

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 01

.

Few days later.....

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am so happy right now. I have everything that I need to get money from Ellen. My plan took full two weeks because apparently that witch Marlene fell. Ellen was busy with her. It took a whole week for them to meet. Qhayiya has been living with me for two weeks. He cooks. He bought food with his money. He is a great cook I really enjoy staying with him but I am afraid it's gonna come to an end soon when he finds out I am blackmailing Ellen. Today I just heard something so disturbing. I went to the spaza shop to buy bread, I don't know if Xilongo wanted me to make me feel jealous or what but what I can say is, whatever he was trying to achieve he did achieve it. He was telling everyone that, Nomandla will be on TV and everyone is going to Fefekazi or Qaqambile's house to watch. Some of the houses in our village don't have SABC3 so they can't watch that is why they are going to the homes with DSTV. Nomandla will be shining talking about my story on TV. That is my story! I should be the one on TV talking about it. I don't know why that girl keeps breaking my spirit.

Anyway I am in my house. The time is 4:45. The show starts at Six . Qhayiya is cooking. I am just standing thinking. I looked at him

Me: Why are you so quiet? :)

Qhayiya looked at me. He closed his pot. He came to the chair I was standing next to, he sat down

Qhayiya: Ellen was getting married today, do you think things will change between us now that she is married?

Me: You don't have to worry about that, Ellen is a slut :D

Him: Please don't call her that :(

Me: Are we in love with her? :D

Him: I love her! :(

Me: I thought this was about the money? :D

Him: That is what you and my wife think. I have been telling you. I love her :(

Me: it's not nice to hear a married man say that about another woman, who just got married to another guy :D

He stood up. He went to his pots

Me: :)

I saw Fefekazi walking to the Xaba house. I went to the window . That bitch has a Dstv. Where is she going?

Me: :(

This TV interview is really making me angry

Me: Everyone is talking about Nomandla going to the biggest talk show in this country! I am so angry my tv don't have SABC 3 :(

Qhayiya: No wonder You always watch SABC1 and 2, dude you need to get a DSTV

Me: Why don't you buy me? You have two white women showering you with cash :(

I said going to the window. The Dstv satellite caught my attention

Me: I wish I could go to Qaqambile's house and watch with them. :(

Qhayiya: At your ex house? The one who along with his wife hate you so much? :D

Me: Some people are living the live! The FOMO is killing me :( :(

Her: There is a DSTV at your other neighbour, why don't you go there ? :)

Me: You mean the same neighbour who was beating me up along side that whore who married my ex?

Qhayiya: Who likes you in this small village ? :D

Me: You do :)

Qhayiya: I am from Libode dude :D

I went to the chair, I sat down

Me:

Him: What is it now? You don't like that girl. Why do you want to watch her on TV? :)

I stood up

Me: I just need something to mess up her interview

Qhayiya: That show is shot in Johannesburg, how will you do that?

I got a plan, I smiled

Him: What is going on in that crazy head of yours? :D

Me: Watch and see :)

I took my phone.

Me: How about i send her an SMS reminding her that her ex boyfriend just got married today ? :D

Qhayiya: Lithakazi please don't do that! :(

I started typing. I don't know why he is so boring , I started saying what I am writing

Me: Hey Mandla, it's your best friend Litha. I just came back from Ryan and Ellen's wedding, can you believe it! I was invited! Oh they belong together ! The ceremony was amazing! Seeing them so happy made sense. Now I know why he left you all alone with a child X.O.X.O

I looked at Qhayiya

Me: Sent! :D

Qhayiya shook his head in disbelief

Me: I just wish I could watch now :(

I said looking outside. Life is so unfair . I will make a plan. I am going to watch.

.

~ Londeka ~

I have started with classes. I was very worried because I failed my 11th Grade, I thought things would be hard for me. Trust me studying at my age or when you are old is not easy but I am surprised with my performance. I am doing better than I thought. I wrote my first test and i passed, I also passed my first assignment. School is exciting. I am glad I am not struggling. I don't think I would afford to struggle. There is a lot to lose if things don't go well.

Anyway I am excited for Nomandla's interview today. I made sure I told everyone, actually I told Thobeka. She is the one who told everyone . They are all coming here to watch the show. For a change I want the people of this village to talk good things only about Nomandla. I hope after today they will be proud and stop talking bad things about Nomandla.

Qaqambile: What are you doing in the kitchen baby?

Me: Making popcorns, there are so many people coming here to watch the talk show :D

Qaqambile: why do you have to cook for them?

Me: it's just popcorn besides my friend is gonna be on TV. I want everyone to enjoy it anyway I am done what's up? :D

Him: Fefekazi is coming here too?

Me: Why?

Him: She is coming here , I just saw through the window

I looked at him.he was looking at her over through window. I went to the living room

Me: Maybe she wants to watch with me :)

Qaqambile: I think this is the best time to talk to her about what you told me Monday

Me: Are you sure?

Him: Of course :)

We heard a knock. I went to the door and opened

Me: Fefe :D

Her: Hello guys :)

I closed the door. She went to the couch and sat down

Qaqambile looked at me



Me: My husband and I were talking on Monday and last night

Fefekazi: About me? :(

When Fefekazi was pregnant with all her three children I wasn't here, I don't know how she is When she is pregnant but hey, ever since i found out she is pregnant. She has been so moody. She is not the Fefekazi I knew. She is not that kind always smiling woman. She stays in her house. She doesn't come to mine. When I am going to school I have to go to her house to leave my child. I see her in her worst mood in the morning and she is clumsy. Her house is dirty now. She is lazy.

Qaqambile: I hate my father, I don't want to see him ever again but I would be selfish If I don't talk to you.....

Fefekazi: About what ? :(

Qaqambile looked at me. I am nervous. This woman has changed. I don't want to be on her bad books

Me:

Fefekazi: Guys! It's Fine you can talk :)

Qaqambile: If you want me to hunt Qavile down I can do that for you, my aunt knows where he lives :)

Fefekazi: Why would I want that? :D

Qaqambile looked at me . He is not going to say anything. I might as well just say something.

Me: Fefe, I saw a pregnancy test in your bedroom when I went to your room to take Sapho

Fefekazi: :(

She stood up

Me: I am sorry I didn't ask you about i.....

Fefekazi: Why did you tell him? :(

Me: I.....

Fefekazi: You should've asked me! :( :(

Me: I gave you four days to tell me. I thought you'd tell me but you didn't , I am sorry I know you must feel betrayed

She sat down

Fefekazi: it's not that :(

Me: What is i.....

A knock at the door disturbed us. Fefekazi quickly wiped her tears

Qaqambile: go welcome your guests, I am not going to help you clean this sitting room when they are gone :D

I laughed then looked at Fefekazi

Me: We will finish this conversation tomorrow :)

Fefekazi: Okay :( :)

It's good to see her smile at least. I was worried, I thought she'd shout at me for telling my husband this. I walked to the door. I opened

Me: Hello guys :D

It's Xilongo, his mom and her two friends. I didn't invite them. Xilongo wanted to come and a few girls I saw at the shop. I am surprised to see old ladies coming here. I don't even like them because I know how good they are in spreading lies. I am sure they are not only here for the show. They will look around the house and find something to talk about.

Nowaitile: We want to see this with our own eyes. I hope you don't mind :D

Me: Not at all come in! :)

They walked to the living room. I turned around. I looked at Qaqambile

Him: :D

Me: :)

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am in Johannesburg!!!! It's time for my big interview. The ones I had were big too. I Got a surprise 7am interview on one of the biggest morning news shows in the country, people I know didn't watch because I didn't know too. Irene really pulled all the stops. I had radio interviews. Book signings and launch was a success. Today I am having my last television interview before I head back home. I came here with mom and Helen. They are my support system. I wouldn't have done this without them. I wouldn't have survived these past four days without them. I am glad they are here to celebrate with me. I haven't told anyone about my pregnancy. Only my

mother and I know. I don't know when I am going to tell Ryan. I have to tell Helen first. I am still thinking about it . My original plan still makes sense to me. This man asked to have another child. He slept with me without condom. A week later he went back to his ex wife. What does his smart business head tell him? Or he forgot everything and focused on the wife? Life must be so good for him. We had unprotected sex fir Goodness sake why can't he think that I might be pregnant?

Anyway I am getting my make up done. I just spoke with the host. She is a lovely lady. She just went to her dressing room now. I am not nervous. I was very nervous on that morning show because I didn't know about it. I came here knowing I was gonna be on this show, so I am prepared. I am actually on twitter right now. Everyone who have the book is tweeting .

Mom: Are you nervous? :)

Me: I think I am excited :D

Helen: This is exciting girl. I have never been on a television set before. Thank you for Giving us this experience :D

Me: I should be thanking you guys! I wouldn't have done this without you :D

Helen: I am so happy for y.....

I received a message, its from Lithakazi , I opened it

Me: :(

This bitch! what is she trying to achieve by this? What did I ever do to Lithakazi? She chose the perfect time time for this. She really did and she knows about this interview. Am I the only one who didn't know about this wedding? Does mom and Helen know about this?

Helen: What is it?

I gave her the phone she read then looked at mom. I looked at make up artist

Me: Can I take few minutes ? :(

Her: Of course :)

Me: Thanks :(

I walked to the bathroom. Mom and Helen followed me

Helen: This girl is so evil! How coul...

I turned around

Me: Did you guys know about the wedding? :( :(

Helen: I am so sorry yes we did. We decided not to tell you

Mom: And you are not going to let Lithakazi ruin this for you! Go back and sit there! She has to finish. In 40 minutes you have to go live baby :(

I wiped my tears

Me: Wow she just knows how to spoil everything

Helen hugged me

Her: You can't break down now please . You had a successful week

The bathroom door opened, Irene came in

Her: is everything okay?

I wiped my tears

Me: Yes, everything is fine. I just got overwhelmed :D :(

Her: Okay calm down and relax! You will be on the last 30 minutes of the show that means you have all the time to pull yourself together :D

Me: Thank you :)

She walked out. Helen looked at me

Helen: I am sorry Mandla, Yes they are getting married at Ocean View hotel

Me: I don't care what he does with his life. This is my moment, I must make the best of it. Let's go back :(

Mom: That's my girl :D

Me: :( :(

I walked out. I went to the chair, I sat down. She came to me and continued with make up. I really had no idea. It was supposed to be me walking down that aisle.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

My mother's accident was not severe. She got bruised in her forehead and the elbows it wasn't

something bad but she did faint. She is still here. I did go to open school last week then came back. I can't live far from Ryan not when we just fixed things.

Anyway I just got married this Afternoon at Coffee Bay, Ocean View hotel. It was such an amazing small ceremony with just close friends and family. I am a happy woman. My man knows I am pregnant. Everyone is happy for me, for us. We decided to come home for two hours. At 9pm we are going back for a party. It was an amazing day for me but I don't think it was for Ryan. His best friend wasn't there and it is all because of his wife! Helen is not a good person. She was my friend now she is standing with that nobody. She is such a pathetic fake friend and I am sure she will leave her soon and have another friend. We just got home. We got out of the car

Me: I can't believe your friend of so many years didn't come to your wedding :(

Ryan: I understand him. He has to respect his wife :)

Me: Helen don't need respect :(

Ryan: So are you saying I shouldn't respect you?

Me: No! I am your wife, you should respect me

Ryan: Helen is Tom's wife, his family comes first!! :(

Me: Fine baby, you don't have to be all worked up, it's just that I see you are not happy, we just got married. We should be celebrating :)

Him: I am happy baby :)

The other cars also arrived. The other one had my mother and Hillary, and the other it was Lisa and Vicki. We all headed inside.

Hillary: Mom, when are you going to the honeymoon? :D

Me: We are not getting married for the first time baby, we don't need Honeymoon D

Hillary: Okay :D

Mom: A week wouldn't hurt though :)

Vicki: That is a waste of money! these people divorced for like a week ago! :(

Mom: :(

Ryan: My wife and I decided to spend time together here at home. We are not going anywhere and that is final! :(

Me: :)

I opened the door. We walked in

Lisa: what a day! I am so tired :D

She sat down and turned on the TV

Lisa: Wait!

We looked at her

Lisa: Isn't this Nomandla? :D

Everyone looked at TV. What the hell is that girl doing on TV?

Me: :(

Ryan sat down looking excited

Ryan: :D

Mom looked at me. I gave her a " not now " look then sat down too

Vicki: Why didn't Nomandla or Nosukile say anything? :(

Mom: Eating one meat with those people don't make you their friend Victory ! :(

Me: Mom! :(

Vicki: You should've died that day you fell!

Ryan: Mom! :(

Marlene: One of these days, I will k.....

Me: Mother can you stop this! There is a child here! :(

Mom looked at Hillary

Mom: Go upstairs sweetheart :)

Hillary: I don't want to go upstairs Grandma! :(

Lisa: Ryan, did you know she was an author? I heard today's episode will interview authors :)

Ryan looked down

Ryan: I was supposed to go there with them :(

I looked at him

Me: :(

Ryan: That was before we broke up, I complete forgot about this day

Me: :)

Mom took the remote

Mom: I am sure no one wants to this nonsen..... :(

" We do! " Ryan, Lisa and Marlene said at the same. Mom looked at me

Me: We want to watch mom :)

Mom sat down, she looked at me.

Mom: :(

I shrugged my shoulders. What does she expect me to say? Majority is beating her and I don't want to look insecure to Ryan or my in laws. I just wish mom could shut up. We started listening to the Interview. The show is actually close to the end so we are late and I am glad because I don't think I can stand another minute of seeing this girl. This family really like her I can see that or maybe it's because she is on TV, Nels are not the only Gold diggers after all.

Host: Welcome back viewers, we just got the good news, do you want to tell them Nomandla ?  
:D

Me: :(

Nomandla: They won't believe it coming from the author of the book. You tell them :)

The talk show host looked at the camera

Host: Ladies and Gentlemen Nomandla's book just became the best seller in the country :D

She look at Nomandla

Host: How do you feel, your first ever book is doing so amazing? Everyone loves it :D

Ryan: :)

I looked at him

Ryan:

Me: :(

Nomandla: This is amazing, I am so happy, this has been an amazing week doing the book signing and the interviews meeting everyone who read the book. I didn't think it would do this

well. I thank everyone who went and bought the book :)

Host: Awww ladies and Gentlemen she is so humble and sweet, it's good to see an African woman doing so well, you just told me you are a student, doing one challenging course. How do you write and study. How do you do these two so effortlessly? :D

Nomandla: I actually spend all my free time studying, I wrote This book at night when my mother was sleeping. She didn't know I was writing a book. She found it one day and it was already finished :)

Her: So what you are trying to say is you just love writing in a quiet place :)

Nomandla: TV off, no music, just a quiet :)

Her: Okay! Before we wrap up, I need to say something, I saw a gorgeous white little baby backstage :D

Nomandla: :D

Ryan: :D

Vicki: :)

Me: :(

Host: I was shocked, I even asked if you adopted him. You are a beautiful dark skinned woman,..... :D

Nomandla: Thank you :)

Host: Are we seeing an interracial book soon about your life with your partner? :D

Us:

Nomandla smiled Gracefully. I can't believe this is a girl who was saying " Yes Madam " to me few years ago

Me: :(

Nomandla: No, I don't think so..... :)

Host: No? :D

Nomandla: Me and the father of my son we are no longer together :)

Host: I am sorry to hear that

Nomandla: it's okay :)



Nomandla looked straight at the camera

Nomandla: Actually he was getting married today, I just wanna say congratulations to him and his beautiful bride :)

Host:

Lisa: Oh my God :)

Us:

Nomandla: :)

Host: Good night south Africa, I will see you on Monday, Nomandla thank you for coming to the show

Nomandla: Thank you for having me :)

Host: :)

.

To be continued.....

admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 2

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At The Xaba house. Everyone stood up. They are done watching the talk show. Some including

Londeka and Fefekazi are shocked to hear that Mr Lawson got married today. Everyone seems happy and proud of Nomandla even the gossip women, they can't stop laughing but the last bombshell Nomandla told everyone before the end of the show might ruin her achievement. People who love talking about others pick the bad and start talking about it and there is no doubt Nowaitile and the ladies won't discuss the wedding.

Nowaitile: Makoti why weren't you invited at the wedding. You were their maid right? :)

Londeka: :(

Qaqambile: Ladies the talk show is over now. Thank you for coming :(

Nowaitile: oh Keep well son :)

They walked out

Londeka: Nxa! :(

Fefekazi: Don't mind her. I know she was trying to make you look bad :(

Londeka: Well she did. It looks like I will never forget my previous job. Just like Nomandla :(

Fefekazi: Speaking of her, so Mr Lawson got married today?

Londeka: He got married and Mandla knows about it. I wonder how she feels about it..... ? :(

Fefekazi: You saw the interview. She is okay , she wished them the best :)

Londeka: Wow and Nomandla said that with so much elegance :D

Qaqambile: She was just pretending. She is good at this putting on a front thing, no one would be happy when their baby daddy is marrying another woman :)

Londeka smiled she wasn't listening to her husband

Londeka: I admire her strength. She is such an inspiration. I am glad everyone loves the book :)

Fefekazi: The whole country knows this village today :)

Londeka: :D

Fefekazi: It's getting late. I need to go to my kids :)

Londeka looked at her

Londeka: The conversation earlier.....

Fefekazi: I will come here tomorrow :)

Londeka went to the door. She opened it

Londeka: See you tomorrow :)

Fefekazi: Bye Qaqambile

Him: Bye :)

She walked out. Londeka closed the door then looked at her husband

Londeka: She came to our home to watch TV then asked me what she asked me? :( :(

Qaqambile: Fefekazi?

Londeka: Mam'Nowaitile! What is wrong with people of this place? :( :(

Qaqambile: Every person who wears a skirt in this village is savage babe. I told you this was a bad idea :(

Londeka: Will I ever stop being a maid in this place? :( :(

Qaqambile: Do well at college. Pass, get a job that will close their mouths

Londeka sat down

Her: They will never set foot in this house again I swear!!! :( :(

Qaqambile: That's good because I don't want anyone in our home. Mom had no friend. No one came to this house :(

Londeka: Now I see why she never had friends :(

Qaqambile sat next to her then hugged her.

.

At Fefekazi, it looks like it was a full house to everyone's surprise Lithakazi is here watching too but she doesn't seem happy and no one is surprised by that. Her plan did not work and that makes her mad.

Lithakazi: This bitch is acting like she is not hurt! She is hurt :(

Girl1: Litha you've always been jealous of Mandla! She is amazing, I am sure our high school English teacher is happy and proud like all of us here right guys? :D

Everyone agreed

Lithakazi: That bitch wrote about me! She wrote my story! Now she is appearing on TV taking all the credit! :(

Girl2: Your life is a joke! I would write a full page myself :D

Lithakazi: :(

Thobeka: We as people of this village are so proud of her. This is not only her victory. It is for all of us. She is putting us on a map! :(

Lithakazi: Count me out of that list! You're forgetting something ! :(

Them:

Lithakazi: We are a disgrace to that white family because one of us broke their marriage! She slept with a married man keep praising her! :(

Lithakazi went to the door

Thobeka: Lithakazi! :(

Lithakazi turned around

Lithakazi: Yes? :(

Thobeka: Nomandla is not the only person who shamed us here :(

Lithakazi: :(

Thobeka: You stole R50 000 rands from that same family ! :(

Everyone started laughing at her

Lithakazi: I didn't steal it! She gave it to me ! :(

Thobeka: Did you carry her child?

Girl2: We haven't forgotten that you tried to poison Qaqambile's wife!

Lithakazi opened the door and attempted to walk out

Fefekazi:

Fefekazi was boiling with anger. She is angry to see a woman who is responsible for her pregnancy. She is not mad only because she hates her. She is mad because today she is pregnant because of Lithakazi's dirty work

Lithakazi: Fef..... :(

Fefekazi: What the hell are you doing in my house witch? :(

Lithakazi: i..... :(

Fefekazi slapped her so hard on her face then grabbed her braids and pulled her.

Fefekazi: Witch! What do you want in my house!!!

They started fighting, Thobeka came running

Thobeka: Fefe let her go! She didn't do anything!

Lithakazi pushed Fefekazi. She ran away

Fefekazi: You let her in at who's house Thobeka?

Thobeka: I am sorry friend. She really wanted to watch

Fefekazi: I hate that girl! I hate her you don't understand what she's done go me! :(

Thobeka: I am sorry

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Yesterday was amazing in fact this whole week was a success for me. Irene is very happy she made sure I got everything I wanted and I did everything she asked me to do. She is a happy woman. I got another payment. Things are going well for me. I don't even care about " someone's " allowance anymore. I hear he is married now. I know there are conditions coming my way. I will make sure they know I don't care. I don't need them anymore. I am doing okay for myself. I proved whoever thought I was a gold digger that I am not. A gold digger is someone who looks good with someone's money, they don't think about work all they want to do is to get spoiled, spend money they didn't work for. I have never asked Ryan to take me out. I never asked him for money, everything he gave me I never asked for it. I am not a gold digger. All I wanted was a job. Unfortunately my employer wasn't professional enough. I didn't throw myself at him. He threw himself at me. I am human I fell in love. I wish I never did because now I am left all alone with a child who is going to be joined by his sibling soon. I know what I just said sounds wrong. I love my son so much and I don't regret having him and his unborn sibling. I just regret having a married man for a baby daddy. Now everyone is expecting me to be more forgiving and kind to him. This man hurt me and he deserves every punch I throw at him. I don't want to tell him about my pregnancy but I have to, I am forced to because there is a child involved. My child

don't know our differences. He needs his father. He has to know his father. I can't use my kids as a pawn to hurt Ryan. Maybe he is right. He didn't have a choice and I respect that he is gone. He tried calling me few days ago, I didn't answer I think he wanted to tell me about the wedding few days ago when he called me. I didn't pick up his calls and I didn't remind him about the interview because he has his family back now. I don't owe him nothing. I think he watched because he sent an sms congratulating me.

Anyway we are back home. We arrived two hours ago. I am glad it's finally over. If you were expecting me to talk about the stunt Lithakazi pulled to hurt me well guess what. I stopped giving that girl attention a long time ago. She is not worth my time or energy. I am not even going to call her and ask what was that about no, I want her to feel stupid. I am not going to ask her anything. Maybe me ignoring her will make her get the message. I am not bothered at all. She doesn't exist to me.

Me: mom, I think I am ready to tell everyone about my pregnancy :)

Mom: Are you sure Mandla?

Nomandla: Yes I am sure but I have to go tell Helen first :)

Mom: I think that is the right thing to do but.....

Me: What mom? :)

Mom: Please sit :)

I sat next to her

Me: What mom?

Mom: Are you sure your decision to tell them has nothing to do with the wedding ?

Me: Mom! How can you think that? I am not that patty! :(

Her: I had to ask baby :)

Me: You didn't like the fact that I wanted to keep this a secret. I made that decision out of anger. Life has a lot of surprises. I want to be a role model to my children. I don't want them to hear that I never wanted them to be with their father :(

Mom: You said telling Ryan will make him come here more, he will want to bond with the child. Do you want that?

I looked away. Do I really want that? I don't want him taking advantage of this. Throwing himself at me. I am not interested in anything else. Him and I have a child together. That is what he is to me. A baby daddy nothing more..

Mom: You didn't think about that?

I looked at mom

Me: We will make this work. I will make sure he knows there is a line he can't cross! :(

Mom: Good. I do not want you to come between married people again :(

Me: Don't worry mom, I won't shame our family again :)

I took my car keys

Me: I am going to Helen's place :)

Mom: Okay. I will sleep, I am sure she is sleeping too

Me: We flew back mom, We were not sitting on a bus all night. She is not asleep :)

Mom: Bye :D

I walked out.

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I never thought I would get married without my best friend next to me. I don't even remember that wedding. It's like Yesterday never happened. The only wedding I will cherish is my first wedding. I had everyone whom I love and yesterday I had a quota of my loved ones. My friends didn't come. The woman i love was in Johannesburg living her life without me. I don't know what I am living for anymore. I failed Nomandla. I was scared last year. I thought she'd leave me, I was scared I would lose her to another guy but I didn't. I ruined us myself. I am not sure about my decision anymore because she is all I am thinking of. She is my life and I will always love her. It was hard to choose between my heart and my world, I am starting to think if choosing my daughter was the best. I didn't enjoy the wedding and I didn't enjoy the party too last night. I feel embarrassed though because Ellen could see I wasn't feeling any of the ceremonies..

Anyway we just bathed. I want to forget about yesterday

Ellen: Honey I was thinking :)

Me: Yes ? :)

Her: The next time you go see your son we go together :)

Me: What? :(

Her: We are married. I should know everything about that child! In fact when the child needs money, she should call me not you! :(

Me: Are you listening to yourself? :D

Ellen: I am serious Ryan :(

Me: Baby my.....

Ellen: Your what? :(

I sat down , I almost said my fiancé

Me: Nomandla won't be happy about this :(

Ellen: Oh my God, you were saying your girlfriend? :(

Me: Ellen I was about to say my son! :(

Ellen: I became stupid to you now? :( :(

Me: No, but You can't go there. I don't want to upset any of you guys! :(

Ellen: Refusing me access to your child that upsets me! :( :(

Me: You've never spoken to her for years! I don't think its the right thing. I am sorry but you can't :(

Ellen: Fine! :( :(

She took her handbag then walked out. I followed her. When I walked out she was no where to be seen. I ran to the stairs. I found her walking down. She headed to the door. Marlene stood up

Me: Where are you going baby? :(

Ellen: I have to go get some air :( :(

She opened the door and slammed the door behind her hard. Mom and Lisa came down running

Mom: Trouble in paradise? :(

Lisa: You just got married. What is going on?

Me: We just had a misunderstanding :(

Mom: Ryan, I think you two need to go see someone :(



Me: It was just a misunderstanding mom :(

Lisa: What are you fighting about brother ? :(

I poured myself a drink

Me: She said from now on when I go see my son we will go together :(

Marlene: :)

Vicki: And you don't think that is a good idea? :(

I sat down, I sipped on my drink

Me: :(

Lisa: I think that is fair, I mean you are married sh.....

Mom: Lisa! :(

Lisa stopped talking. Mom looked at me. I am not going to answer that. I know it's a bad idea.

Mom: I think that would be awkward :(

Exactly mom

Marlene: What? Vicki what are you teaching your son? As a married couple they should discuss child support! Go together to visit the child! :(

Mom: Marlene, you know this is not right. Nomandla and Ellen were once employee and employer. They need to talk about it first. Ryan has to go talk to Nomandla and tell her about Ellen's request :(

Me: That is what I was thinking too mom. I told Ellen. She stormed out! :(

Mom: Talk to her when she comes back :(

I felt Marlene touch my shoulder. I looked at her

Marlene: You know if you keep hurting her she might lose that baby right ? :(

Me:

Marlene: My daughter had a miscarriage a few weeks ago, she is fragile and her body is not fit enough. She can't take any more stress! :(

Mom: Marlene if Ellen losses that child it will be your fault because she never had a miscarriage! You terminated that child!

Marlene: :( :(

Mom looked at Lisa

Mom: Let's go help at Supermarket sweetheart :(

They walked out. I stood up

Marlene: You don't want to lose that child do you?

Me: You know I wouldn't wish that to happen to my child Marlene! :(

Marlene: Then don't listen to your mother! Do whatever my daughter is asking you :(

I gulped my drink

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 3

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I don't think that bitch read my text yesterday, I am one hundred percent sure when she read it she was already done with the interview, if she did I don't think she was gonna be able to carry on with that interview. I wish I sent a WhatsApp message so I could see if she read it and

ignored me. I was expecting a call or something from her, I hate that she is not giving me the attention I want from her. I want to see her angry, I want to see her hurt, vulnerable but she is not giving me all that. She is just a happy soul. This bitch wished the Lawsons the best. She was in a relationship with that man. How could she just move on and forget him? Why everything I do against that woman don't succeed? Whatever I try on her don't work what kind of heart she has? What kind of heart is this? Her heart don't break. She is always in a good spirit.

Anyway today is another day. It's actually a day of victory for me. I want to go see Ellen later. She and I have to talk, her mother made me this person I am today who knows, maybe she sent her to do this to me. I want her to pay me money. She might have celebrated her wedding yesterday today I will be her nightmare and her boyfriend has no idea I have a plan of my own. I see he is living the life. He just makes a phone call money is sent. He doesn't even give me a share, I want my own money and I am going to get it from the same people who give him money.

Qhayiya: Recovered from the beating? :D

This man is reminding me something I am trying to forget. What happened yesterday was expected. She must forgive me for going to her house. I know she hates me for making her date Qavile. I didn't force her to sleep with him. She slept with him willingly. She is a slut and the only person she should be mad at is herself not Lithakazi Mkhenkce. Anyway I walked to my room. He followed me

Qhayiya: Someone is grumpy :D

Me: I don't really have time to mope about what happened ! :(

Him: Women around here like fighting it's a turn off you know

Me: I guess that is why you are dating white women :)

I took my blankets. I walked out. I have to wash them. The smell is too much now

Him: I am dating one woman not women

Me: Fefekazi hates me for what I did. I should've known better but what was I suppose to do? I wanted to watch that interview. can you believe that girl is a celebrity because of me? :(

Qhayiya: So did she know you were the one who sent the Sms? :D

I threw the blankets outside

Me: She knows my number :(

Him: So she didn't even call you ? :D

Me: Can you believe she makes me feel so stupid! I hate when someone ignores me when I am trying to provoke them! :(

Him: You were not provoking her, you were trying to ruin her moment :D

Me: It looks like it didn't work, she looked like a smart ass hero to the country, did you see twitter? She broke the Internet with what she said before the end of her interview! :(

Him: And that makes you mad?

I sat down

Me: I have to get my share. I have to get my share in that book! It's not all hers :( :(

Qhayiya: You said you tried to stole her book, I think you don't deserve the money, you deserve jail time dude :D

I stood up

Me: Which side are you on? :(

Him: Co...

Me: You live in my house! You are my friend! :(

Qhayiya: And you eat me, you know I can go to a lodge right? :)

Me: Sorry :(

I can't let him go, it gets so lonely here but this won't last this afternoon I am going to see Ellen. This man is going to leave when he finds out I am blackmailing his lover. I have to do it though. This is my only chance to get money.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I haven't called Nomandla, well I tried but her phone was busy. I am sure everything is fine today. No more phone calls. I want to congratulate her about yesterday. She really was amazing. She made me proud and I am sure her mother is proud too. As for Ryan. I really don't know. It looks like he's moved on with his life. I can't believe I trusted him. He is really a good actor. I am disappointed in him. God will punish him for hurting such a lovely person

Anyway I dialled her number. Her phone rang, she didn't waste time. She answered

Nomandla: Hey Londy!

Me: Girl your line was busy last night I tried calling you :)

Nomandla: I am so sorry friend. I saw your missed calls. I am going through a lot right now. I can't think straight

Me: I understand friend don't worry, why didn't you tell me about the wedding? :(

Nomandla: You won't believe I found out on set yesterday before the interview

Me: What? :(

Her: Yes. Lithakazi sent me an sms. She thought she was going to ruin my interview

Me: I don't wanna talk about that witch! Girl are you saying Ryan didn't tell you?

Nomandla: Friend I didn't give him a chance to, how about you come to Mthatha, it's hard to tell you everything on the phone. We need to catch up

Me: Tomorrow is Sunday. I am coming :D

Her: See you. I am driving to Helen house

Me: Okay bye babe :)

Her: Bye

She hung up. I heard a knock at the door. I went to answer the door.

Me: :)

Fefekazi: We have to finish that conversation we had yesterday before we got interrupted :(

Me: Of course come in :)

Qaqambile walked in from the bedroom

Me: Great! you are here baby :D

Qaqambile: Is everything okay ladies?

Me: We didn't finish talking yesterday :)

Qaqambile: Oh yeah

we all sat down

Fefekazi: Yes I am pregnant, I was ashamed to tell you guys. No one knows even Thobeka :(

Me: I am your friend. I am here to support you Fefe, I would never laugh at you :(

She stood up

Her: When I wa fighting with Lithakazi the first time she called me a whore

Me: Who cares what that bitch thinks! :(

Her: I do because.....

I stood up too

Her: She said every man I sleep with leave me with a child! Londeka I will be the laugh of this town!

I hugged her

Me: You don't owe anyone anything. You are a good mother. You raised your children alone they can't take that from you and they will talk for a day next day something else will come up

she broke the hug. She looked at Qaqambile

Fefekazi: I don't want to see that animal! My child don't need a father like him :( :(

Qaqambile: okay, I promise. I won't tell him

Fefekazi: Thank you :) :(

Me: :)

She looked at me

Her: Oh Lithakazi watched at my house yesterday :(

Me: What? :(

Her: I found her there, I beat the hell out of her! :(

Qaqambile: :D

Me: I can't believe she went to your house after everything she did to us! :(

Fefekazi: I hate that girl! I am pregnant because of her! :(

I cannot believe Lithakazi! how low can this woman go to humiliate herself? First she sends Nomandla that message then went to watch her? So she wanted to see if she messes up ? She must be so disappointed because my friend was stunning. She handled the interview so well. She will never be like her. I want to tell them what she did to Nomandla but Qaqambile will laugh. I hate talking about her in my house when my husband is here.

Me: .....? :(

~ Nomandla ~

This whole week was magical. I learnt a lot from different inspiring women. I met people I never thought I would meet. My life is changed completely. I don't need a man to live my life and be happy. I can do that on my own and this week proved that. I will never forget all the things Ryan did for me. God brought him to me to open doors for me. I will always be grateful to him and all he's done for me. That is why I think I need to tell him about this pregnancy. Already his family think I am this bitter crazy baby mama I don't want to give them something to prove that. If I don't tell him I will be punishing my child. I am a good mother to my son. I want to be a good mother to my unborn baby too. I made my decision. I am going to tell him and I don't want to achieve nothing by telling him. Ryan and I will never be together. He ruined our relationship and I would never be with a man who hurt me before. I ended my relationship like this with Qaqambile. He thought I would forgive him I didn't. When I leave you I never look back.

Anyway I am here at Helen house. I decided to tell her first and ask for her opinion on me telling Ryan about it. Mom thinks I am doing this out of spite. She thinks I want to mess up that marriage, I will never be the reason they split again. Yes I was surprised to hear about the wedding, it's not like I was hoping to get back together with him. The day I saw them laughing coming out of the shower changed everything for me. I still have the sight of that day. The giggles are still playing in my head and it makes me sick! Yes I was his mistress once. I didn't have a problem with him sleeping with Ellen but things changed. He was all mine. He was my fiancé. Him going back to his wife insults me. I feel like I am not good enough. A man can't leave his wife for you and leave you, go back to his wife. Sometimes I think he never left her for me. He left her because he found her sleeping with another man in his house. He was jealous maybe I have been a fool for thinking I was the one for him. I am just happy I don't feel nothing for him. I don't want any relationship, I am good.

Helen: Hey! Come in :D

Me: Thank you :D

I walked in, she left the door opened

Her: It's so hot today :D

Me: Where is Tom? :)

Her: He went to work with the boys

Me: okay :)

Helen: I thought you'd be in bed sleeping all day it's Saturday, you had a long week :D

Me: this couldn't wait, trust me I am tired. I can't wait to go home and sleep :)

Helen: You're scaring me, is everything okay?

Me: Everything is fine, I just need your advice :) :D

Helen: Let me go get us drinks , I have win.....

Me: get me a glass of juice please :)

Her: You didn't drink in Johannesburg what is going on?

Me: Taking a break :D

She smiled then walked to the kitchen. I looked around the house. They have a house of their own in East London and this one too. I want a house of my own soon and I am not going to build a house at that Village. I want to find a site here anyway she came back

Her: Here :D

I took my juice. She sat down

Me: do you remember when we had couples' weekend at Ryan's house ?

She looked at me

Her: Nomandla, I am so sorr.....

Me: No I am fine. I am over Ryan believe me :D

Helen: But you cried when you found out about the wedding?

Me: Because I was about to marry him. To hear that he was getting married really hurt me but I am done with him for good! :(

Helen: Okay

She sipped on her wine. She is waiting for me to tell her what I came here to tell her. I will get straight to the point

Me: We told you guys we were trying for another baby :(

She looked at me then put her glass on the table.

Helen: Oh no!

Me: :)



Helen: That is why you are not drinking, you're pregnant?

I stood up

Me: :(

Her: How long you've known about it?

I looked at her

Me: A month, I am actually five weeks pregnant :(

Helen: I am not sure whether I should say congratulations or I am sorry, how do you feel? Does he know?

She said all that hugging me. I broke the hug

Me: I am fine :D :(

Helen: Does Ryan know you're pregnant?

I shook my head no

Helen: Oh Girl :(

I was shaking my head no tears streaming down. She came to me and took the glass. She put it on the table.

Me: When I found him and Ellen coming out of the bathroom i.....

Helen: You went there to tell him? :(

Me: Yes! I couldn't tell him! I just took off my ring and left! I couldn't tell him I am pregnant again  
Helen

Helen: :(

" You're Pregnant!?" said a furious voice at the door we all turned around

Me:

Helen: :(

Person:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 4

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I don't know why I have been worrying about Qhayiya hating me. That man won't hate me. He needs me more than I need him. If he makes problems for me for what I am going to do to Ellen. I am going to blackmail him too, he is sleeping with mother and daughter and both of them know nothing about it. Qhayiya has to let me get my money. He is getting his. Him and I are the same. We do whatever we can to make money. He is not going to judge me. I need cash too. Those white people have a lot of money. I am going to have everything I need just by using Ellen. She has no idea what is coming for her this afternoon

Me: :)

I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around

Me: :D

Qhayiya: Why are you smiling like that ? :D

Me: Why shouldn't I? Life is amazing. Everything is just too perfect! it's just great :D

Him: You were angry this morning about failing to achieve what you hoped to achieve :)

Me: Nomandla has no man. That alone is an achievement. Why wouldn't I be happy ? :D

Him: Your excitement scares me

I looked away then chuckled

Me: You should be :)

I looked at him

Him: What now? What are you up to?

Me: Nothing :)

I walked to the window

Me: I don't have a job, no income :D :(

Him:

I looked at him

Me: But you know what? :)

Him: What?

Me: By the end of today, I need a few zeros added into my account :(

Him: What do you intend on doing to achieve that?

Me: I am sure you would like to know that ? :)

Him: I want to know! :)

Me: No! :(

Him: why are you so defensive? What is going on? :(

Me: Nothing is going on! Even if I would tell you, I know you wouldn't approve :( :(

Him: Then why are you doing it if you know it is wrong? :(

I looked at him

Me: Who said it is wrong? :(

Him:

I looked away

Me: :( :(

The Lawson family owes me a lot. I am not attractive today because of them. I am tired today, I just washed my blankets because of them. They ruined my life! It is time for a payback

Me:

Him: Why are you crying? What is going on?

I wiped my tears.

Me: Nothing is going on! :( :(

I sat down

Me: :(

Qhayiya: Lithakazi

I looked at him. I didn't say a word.

Qhayiya: You promised to help me get rid of Marlene but you've never talked about it or what you will do to her, is our deal still on?

I looked at him

Me: Just tell me when you need her gone. I will kill her but right now I don't think you need her gone. She gives you money. She hasn't been a problem or she has ? :(

Him: No, she is fine :)

I looked away

Me: Marlene will call for her death, she will ask us to kill her. We can't kill her without a reason :(

I looked at him

Me: She must leave you no choice, we must have a motivation to kill her. She must corner you then I will be there to rescue you

Qhayiya: You're right :)

Me: :)

I looked away

Me:

.

.

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Before my son divorced Ellen they were fighting like this. They got married again Yesterday and they are fighting again. Are they really good for each other? I really doubt that. I think my son made a mistake, I wish Hillary was older so she could see that her parents don't belong together. This is a mad house. If I am not fighting Ellen's mother, Ellen is fighting with my son. How do I leave my son here with these people? I am not happy at all. Tomorrow Lisa and I have to go back to our lives and I am not happy at all about that. I don't know what I will do. I am really confused.

Anyway I was helping at the supermarket. I decided to step out and call Nosukile. I want to know why she didn't tell us about this great news. I didn't know her daughter is an author. I am in the backyard, I am just walking around. I dialled her number

Me: :)

Nosukile: Hello

Me: Nosukile hello it's Vicki :D

Nosukile: Oh hello

Me: How are you dear? :)

Her: I am good thank you, how are you ?

Me: I am good. I watched yesterday, beautiful interview. Your daughter is smart :)

Her: Thank You very much. I am glad you see that

Me: She is such an intelligent girl. She doesn't go around talk about her achievements. She just keep quiet. You raised her well :D

Her: I did tell you when you were here. My daughter is a respectful person. She respects herself and others. It's unfortunate that you guys know her for Breaking a marriage

Me: She wasn't alone she did it with my son :)

Her: Good

Me: Why didn't you tell us she has a book? :D

Her: Like you told us your son was getting married?

Me: Well.....

Her: My daughter got an sms telling her that before the interview. Do you know how hurtful that was?

Me: I am sorry. She got a message from whom?

Her: My grandson is crying. Thank you for the call....

Me: Okay by.....

She hung up before I could say bye. I heard someone clap hands behind me. I know who is that, this woman is following me everywhere. I turned around

Me: :(

Marlene: One appearance in on segment on TV already she is a hero! :(

Me: Who are you talking about? :(

Marlene: My daughter is Ryan's wife you better stop giving that child false hopes! She will never be good for your son! :(

Me: And who is good for him? Your daughter? :(

Her: He came back to her, do you have to ask? :)

Me: I don't want my son to get back with that girl! I helped your daughter get back together with my son! :(

Her: Then stop being a hypocrite! Stay away from those people! He has! :(

Me: I called that girls mother to congratulate them! :(

Her: Don't insult my intelligence Victory! I know what you are trying to do Gold digger! :(

Me: Excuse me? :D

Her: You know she is doing well now you want her for your son? :(

Me: Listen here Marlene, the only Gold digger here is you! We can't breath because of you! Go back to your house and leave us alone! :(

She smiled then folded her arms

Marlene: Gold Digger :D

She walked away

Me: :(

.

~ Ellen ~

Oh no! This is not what I heard! Not now! This cannot be happening! God terminate that child! It can't be born! This is going to mess up everything. I have to do something before this baby news gets to my husband. I am happy I heard she is hasn't told him. My husband can't know this. He must focus on our child, our child only. I came here to speak to Helen about her evil decision of stopping Tom from going to the wedding now I walk in on this! I have more problems now. This bitch opened her legs again! She is pregnant! She won my husband because of pregnancy the first time. What if history repeats itself now?

I am facing this girl the first time since she screwed my husband. I can't say our last encounter was a face to face meet. My husband was there. Now it's me and her , there is no Ryan

Me: You're pregnant? :( :(

They turned around and looked at me shocked to see me here I can see.

Helen: Ellen? :(

Nomandla: :(

Me: Is this some sick joke?

Nomandla: Helen, I think I need to g.....

Me: You're not going anywhere!

Them:

Me: I am sick and tired of being quiet and nice to people! You little girl slept with my husband and took him away from me! We never talked ab.....

Nomandla: And we are not going to now! :(

She grew a pear I see! She looked at Helen

Nomandla: Excuse me :(

She attempted to walk to the door

Me: Are you really pregnant or you are trying to get my husband's attention? I know you type!

Helen: Nomandla is no.....

I gave her my index finger looking at her

Me: You shut your mouth Helen! :(

Helen: :(

Me: I have listened to you! I have let you insult me in my house now it is my turn to speak ! But first..... :(

I turned around looking at Nomandla, where is she? I saw a car drives out

Me: That bitch has a car now? :( :(

Helen: That woman has money of her own!

I turned around, I put my hands on my waist

Me: How do you sleep at night Helen?

Helen: :(

Me: You refused to let your husband go support his childhood friend get married Yet you call yourself his friend!

Helen: :( :(

Me: My husband was sad the whole ceremony because of you! How could you?

Helen: Maybe he was sad because he was marrying you! Did you think about tha..... :(

Me: No! No! No! No! Don't you dare! :(

Helen: :(

Me: Nobody forced him to marry me you know that! My husband was sad because his best friends! The people he trusts with his whole life turned against him! :( :( .

Helen: :(

Me: He kept looking around thinking you might show up! :( :(

Helen: :(

Me: You didn't! You didn't show up! I came to tell you that you should be proud of yourself! :(

Helen: :(

Me: One day you will need us, I will remind my husband of this day :(

Helen:



Me: You're on your own!

I walked out. I got to my car. I started the engine then drove out dialling mothers number

Mom: Baby wher.....

Me: Can you send me directions to Nomandla's house? :(

Mom: What do you want from that tramp's shark?

Me: My marriage depends on this please mom :( :(

Mom: The yard Helen and Tom used to live in before they bought a house

Me: Thank you :( :(

I hung up

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am not going to lie and say I wasn't scared. I had to leave that place before that woman hurt me or my child. I am not a ratchet person. I am not going to be seen fighting in this quiet neighbourhood. I know she went there to see Helen not me, so I had to leave so that they could talk. Seeing her was like seeing her for the first time after I ruined her marriage. She had so much fire. I have never seen her so angry. She's always been a lovely lady. I guess I made her the monster she is today. I am so worried. I went there to ask Helen if telling Ryan is a good thing to do , I couldn't I had to leave before getting her opinion and now Ellen Lawson knows too. Soon Ryan will too. I don't know what to do. I just arrived at home. I am so angry right now. I wish I stayed at home. I opened the door. I walked straight to the bedroom

Mom: Mandla!

Me: I am fine mom! I want to be left alone :( :(

Mom: You're not fine stop lying to me :(

Me: Not now mom :(

Mom: I am calling Helen! :(

Me: OK fine! :( :( .

Mom: is she angry that you didn't tell her?

I walked out of the bedroom. I went to the kitchen. I drank water. I need to calm down.

Me: No, she is not angry mama :(

Mom: Then what is going on? Ryan called again ?

Me: No! :(

Mom: Talk to me already!

I looked at mom

Me: Helen walked in on me telling Helen :( :(

Mom: No!

I walked pass her

Me: Yep! Another person knows and who knows maybe Ryan knows Already! I wanted to tell him myself! :(

Mom: Where is Ellen now?

Me: Shouting Helen at her house

Mom: Call Ryan now!!! :D

Mom is right. I looked for my phone

Me: I left it in the car!

I ran out. I unlocked the car. I took out my phone then ran in

Me: let me call him

Mom: :)

His phone rang for seven times then went to voice mail

Me: He is not answering. Maybe he is angry with me because I have been ignoring his calls :(

Mom: Ryan would never do that. He would jump at an opportunity to speak to you. I think maybe he is busy

Me: Or he is ignoring me anyway I don't care! I went there to tell him I am pregnant, I found him sleeping with his wife :(

Mom: My daughter do not speak like that! :(

Me: Sorry mam.....

We heard a loud knock at the door

Mom: Who is that?

Me:

Who told Ellen where I live? I left an angry woman at Helen's house and I hear a loud rude knock at my door. She is here. I wonder why Helen didn't warn me. I went to the door. She started knocking again. I opened the door

Me:

Ellen: We are not done talking!

Me: I have nothing to sa...

I said that trying to close the door, she blocked it

Me: And I have something to say to you!

Mom: What is going on? :(

Ellen: You are done with my husband right?

Me: You were there when I gave him his ring back. I am done with your hus..... :(

Ellen: Then I think you'll agree with me when I say my husband can't know about this pregnancy

Mom:

I folded my arms. What did this crazy woman say?

Me:

Ellen: Telling Ryan about this will make him come back. We both don't want that. He is my husband, I want our marriage to last, you on the other hand don't want him because he betrayed you with me :)

Mom: :(

Me: :(

Ellen: He told me you don't see each other when he visits junior :)

Me: Not his name! :(

Ellen: I don't care! Let's make a deal..... :(

The nerve on this white old big boobs hag

Me: :(

Ellen: I give you R500 000 rands. You live a good life. Buy a house, you don't have any house. What I saw when I went to your home three years ago was a joke, you do need a decent home, after all you're raising my husband kids. They need a good living I mean they are white..... :D

Me: :(

Ellen: I am adding R300 000 rands..... :)

Mom looked at me, she had her hands around her waist

Mom:

Ellen: I am going to let you sleep on it. But what I know is You can't say no to R800 000 rands, adding it to that Cent you get from your grammar disaster book will make you a millionaire! :D

My book is not available in Eastern Cape yet. She is lying, It has no grammatical errors, she is just trying to hurt my feelings. I never thought she'd become this nasty woman. Who is her mother? I am not surprised.

Ellen: Think about it? A girl from the dusty rural areas of Kwaaiman becomes a millionaire? Sleep on it, you have my number ;)

She turned around attempting to leave

Me: Ellen! :( :(

She turned around

Ellen: :)

Me: I have your answer :(

Mom looked at me

Mom:

I looked down then at Ellen

Ellen: I knew you were smar..... :D

Me: No! :(

Ellen: What did you just sa....? :(

Me: The answer is no!!! :(

Mom: :)

Ellen:

I looked at the door then at her.

Me: Now get your skinny insecure old ass out of my house! :(

She looked at me then at mom

Ellen: :(

She ran out, I slammed the door hard.

Mom: That's my girl :)

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 5

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am very worried. My daughter is not the smartest woman I know. Whatever plan she has for that nobody she should've ran it by me. What if she messes things up for her and Ryan. I hope she went there to tell that girl about the visitation arrangements. I am so restless. I will be like this until I see my daughter get here and tell me what is going on. I am pacing up and down with a drink in my hand. I am so worried. I even miss Qhayiya but I can't see him, the last time I saw him was when I was in Hospital for three days. I miss him and I am going through a lot now. Ryan left his phone here earlier I heard it ring. It was that girl. I went to hide it in my room and deleted the missed call. That girl can't be interfering. That black girl is a curse to this marriage. She is the reason they ended their marriage now she is trying to interfere again a day after they got married? She has no shame. She needs to be exposed for sleeping with married men. Those people who were praising her on that show should know who she really is, a home wrecker. Someone needs to put her in her place and if she keeps harassing my son in law, I am going to deal with her myself.

Anyway I dialled Ellen's number. She must tell me why she is visiting that girl.

Ellen: Hello mom

Me: Honey, I am worried. Where are you?

Ellen: Mom I am close home

Me: That's good sweetheart :)

She hung up . " where did she go? " said a voice behind me. I turned around

Me: What do you want? :(

Vicki: We have to talk about a lot of things and what happened at the garden :(

I chuckled then went closer to her

Me: You want to talk about you being a gold digger, an opportunist or the fact that I never got my revenge from you for attacking me and putting me in your car boot?

Vicki:

Me: You thought I forgot the spray you blinded my eyes with? And Whatever thing you hit my head with? You think I forgot that? :(

Vicki: You know why I did that! You were kidnapping a child Marlene! You were kidnapping my grandson! :(

Me: So you're saying I deserve everything you did to me that day? :(

She looked at me, I saw tears, this bitch is scared or she is acting innocent like she always does?

Me: Do I?

Vicki: Would I be a horrible person if I said you did? :(

Me: Stop acting like a coward! Say it!

Vicki: Fine! If you'd do what you did that day again, I would do the same or even more :(

Me:

I looked at the table. I saw a bowl, it had an apple and a knife. She was about to eat it. She looked at it too and noticed I was looking at the knife

Vicki: :(

Me:

I started breathing heavily. I saw her slowly walking to the door she kept turning. She opened and walked out

Me: :)

She must go back to the supermarket. When my daughter comes back she has to find the house empty. We need to talk without Lisa and her mother interfering

.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Fefekazi is a mess and I understand why she is like this. One crazy plan Lithakazi cooked caused such a mess. Qaqambile lost an opportunity to be with his father, he didn't get a chance to get to know him. He hates his father today. I am sure that poor man was just a victim in all this he was used by that girl, I don't know why Lithakazi is messing everyone's life. Fefekazi is pregnant today because of her. When she left here she was angry and emotional. I am really worried about her but there is nothing I can say or do to make her feel better. I can try then when she walks out, she sees that girl then go back to being angry. I feel helpless. I feel scared because I don't stay here everyday. I have to go to school. What if she put her poison in my tank? The only person who makes me less worried right now is her crush. She wouldn't put something in our water because she knows her crush would die too.

I haven't told my husband about my visit to Mthatha Tomorrow. I have to tell him now before I forget. I saw him looking outside through the window. I went to him. He looked at me then back where he was looking

Me: What are you looking at there? :)

Qaqambile: Look at her, walking like everything is okay after every she did to you and Fefekazi :(  
He is looking at Lithakazi. She is going somewhere

Me: Look at her, walking so confidently, I can't believe she is wearing bumshorts in her condition :(

Qaqambile walked to the couch

Qaqambile: Maybe she is hoping to get a guy :D

Me: No man would want to be with her! :(

Qaqambile: I just hate her conniving and manipulation :(

Me: Yeah. I dont know what's next anyway I wanted to talk to you about something :)

Him: What?

Me: I am going to see Nomandla tomorrow baby :)

Him: Where?

Me: Mthatha :D

Him: Great! At least you have the car seat for the baby, you don't expect me to babysit, I have a match of soccer tomorrow :)

Me: I wasn't gonna leave him relax:D

Him: That's good. I hope you guys have fun :)

Me: I missed her. We will :)

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

Wow I don't know what to do right now. That woman came to my place. She Insulted me with



R80 000 rands. Who does Ellen think she is? If I was like her. I was gonna tell her what's on my mind about her. But i am not lie her and i will never be lie her. Her husband left her. He slept with this maid she calls a nobody. She still believe it was money that made me date or fell her husband. She is so naive and if she keeps doing this, she is going to lose Ryan to another woman. I am not going there. I am sick of this drama. And I am sick and tired of Ryan ignoring my calls. I am not going to that town to tell him about my pregnancy. The last time I did go there. I didn't like what I saw. I don't want anymore surprises. Ryan is going to see my missed calls. If he really cares like my mother think he does, I will see him Knocking at that door or receive a phone call from him.

Anyway my mother is just standing in front of me. I an sitting on the sofa. I cried for a beautiful 30 minutes. I was angry. She kept giving me water trying to calm me down. Ellen really made me angry. I took the last sip then gave her he glass of water

Me: What did she say about my book? :D :(

I find it funny now that I am calm the reason I am laughing is because I know she is lying

Mom: it's good to see you laugh about it :)

Me: Grammatical error disaster book. She said that ? :D

Mom: So She bought it? :)

Me: The book will be distributed on Monday. She was just trying to nasty :(

Mom: I haven't seen her like that. She looked so desperate :(

Me: I am not a threat anymore. She must stop acting crazy! :(

Mom: I thought she'd stop when she saw me. She didn't stop at all. I can't believe she insu.....

Someone knocked at the door.

Mom: Let me go answer that :(

I looked at the door. Don't tell me she is back for round two, I don't want anymore drama

Mom: Helen come in :D

She walked in. I stood up

Helen: I didn't sleep, I had to come check on you

She said coming to me.

Me: She paid me a visit :(

Helen: She knows you live here? :(

Me: I thought maybe you told her?

Helen: I wouldn't do that! Wait a minute.....? :(

Me: What?

Her: Marlene knows where you live :(

Me: And this was your flat they know it :(

Her: Exactly! :(

Me: You won't believe the reason for her visit :(

Helen:

Me: She came to offer me R80 000 rands to keep my mouth shut about my pregnancy :(

Helen: What? Ryan has to know you're pregnant, is she crazy!?! :(

Me: Don't worry I said no! She said I should think about it because I need the money, I still said no. :(

Helen: have you asked her for money before? She is crazy ! She crossed the line. You need to tell Ryan this! :(

Me: No! :(

Mom: No? :(

Me: Mom, I don't want to be the reason they divorce again. I want Ellen to do that herself :(

Mom: She did! She paid you to lie to the father of your kids! :(

Me: Mom I am sorry, I am not going to tell Ryan this :( :(

Helen: You will tell him about the pregnancy right?

Me: Yes I will tell him. I wanted to when I got here but his phone rings unanswered. What was she doing at your house? :(

Helen: to make me feel guilty for stopping my husband from attending their wedding and she did make me feel guilty. Maybe stopping Tom was unfair. His best friend was getting married you know :( :(

Mom: I am sure Ryan understands. Things were rushed :(

Helen: Yeah but I need to apologise to my husband

Me: I agree with you. I don't want all this to come between your friendship you guys love each other :)

Helen: Yeah..... :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I have been planning this day it is finally come. I cannot wait to see the look on that woman's face when I tell her I know this game she is playing. I want this bitch to focus on her husband and stop this nonsense. Why is she so stupid. If Ryan would find out. He'd divorce her again then what? What is going to happen? Ryan is going to run back to my old friend and that I don't want to see happen. Those two cannot be together. Nomandla can't be Mrs Lawson. I told her she'd never marry Qaqambile and she didn't. I will make sure she doesn't marry Ryan too. That girl is not going to have everything I don't have. I am still thinking about my plan to see Ellen. I can't go to the house, Marlene is there and she would kill me and dug a grave for me. That white woman is evil. I might stay here all afternoon with no trace of Ellen then what do I do when it gets to that?

Anyway I walked in at the supermarket. I am going to buy veggies. I will figure something out while I am shopping. I took a basket. I walked around. I saw Thobeka looking at me. I went to her

Me: Hi :D

Her: Hey , how are you feeling today? :)

Me: I'm fine why wouldn't I be? :D

Her: Fefe's beating, I thought she hurt you or something :)

Me: She didn't and the reason I didn't fight her is because I was in her hou..... :(

I saw start bunching

Thobeka: Please leave , the boss lady is here

I turned around and looked , the woman I am looking for

Me: :)

It looks like she just came back from somewhere. She is carrying a handbag . She was speaking to Security

Me: I will see you later Thobeka :)

Thobeka: bye :)

I walked to the door. I saw her smile at the security guard then walked out. I followed her

Me: Ellen Lawson :)

She turned around her

Ellen: :(

Me: Missed me? :)

Ellen: Get lost! You disgust..... :(

Me: If I were you I wouldn't be throwing insults around..... :(

Ellen: Listen here you little tramp! This is my property!

Let me not waste her time , i will just get to the point before she insult me even more. I took out my phone. I went closer to her . I showed her the pictures

Me: And this property you're talking about can be someone else's in a day :D

Ellen: :(

I giggled . I went to her ear and whispered

Me: Ready to talk business you little whore hi hi hi :D

Ellen:

.

To be continued.....

.

Have a great weekend

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
insert 6

.  
~ Helen ~

The only reason I got emotional during that Ellen speech she gave me earlier today was because I got to think about my friend. Ryan, my husband and I come way back. We supported each other through thick and thin. When Ellen said he was sad looking around hoping that we'd pitch, that hit me hard and the fact that I was the reason for all this really made me angry. You support friends no matter what and I didn't do that for him. Between Nomandla and Ellen everyone knows I support Nomandla, so my support for her maybe made me forget about my best friend. I should've at least let my husband go to that wedding, I am sure he was gonna appreciate it. I hate Ellen and I don't think I will ever like her. When she said it was time for her to talk. I gave her the platform because honestly every chance I get to give her a piece of mind I do that. She is excited to be married again. In her mind she is doing this for her husband. I wonder where was this care when she slept with a security guy. Now she is acting like she wants what's best for my friend. If she loved Ryan. She wouldn't have gone to see Nomandla because she knows how her husband would feel about her visit, not mentioning the money she wanted to give Nomandla to keep a child away from him.

Anyway I was cleaning the sink. I heard footsteps. It looks like I am just holding the cloth. I wasn't cleaning. My mind is every where

Tom: Are you okay?

I looked at him

Me: Yeah :(

Him: You don't look okay baby :)

I put the table cloth on the counter then looked at him.

Me: Baby I want to apologise for what I did

Tom: What did you do? :)

Me: I should've let you go to the wedding. Ryan is your friend :(

Tom: No don't worry about that, he understands :)

Me: No baby! He doesn't. Ellen was here telling me he was hoping we'd show up. She said he was disappointed :(

Tom: Everything happened so fast. He was telling me about his future with Nomandla. Then out of no where he was marrying his ex wife. He expected this. I am not going to feel guilty and I don't expect you to feel that way. You are an honest loyal friend to Nomandla you couldn't betray her :(

Me: Yes, she is my friend. I was never gonna do that to her but you, you should have gone there :(

Tom: I didn't, let's move on okay :)

Me:

I have to tell him about the pregnancy

Tom: What is it?

Me: Nomandla is pregnant

Tom: What!?

Me: Yes, when she went to Mqanduli and broke the engagement, she went there to tell him then she found him with Ellen :(

Tom: Wow! This is a disaster, do you know Ellen is pregnant too? :D

Me: what? That was fast! When were you planning to tell me? :(

Tom: You don't like when I talk about them so I didn't wanna upset you

Me: Do you know Ellen was here to confront me about not going to the wedding? :(

Tom: Wow having us there was gonna mean a lot to her ?

Me: She overheard Nomandla telling me about the pregnancy

Tom: How did that go?

I put the cloth inside the sink I walked to the counter

Me: She was upset, Nomandla walked out, she didn't want to be part of this because that woman was livid then. she started shouting at me then left.

I sat on the high chair

Me: I was just with Nomandla, she says Ellen went there and asked Nomandla keep quiet about her pregnancy :(

Tom: Why? :(

Me: I don't know maybe she doesn't wanna lose Ryan. She wanted to give her R 80 000 rands

Tom: For silence? :(

I nodded my head yes

Tom: This woman is crazy :(

Me: More than she was before trust me :(

Tom: Wow, my friend has two kids coming :D

Me: Yep and his wife wants to be the only mother of his kids :(

Tom: Unbelievable! :(

.  
.

~ Vicki ~

This woman wants to kill me. I could see the way she looked at that knife. I got scared. I am not safe here. Marlene is dangerous. I am scared of her. When I attacked her last year, I did all that out of desperation and I was trying to protect my family. I would do anything for my family, I would risk my life for them. I am shocked to learn that she is holding a grudge about what happened. It was a long time ago, I thought we moved on from that. I am not safe here, I don't feel safe at all. I want to leave now. When she looked at that knife. I had to rush out. I just got to the supermarket. I asked one of the workers to go call my daughter and she was busy working. She will find me at the office. I need to tell my son about this. I opened the door then walked in

Ryan looked up

Ryan:

Me: Sorry son :( :(

Ryan: Is everything okay?

Me: what is that woman still doing here? :( :(

Ryan: You had another fight with her? :(

Me: We were arguing, she looked at the knife. I had to run out :(

Ryan: She wanted to stab you? :(

Me: The way she looked at it son. I am not safe here! I want to leave now :(

Ryan: what? Don't you think you are exaggerating a bit? :D

Me: Really!? Ryan that woman has to leave this house! :( :(

The office door opened. Lisa walked in

Lisa: What is going on? :(

Ryan: Mother says Marlene and her.....

Lisa: Oh not again :(

Me: I swear she wants to stab me. The way she looked at that knife. I have to leave this house!  
:(

Lisa: She wanted to stab you? :(

Me: We were talking, fighting. She looked at the knife :(

Ryan: Mom I enjoy having you here, sleep one night you said you were leaving tomorrow, you can't leave now

Me: Son, that woman said she never got her revenge

Lisa: what Revenge? :(

Me: For attacking her and putting her in my boot when she was kidnapping Soya

Ryan: Okay, I have to go have a word with that woman! :(

Me: I am still busy out there, finish what you are doing, we will go speak to her when we knock off. That woman is lazy all she is doing is drink and stay in that apartment. We are here helping around :(

Ryan: Her excuse for staying longer was her accident and the wedding all that is over now. She



must leave :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Ellen ~

How did this evil girl find out about my affair with Qhayiya? We were discrete. We made sure no one knows or sees us. How did she take these pictures! I cannot believe these black girls. I just left my former maid who slept with my husband and had a baby with him. Now I am dealing with another one who also wronged me and right now I am at her mercy. She has me where she wants me. I can't move. I cannot lie. She going to ruin my marriage like her former friend did. Now I remember Londeka's words. She never wanted me to hire anyone especially from this village. I didn't listen because I wanted to give back to the people of this place. I didn't think they were ungrateful evil people. I keep learning my lesson the hard way. I don't think I will be able to trust or be nice to anyone from this place. They are evil people

Anyway when she showed me the pictures. I pulled her to a quiet place. I had to speak to her and find out what she wants. I know she wants something and I have no choice. I have to give it to her because my marriage mean a lot to me. I was desperate to get back together with Ryan. I can't disappointed everyone who made that happen and this is my last chance

Lithakazi: Ready to talk business little whore hi hi hi :D

I girl who was working for me now is calling me a whore? What kind of parents raised the lease girls? They are loose and disrespectful! I regret the day we started business in this dumb!

Me: :(

Lithakazi: Maybe this was a mistake, I should've went straight to your husband inside and give him these :D

She said attempting to go, I grabbed her arm. She smiled then looked at me

Lithakazi: :)

Me: What do you want? :(

Lithakazi: And whatever I want, I want it now! At this moment!

Me: What is it! I have mor..... :(

Lithakazi: R20 000 rands and I want it now!

What? So much money? Is this lunatic out of her mind?

Me:

Lithakazi: Don't waste my time! I need to buy pampers! Remember your mother left me with no womb? :(

Me: What Bank are you using?

Her: Capitec :(

I wiped my tears. I took out my phone from my handbag

Lithakazi: Nice heels :)

Me: Thank you

I went to the app. I gave her my phone

Me: Your number please

She gave me her number. I transferred the money. I heard her phone peep

Lithakazi: Your mother sent me money and took it back, she is still gonna pay for that. I hope you won't do the same " Madame "

Me: You got what you wanted leave!

Her: Before I leave, I know after this I have to watch my back because you have a gangster for a mother. Tell that old woman I am ready for her!

Me:

I ignored her. I ran to my house. I hope mother in law and Lisa are not here. I barged in. Mom stood up

Mom: You're back ? :D

Me: Mom

I ran to her. I hugged her tight

Mom: What is it?

She broke the hug and took both my hands. She sat down. I did too

Me:

Mom: Talk to me! Why did you go to that ordinary girl? :(

Me: Mom that's not important now!

I stood up and walked around the living room

Mom: Ellen!!!

She snapped, I turned around fast. She scared the hell out of me

Me: Mo.....

Mom: Speak!!!

Me: Mom, we have a problem! No we have problems

Mom: What problems! You are not saying anything sweetie!

I looked around

Me: I am a horrible person

Mom: I am going to clap your face now Ellen!

Me: Nomandla is Pregnant! She is pregnant with Ryan's child!

Mom sat down with her hands in her head. She is shocked

Mom: ♀

Me: You see?

She stood up. She grabbed a glass and poured her a drink. She came to me

Her: Drink!

Me: Mom I am pregnant!

Mom: One drink won't kill your child! we see pregnant women drunk everyday! They give birth to beautiful healthy babies! You need this!

I snatched it from her. I gulped it

Me:

Mom took the bottle. She drank from it

Me: Mom I am pregnant with another man's.....

Mom: Not so loud!

I went closer to her

Me: When all these lies come out I am dead! I will have no one by my side

Mom: You will always have me! Does Ryan know about the child

Me: No he doesn't. I overheard that whore telling Helen

Mom: That is why she was calling him! :(

I broke down. Oh my god. She told him I bribed her

Me: Oh my God! He kn.....

Mom: No! He left his phone here. I saw the missed calls. I deleted them. I have his phone in my room

Me: We have to go and block her number from that phone. I offered that girl R80 000 in exchange for her to keep quiet about the baby. She said no!

Mom: Oh boy when Ryan finds out you are in trouble

I put the glass down. I took off my high heels then ran to the stairs

Me: Let's go block her number

Mom Grabbed my arm . I turned around

Mom: Not so fast!

Me:

Mom: You said we have problems. What other problems?

Me:

The other problem is Lithakazi is blackmailing me. I can't tell my mother about that because she will kill Lithakazi and she can't know I am still with Qhayiya

Mom: Ellen? What other problems!!!?

Me: I told you! Nomandla is pregnant.....

Mom: And?

I swallowed

Mom:

Me: I tried to pay her off she said no

Mom: That's all?

I nodded my head yes

Me:

Mom: The phone!

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 7

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am pacing up with my phone in my hand. There is something I don't understand about this whole thing now. As much as I hate so much giving Ryan my attention and my time but I feel like there is something going on here. And now that Ellen was here, I am more determined to call Ryan and let him know I am pregnant. One thing I will not do is bad mouth Ellen to her husband. I have no interest in ruining her marriage and I was serious when I said I won't tell him about what Ellen did. I am not a bad person. Yes I might have done what I did to Ellen but that doesn't make me a bad person. I don't know how I can explain it because no one knows what was in my

heart then. I was in love, I didn't want to listen to the voice that said no, so I will not keep apologising for the mistakes I made in the past. By not telling Ryan what Ellen said is righting my wrongs. I hope it is appreciated by everyone who is mad at me for sleeping with a married men including Ellen.

Mom: You do that when you're not okay. What happened? :(

She was talking behind me, I didn't know she was in the room. I looked at mom

Me: Mom, first when I called Ryan his phone rang but right now is not ringing, it takes me straight to voice mail :(

Mom: That is weird, I mean Ryan's phone is always on because he is a busy business man, let me try him :(

She took out her phone. I snatched it out of her hand

Me: Wait! :(

Mom: What is it Mandla? :(

Me: I want to know if he was ignoring my calls then blocked me or his phone is just off, let's try him with Private number :(

Mom: Okay :)

I dialled his number. I put it in my ear . Wow, I cannot believe this. I put my mom's phone on the counter

Me: :( :(

Mom: What? Did it ring?

Me: Yes! Can you believe it! He blocked me :D :(

I walked to the living room. I sat down

Mom: No that is not like Ryan at all. Maybe it's on now! Try it gain

Me: I am annoying him! :(

Mom took my phone, she called him . I looked at her

Mom:

Me: See? I told you mom, he blocked me! :(

Mom sat down

Mum: No! Ryan wouldn't do that! The last time he was here he couldn't look me in the eye. He was ashamed for breaking your heart. He would never do this! :(

Me: Well it's already done. Apparently I am blowing his phone and he is had enough :( :(

Mom: No! :(

Me: Maybe I turned to be a crazy baby mama to him :( :(

Mom: Don't jump into conclusions Nomandla we don't know what is going on. His angry wife was here. You don't know if he did this! Maybe Ellen did this :(

Me: I have to go lie down :( :(

Mom:

.

.

~ Helen ~

I always get worried when I get calls from Nosukile. She always call me when she doesn't know what to do with Nomandla. She was like that when she was pregnant. She gets too emotional and her mother always worry that she might lose the baby. I am looking at my phone right now. With Ellen's visit she must be so emotional right now. I am really worried about her and I don't know whether to answer this call or just take my car keys and run to her house

Tom: Baby answer your phone! :)

I looked at him

Me: Oh :D

I answered

Me: Nosukile

Nosukile: Ryan blocked Nomandla's number....

Me: What!? :(

Tom:

Nosukile: I don't know whether he did or his wife did. I don't know how she is going to tell him about the pregnancy. My daughter is a wreck! :(

Me: Don't worry. My husband and I will get to the bottom of this! :(

Nosukile: Thank you Helen, I am sorry for always bothering you with my daughter's problems

Me: You need us! She is dealing with crazy people! :(

Her: Yeah

Me: I will be there now! :(

I hung up

Tom: What is it now?

Me: Nomandla can't tell Ryan about the pregnancy because she is blocked on his phone! :(

Tom: Do you think Ellen did this? :(

Me: Who else? :(

Tom: Go check on Nomandla, I am driving to Mqanduli :(

Me: Are you sure babe?

He took his car keys

Tom: First she comes to my house insult my wife then go ask Nomandla to keep her pregnancy from Ryan! I need to see my friend! :(

He ran out

Me: :)

I looked around. I took my car keys

Me: Boys! Lock the gate! I am going to see Nomandla! :(

Them: okay mom!!

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Mom and I make a mean team. We blocked that girl's number. My problem right now is the voice mails he is going to receive and that is not going to do us any good. Whatever happens



will happen knowing I tried to make sure my marriage is safe from that girl.

Mom: Let's go downstairs now but first :)

Me: What? :)

Mom: You have to speak to Ryan, remember when you left for Mthatha this morning you were fighting

Me: Yes I have to apologise to him

Mom: And tell him you no longer wanna go to Mthatha with him as long that girl is not home when he goes to visit :)

Me: Yes and she's always not there when he visits the boy, I don't think that would be a problem :)

Mom: :D

We walked out then headed downstairs. We saw Lisa, mother in law and Ryan downstairs sitting. I know they are waiting for us. Ryan stood up

Ryan: There you are :(

Me: Hello baby :)

I went to him , I kissed his lips

Me: I am sorry about this morning. My hormones were sky high :D

He kissed me

Him: I understand baby :)

I broke the hug.

Ryan: I don't know where, I left my phon. Has an.....

Mom: Here! I found it here on the couch :D

Ryan: Thank you, can we sit down. I want to speak to you :)

Me: Okay :D

We sat down. I looked at Lisa and mother in law, I can see they are not happy. I wonder what my mother did this time.

Ryan: Ellen :(

Oh I hope they don't know what I did in Mthatha

Me: honey

Ryan: Your mother brought up what happened when she kidnapped my son. She said.....

Mom: Oh Please! Victory you need to act like an adult! :(

Me: Mom! :(

Ryan: I hate being interrupted!

Mom: :(

Ryan: Your mother said she wants Revenge! :(

I looked at mom

Mom: I said I didn't get my revenge! :(

Me: Mom revenge for what? You were wrong! You kidnapped a child! :(

Ryan: My mother is scared to live in her house! My house is her house! Your mother looked at a knife when they were arguing! :(

I looked at mom. Why is she doing this

Me: Mom! :(

Mom: I looked at the Apple on that bowl! I wanted to eat it , the knife happened to be there! :(

Lisa: How convenient! :(

Ryan: You threatened my mother Marlene! You said you wanted revenge! :(

Mom: I didn't! I said I didn't forget what she did to me? :(

She started crying. She stood up then went to Vicki , she went down on her feet

Mom: Please forgive me Victory. I didn't mean to scare you

Vicki: Please don't do this stand up! :(

Lisa: :(

Vicki pulled her up

Mom: I am sorry! I didn't know you thought I wanted to stab you, I swear on my husband's grave

Vicki: It's okay, I forgive you :)

They hugged . I hope mother mean what she said when she said She was just looking at an apple. What was she thinking threatening my mother in law? Does she wanna be kicked out of this house?

Me: :)

Ryan looked at me

Me: Can we go talk? :)

He took my hand. We walked away

Me: I am sorry about this morning. I wa.....

Ryan: I want you to go with me :)

Me: What?

Ryan: We can go together :)

I wish you said this in the morning. I don't think I would have gone there of you agreed. I messed everything up now. I don't want to go anymore

Me: No baby, it's not a good idea, I thought about it. Please go alone, I mean Nomandla is not there when you go see the child right? :D

Him: Yeah :)

Me: As long she won't be there sweetheart, I think you must visit alone. I don't want to make things uncomfortable :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Am I rich or am I rich? I didn't even bother to transfer the money to another account. That bitch knows pretty well she can't mess with me. I have her where I want her. I know she hates me and that makes me feel so good when someone hates me, I am hated by everyone. I am used to that. I will lay low for a while then go for another amount of money. Watching her run to her doubt story apartment crying gave me so much pleasure. After she ran I walked in and shopped till I died. I did a lot of grocery shopping then asked a car to go take me home. My fridge is gonna be heavy right now! I am happy. My life is good. Monday shopping is calling me in town. I need new

hair! And new wardrobe. I am so happy right now

Me: Put them over there! Yes! Put them down :D

Qhayiya:

Me: Yes! Put the plastics down, I will put everything in the fridge myself :D

They put them down. I took my clutch bag. I took out R200 rands note, I gave it to them

Me: Keep the change :D

Guy: Wow, thank you :D

They walked out. I went to the plastics

Me: We have polony!, Eggs! , Cucumbers, fruit yogurts you name it! Our breakfasts will look like those on tv hi hi hi :D

I said going through the plastics giggling

Qhayiya: You won lottery didn't you?

Me: I told you today I will add a few zeros in my account and I did! :D

I sat down

Me: Put everything in the fridge I am tired :D

He went to the plastics. He opened the fridge then started packing everything

Him: You know I am worried..... :(

I looked at him

Me: About? :D

Him: We don't text each other because she doesn't want her husband to find out about us, and she doesn't call me to say hi or explain why she doesn't contact me ! :(

I rolled my eyes. I don't want to talk about that woman who just called me " little trump " at her supermarket

Me: And you are worried about what you said in the morning? :)

Him: Yes, what if her wedding changed everything, she doesn't want to be with me anymore?  
:(

I shrugged my shoulders. I took the sausage. I went to the pan. I took oil

Me: Come help me make this sausage :D

I am trying to change the subject here. He let go of the plastic, it fell down. He is angry

Him: I am not in the mood for anything right now! :(

Me: Come on! I bought the whole supermarket now you gonna tell me that? :D

He came, he took the pan

Me: Don't be sad. She is going to call :)

Him: I miss her :(

Me: Maybe you should give Nosizile a call :)

Him: Nosizile has money. She doesn't care about anything as long the children have food everything is alright :(

Me: Wow What a woma..... :D

His phone rang. He went to his phone. He smiled then looked at me. Oh boy it's Ellen. i hope she doesn't tell him about today.

Qhayiya: Sorry I have to take this :D

Me: Who is it? :D

Him: Ellen :)

Me:

I walked to my room. I sat down.. I am waiting for the fireworks right now. I know he is going to be so mad. What am I gonna do? . I stood up. I started pacing up and down

Me:

I must be ready for this man. I must be ready to blackmail his ass. He can leave, I don't need him anymore. I will make sure at night I don't sleep here. I don't want Marlene and Ellen to kill me here. I know they can't do it during the day. They will want to come at night.

Me:

The door opened. I turned around fast. He is furious. He is going to kill me

Me: :(

Qhayiya: Come out of that room! :(

He can't see I am scared. I walked out

Me: What did that bit..... :(

Qhayiya: You bitch have been using me! I am leaving this place now!!!

He threw the table cloth at me. He went to the door

Me: You're not going anywhere!

He turned around

Me: :(

Qhayiya: Excuse me?

Me: You walk out of that door! I give Ellen a call

Qhayiya: And say what!?

I am sure he wants to know this. I chuckled while slowly walking to him talking

Me: That you are living here with me, and me taking pictures was your idea because you wanted money from her :D

Qhayiya: You wouldn't dar.....!!!

Me Try me!!!

Qhayiya: You bitch!!

Me: Now who do you think she will believe..... Me or little oh you ? :)

He was breathing like a python looking at me

Qhayiya: :(

Me: Let's say she doesn't believe that..... then I tell her about the affair you have with her mother :)

Qhayiya: You have no proof! :(

Me: I don't go tell people things with no proof, if she doesn't believe me, I will show her the pictures of you in hospital visiting Marlene when she had a concussion!

Qhayiya: You went to Zithulele Hospital that day?

Me: :)

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 8

.  
~ Qhayiya ~

How can Lithakazi do this to me? When I left here to go visit Marlene. She was still in her pyjamas. She didn't seem like someone who was going somewhere. She followed me to the hospital. She took pictures of me with Marlene then she left before me. I have never met a person so evil like this. This girl didn't keep me here because she was being a good friend. She saw a business opportunity in me. How can I be so stupid after everything I have heard about her? Who was I to think she would be kind to me? That girl is not kind to anyone. The only person who is important to her is herself and that boy she has a crush on. How can she demand so much money from my girlfriend ? Poor Ellen is crying. I hate to see her like that. Hearing her voice breaking like that makes me wanna help her. I was going to but not after I heard the things Lithakazi said. This crazy girl owns me. I can't leave this house. She has concrete evidence against me. Evidence that would incriminate me and leave me with nothing. No money. No Ellen. I don't care about Marlene, but I can't lose her daughter

Me: How can you do this to me Lithakazi? :( :(

She walked pass me. She sat down

Me: I thought you and I were friends! :( :(

Lithakazi: And we are! Can't you see? :)

She stood up

Me: See what? That you betrayed me?

Lithakazi: Can't you see those whites are using you? :(

Me: Ellen Loves me! :(

Lithakazi: But she can't be with you because you're not good enough for her right? :(

Me: I asked her to marry him! If I wanted her i.....

Lithakazi: You were not gonna get her! You were gonna lose her for good! Is that what you really wanted? Remember even that was my idea! :(

Me: :(

Lithakazi: Ellen needs you for the good sex! She is happy now that she is back with her husband! You don't have the status Ryan comes with! Just accept it! You are just used! Why don't you use them while they think they are using you? :(

Me: :(

Lithakazi: Do you really wanna lose our friendship and the money you get from that family because of what I did? :(

Me: Ellen is hurt!

Lithakazi: Is she checking on you, asking you how you doing now that she is married and not calling you anymore?

Me:

Lithakazi: Do you think she was gonna call you if I didn't blackmail her? :(

Me:

Lithakazi: Ellen don't care about your feelings! The only thing she cares about is your dick when she is hurt! She wants you to listen to her problems, release her stress, she doesn't care about you! :(

Me: Maybe you are right :(

I sat down. Was she gonna call me if she didn't get blackmailed? Lithakazi sat too

Lithakazi: After what happened with your wife in East London. Did she ask you about her? Your marriage? :(



Me: :(

Lithakazi: This is a win-win situation, I get my money, you get yours! :(

Me: But R20 000? :(

Lithakazi: From now on my life is in danger. I am like this Qhayiya! I have a damaged womb because Ellen told her mother what I did. Her mother took care of me! And I must say she did a good job because I was dead breathing with machines

Me:

She stood up

Her: This is my pay back and I am not going to let you or anyone get in the way! :( :(

Me:

Lithakazi: You are free to leave Qhayiya! Go! :( :(

Me: No, I am not leaving as long they can't know I live with you

Lithakazi: No one does! No one will :D :(

Me: Great then :)

Lithakazi: I am sorry I didn't tell you, I knew you wouldn't approve :(

Me: It's Okay :)

She smiled then wiped her tears

Lithakazi: Start with sausage while I am opening a bottle of vodka :D

Me: Okay :)

I am sorry Ellen. You're using me. She is right. I was just blinded by lust. I will play your like you and you mother play me.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I don't care about Ryan or how he lives his life but what I don't understand is why am I so hurt that he blocked my number. Why does it hurt so much yet I want nothing to do with him? Did I

enjoy seeing him run after me? Does seeing him not caring anymore make me hurt!? What is wrong with me? Why my heart is doing this to me? Why am I doing this to me. Why my heart is betraying me like this? My head is thinking straight. It knows this man is bastard and I deserve better but my heart, my heart feels differently. It hurts so much I don't know what to do. If I wasn't pregnant I was gonna take sleeping pills and sleep. I can't bare this pain I am feeling. There is a lump in my throat. It's like I am going to lose my breath.

Mom: please drink some water!

She gave me a glass, I took a sip, another one. A knock came at the door.

Mom: I will be right back

Me: Okay mom :(

I gulped the glass of water. Then lied down next to my son who is sitting on his own. The door opened

Mom: Helen is here :D

I looked the other way. I am embarrassed. I don't want her to see me like this.

Me: You're back?

Helen: Yes! I wanted to check on you. Tom went to Mqanduli, he wants to find out what is going :(

I sat up straight. I looked at her

Me: He went there? :(

Helen: Yep! Ryan didn't block your number something tells me its not him. I know him! :(

Me: You didn't know he would leave me for Ellen :(

She sat on the edge of the bed

Helen: Don't do this to yourself. I came here to tell you something. I don't think you can take it :(

I looked at her

Me: What is it?

Helen: It's gonna hurt you Mandla I can't tell you ! :(

Me: Please, I am fine, I promise I will take it :)

Helen: Let's wait for Ryan's call. I will tell you after you told Ryan about your pregnancy :(

Me: Please :)

She looked at mom

Helen: let's go have tea Nosukile, let's leave them bond :)

They walked out. I looked at my son. He smiled then fell on my chest. I kissed his head.

Me: I love you baby :) :(

I cannot believe I am pregnant with my second child when my son is this young. Things happen. I can't wait to know the gender of the baby. I think I need to go check on Monday.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Ellen is sitting with Lisa and Ryan in the living room. She is thinking, she cannot believe her mom threatened to kill her mother in law. In her head she thinks that was drastic. It's way more than what they did blocking a number but She is glad they are laughing cooking dinner together now. It means a lot to her to see her mother and mother in law making a progress in working in their bruised friendship. Lisa and Ellen made sure they chop everything that needed to be chopped in the kitchen. All the old ladies are doing is just cook they don't need the knives thank God.

Ellen is not happy. Yes she is done her skimming. She knows everything will eventually come out. She doesn't want to see that day but she knows it's gonna come. She is dealing with a lot. She didn't tell her mother about Lithakazi's blackmail. She knows her mother would judge her for having an affair and she is scared that her mother would kill Lithakazi and go to jail. She doesn't want her mother to go to jail, not when a lot has happened. She knows the explosions are coming. She wouldn't survive them without Marlene that is why she doesn't want to see her mother behind bars.

Ellen: :(

She felt a tear then quickly wiped it. She can't get Nomandla's pregnancy out of her head. Nomandla is pregnant with Ryan's child while she is pregnant with Qhayiya's child. She feels guilty that she doesn't want Ryan to know his child, she feels guilt that she want her husband to bond with a child that isn't his. She is thinking about the day when the truth will be out. She is thinking about how she won't be able to look at everyone eyes when they will be looking at her disappointed, how everyone will call her names. She is not a bad person her guilt shows that. Maybe desperation makes you do crazy thing. She did what she had to protect her family. She doesn't want to disappoint her in laws and daughter.

Anyway she put her juice on the coffee table then stood up

Ryan: Are you okay baby? :)

She looked at Lisa

Lisa:

Ellen faked a smile

Ellen: Yes. I just feel thirsty :D

Ryan: But your juice is cold honey :)

Ellen: I need water :)

She quickly walked away before one of them offers to go get her water. She walked to the kitchen

Ellen:

She decided against going to the kitchen because Vicki is there and she can't see her when she is this mess. She went to the bathroom. Marlene followed her

Ellen:

Marlene walked in then locked the bathroom

Marlene: Are you okay ?

Ellen turned around fast

Ellen: Mom I can't do this

Marlene: You can't do what? :(

She started breathing heavily crying

Marlene: Breath! Breath! :(

She breath then gathered strength

Ellen: The lies! The lies mom! I can't!

Marlene: Baby it's already done and it was done by yourself , you didn't ask or need my help, I am proud of you! You're strong just like me! :D

Ellen:

Marlene: No pull yourself together! I know it's hormones, wipe those tears, we will get out and tell everyone you were just nauseous :D

Ellen: Okay :) :(

She fixed herself. Marlene opened the door. They walked out. They looked at front door. Ryan was welcoming Tom

Ellen: Mom :(

Marlene stood in front of Ellen

Marlene: I have caused a lot of drama in this house, I will leave this to you! :(

Ellen: He is here to tell them about what I did :(

Marlene: Make sure you use everything! Any piece of dirty you know about him! Anything from his past! Any dirt you know about Thomas! Make sure he doesn't rat on you! I am going to the kitchen! Now smile please! :D

Marlene said faking a smile, Ellen did the same

Ellen: :D :(

Marlene walked to the kitchen. Ellen walked to the living room

Vicki: What is wrong with her? :)

Marlene: I found the bathroom a mess there! Clumsy child! She vomited all over the sink there :D

Vicki: Hi hi hi pregnancy :D

Marlene: Girl! Tell me about it hi hi hi :D

She faked a laugh. Her eyes were in the living room she might ask her daughter to deal with it herself but she is worried, a part of her want to do it herself. She wants to be there for her but she doesn't want to cause any trouble for anyone, not again.

Ellen: Tom! Long time :D

Tom: Hi :)

Marlene: :)

Ryan: Come on sit man :D

Tom: Mqanduli Road this side is very bad. Can we go speak in your study :)

Ellen looked at her mother

Ellen:

Marlene: :(

Marlene spoke with her eyes. Ellen knew exactly what to do

Ellen: Honey, I will take Tom to the study, why don't you go get you guys drinks? :D

Ellen didn't wait for Tom to say anything, she pulled him they walked to the study

Ryan: Okay! Meet you there :D

Ellen Looked at her mother

Marlene: ;)

Ellen: :( :)

When they disappeared Tom yanked his hand

Tom: What are you doing? :(

Ellen: :(

Tom: When did you become this person? :(

Ellen: When my husband and my friends betrayed me! I know why you're here!

Tom: Go back there! The reason I didn't tell him there is because I didn't want to humiliate you!  
Go back I am going to tell Ryan what happened today here in his study ! :(

Ellen: If you tell him just know your marriage is over! :(

Tom: What are you talking about? :D

Ellen: The weekend you spent with Susan when you lied and said you went to Bleomfontein to visit your dad?

Tom: That was 5 years ago! Who told you that? :(

Ellen: Susan is my best friend!.....

She looked down

Ellen: At lease I thought she was :( :(

Tom: :(

Ellen looked at Tom

Ellen: Don't tell Ryan anything or I am going to tell Helen and I have the receipt ( evidence)

Tom:

Ryan walked in Ellen looked at Tom

Ellen: Let me leave you guys to talk :D

She kissed Ryan then walked out. She closed the door not completely Tom noticed his eyes were at the door

Tom:

Ryan: What is going on buddy ? :)

Tom looked at Ryan. He smiled

Tom: I was in the area, I thought I should come in and say hi and apologise for the wedding :)

Ellen Smiled at the door

Ellen: :)

Ryan: No problem man, I understand :)

Tom went to him. He hugged Ryan then whispered

Tom: Call Nosukile! Ask to speak to Nomandla! :(

Ryan broke the hug

Ryan:

Tom: Go to your office! :(

He whispered looking him in the eyes then tap his shoulder.

Tom: I am in a hurry See you man :D

Ryan: See you my guy :D

They said that so loud now, Ryan got the memo. Tom looked at Ryan before he walked out

Tom: :(

He walked out. Ryan was left lost

Ryan:

Ellen heard the door. she got a fright. She walked away

Tom: Relax it's just me :(

Ellen: Good job in there :)

Tom walked passed her

Tom: Yeah

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 9

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I have decided to go tell Fefekazi about my journey to Mthatha tomorrow. I don't want her to look for me tomorrow and hear I went to Mthatha without telling her. I don't do that to friends. She is my only friend here and we have one enemy, so I don't want any tension between us.

Me: Honey I am leaving :)

Qaqambile: Say hi to my brothers, tell them I want to see them :)

Me: Okay :)



I walked out

Qaqambile: Babe

Me: Yes? :)

Him: Have you ever wondered where Lithakazi get money? :(

Me: Money to do what? :D

Him: I just saw a car coming from there. They offloaded lot of Groceries :D

Me: I wonder whose child is crying right now :(

Qaqambile: What do you mean? :D

Me: She manipulated someone to get that money, maybe she stole it or blackmailed someone :(

Qaqambile:

I closed the door. It's amazing how much I know about Lithakazi in such short period of time yet the man who claim he grew up with her knows nothing about Lithakazi , it's either men are stupid or they are just naive, they avoid sign even when they right in front of them. I arrived at Fefekazi's house

Me: Where are the kids? :D

Fefekazi: playing with Thobeka's kids at her house why? :)

Me: Qaqambile says he misses them and he wants to see them :D

Fefekazi: I am gonna tell them later when they come home :D

Me: Okay :D

Her: It's hot juice? :D

Me: Yes please , it's so windy and the wind is warm I swear when it rains it won't stop :)

Her: I can't wait for that, my tank is finished. I have to go to the river. The tap water is only good for cooking, you can't drink or wash your body with them

She gave me a glass

Me: Thank you :)

She sat down

Me: I have three tanks, we finished the first one. We still have two why don't you go to my house

when you need water :)

Her: Qaqambile won't mind? I mean you guys have bathroom, you flush :D

Me: We use the useless tap water for the bathroom and Qaqambile won't have a problem :)

Her: Okay thank you :)

Me: I am going to see Nomandla tomorrow :D

Fefekazi: wow that is nice :)

Me: Yeah, ever since we stopped working for the Lawson's we haven't spent quality time :)

Fefekazi: Yeah, her living far makes it hard and I was also building a relationship with her mother, the schools are opened and she is not back

Me: maybe she is going to look after the baby for Nomandla :)

Fefekazi: Yeah, I need to call her and tell her I will go to her house and open the doors and windows maybe two times a week. It's not okay seeing that home locked

Me: Yeah it's not right people must see someone there once in a while :)

Her: Yeah

Me: I wanted to tell you about visiting Nomandla, I will see you when I cone back later tomorrow :)

Fefekazi: Okay :)

I took the last sip then gave her the glass

Me: Later :)

Her: Bye :)

I walked out. I heard my phone rings. I looked at it

Me: Ellen?

I answered

Me: Hello

Ellen: Londy, I want you to get me two girls from East London , one who can cook and the other will clean till I give birth then she will baby sit

Me: you're pregnant? Wow congratulations :D

Her: Thank you Londy! My husband and I got married Friday and we are expecting a baby, we are happier than ever!

Me: I am happy for you. I will call my mother and ask her to look for girls for me

Ellen: Thank you, I will hear from you then

Me: Okay :)

She hung up

Me: How you've changed! :(

I stated walking

Me: No hi? how are you? You just get to the point :(

.

.

~ Ryan ~

What is happening? What is going on? Tom is acting strange and I can see my wife was listening and he was scared of her. I need to call Nomandla. I dialled her number. It took me straight to voice mail. I called Nosukile. It rang

Me:

Nosukile: Hello Ryan

Me: Hello Nosukile how are you?

Her: I am okay Ryan you?

Me: Me too thanks, can I speak to Nomandla ?

Her: She is in the bedroom hold!

Me: Okay I will hold

I hold

Nomandla: Hello

Me: Hey! It's me

Nomandla: Hi

Me: How are you? Are you okay?

Nomandla: I am fine, I have been trying to get hold of you. I left you three missed calls then your phone took me straight to voice mail

Me: What? I left my phone in the house, actually I forgot it but when I got it back it had no missed calls :(

Nomandla: Well someone blocked my number because when I called you using private number with my mom's phone it rang

Me: That's strange

Nomandla: Anyway enough about that we need to talk

Me: You want me to come there? I can co..... :)

Nomandla: I don't want to put any of us in more trouble, I will say this on the phone

Me: Trouble?

I sat sitting down

Her: Look Ryan. When I went there to see you the last time, I had something to tell you

Me: What is that?

Nomandla: You remember when you and I were still in that lie?

Me: Lie?

Nomandla: Relationship!

Me: Oh yes ba... yes

Nomandla: okay I am going to say this straight up, we talked about trying for another baby.....

Me:

Nomandla: When I came to your house and found you with your wife, I went there to tell you I am pregnant...

I stood up

Me: What? :D

Nomandla: I thought you should know goodbye Ryan

Me: Wai.....

Nomandla:..... ( tu tu tu )

Me: She is pregnant again?

I sat down. How can I hurt her like this? I gave her children and left her like that. I am not a good person. I am ashamed to call myself a man.

Me: :(

Something tells me I am not told everything. First Ellen wanted to speak to Tom. When I get in my friend is scared and Ellen had a change of heart about visiting my son. She didn't want to go see Soya with me then made me promise her that Nomandla won't be there when I go there. Something tells me this woman knows Nomandla is pregnant and she doesn't want me to find out and she is the one who blocked her number in my phone. I need to speak to mom and Lisa but I can't do it here. I have to go to the supermarket. I will text them and ask them to come

Me: Guys I didn't finish working. I want to be there before they close

Ellen: Okay honey :D

Me: :)

I walked out

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

When I spoke to him I didn't have this excitement I had anymore. I just remembered how much of a fool he is. I am really disappointed in him. I don't know if I will ever forgive him for what he did to me and his children. He is a liar and unreliable. He makes me sick. I am probably the laugh of town in Mqanduli now.

Anyway I hung up my phone. I didn't want him to say " oh I am sorry, I am such a horrible person " I don't want to hear that. He's made his decision. He chose his wife. A woman of class with no bad reputation. My bad reputation was being a maid and sleeping with him while he was still married. I will never be good enough for that man and I accepted it. I just wish his wife could stop coming here. I don't want her man. I told him in front of her I don't know why she was here. I want nothing to do with Ryan. I gave him the ring in front of her.

Mom: That was rude

Me: You wanted me to do what mom? :(

Mom:

Me: Wait for him to say sorry?

Mom: Why not? :(

She walked away

Me: Mom you're too kind :D

Mom looked at me

Mom: My daughter used to be :)

Helen: She still is :)

Me: Thank you Helen :)

I smiled then went to them . I sat down

Me: I am so glad I finally told him :D

Them: :)

Me: He knows now :D

I stood up

Me: I won't feel guilty anymore :D

Mom: it's good to see you happy after that phone call. I was worried about you :)

Helen: Me too :)

Me: I am just happy I am not having any secret now :)

Mom: You are! You didn't tell him about Ellen's visit! :)

Me: You know why I didn't tell him

Helen: Just pray my husband didn't :)

Me: I hope he didn't

Helen looked at mom

Me: What is it guys! ? :(

Helen: She is pregnant too

Me: What? :(

Helen: Yes, Ellen is pregnant

Mom: That is why she did that. She wanted him to focus on her pregnancy :(

Me: Wow, he doesn't waste time. I am happy for them :( :(

Mom: You mean that?

Me: They wanted another child together. That is why Ryan seduced me. Now they got what they wanted :( :(

Them:

I walked out

Me: :( :(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Marlene left me cooking alone. I don't know where she went. Nobody knows. She didn't even talk to her daughter. Maybe she knows where she is, they went to the bathroom to vomit together. I just don't trust them. They hated each other now they are friends, it's just confusing for me.

Anyway I just received a text from Ryan. It's weird that he wants me to go to the office something is going on. He wants to speak to me. I stopped everything. I finished cooking anyway I went to the living room

Me: I am done cooking. I will go to the supermarket and work, Lisa you wanna come? :)

Lisa: Yes mom :D

She stood up

Ellen: I will sit here and wait for Hillary to come back, she left with that friend of hers from here :)

Lisa: She always come back dirty from there :D

Ellen: Well this is not East London she will come back and shower :D

We walked out.

Lisa: You love spending time at the supermarket :)

Me: That is because your brother texted me , he wants to speak to us :(

Lisa: I wonder what is it that he can't say at the house

Me: You mean that house we live in with the Nel family? :(

I opened the door. Ryan stood up, Lisa closed the door

Me: What is going on son? :(

Ryan: Tom came to tell me something, I don't know what Ellen said to him. He looked jumpy. He just asked me to call Nosukile and ask to speak to Nomandla :(

Lisa: Ellen looked suspicious, she ambushed him to the study like she wanted to tell him something before you guys talk :(

Me: Did you call Nosukile and why would you call her when you want to speak to Nomandla? :(

Ryan: Because her number is blocked in my phone and I don't know who blocked it :(

Lisa: It's Ellen :(

Ryan: Meaning she knows what Nomandla wanted to tell me? She knows Nomandla is pregnant and she didn't want her to tell me! :(

Me: Wait? Nomandla is pregnant?

Lisa: Wow! Her baby is young though. Did you plan this or.....

Ryan: Yes! When I asked her to marry me. I asked for another baby we were trying

Me: That is why that poor girl is angry

Ryan: When she found Ellen here, she came to tell me about the pregnancy, she couldn't instead she broke the engagement

Lisa: You were gonna leave her!! :(

Ryan: I know, I am not blaming her for breaking our engagement! :(

Me: There is no time to fight! We need to know how Ellen found out about the pregnancy :(



Ryan: Nomandla hung up on me after telling me about the pregnancy. I feel like she is hiding something

Me: Bringing the Nel family back was a terrible idea! Marlene took her handbag and left! Who knows where she is! ? That girl is not safe Ryan! :(

Lisa: I agree with mom, now that She is pregnant they can do anything to kill the baby :(

Me: Or the mother! And I hate that they know where she lives! :(

Ryan: No Only Marlene do :(

Me: Marlene is Ellen don't be stupid son!!!! :(

I snapped

Lisa: And you are fighting too? What are we gonna do? :(

Me: We are leaving tomorrow we need to get that girl a house she is not safe there with a woman like Marlene around. She will harm her! :(

Ryan: I don't think Nomandla will accept our help. She doesn't like when we treat her like she is our charity :(

Me: I will go down on my knees if I have to! Tomorrow we are going to find her a house in Mthatha! She will agree! She has to! :(

Ryan: :(

Lisa: What are we going to do with Hillary? She is leaving with us. She has to go to school Monday :(

Me: We will go look for a house before speaking to Nomandla. We find the house then go to her. You and Hillary can stay in the car :(

Ryan: I won't sleep. I will look at houses online :(

Me: Good! Or else we will hear that girl is dead :(

Them:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

Season 4

Insert 10

~ Ellen ~

I have to call Tom and tell him there is no hard feelings between us about what happened. He knows why I said what I said to him. I really need this marriage. He knows how much I love my husband. I love Tom and of course his secret is safe with me. He is my friend. I can't punish him for his evil wife deeds. Tom will always be our friend. I did that to stop him from making a big mistake. I kept his secret because I love him. He is my friend. It was time he did me a favour. It's a pity I had to force it on him. I hate the person I have become, I know he is surprised I can play this dirty. I changed when my maid cheated on my husband. No one feels sorry for me. No one supports me. Everyone is praising that home wrecker. Women are suppose to stand up together and fight this, they are supposed to stand with me. I expect women to understand my pain. I don't have to remind everybody that my husband cheated on me. I spent with Qhayiya when Nomandla was about to give birth to My husband's child. I slept with that man because I was lonely. My husband was not sleeping with me anymore. He didn't find me attractive. Why am I called names? I was a married woman in a happy marriage till she came to our lives. Why am I a bad guy today!? Did I ask for the pain I went through? Women need to stop being hypocrites

Me: :(

I went to the counter. I picked up my phone

Me: I hope one woman out there understands my pain

I dialled Tom's number then wiped my tears

Tom: Ellen?

Me: Hello Tom :) :(

Tom: What do you want?

Me: Tom, I am sorry okay! I am scared he will leave me if he finds out that Nomandla is pregnant :(

Tom: Do you think keeping Ryan's child away from him will make him stay?

Me: :(

Tom: My friend chose you, all you should've done was be a good wife, support him. Now you ruined everything for you. Ryan has Nosukile's number. Whether you like it or not he is going to find out what you did

Me: Oh my God Nomandla noticed we blocked her number? :(

I sat down

Tom: We? It was you and your mother right? , why do you let your mother mess up your life like this?

Me: I was desperate!

Tom: You messed up your life again Ellen. I hope you are ready for the consequences for your actions !

I hung up

Me:

~ Ryan ~

It's Sunday, time for mom, my daughter and sister to leave. I cannot believe Nomandla is pregnant. I am having another baby with her. This girl is my soul mate yet I cannot be with her. I ruined this girl's life. I took advantage of her. I let her fall for me. I fell for her. I made future plans with her then dropped her like that. I should've been a better man. I should've stood up for them and Made a tough decision. It was gonna hurt my daughter yes but she was gonna accept the situation and get over it. I can't get out now. Nomandla don't see me the same way anymore. Finding put about this pregnancy makes me wanna go to my car, drive to Mthatha and hug her tight and thank her for giving me yet another beautiful child. I messed up her life and left her. It is going to be hard for her to find another man. No one will want to be with a woman with two children. How can I be so stupid.

Anyway I am standing next to the window looking outside. I am really not looking forward to live another day in this house of lies. With my mother and sister leaving, I really don't know I will be able to cope with Ellen and Marlene living under one roof.

Me: :(

Mom: son you were looking for a room yesterday :D

Me: ..... :(

How do I go back when things are messed up like this? I was starting to warm up to Ellen being my wife now she is doing things behind my back. How do I trust her? She is not a changed person. Somehow I contributed to that. I cheated on her. It will be hard for us to trust each other again. A lot happened. We both cheated on each other

Mom: Ryan Lawson!!!! :(

Mom shouted, I guess she was talking alone. I was busy in my thoughts. I turned around. She was standing behind me with Lisa.

Me: Oh mom :D

Mom: Where is your mind? :(

Lisa:

Mom: :)

Mom looked at the kitchen then at me

Mom: The house! :(

Me: Oh I found a three bedroom house, it has a bathroom with shower, bathtub and a toilet in it. It also has a living room and a kitchen. It's furnished just like her flat :D

Mom: That's great! They can move in right away right? :D

Me: Yes but is that necessary though? You need to talk to her first

Mom: Ryan, we don't know what these people are planning! :(

Me: Okay mom, I hope they agree to move

Mom: They have to :(

Lisa: We will do our best to try and persuade them and I don't think you should be there :(

Me: Yeah

I saw Hillary and Marlene walking down

Ellen: Please go to the dinning room guys breakfast is ready :D

Marlene: Why is Hillary dressed up? Why are you leaving so early ? :(

Mom: We have things to do Marlene :)

She sat down. Everyone did. I sat down. Marlene poured herself a juice. She sipped on it

Me: Where did you go yesterday Marlene? :(

She choked on her drink. She started coughing

Me: Are you okay Marlene? :(

Ellen stood up. She gave her water

Ellen: Mom, drink some water

Marlene: Thank you baby :'(

She drank water then put the glass down.

Marlene: Beautiful breakfast, it smel.... :)

Lisa: My brother was asking you a question Marlene :(

Marlene: I just went out for fresh air :D

Me: Mmhmm :(

Ellen looked at her

Ellen:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe Ellen is pregnant. That was so fast after the miscarriage. For someone who has been trying and struggling for years she sure is fertile. Wow I am really surprised. I would say maybe this is her way of trying to make him stay with her but Ryan is not stupid. He can't tell his friends if he is not sure. That woman is really pregnant. I don't trust Ellen at all. I thought Ellen had morals, after her visit I don't trust her. That woman is desperate. You cannot blame me for not trusting her. She tried to bribe me. She is desperate to make sure Ryan stays. I just pray Ryan is happy. I love him but I don't want to be with him, I just hope Ellen is not using that man. I am going to raise my family. I am going to have my children and make sure they are happy and

have everything they need. Build them a home . They won't feel a fathers upset I will make sure of it.

Anyway yesterday Tom came back. He told us he told Ryan to call me. I am glad he did. He didn't have to go down there to tell him that. He should've called him if he only went there to give him that little message. I don't know how to thank Helen and Tom. They really have my back.

Mom: It's a lazy Sunday, I don't want to do anything today. I am glad I did our laundry yesterday :)

I looked at mom. She switched on the cattle.

Me: You do everything mom, you don't have to , you are not working here :D

Mom: I can't just sit. I am used to waking up in the morning, go to work or do my garden. Here I am always in doors :D

I sipped my coffee

Me: Yeah it gets boring but I am used to this life. Life where I am not worried about who says what :)

Mom: Yeah, I need to find a church close by though

I looked at her

Me: Mom! Maqhinebeni is just around the corner. Your pastor would appreciate to know that we live here. Why don't we go there?

Mom goes to Holly Spirit Methodist church of Southern Africa. I grew up in that church.

Mom: Let's get ready :D

Me: No mom! Next week. We can't go today. Remember Londeka is coming here :)

Mom: Oh yeah :)

Me: I don't even know what I will make her :D

Mom: I cooked a lot of food last night. I made enough food for Sunday lunch :)

Me: I wish I could make something fresh mom but I am lazy to cook. I will just take her to the mall for a little shopping then we go eat. She will appreciate that :)

Mom: That is also a good idea. It's been a while since you guys spent time together :)

Me: Yes and mom, after school tomorrow I want to go see a Doctor :)

Mom: Time for your check up? :)

Me: No, After spending quality time with my son. I kept wondering what gender is this one :)

I said brushing my stomach

Mom: Wow! Please come and fetch us. We wanna go with you :D

Me: I will do that mom :D

Mom: Wow I haven't thought of it :)

Me: Me too but it just came to my head yesterday and I can't wait to find out :)

Mom: :D

We heard a knock at the door

Me: I will go get it :)

I stood up. I went to the door. I opened, what is Vicki and Lisa doing here? I didn't expect to see them

Me:

Vicki: Hello, can we come in? :)

Me: Yeah sure

Her: Thank you :)

They walked in. Mom stood up from the kitchen. She came to the living area

Mom: I didn't know we were having visitors

Vicki: We are actually on our way back to East London..... :)

She looked at my stomach smiling

Mom: You thought you should come and say good bye to the boy, I will go check o..... :D

Vicki: Wait Nosukile. How about we sit and talk first? :)

Mom: O-kay?

I sat down. Mom did too. They sat opposite us

Vicki: First of all we heard the good news. We are very happy. Congratulations :)

Lisa: :)

Me: Thank you

Vicki: Nomandla, I know you're your own person. You do things your way and I really admire you for that, you are a strong woman :)

Me: Thank you Mrs Lawson :)

Her: Please if you don't like what I am about to say I want you to say it, I will understand, it's just that I am worried

She is scaring me now.

Me:

Mom sat up straight

Mom: What is going on Vicki?

Vicki: I am sorry for doing this without talking to you first, we are leaving today. We didn't know you're pregnant

Me: What is going on? :(

I am not getting back together with Ryan. No, I am not going to be bossed around

Vicki: My son told me about the blocked number. We are suspecting that Ellen knows you're pregnant and she didn't know my son to know

I chuckled

Me: :D

Lisa: What is it Nomandla?

Me: Yesterday she was here. She overheard me telling Helen at her house :(

Vicki: So when she disappeared in the morning. She came here? :(

Me: Yes Mrs Lawson. She was upset about it, I had to leave Helen's house :(

Lisa: That woman :(

Me: After 15 minutes I got here. She came knocking :(

Vicki: Here? :(

Mom: Yes, she came to disrespect my daughter here! :(

Lisa: What did she say?

Me: She offered me R80 000 rands to keep quiet about my pregnancy :( :(



Lisa: Oh My Gosh!

Vicki: What? Did you tell my son this? :(

Me: No! And no one is telling him! :( :(

Lisa: I am sorry to ask, but what was your response when she asked ?

Me: I said no of course! I don't want her money I wouldn't keep a child from his father! :( :(

Vicki: She is just like her mother! :(

Me: Promise me you won't tell Ryan! :( :(

Lisa: Why not? My brother should know this! :(

Me: Didn't you guys want him to get his family back? :( :(

Them:

Me: Didn't you ? :( :(

Vicki: We did but not like this! :(

Me: I broke that family. I am not going to break it again. If Ryan knows I was paid to keep quiet things would never be the same between them. I don't want that not again

I stood up. They stood up too

Lisa: Wow you're a good person Nomandla :)

Me: I don't want her to blame me for her mistakes

Vicki: You're a good girl, of course we will keep this a secret but only on one condition :)

I wiped my tears

Me: What is that? :(

Vicki: Marlene is a very evil woman. If she finds out....

Lisa: I think she already knows

Vicki: We think you're not safe here. We found you a place, they won't know where you live. It's bigger than this. Everything is paid. It has three bedrooms, bathroom, kitchen and living room. Please say yes. We don't know what might that Crazy woman do to you please say yes

I looked at mom

Mom: To other people to my daughter too this might look like you're trying to feed your guilty conscience after separating my daughter and your son :(

Lisa: That's not wha.....

Mom looked at me

Mom: But I know how dangerous that woman is. Whether we like it or not.....

Vicki: Nomandla, let's make a deal, I know you don't like this. How about you move to that house till you get a job. When you can afford your own place you can move out. We are thinking about your safety here

Me: Okay fine :(

Vicki ran to me, she kissed my cheek

Vicki: Let me go ask those men to come and pack your clothes and Groceries! :D

Me: Now!?

She ran out fast

Lisa: Don't worry, we came with people. Your house is fully furnished. they will take your clothes and groceries :D

I looked at mom she shrugged her shoulders

Mom: :)

Me:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am not happy with what I did. Okay, that came out wrong. I am happy with what I did but that means I will always sleep with one eye open. Threatening Ellen's marriage mean starting a war with her mother. I know what is that woman capable of. I am scared. she did something I never expected she'd do. She gave me a punishment no one ever expected. Getting me raped by so many men just for using her daughter, what can she do next when she did that for money? I am sure to her Ellen's marriage is more important. She will do worse this time. I have to be careful and I am careful. I know better now. I know what to expect. Last year I did what I did because I

thought they were just white people with a lot of money. I underestimated them that is why I have a damaged womb today. I decided to sleep in Qhayiya's room yesterday. I didn't sleep in bed with him. I slept in mattress on the floor. The reason I slept in his room is because he doesn't sleep in the RDP house. Maybe I should ask him to move to my mother's room. I can't sleep in mattress everyday. No one can do anything to me if he is in the house.

Qhayiya: Why did you sleep in my room last night? :)

Me: I had a bad dream :)

Qhayiya: A bad dream that made you wake up and go sleep with me? :)

Me: I was scared :)

Him: I hope you're not up to something

I looked at him

Me: What? You think I want to seduce you? :D

He looked at me with his eyes clearly saying " are you? "

Me: OH of course not! You know I have enemies. I was scared I didn't feel comfortable sleeping alone. Maybe you should move here to the RDP what do you think? :)

Him: Sure no problem

Me: Thank you :D

Him: :)

He continued with making breakfast. I need to go confront some dog.

Qhayiya: You want something?

Me: No! :D

Him: What is bothering you?

Me: I am going to see someone at that house :)

I said pointing at Xilongo's home.

Qhayiya: They like you in that family? :)

Me: You know no one likes me, that is why I am going there :(

Qhayiya: To make things worse for yourself? :(

Me: You don't know what happened. I didn't just go sleep in your room. I saw something! :(

Him: What? So You lied to me, you talked about a dream

Me: See you later buddy :)

He shook his head, i walked out then headed to Nowaitile's house. I need to have a word with her son. In no time. I got there. The door is not closed. I just knocked then walked in. She looked at me. She is alone. Maybe that druggie is in his room.

Nowaitile: What are you doing here? :(

Me: I am here to see Xilongo :)

She put her hands on her waist

Her: What do you want from my son? You want to give him diseases? :(

Me: We never used a condom. If I have them then he does too :(

Her: Get out! :(

Me: Tell me where he is! He is going to be in trouble! :(

Her: What do you mean? :(

Me: Nowaitile where is your son? :(

Her: My son woke up early. He went somewhere but he didn't tell me. Is he in trouble? :(

Me: I don't know :(

I attempted to walk out

Her: Lithakazi! You can't leave like that come back here! :(

I looked at her

Me: I just came to ask him a favour. He is not in trouble :)

Her: You almost gave me heart attack! :(

Me: :)

I walked out

Me: Where are you Xilongo..... ? :(

She closed the door. I took out my phone and dialled a number. I am calling Ellen

Ellen: Hello

Me: It's Lithakazi :(

Her: What do yo.....

Me: You dare hung up on me! :(

Her: Talk!

Me: I saw your mother in my village talking to the same boy who organised thugs to attack me. Did you tell her? :(

I head a door loudly shut.

Ellen: Oh My God What? No! I wouldn't tell mom because I don't want her to know I am having an affair! I swear Lithakazi! You know I have a lot to lose, i am going to have a word with her !

She is crying

Me: I believe you

Her: Thank you ! Thank you so much

I hung up then hit my thigh gently with my phone looking around

Me: Where are you Xilongo? And what are you and Marlene up to..... ? :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 11

~ Nomandla ~

Lord, I cannot believe this. I am moving to the new place? When will this running stop? When will I ever have peace. When will I live freely. Why am I followed by bad luck? I don't know what is going on in my life. Thank God my son is very young. He won't be affected by this new environment. I had to agree to this. They know Marlene better. Trust me seeing Helen knock at my door made me mad and scared at the same time. Maybe this is good that she won't know about this new home of mine. I can't believe they got me a big house like this. This is a real home now. I am not living in a flat anymore. They went to my place with a van and five men who took our everything. We just moved from a flat to a home. We don't live at South ridge anymore. We live in Southern Wood where Helen lives but we are pretty far from them. I called Helen. She came and surprisingly she agreed with Vicki and Lisa. I am really scared of this Marlene woman.

Anyway we just said our goodbyes to Lisa and Vicki. They just left. Helen is also leaving she says she has Laundry to do

Me: I will see you later :)

Helen: Later, don't worry you did the right thing. They know you are not a charity case. I could see it was a genuine concern they have. Marlene is unpredictable and dangerous :)

Me: I know, thank You for everything :)

Her: No problem, see you when I bring Odwa

Me: Bye :)

I closed the door. I exhaled Then turned around

Mom: New home :)

Me: It's so beautiful, I just wish we moved to this kind of place in difference circumstances :)

I said looking around

Mom: Yeah but your and the children safety is important :)

Me: Yeah, I am glad you have your own room. And Odwa also has his room, we all need privacy :)

Mom: True :)

My phone rang

Me: It's Londeka! :D

I answered

Me: Girl :D

Londeka: I am at Ultra city

Me: Please drive to town and go straight to the mall, at Plaza . We don't live that side anymore. I will go fetch you from the mall. We live in Southern wood :)

Her: Alright

I hung up

Me: Mom, I have to go fetch Londeka. She will come say hi to you, Leave the baby then we go to the mall :D

Mom: Okay :)

I took the car keys then ran out

Me: bye :)

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I have been waiting for my mother's call all morning. She is not calling. I don't want to disturb them this might look like my idea and Nomandla might say no because she doesn't like me at the moment. My mother's silence shows there is something happening. If she said no, mom would've called me by now. I just pray she agrees for the sake of her and my children's safety. I don't trust my mother in law and her daughter. They are very tight lately. They are a team. They are working together to make sure nothing happens to our relationship. I wouldn't be surprised if I'd hear it was Marlene's idea when Ellen wanted to go with me to see my son. My question though is, why did they change their minds? What are they up too? I am starting to wonder if this is a life I want to live where I will be questioning my wife's intentions in everything she does. I don't trust her. It is very hard for me to trust her.

Anyway I am calling my mother now. I have been waiting. It looks like she won't call if I don't.

Me:

Mom: Ryan

Me: Did she agree?

Mom: Yes son, she did

Me: And the house? Does she love it? :)

Mom: She does. She seems happy but you know that girl. She thinks maybe we feel guilty for what we did to her. I understand why she feels like that, I am just happy she let us to do this for them

Me: That's great mom :D

Mom: Yes son. Keep an eye on those two! I don't trust them!

Me: I know mom, I don't trust them too :(

Mom: Later, we will call you when we arrive

Me: Okay

I hung up. I am happy Nomandla agreed to this. I was really worried that she'd say no. My phone rang. I looked at it

Me: :)

It's Her mother. I answered

Me: Hello Nosukile :)

Her: Hello Ryan, how are you?

Me: I am good and you? :)

Her: I am okay, thank so much for still caring for my daughter's safety. I know this house thing was all your idea .

Me: Actually, it was my mother's idea. I just helped looking for the house. Does she love it? :)

Nosukile: She is just happy she has her privacy

Me: ha ha that's good :D

Nosukile: Bye! She just arrived, I don't want her to know I called

Me: Thank you for the call Nosukile

Her: Okay

I hung up

Me: :)



That's all I live for. To see her happy raising my kids in a good and safe environment. I am happy she agreed to move. I know she is stubborn and she is worse when she is angry.

.  
.

~ Londeka ~

We are driving to her house. I never saw her first place. I didn't even know she moved. I am in my car. She is in hers. She drove to a beautiful house. The gate opened on its own. Is this whole place hers or she is renting with other people? If it's hers then she is done so well for herself. I am really proud of her.

Anyway I drove in too. I parked the car at driveway behind her car. My phone rang. I looked at it it's not my husband. I answered

Me: Honey :)

Him: You arrived safe?

Me: Yes baby :)

Him: That's good later

Me: good luck on your match Bye :)

Him: Thanks baby bye

Me: :)

I got out of the car.

Me: How many people are renting this house? :)

Nomandla: Me myself and I :D

Me: Girl you bought this house? Why didn't you tell me? :)

She took my son and kissed him

Nomandla: We didn't buy it. Vicki and Lisa ambushed us to this morning. They think we are not safe because Ellen and Marlene know where we live

Me: They are right. They can't know and now that they are married. They will keep an eye on you :)

Nomandla: Yeah.

She opened the door. We walked in. Wow this is beautiful

Nosukile: Who is that gorgeous boy :D

Me: Hello ma :D

She took my son

Me: Where is The white man? :D

They laughed

Nomandla: Let's go see him :D

We walked to the bedroom leaving my son with her mother

Me: This is a big space :D

Nomandla: Way bigger than the one I was staying in. It was one bedroom with a shower inside the bedroom. A small toilet and the big space for kitchen and living room :)

Me: Now this is a home :D

She opened the door. We walked in.

Nomandla: There he is :D

I went to him. This baby is so gorgeous

Me: Oh My God! He is growing so fast! Friend your son is not coloured. He is so white :D

Nomandla: he will change, Well maybe his brother or sister will be coloured. They can't look the same :D

Me: Wait? What do you mean his brother or sister?

She brushed her stomach

Me: No ways! :D

Her: I am pregnant :)

Me: How? Does he know? :D

Her: I told him yesterday :(

Me: That must be hard for both of you. What did he say ?

Nomandla sat down

Her: You know him. He was excited as always :(

Me: I am sorry this happened like this

She stood up

Her: it's fine! Let's go to the mall, mom will stay with boys :D

Me: Okay :D

Wow I can't imagine how she must be feeling right now. Poor girl. She is going through a lot and manages to put a smile in her face through it all

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Dammit mother! I knew it! I knew you were not telling the truth when you were asked about this at breakfast this morning. How can mother associate herself with such people after she stayed in jail. Does she think she will be so lucky the second time? What if someone catch her? Who is she trying to harm this time? Lithakazi? Does that mean she saw us talking yesterday? Oh that woman is something else. She saw us! She looked through the window and she saw we were not having a civil conversation. This woman wants to finish that girl. I have to confront her. I have to stop her from making the biggest mistake of her life. This could risk my marriage.

Me: Damnit! :( :(

I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around fast

Me: :( :(

Mom: Sweetheart, you look upset. Who was that you were speaking to? :D

I looked down, my hair came to my face. I flipped it then looked at her

Me: Where were you yesterday ? :(

She walked to the kitchen

Mom: I took a walk :D

Me: Mom! It's only you and I! Where were you last night? :(

She took a bottle of wine. She poured herself a glass. She has this smirk on her face. What is this woman up to ?

Mom: Okay fine! :D

She sat on the high chair

Her: I saw this guy online. He lives at Coffee Bay, I went to see hi.....

Me: Will you stop lying to me!!!! :( :(

Mom: honey? :D

Me: You were around this village meeting some thug boy weren't you? :(

She sipped on her drink. She stood up . She didn't look at me

Her: Are you having me followed now? :(

I shook my head. I cannot believe this

Me: Mom the last time you met up that boy Lithakazi got beat and molested! You ended up in jail don't you remember that? :(

Mom: You know that boy? Who told you I met up with him last year?

Me: What were you doing with that boy? :(

She walked out of the kitchen

Mom: He just wanted more money, I never paid him all his money :D

Me: :(

She looked at me

Mom: Relax! I learnt my lesson! I just went there to pay him. I didn't want him to come here and cause a scene embarrassing me in front of my judgemental in laws :)

Does this woman know I am being blackmailed? If she does how did she find out? Did she see us when we were having that intense talk? Mom cannot be that stupid. She can't harm that woman again. I am just glad Lithakazi believes me.

Me: Mom :(

Mom: Yes honey :)

Me: I want you to promise me you're not up to something! :(

She sipped on her drink

Mom:

Me: Mom! :( :(

Mom: Fine! I promise!!!!

She snapped

Me: Thank you :( :(

She gulped her drink then looked away

Mom: :(

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 12

.

~ Nomandla ~

We turned a lazy day into a day of fun and shopping. I don't remember the last time I was having such a good time. I forgot my problems for a little while. My life has ups and downs. Today I want to focus on the positive. My friend is here to see me. I have to make sure she leaves happy. When I am with Londeka I feel young again. I love my friend. I spend my day with old people. I live with my mom. She is my best friend. I talk to her about everything. My friend Helen is also

old so this is just the best day. I can be young. It's different from mom and Helen. When I am with them I have to be old always talking about solving problems. I need to go out with Londeka more.

Anyway we are shopping now. I want to buy her a few things. Just to say thank you for always having my back in that village even when I am not there. I really appreciate her and everything she's done for me while I was working for the Lawsons and what she is doing in that village making sure people don't talk bad about me.

Me: Tell me, what was everyone saying after my interview? :)

Londeka: Girl my house was a cinema! It was full I invited everyone :D

Me: :D

Londeka: I think some came to to see you fail some they didn't think it was true and some were happy that you were gonna be on TV :D

Me: Wow :D

Londeka: But at the end of the interview everyone was very happy. They were proud of you :)

Me: I am glad, for a change they said nice things about me :)

Londeka: Then there was Lithakazi :(

Me: She was there?

Londeka: No, Fefekazi decided to go watch in my house. She went to Fefekazi's house and watched with the people there. Imagine her and Fefekazi are not friends. They hate each other

Me: I remember on WhatsApp you were telling me about what she did :)

Londeka: It's worse now because Fefekazi is pregnant

I tapped Londy

Me: With a child of that man?

Londy: Yep

Me: Shame, she must feel really bad, so does the guy know?

Londeka: She won't tell him, oh friend look at that pair of heels :D

Me: They are sexy :)

She picked them up and looked at the price tag

Londeka: I need to give myself time and come here for shopping when my husband gets paid month end :D

Me: Look for your size :)

She looked at me

Her: But when I come they might be sold out :D

Me: We are buying them today, I want mine too :D

Her: Friend you are buying me these? :D

Me: if you want them :)

Londy: Are you kidding me? But did you see the price tag?

Me: Don't worry about it what size are you? I am a size 6 :)

Her: Me too :D

A sales lady came to us

Me: Can you give us two pairs of this, Size 6 :D

Her: Okay :D

Londeka: Friend you bought me few things already, I have a husband who is working. You're a single mom, I feel bad

Me: Don't worry about it, i need this shopping. I am going through a lot. I am trying to forget everything :)

Londeka: I understand, I mean the nerve of that woman coming to your house :(

Me: She is pregnant, she doesn't want my child to come between hers and the father :(

Londeka: You live here. They live with him what the hell is wrong with her? She is starting to act like her mother :(

Me: Well I haven't seen this Marlene in action. You guys are scaring me. Is she that bad? :D

Londeka: Look at what she did to Lithakazi ? :(

Me: Yeah that crazy girl almost died

Londeka: I thought that incident would change her but no. Lithakazi will always be Lithakazi :(

Me: I am surprised she hasn't tried anything to get revenge :D

Londy: Trust me that lunatic is planning something :(

The sales lady came with our shoes.

Her: Please come this side :)

We went to pay.

Her: Thank you :D

Me: Pleasure :)

We walked out

Me: Let's go eat before mom calls and tell us our kids are crying :D

Londeka: And I am scared to drive in the dark alone :D

Me: Just like me. I was scared when I went to Ryan the last time and I was so angry when I left :(

Londeka: Mr Lawson disappointed me. I had so much faith in him

Me: He is Human, let's go in :)

Her: Yeah

As much as I try to avoid the Lawson conversation it always comes up. I guess he is part of my life. And he is the reason I have this friend today. I have to accept things as they are. We will always talk about that family.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I have to Tell Qhayiya why I went to Nowaitile's house. I am really worried. I want to see his reaction. I betrayed Qhayiya who knows? Maybe he is part of the plan too. Marlene is his lover. They might be working together. I don't want to live with a traitor in my house. I might do the things I do to survive but I am scared to die. I really am. I am not going to let Marlene or any of her boys touch me again. I know what she is capable of. I can't just sit and wait for her to harm me. I hope Ellen will get back to me with good news.

Anyway I just got back home. I haven't had anything to eat today. I was worried. I had to go see Xilongo first.

Qhayiya: You're back?



Me: Yeah :(

Him: You don't look happy, not like I expected it. People don't like you :D

I sat down

Me: After I was hospitalised, discovered that Marlene used a guy from this village, he followed me to Mthatha :(

Qhayiya: I am sorry , who is this boy

Me: Xilongo, I just came back from his home because.....

I stood up, Qhayiya stood up too

Me: Yesterday around Five I saw a car next to the spaza Shop, I saw Xilongo going to the car. I went closer to check. It was Marlene, I don't know what they are planning this time

Qhayiya: Do you want me to call her an.....

I looked at him

Me: Marlene don't know you live here! :( :(

Qhayiya: Fuck! I forgot :(

Me: Don't worry, you will move in here. No one is going to harm me :(

Him: That's why you went to sleep in my room

Me: Yes :(

Him: I am sorry Dude. That woman is dangerous. I think you should reconsider your decision. That woman will hurt you before you hurt her :(

I looked at him

Me: She can't do it twice!!! :( :(

My phone rang. I wiped my tears then looked at Qhayiya

Me: It's Your mistress :( :(

Qhayiya: Ellen?

Me: Yes please don't speak!

Qhayiya: Of course, Loudspeaker. I miss her voice :)

I shook my head. I can't believe him. I answered

Me: Ellen? :(

Ellen: Hello Lithakazi

Me: Did you speak to her? :(

Ellen: I cornered her. She told me she was there

Me: To do what here! That's all I want to know! :(

Ellen: It looks like the thug wanted money so she didn't want him to come to the supermarket. She went there to give him the money

Me: I don't believe her! :(

Ellen: That's what She told me Lithakazi, I promise I will keep an eye on her from now on

Me: Ellen, I don't believe that woman ask me why :(

Her: Why?

Me: How can Xilongo demand money from her when I dropped the charges, whatever he has on her won't work because I dropped the charges myself! :(

Ellen: You are right, so she lied to me

Me: Your mother is planning something and it's something big! I will make sure I let everyone know whatever happens to me that woman is responsible and If you know what's good for you, you better make her stop whatever she is planning or your mother will end up in jail and you without marriage!

Qhayiya:

Ellen: I know! I have to do something

Me: Do it fast! :(

I hung up

Qhayiya: I feel for her, Marlene listens to no one! :(

Me: Well tough! It's my life that is on the line here! :(

Qhayiya:

~ Narrated ~

We see Ellen and Marlene in the living room Ellen standing, Marlene sitting and drinking. Ellen looked angry pacing up and down. She kept looking at her mother who was not bothered at all. She was drinking her wine. Right now the most important thing to her is her marriage. She doesn't want to lose Ryan. She knows what Lithakazi is capable of. She doesn't want to lose her marriage and another money because of this. She looked at her mother again

Ellen: :(

Marlene: You know Ellen you can say it and stop pacing up and down :(

Ellen: Mom, you know, I just spoke to Lithakazi :(

Marlene stood up fast

Her: What business you have with that nobody useless girl?

Ellen: That useless nobody spoke some sense into me

Marlene: :(

Ellen: She made me realise that you were lying to me mother! :(

Marlene sipped on her drink

Marlene: I don't know what you are talking about :(

Ellen: She is the one who told me you were at that village! :(

Marlene: So what? So what I was there? Didn't I tell you I went there to pay that boy? He was gonna be a problem here!

Ellen: Lithakazi dropped the charges! That boy has nothing on you! Even if he did. It won't work because the victim dropped the charges! :(

Marlene: Fine! You are right! That had nothing to do with her! Believe me that girl is safe. I have better things to do than plotting against her miserable life!

Ellen: Then What were you doing in that village? :(

Marlene looked away

Marlene:

Ellen: Mothe..... :(

The front door opened, they looked at the door. Ryan walked in

Ryan: What is going on? I heard the shouting from a distance :(

Ellen: Just mom being mom :D

Marlene: Can you believe she wants me to leave? I am leaving here with her when she goes to school. She is pregnant. I have to take care of my baby girl :D

Ellen: Hi hi hi see that baby? Just tell your mother in law I don't need her to babysit me :D

Ryan: :)

Ellen: Come to the kitchen honey your lunch is ready :)

Ryan: Thanks :)

They walked to the kitchen. Marlene ran to her phone. She looked at it then at the time on the wall

Marlene: Come on what's taking you so long!

She gulped her drink

Marlene:

It looks like she is waiting for a phone call

.

At the mall. Nomandla and Londeka are walking out of the mall with plastics in their hands. They looked excited. It looks like this shopping did exactly what Nomandla was hoping for. She wanted to forget everything and just have fun with her best friend and it looks like it did that.

Londeka: I am so full, I hope I won't be sleepy while driving home :D

Nomandla: If you weren't with a baby you'd leave the windows open let the wind blow your hair :D

Londeka: Yeah, I will get home and sleep. I am glad I have takeaway for my husband :)

Nomandla: Mom and Odwa will have the food in the freezer. She cooked yesterday :)

Londeka: Your mom? Is she not going back to work? :D

Nomandla: Yes, we met up with the principal. We explained why she has to be here. Babe I can't trust anyone with my son :D

Londeka: Me too, I only trust Fefekazi, she is my babysitter, we pay her R800 rands

They got to the car. Nomandla opened the back door and put the plastics. She took Londeka's plastics and put them in. She closed the door. Londeka got to the front passenger seat. Nomandla went to her side, she heard people screaming warning her to run. She turned around. A boy who is wearing a black balaclava was approaching her with a knife. She couldn't turn around and open the door because he was very close to her

Boy:

Nomandla: Help! Help me!

The boy stabbed her stomach. " Stop him! Somebody stop him! " those were the people watching some running to help

Londeka: No!!!!

Boy:

Nomandla fell down .

.

Ryan just had his lunch. He finished the juice from his glass. He stood up

Ryan: Thank you baby :)

Ellen: It's only a pleasure baby :)

They walked to the living room. Ryan's phone rang

Ryan: Lonyd?

Marlene:

Ryan answered

Ryan: Hello?

Londeka: Hello Mr Lawson! Please come to Nelson Mandela Hospital, Nomandla has been stabbed

Ryan: What? Is my baby okay? :(

Ellen:

Londeka: Please come! I have school tomorrow. I have to leave someone here

Ryan: I will be there in an hour ! :(

He hung

Ellen: What is going on?

Ryan: Nomandla has been stabbed :( :(

Ellen: What!? I am coming with

Ellen ran to her handbag then ran after Ryan. Ryan walked out and slammed the door on Ellen's face . Ellen didn't open the door. She stood there disappointed. It looks like Ryan don't want to go with her

Ellen: :(

Marlene: :)

Ellen didn't turn around. She looked down shaking her head. She knows what's going on, Her hair was all over her face. She pushed them back then turned around furious

Ellen: It was you wasn't it? :(

Marlene smiled then raised her glass

Marlene: You're welcome sweetheart :D

Ellen sat down on the floor with both her hands on her mouth

Ellen: Oh My God

.

To be continued.....

.

Guys I didn't have a chance to write yesterday. I am taking care of my mom she is not feeling well, I do everything so I might not post everyday , I hope this is enough

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 13

.  
~ Marlene ~

I love this boy. I love how you ask him to do something and he just goes for it, No questions asked. He is fearless. He doesn't care as long he gets his pay cheque and smoke his drug. We will have a long good working relationship together. That girl is nothing but a curse in this family. My daughter gets pregnant, She gets pregnant too how dare she? Why does she keep competing with my daughter. I hope she dies if not her then her little devil in her stomach . I was here with everyone when this happened. I have an alibi and her lover is my alibi too. Nothing is going to come back to me.

Anyway Ellen thought I would deny it. I did all this for her. She must just say thank you and stop acting like a saint. She is pregnant with another man's child but married the other. She tried to pay That girl to stay away from Ryan and keep the child from him. We are all the same. She is just like me!

Me: Come on stand up! Why are you crying? Let's celebrate honey :)

Ellen: How can you be so evil!?

Me: Evil? Ellen I am your mother and I was protecting you! :(

She stood up then looked at me

Ellen: Not that again! :(

Me: :)

She looked at her phone. She ran to it

Ellen: I am calling my husband! I am going to tell hi.....

I snatched her phone

Me: You will do that when I am dead!

Ellen: Give me my phone! :(

I looked at her, I chuckled then handed her the phone

Me: You tell Ryan, I tell him you're carrying Qhayiya's Child!

Ellen:

Me: Be grateful for once in your life! That man is going to find out you visited that girl and offered her money! Do you think you are safe? Do you think he won't suspect you when he finds out?

Ellen:

Me: You are his first suspect and I had nothing to do with your visit in Mthatha. I can deny what I did then he finds out what you did, honey..... :)

Her:

Me: We both messed up! All I was doing was to save your marriage! :(

Ellen: You should've talked to me first! :(

Me: Everything was a mess already! You went there and bribed that girl, I was just doing damage control unfortunately I messed up even more!

Ellen: I wonder who told you I was pregnant before getting back together with Ryan because if you didn't know, you'd be the woman who used to be my mother!

Me: Ellen I am still your mother!

Her: Trust me I have to live with that all my life

Me: Ellen, I am sorry okay! I was only try.....

Ellen: You always trying to help!!! You got Lithakazi molested trying to help me , now you got a pregnant woman stabbed mom have you no heart?

I looked at her

Me: Maybe!

I attempted to walked away she started talking again



Ellen: Pray the police don't find your boy because they will ask him questions. We will see if he will take a blame for your sins!

Me:

Ellen: he is going to tell them who ordered him to do what he did :(

He can't be careless can he? That boy wouldn't do that to me no! I cannot go to jail! I won't allow it!

Me: :(

Ellen: You didn't think about that did you? :( :(

I gulped my drink. I put my glass on the table then walked away dialling that boy's number. He should've called me by now. Where is he?

Me: Damnit!!! Voice mail..... :(

I tried him again, same thing.

Me: Come on Cilongo! Where are you! :( :(

" Maybe in jail! " said my annoying daughter behind me. I turned around

Me: Leave me alone! :( :(

Ellen: It's over mom! :(

Me: I can't go to jail :(

Ellen: Maybe you shoul....

Me: Shut up!!! :(

Ellen:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

A beautiful day out with my friend turned into this? My friend was stabbed in front of me. I was in a car. I watched the man push in and out the Knife in my friend's stomach two times. I did nothing. The doors in my head were locked. I was locked, I felt like I was locked in that car. I

couldn't move. How can someone do this to Nomandla? She has never done Any harm to anyone. She is a good person. I remember when we were working together. I was jealous of her. I would be mad at her and apologise because she is just a saint. A good person. Today She took me out and bought me clothes. No one has ever done that for me. I worked for myself since I can remember. Only my mother bought me clothes. She was working struggling as a single mom. At the age of 18 I started working. This is the first time someone does this for me now these people are trying to take her away from me? How could they? How could they do this to me?

Anyway I am at the hospital. A man I don't even know got on the wheel and drove my friend to the hospital. He was driving like a mad man. I am glad we got there on time but did we? I am out side right now. The nurses and doctors don't want to tell me anything. She was not responding in the car. I saw two nurses coming out running. I stood up fast . And wiped my tears

Me: How is she?

They ignored me. One ran to her side, the other to the other side . I ran after the one who went to reception.

Me:

Nurse: Zethu! Did you manage to get hold of Doctor Qakathayo

Me:

Zethu: He is on his way sister!

I saw Tom coming in

Me: Mr Tom

He looked at me

Him: Londeka right?

Me: Yes

Him: What are you doing here? :(

Me:

Him: Talk to me? Why are you crying?

Me: Nomandla, we were at the mall. She got stabbed

Tom: What? Where is she? :(

I pointed at the ward

Me: She was taken there

Tom: Please call my wife and inform her, I have to get in there! Do you have her number?

Me:

Nomandla's phone rang in my hand

Me: It's her! She is calling

Tom: Great! :(

How do I answer this phone when I am like this? I just stared at the phone. After a few seconds, I answered

Me: Helen it's Londeka, Nomandla was stabbed at the mall can you ....

Helen: What? Is she okay?

Me: I don't know! Can you go tell her mother. We are at the hospital. Your husband just got here

Helen: Oh my God! The patient he was called for is Nomandla?

Me: Yes! I am scared to call her mother please go tell her

Helen: Okay!

She hung up. I sat down. I have to call my husband. I cannot go home. I don't think I will be able to drive like this. I stood up and dialled his number

Me:

.

.

~ Ryan ~

Who is trying to kill Nomandla? Hasn't she gone through enough pain? I left her for my wife. I left that woman pregnant. I am praying in this care. I pray to god to save them. I can't leave without them and I can't live with myself if Nomandla dies. I know this was not an accident. Someone did this and I will get to the bottom of this. Someone is going to jail. I will make sure of it. It better not be my wife, she has been acting really weird lately. I swear if it's her she is

going to pay. At this point I don't care if she uses emotional blackmail with my daughter. It won't work, Hillary will have to be strong. I will not live with evil people I cannot trust in my house.

I just got to the hospital. I locked my car. Then ran in. I hope things are not bad. I want to have another child with Nomandla. The news about the pregnancy really changed my life. I was so happy when she told me she's pregnant. I love her so much. Having two kids with her will make me the happiest man on earth. I found Londeka sitting alone outside. I ran to her

Me: Lony what is going on? :(

She stood up

Londeka: We were leaving the mall. We got to the car. I went in, the next thing I saw a man stabbing Nomandla outside the car. Everything happened so fast the man ran

Me: Did you recognise the man? :(

Londeka: No Mr Lawson. He was wearing a black balaclava, I couldn't see his face :(

Me: Where is Nomandla ?

Londeka: The Doctors are with her :(

I paced up and down

Me: I need to see her now :( :(

Londeka: She was not moving, not responding

Me: :(

I heard someone running. I turned around its Nosukile and Helen. Nosukile ran to Londeka. I am not sure if she saw me

Nosukile: Where is my daughter? I want to see my daughter !!!

Me: Nosuki.....

She turned around and looked at me. She looked angry when she saw me.

Nosukile: Ryan Leave! What are you doing here ? :(

Me: Nosukile I got a ca.....

Nosukile: Your wife came to my daughter's flat offering her money to keep the pregnancy from you! :(

Me: What? :(

Helen: She offered to pay her R80 000 rands :(

Nosukile: My daughter said no now they kill her? :(

Me: That wom.....

Nosukile: Leave! I don't want to see you anywhere near my baby! You're bunch of rich murderers!  
:(

Me: I didn't kn.....

Nosukile: I don't care! My daughter might die!

Me: I will make sure she gets better I will do ever....

Nosukile: Go back to your wife!

Me: But mo....

Nosukile: Go!!!!

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

Season 4

.

Insert 14

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I have to call Ryan. I have to make sure he thinks I care and I am worried for his mistress. The damage is done. There is nothing I can do about it right now. My mother is prepared to blackmail me. Her own daughter. I can't believe she went behind my back and did this to that girl. I might be jailed too! I might be going to jail with her and knowing her, she will say we must stay there together because she was doing this for me. She is already saying it. I am afraid I will be the first suspect then she will go down with me and refuse to confess to her crimes. I can't call My sister. She has no idea that I am in good terms with mom. If she would find out. I know she will tell me that I am on my own and I don't blame her.

Anyway I am pacing up and down the living room. I have to call Ryan

Mom: Please call him! Act concerned!

Me: Mom, I am concerned! That poor girl might be dead! :(

Mom: Wouldn't you be happy about that? Honey Ryan is in love with that girl! :(

Me: I know! But why did you do this! :(

Mom: I was helping yo..... :(

Me: Stop saying that!!

I walked away calling Ryan's phone. He answered

Ryan: I swear Ellen..... !

Oh no

Me:

Him: If I find out you were behind this you are going to pay! I will take you to jail myself if I have to !

Me: Baby what are you talkin.....

Ryan: You offered Nomandla money to stay away from me and hide the pregnancy from me

Me: Baby I was desperate, I did.....

Ryan: Desperate enough to pay people to kill Nomandla?

I hung up and sat at the bottom of the stairs. This man is made up his mind. He thinks I did this!

Mom: What did he say?

I looked at her giving her death stare

Me: What do you think?

Mom:

Me: :(

I ran up the stairs

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I am so happy our relationship with Nomandla is getting better now. I was so happy when she agreed to let us help her. We wronged her. I admit we made a bad choice busy choosing Ellen. We judged that girl before getting the facts and getting to know her. She is a good person. My son was at fault too. That girl never through herself at him. She doesn't look like that kinda girl. I know how black people respect my son in that village. No girl would throw herself at him. I feel really bad because the Nel family is a pain in the ass.

We just arrived in East London. I missed my house. It's been hell of few weeks away from work. I really missed my business. I cannot wait for Monday to get back to my job and forget all the drama the past few weeks. I have to call Ryan and tell him we arrived safe.

Lisa: Who are you trying to call? :)

I looked at Hillary

Me: Go put your backpack in your room sweetheart :)

Hillary: Okay grandma :)

She walked up the stairs putting on earphones.

Lisa: Mom is everything okay?

Me: Yes, I just don't want to speak to my son in front of Hillary, in case something comes to mind about those two evil women ..... :(

Lisa: Yeah :(

I dialled My son's number

Ryan: Hello mom?

Me: Honey we are home :)

Ryan: Mom something happened

I sat down on the sofa

Me: What? Are you okay? :(

Lisa:

Ryan: Nomandla went to the mall

Me: Yes she told me, she was waiting for Londy :D

Ryan: A man came out of nowhere and stabbed her mom

Me: What? :(

Ryan: We are at the hospital now. No one is telling us what is going on

Me: Oh my God! They got to her ? :(

Lisa: What is going on mom?

Me: :(

I hung up

Me: They got to her :(

Lisa: Mom what is it?

I stood up

Me: Marlene paid people to go stab Nomandla, I know it was that evil woman :(

Lisa: :(

Me: She did it! It's her! This is her style! :(

Lisa: Oh my God! Is the baby okay? :(

Me: I don't know! :(

Lisa:

.



~ Narrated ~

At Lithakazi's house. Lithakazi is laying down. Her phone rings. She sits up straight and yawned. She looked at the caller ID

Lithakazi: Ellen?

She jumped out of bed. She walked out. She saw Qhayiya cooking. She Looked at him

Lithakazi: it's Ellen :(

Qhayiya: What are you waiting for answer! :)

She answered

Lithakazi: Ellen? :(

Ellen: Whatever meeting they were having was not about you

Lithakazi: How do you know? And why are you crying? :(

Qhayiya:

Ellen: You are smart, you will find out anyway. Mom and that boy were talking about Harming Nomandla

Lithakazi: O-kay... how did that go ? :D

Ellen started crying

Lithakazi: is Nomandla dead?

Ellen: I don't know! She was stabbed she is hospitalised!

Lithakazi: Your mother is a gangster! :D

Ellen hung up

Qhayiya: Marlene must die Lithakazi! :(

Lithakazi: I need to go somewhere!

She ran out and headed to Nowaitile's house . She arrived and barged in

Nowaitile: What are you doi....

Lithakazi: Is Xilongo back?

Nowaitile: No! Why are you so desperate to see my son? Where is he? :(

Lithakazi: He stabbed Nomandla in Mthatha! Your son is in trouble! :D

Nowaitile: No! My son would never do that! :(

Lithakazi: he organised this! Everything that happened to me! He was the mastermind behind it!  
Can't you see your son is a monster? :(

Nowaitile: I don't believe you! :(

She took her phone then made a phone call

Nowaitile: My Bo..... :(

She stopped talking and listened. The hung up with her hand on her chest.

Lithakazi: What is it?

Nowaitile: a police officer answered. He says my son was beat up! And arrested for attempted murder! I need to go to Qaqambile. He must take me to Mthatha ! :(

She ran out leaving Lithakazi inside the house

Lithakazi: I can't miss the opportunity of seeing Qaqambile :p

She ran out and closed the door

Lithakazi: Wait for me! :D

.

We see Lithakazi running behind Nowaitile who was also running like a crazy woman

Nowaitile: :(

Lithakazi: :D

Nowaitile pushed the door and got in with Lithakazi. Qaqambile stood up

Qaqambile: What the fuc.....

She saw it's Nowaitile

Qaqambile: Don't you know how to knock guys? :(

Lithakazi ran to Qaqambile's arms crying. Funny outside she was smiling, where did the tears

come from?

Lithakazi: Qaqa Nomandla was stabbed

Qaqambile pushed her

Qaqambile: What the fuck are you doing?

Lithakazi: Mandla

Qaqambile: Stop the act! You don't like Nomandla! :(

Lithakazi: :( :(

Qaqambile: You need to get over this sick obsession you have over me! :(

Lithakazi: :(

Qaqambile looked at Nowaitile

Qaqambile: What is it ma? :(

Nowaitile: My son is injured and arrested, I want you to get me a lawyer and take me to Mthatha :(

Qaqambile: Do you have money to pay the lawyer? :(

Nowaitile: Money? :(

Qaqambile: Yes! :(

Nowaitile: My poor son

Qaqambile:

.

.

~ Helen ~

I tried going in there to see what is happening but I was not allowed to go in. I hope Nomandla is okay. I don't know what was I thinking. I went in there not wearing anything that shows I am ready for theatre. I don't have time to think about that Now. An innocent girl is stabbed. Nomandla is a good person. She doesn't deserve none of this is happening to her.

Nosukile: What did they say? :(

Me: I am not allowed to go in Nosukile :(

Nosukile: Oh my daughter :(

I hugged her

Me: Don't worry . The doctors there are the best . They will save that :(

Do I really believe what I just said? I guess I am trying to make her stay positive. I looked outside while hugging her. I saw Ryan standing there so lost. I broke the hug

Me: Nosukile Ryan is outside. He didn't leave

Nosukile looked at him then looked down

Me: Yes he made bad choices but we can't deny the love he has for Nomandla. Any of this is not his fault

Nosukile: I know, I was angry. Lets go speak to him :(

I took her hand. We walked out. He looked at us

Nosukile: Ryan... I want to apologise f.....

Ryan: No ma you were right. This is my fault. I put your daughter in this mess :(

Nosukile: This is no time to fight now. My daughter is fight for her life. We should be in there together waiting for the Doctors to tell us what is going on :(

Me: :(

She looked at me

Nosukile: She is going to be fine right ?

I didn't say anything. I hugged her. She broke the hug

Nosukile: Let's go in :(

Me: Yes :(

we walked in and sat Down next to Londeka. After about 15 minutes. We saw them coming out taking gloves off. We stood up and ran to them

Nosukile: Is my baby okay ? :(

Them:

Me: For the love of God! We've been here for hours tell us! :( :(

Tom: Her wounds were deep and severe

Me: :(

Nosukile looked at me

Nosukile: Severe?

I looked at Tom

Me: Continue! :(

Tom: The knife went through between her left rib

Me: :(

Nosukile: :(

Ryan: Of my God :(

Tom: It looks like she was trying to run judging by the angle or she was trying to protect the baby. The thug managed to stab another one just below the rib.

Me: The good news if there is any ? :(

Tom: The surgery was successful. She bled a lot. She was lucky her friends brought her here on time. We had blood that matched her blood type. So she is stable but we heavily sedated her :)

Me: You haven't mention the baby :(

Ryan:

Tom: A miracle happened. The baby was in that side when the incident happened :)

Nosukile: Thank you lord :(

Ryan: Thank you for saving them Doctors :D

Qakathayo: It was a struggle but we are glad we managed to get her back :)

Me: :)

Ryan: Can we.....

we saw Paramedics running in pushing another patient. My husband and the other doctors ran after them

Tom: What happened?

Nurse: He was beat by the mob at the mall

Londeka: The mall..... ?

We all looked at Londeka

Me: What about it!?

Londeka: People ran after that man

Nosukile: Are you saying that boy is the boy who stabbed my daughter? :(

" Yes, it's him " said a voice behind us. We looked at them. It's the police , they walked in

Me: What happened to him ?

Police: People of Mthatha always take law into their own hands. They beat him up

Nosukile: Thank You Jesus :( :(

Ryan: Did you ask him who sent him to do it?

Police: Not yet, he is seriously hurt. If the doctors let us we will go ask him now but there must be something that made the boy do this, doe.....

Londeka: I was there Officer. We were walking to the car. I got in first. He came running and stabbed her :(

Officer: He didn't demand anything? :(

Londeka: No! He didn't :(

Officer looked into space for few seconds then at us

Officer: I think there is a reason he did this, if he doesn't know her someone hired him to do this :(

Ryan: I know who did

We all looked at Ryan

Us:

Officer: You do?

Ryan: It's My wife Ellen Lawson

Me: :(

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 15

.  
~ Narrated ~

Everyone was shocked by Ryan's decision to expose his wife. They all looked at him shocked and by the look of things he was not bluffing. He is serious, he wants his wife behind bars for what she did. He thinks she went too far this time. Nomandla and his children mean a lot to him. He believes Nomandla is the family he always wanted, the thought of not having it drives him crazy. He left her for his wife. He gave his wife another chance, instead of being grateful, they continue making the love of his life suffer. He is had enough of all of it and the anger he has right now shows it

Ryan:

Constable: No man, Ellen Lawson..... ?

He looked at Ryan

Constable: the white woman who was arrested because of her mother? The daughter of the woman who told the news that she was a pimp, is that her right ?

Ryan: Yes, let's go to my house

Nosukile: Ryan are you sure about this? :(

Helen:

Ryan: Someone has to pay for this Nosukile!

Officer: Mr Lawson why would your wife want to kill the girl?

Ryan: Because I have a child with her and she is carrying another child . My wife went to Nomandla, she offered her money to keep the pregnancy from me. She refused now she wanted to kill her for that! :(

A doctor came out from the ward of the patient who was just brought in. He went to everyone

Doctor: Why is that patient cuffed Constable ?

Constable: He is the man who tried to kill the pregnant woman

Doctor: What? :(

Constable: Is he awake? We need to question that boy! :(

Doctor: He is still unconscious I am afraid you can't question him till we don't know when

Constable: Mr Lawson, my colleague here will go get warrant of arrest then we are going to arrest your wife :(

Everyone:

Ryan: I will be here waiting constable

Constable: :)

Nosukile: I want to see this boy who tried to kill my child

Doctor: No one is allowed to go in now ma'am

Nosukile: Just a minute :(

Doctor: We will tell you when we are done with him Ma'am :)

Tom came out of Nomandla's ward

Tom: She is awake you can come in :)

Nosukile: My baby! :(

Ryan: Thank God

Everyone ran in



~ Nomandla ~

When did I get home. Did I have something to drink with Londeka? Is that why I can't remember how I got home? No, I don't drink. I am pregnant. How did I end up in bed and why don't I remember anything? I hear people talking. It's like they are on top of me then it gets blank. I can't think nor open my eyes and see what is going on. Then I saw light. I saw a man running to me with a knife. I was trying to run but I couldn't move my feet. He got closer and closer. I cried out loud

" Honey! Baby are you okay. Mo..... " I opened my eyes

Mom: Oh Thank God :( :D

I looked around. This is not my bedroom. I know I haven't slept in my new bed but this looks like Hospital. There is everyone here

Me: :(

Helen: Hey :D :(

Londeka: I am happy you're okay :D :(

Ryan: :(

Me: What happened to me?

I touched my stomach. They looked at each other, when I laid my eyes on Londeka I remembered

Mom: You an.....

Me: Now I remember

Them:

Me: My baby! My Baby

Ryan kneed down and hold my hand

Ryan: Our baby is okay baby :D :(

I closed my eyes, tears streamed down.

Me: Don't call me that you know what happened to me was not an accident

Ryan:

Helen: He called the police on her. Ellen will be arrested in no time :)

I looked at Ryan

Me: :(

Ryan: I heard she tried to bribe you. I know she did this :(

Me: If you know then why are you here?

Mom: Mandla?

Me: Mom The more time he spends with me, the more my life and my children's lives are in danger

Ryan: :(

Me: Please go home to your family. You will call mom when you need anything please just leave me alone and tell your wife and Mother in law that you and I are over, Ellen seem to not believe it when it comes out of my mouth. That is why I am here today

Ryan: I respect your decision. If this will make you safe, I am leaving

Me: Thank You

Ryan: Take care of yourself please

I looked the other way

Me: :(

I heard the door open and closes . I turned around

Mom: Are you sure about this?

Helen: I don't like it but somehow Ryan must suffer the consequences for his actions! I don't know why he let those evil people back in his life! :(

Tom: I agree with you honey. My friend ruined his life. I feel bad for him. No father must be away from his pregnant woman, it.....

Me: I am not his woman Tom :( :(

Them:

Me: Never will be :(

Mom: :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I don't care about what happened to Nomandla. She got what she deserves for sleeping with other people's men. She must realise what she did was wrong and she is dealing with really bad people. She must ask me. I learnt my lesson the hard way but I am not Nomandla. I will get my revenge and soon! I am just waiting for the perfect time. As for that Xaba son of a bitch I am very disappointed in him. I thought he didn't notice me because of his wife. She wasn't there. Why didn't he let me hug him. Does he hate me so much that he would push me the way he did. I thought that was a perfect chance for me to get him. Using Nomandla's accident was my way of getting him to bed. I know he used to care for Nomandla, maybe he still does, he just hates me. What is the use of having him alive when I cannot have him? He is a fool! He doesn't want me anymore. All he wants is that whore from the city. They should just die both of them.

Anyway I am really surprised by Xilongo's actions. We all grew up with him. I know he needs money but the things he does are just not cool. We are like his sisters. He is supposed to protect us nit harm us. He must pay . I don't care about Nomandla everyone knows that but what Xilongo did to me went unpunished. He must be punished for this. He must pay. I am glad the police caught him. That bastard will pay for both incidents, Mine and Nomandla's. I am just glad Marlene doesn't know I am blackmailing her daughter. Soon I will go for another money.

Me:

Qhayiya: Why are you upset?

I sat down

Me: It's Qaqambile :( :(

Him: Your crush? :D

Me: My ex! :( :(

He sat down

Him: What did he do now? :)

Me: That bastard hates me! He hates me so much! :( :(

Qhayiya: What did he do? :)

Me: That phone call with Ellen :(

I stood up

Him: They know each other?

Me: Marlene got Nomandla stabbed :(

Qhayiya: I heard you on the phone , she is evil!

Me: And you keep sleeping with her ! :(

Qhayiya: Do I have a choice? :(

Me: Anyway I went to Xilongo's house to tell his mom about what he did. She called Xilongo, the police answered. He was beat, now he is in hospital under the care of the police :(

Qhayiya: Marlene is going to be Arrested :D

I looked at him. Why is he so excited?

Me: Don't be too excited, that boy might not tell the police anything about Marlene :(

Qhayiya: Yeah, tell me about your ex?

Me: Nowaitile decided to go ask him to borrow her money or take her to Mthatha :(

Him: And?

Qaqambile: That fool said no, he won't help someone who's son stabbed his wife best friend, apparently, when he was stabbed. Londeka was there with her :(

Qhayiya: You wanted him to help that woman? Is that why you're mad? :)

Me: No! But I won't tell you because you will laugh at me :(

Him: Come on, tell me :D

Me: I went there when I got in, I started crying for Nomandla..... :(

Him: You crying for her? :D

Me: I went and hugged him, you should've seen how disgusted he was when I hugged him, he pushed me away :( :(

Qhayiya scanned my body with his eyes

Qhayiya: Dude, I am sorry but I think you should've taken.....

I felt my back. My pants are wet

Me: A bath you can say it

I said running to my room. I got in then slammed the door . Sometimes I get used to being wet. I forget urine smells. I went there and I was dirty ! How could I do that?

Me:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am in my bedroom. I locked the door. I don't want my mother walking in here! I am not going to tell her what my husband said to me. Ryan is going to tell the police that I did this. I am going to jail one more time for my mother's crimes! How can mom do this? How can mom do this to me again? Why every time mother commit a crime I have to be in the cross fire. Why do I always get arrested for my mother's sins?

Me: :(

I want to call my sister. She doesn't know mom and I we good are we really? . How do I seek advice from her after I betrayed her and forgave the woman who terminated my pregnancy? I need someone to talk to. I need a friend. I have a friend who is still angry that I lied to her. Susan never spoke to me after the drama Qhayiya's wife caused.

Me: Qhayiya! :( :D

He is a friend I need right now. I have to call him. I stood up and dialled his number

Qhayiya: Ellen! Hey baby

I looked at my phone, did this phone ring? Why did he answer so fast

Me: I have a problem

Qhayiya: What problem?

Me: My mother got My husband's mistress stabbed. My husband went to check on her. He just called. He is accusing me of doing it! Qhayiya I didn't do it!

Qhayiya: You're a good person Ellen. I know you wouldn't do something so evil.....

Me: Thank you

I broke down started breathing heavily

Qhayiya: Baby calm down.

I walked around the room

Me: How can I calm down when I will be arrested for something I didn't do again Qhayiya ?

Qhayiya: Did you confront her?

Me: Who mom?

Qhayiya: Yes baby

Me: Yes! She didn't deny it! She said she was doing it for me

Qhayiya: Do it again!

Me: Baby ?

Qhayiya: Put your phone on record and do it again! With that recording you will be setting yourself free!

Me: Oh My God thank you! I knew you'd know how to help me

Qhayiya: Go now!

Me:

I hung up fast. I wiped my tears. I looked in the mirror

Me: :D :(

I fixed myself then walked to the door. I walked out and headed downstairs . This woman is drinking herself to sleep isn't she?

Mom: :(

I pressed record

Me: You're sitting here! Driving alcohol while Nomandla is fighting for her life! Mom why did you get Nomandla stabbed ? :(

Mom stood up fast

Mom: I told you I was doing it for you! I wanted to kill that child! She can't have another baby

with your husband why you're so ungrateful Ellen? :(

Me:

Mom: :(

I looked away

Me: :)

Mom: Why can't you say thank you?

I turned around. I looked at her

Me: Thank you mom :( :)

She walked away

Mom: I just have to get hold of this idiot! I am never working with that amateur again!

She disappeared in the bathroom. I played the recording

" I told you I was doing it for you! I wanted to kill that child! She can't have another baby with your husband why you're so ungrateful Ellen? "

Me: :) :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 16

~ Fefekazi ~

I saw Chaos earlier. I saw Nowaitile and Lithakazi running to Qaqambile's home. I stood outside watching what was happening. I couldn't go in there because I can't stand Lithakazi. I know they are gone now. I want to go ask what is going on. Lithakazi can't go to Londeka's house when she is not there, she must be up to something. I tried calling Londeka, her phone is on Voice mail. Qaqambile will have to forgive me for being nosey. I need to know why that witch went there.

Anyway I arrived and knocked at the door. " Coming! " that was Qaqambile's voice coming to the door. He opened the door

Him: Fefe :)

Me: Hey how are you? :)

I walked in. He closed the door

Him: I am cool you ?

Me: I saw Lithakazi running here , is everything okay?

Qaqambile: Someone stabbed Nomandla in Mthatha and it turned out its Xilongo

Me: Oh My God, what was he doing in Mthatha and why did he go there to hurt Nomandla? :( :(

Qaqambile: I don't have all the answers what i know is he was beat and arrested after that

Me: Thank God! :(

Qaqambile: Yeah

Me: He is going to tell the police everything. I know that stupid boy :(

Qaqambile: Nomandla is my wife's friend, Nowaitile expect me to take her to Mthatha to see his son. How can she expects that from me? :(

Me: She is just desperate. I am glad you didn't because your wife was gonna be furious :(

Qaqambile: I know :(

Me: I can't ge.....

His phone rang



Him: It's Londeka, hello baby?

Londeka: She is awake and the baby is okay

Me: :D

Qaqambile: The baby?

Londeka: She is pregnant

Me:

Qaqambile: Wow, Do...

Londeka: excuse me, I will call you later

Qaqambile: Okay

Me: Wow she is also pregnant, poor girl

Qaqambile: Pregnant with a child of the man who remarried his wife wow :D

Me: We don't know all the facts. I just pray she gets better, I will call Nosukile. I am going to see you later :)

Qaqambile: later

I walked out. I wonder who tried to kill her? Would Lithakazi go that far?

Me:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am so happy. I am going to call that genius boyfriend of mine right now and thank him..he saved my ass big time. Mom was gonna get me in trouble and make me look bad to my husband. I am not going to let her. She did it once and stayed in jail with me. I will not let her do it again. I am going to make sure she goes down all by herself . She is the one who did this. She is the one who hired that man to stab Nomandla. Mom got away with every horrific thing she did to Lithakazi. She won't keep getting away with it. This time she is going to serve time. I need a break from her. The reason she is still here is because she knows my secret. Between the secret and going to jail. My husband would rather find out I am carrying another man's child than going to jail for something I didn't do . Not again Marlene.

Me: Not again :(

I am in my husband's office. This is the safest place right now to call Qhayiya. I dialled his number

Qhayiya: Hey , is it done ?

Me: Yes! Thank you so much! I can't thank you enough :D

Qhayiya: I have an idea of how you can thank me

Me: I am listening? :)

Qhayiya: I am coming back to Mqanduli, can we meet?

Me:

I touched my stomach. I looked at it. Soon it's gonna be big and I won't be able to see this man. I need to see him now and it's gonna be the last time. I will make excuses till I give birth

Qhayiya: Ellen!

Me: oh sorry, I will see when you're here :)

Qhayiya: Okay baby :)

Me: Bye :)

Him: Bye

I hung up

Me: :)

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

I almost died. Why did Ellen do this to me? What happened to that lovely woman I met few years ago. That woman wouldn't do this. What I did to her messed her up. She was not this person. She changed a lot. She is evil now . This person is angry, she is conniving and a liar. She is manipulating Ryan. I wonder what she said to him when Ryan was told I was stabbed. Did she act surprised? I was shocked when she offered me money. That was so unlike her. I don't know why she let this get out of control. She is going to jail now because of her actions. This woman

saw me at her house. I went there to end my engagement with her husband. Why did she do this? Did she really think I would change my mind that fast and want Ryan back after what he did to me? The Nel family don't know me. They think I was with Ryan for his money. I don't care about what he has. All I care about is my children. I don't want to see his husband anymore. I hope she is happy that he won't be bonding with his child. That is what she wanted anyway. She wanted me to stay away from him. She got what she wanted. Unfortunately she won't see it happen because she is going to be in jail. I just feel sorry for Ryan. This is not what I wanted. When I told him about the pregnancy, I was telling him so that he could come to check ups. Now that is not going to happen. I have to think about my safety and the safety of my children. Speaking of my children. Where is my son?

I am with Helen, Londeka, Tom and mom. I looked at Londeka

Me: Where did you leave the children?

Londeka: At your house

Helen: They are with the boys now

Londeka: I think I should leave now, it's not dark yet I can get home early :)

Me: I am sorry for what happened :(

Londeka: What are you apologising for? You didn't ask for what happened to you. I am just happy you're okay :)

Me: Thanks friend :)

Londeka: I will need my plastics from your car :)

Me: Just drive it to my house. Helen will come fetch me when I am discharged

Londeka: Okay thanks :)

Helen: Nosukile, You will have to go home. I will stay here with Nomandla, I will be working a night :)

Nosukile: I don't want to leave my daughter, when Ellen Gets arrested that Marlene woman might do something to my poor child :(

Me: She won't mom :)

The doctor walked in

Tom: doctor how is the patience?

Doctor: No difference. They really beat that man so bad

Helen: He deserved it Doctor. Criminals like him deserve everything that is happen to them! :(

Doctor: Hopefully he will recover and tell the police the truth :)

I feel sorry for that man. Things a black man do for money. He is beat now because he needed a couple of hundreds. People are stupid. The person who deserves that beating is the person who paid that man to do this to me.

Tom: the arrest is happening as we speak . It will be just a confirmation :)

Mom: Doctor, I said I want to see that boy! :(

Doctor: He can't speak. He is unconscious ma'am

Mom: I want to look at him in the face! :(

Doctor: Let's go, I don't want you to do anything stupid okay? The police are here

Me: Mom please don't do anything :(

Mom: I am not evil! I want to see him :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am upstairs packing my clothes. I have to call Qhayiya. We have to leave. I want to get the hell out of here before the police come running here. I called Xilongo's phone. It was answered by the police. That boy will run his mouth. I want Qhayiya to help me go kill that boy. The police officer told me he is in hospital. I need to get in there, I mean Qhayiya get in there. I will make sure he does it with the pictures I have he has no choice but agree. He will pretend to be family then kill that stupid boy. If My daughter goes down for this, I am sorry, she will have to serve the time. I will only look for a lawyer for her. I am not going to jail she will have to forgive me for this one besides she has no choice. I know her secret. She just went for a walk 30 minutes ago, when she gets back. I will be nowhere to be seen. I packed all my things then looked around. I pulled my bags out. I walked down the stairs.

Me: Dammit! :(

When did she come back. She is sitting in the living room she looked at Me

Me: You're in the house ? :D

Ellen: Where else would I be? :(

She stood up then looked at my bag

Me: :)

Ellen: Running away I see, so you want me to go to jail? :(

Me: My tenants didn't pay I have to g..... :D

Ellen: How convenient mother! :(

Me: I don't have time for this goodbye Elle..... :(

We heard a loud knock at the door

Me: :(

Ellen: let me go get that :(

Me: Don't open :(

Ellen: You want them to kick my door? :(

I ran to the couch. I hid my bags behind it

Me: :(

She opened the door. Oh my God, so Ryan want to get my daughter arrested? How could he? She is pregnant with his child!, that's what he believes why would he do this?

Ellen:

Ryan:

Officer: Mrs Lawson we meet again :(

Ellen : Hello Officers :)

They walked in

Ryan: How can you be so evil? :(

She looked at me. I gave her intimidating look. She is not going to rat me to these stupid people

Me:

Officer: Ellen Lawson , you're under arrest for attempted murder of Nomandla Nyembezi.....

Ellen: Mom plea..... :(

Me: Oh baby you really did it? Don't worry I will get you a law..... :(

" I told you I was doing it for you! I wanted to kill that child! She can't have another baby with your husband why you're so ungrateful Ellen? "

Oh my God! This bitch recorded me. How could she do this to me? How could she? She looked at me after playing it. The officers and Ryan looked at me

Me: :(

Ellen: Now mom, can you tell my husband why you paid that boy to stab her? :( :(

Ryan: You evil Bitch! I should've known!!!!

Ryan ran to me. The officer stopped him. Thank God. I have never seen Ryan like that before.

Officer: Mr Lawson don't do it! :(

He looked at Officers

Officer: Cuff her! :(

Me: No!!!

The next thing my hands were tied at the back

Me: No! Don't let them do this to me Elle.....

They pushed me out

Me: Call my lawyer!!!!

.

To be continued.....

.

Enjoy your weekend

I admit, I was wrong

Season 4

Insert 17

~ Nosukile ~

I want to look this man in the eyes. I quit my job because I wanted to look after my daughter's child while she is focusing on finishing her degree, now this? What if my daughter died? What was going to happen to me , Soya and Odwa. This man don't know what he put me through. I thought I was losing my daughter, I thought I lost her. I don't think was gonna live without my only child. Who was gonna raise these children? I want to look him in the eyes. I want to come when he is awake and get answers from that man. I am happy the Doctor agreed to let me see this monster! I just walked in. I am scared. He looked really bad when he arrived.

Doctor: Go in Mrs Nyembezi

Me: Thank you Doctor :(

I walked in. I looked at his bed

Me: :(

I just stood still. I didn't want to go closer because if I do I won't be able to say what I want to say not when I am crying and angry like this. I have to be strong. I quickly wiped my tears. I walked closer, I was at the end of his bed. I moved to his upper body. I want to see his face. I looked at the doctor

Him:

I turned my attention to this boy. Wait, he looks familiar. I looked closely

Me: It can't be

Doctor: Ma'am are you okay?

Me: I know this fool! :(

Doctor: You do?

I looked at him

Me: He grew up with my daughter! They went to the same school!

Doctor:

Me: They are like brother and sister! He is our neighbour ! How can he do this to my daughter?

Doctor: I am sorry ma'am

Me: I can't do this

I ran out, I heard my phone rings. I took it out and answered before checking the caller id

Me: Hello

Caller: Nosukile, I heard, I am so sorry. How is Mandla

I looked at my phone. It's Fefekazi

Me: She will be fine, I just saw Nowaitile's son! He did this to my daughter! :( :(

Fefekazi: I know

Me: You know? How do..... :( :(

Fefekazi: I just came back from Qaqambile's house. He told me Nowaitile was there asking him to take her to Mthatha. Qaqambile refused

Me: Good! That woman should've called me and apologised! She didn't! All she cares about is her son! :( :(

Fefekazi: Xilongo needs to go to reh....

Me: Jail! This can't go unpunished Fefekazi! :( :(

Fefekazi: You're right

Me: Talk later, I have to go tell Nomandla she doesn't know :( :(

Fefekazi: Tell her I am praying for her

Me: Thank you :(

I hung up



Me: Xilongo? :( :(

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just arrived home. I drove as fast as I could without risking my son's life of course. It's not safe out there. I was so scared on the way. It's getting dark. I have never driven a car in the dark. I was going to sleep there but I couldn't. I have never slept anywhere else ever since I got married. Nomandla is fine, there is no reason for me to stay there, I am a married woman. I can't believe what happened today. And I cannot believe the woman I worked for all these years wanted to kill someone. I have worked for that woman for years, not a single day I saw a monster in her. What happened to Mrs Lawson? Nomandla says she is done with Ryan why is she feeling so insecure or threatened by her? I am so disappointed in that family. How do I find them someone to help them when they are capable of killing? I don't want to risk a girl with that family. Marlene is a bad influence to Mrs Lawson. I know for sure this was her idea and Mrs Lawson fell for it.

Anyway I just walked out of the car. I saw my husband come running

Him: You're back? :D

I took my son

Me: Yes baby :D

He hugged me then took our son. He looked at me.

Qaqambile: I am happy you're back and safe baby :)

He hugged me again

Me: Thanks baby :)

" You're back? " said a voice behind us. We turned around

Me: Fefe :)

Her: I saw the car, I thought I should come and hear what happened :D

Qaqambile: let's go inside :)

We walked in

Me: We were shopping, we went to eat then decided to leave. I remember getting in the car then

I saw her screaming, a man was stabbing her :(

Qaqambile: Did you see the man? :(

Me: No, he was wearing Balaclava :(

Qaqambile: It was Xilongo :(

Me: What? How do you know? :(

Qaqambile: Nowaitile and Lithakazi came here

Me: Lithakazi was here? :(

Qaqambile: She pulled a stunt as always. That girl is crazy :(

Me: What did she do? :(

Qaqambile: She came in then ran to my arms faking tears :(

Me: What did you do? :(

Qaqambile: I pushed her away! I knew she was up to something :(

Me: What were they doing here? :(

Qaqambile: Nowaitile wanted me to take her to Mthatha, Xilongo was beat

Me: People ran after him. I am glad they taught him a lesson :(

Fefekazi: How is she?

Me: She is okay, the poor girl almost died I can't believe it's someone from here! :(

Qaqambile: That boy can't be trusted :(

I took my phone.

Me: I have to call Nomandla and tell her abo....

Fefekazi: I just told Nosukile on my way here. They know now

Me: Oh, I am sure they will see him there :(

Qaqambile: Yeah, he is arrested. He is with the police in Hospital

Me: I can't believe this , thank you baby for saying no :(

Qaqambile: Nomandla is your friend, I knew you'd be upset :)

I smiled at him

Me: Thanks babe, so what did Lithakazi say when you said no? :(

Qaqambile: She left upset when I pushed her, she didn't come here for because of Nomandla. She wanted to take advantage of the situation :(

Fefekazi: That is Lithakazi for you :(

Me: I leave for few hours that bitch comes running for my husband

Qaqambile: Just ignore her baby. I don't want that smelly girl :(

Me: Lithakazi do not give up. She doesn't give up baby and you know it! :( :(

Fefekazi: You are not going to fight about that crazy girl! :(

Me: :(

Fefekazi: This is what she wants don't give her the reason to keep doing this! I am sure she got the message :(

She looked at Qaqambile

Fefekazi: You just need to be careful! She knows you don't want her, she will do something to hurt you :(

Qaqambile:

Me: Why can't she just die! :(

Fefekazi: She'd be doing all of us a favour :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Ryan Lawson called the police on his wife, me? How can he do this to me? I know he's done worse. He slept with my maid but this! This is something I never thought he would do to me. How can he just believe I did something like this? We have been together for years. He knows me. How can he believe I did this without even thinking twice? I am furious. I am angry with this man. I want to jump at him and beat him up for doing this to me! His wife! . I thank Qhayiya. I don't think I will forget him for what he did for me. He saved me from going to jail for a second

time for something my mother did. This woman was ready to throw me under the bus. She looked at me and asked me if I really did it, like really now? What kind of a mother is this woman?

Anyway I watched her running out, she wasn't running because she wanted to. She was being dragged out. The police know her now. They know her conniving and her crimes. The door was shut behind them

Me: :(

I turned around. I looked at Ryan. I can't stand him right now. He disgusts me. I attempted to run

Me: :(

Ryan: Ellen I am.....

Me: I can't even look at you right now! :( :(

I furiously walked away

Ryan: Ellen wai.....

I turned around then flipped my hair away from my face. I looked at him

Ryan: :(

Me: Did you think about our daughter?

Ryan: I.....

Me: Our unborn baby Ryan! ?

Ryan: Do you think I had ti.....

Me: Oh my God! What did that girl give you? You're not my caring husband anymore! :( :(

Ryan: Don't you dare act innocent here Ellen! You went there and asked her to never mention my baby to me what the hell is wrong with you woman!!!!? :(

Me: I was afraid okay!!! :(

Ryan: Afraid of what? :(

Me: Of Losing you! :(

Ryan: We just got married Ellen!

Me: She was pregnant when you and I divorced, I was afraid that what happened then will

happen again. When I walked in on her talking to Helen I got all worked up. I thought about us! I thoug.....

I started breathing heavily. He ran to me. He sat me down

Ryan: Breath breath!

I started breathing slowly

Me: I am sorry, I did that out of desperation :(

Ryan: You were here when Nomandla dumped me. Do you think she is that stupid after I broke her heart like that? :(

Me: You broke my heart! You left me for her but here I am still fighting for you!

Ryan: You and Nomandla are different. Nomandla will never be with me again :(

Me: How do you mean we are different? :(

Ryan:

Me: You mean I am desperate and She is not? :(

Ryan: No....

Me: She is a decent woman and I am not ! :(

Ryan:

Me: Wow! :(

I took my handbag Then looked at Ryan

Me: Sleeping with your married boss? :(

Ryan:

Me: That's your idea of Decency? :(

Ryan: You're putting words in my mouth! :(

Me: I cannot believe you called police on me for something I did not do! :(

Ryan: Your mother did it for you! I thought it was you because you don't want my baby to.....

I walked to the door

Ryan: Where are you going ? :(

Me: My husband just called police on me! My mom wanted me to pay for a crime I didn't commit, she is arrested! I need some air. I will see you later :( :(

Ryan: You're my wife! You just go as yo.... :(

I slammed the door behind me. No I can't leave. I will push him away. I turned around then opened the door

Me:

Ryan: I am Sorry

I ran to him. I hugged him tight

Me: I am sorry for what happened

I broke the hug

Me: Is the baby okay? :(

Ryan: Yes the baby is fine :D

Me: That's good! :) :(

I hugged him tight . While in a hug I smiled. I can't be the one walking away on this man. I am the desperate one here. I want him more than he wants me.

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

My mother is very angry. She makes me worried. I am really worried about her. Helen and Tom are chatting, all I am thinking about is my mother. What if she loses it and attack that man? She is taking this harder than I am. I understand I am her only child. She is scared to lose me. I don't want to die too. I have a lot to live for. I won't let the devil win. In the morning when we were talking. We discussed going to church. She hasn't been going to church since she got here. I love church. I love God more. I pray a lot that is why God get me out of any situation I see myself in. He saved me so many times. It's time I save myself this time. I am saving myself from Ryan and his family. I want to live a drama free life. I can't disappear and go start afresh from somewhere, this is my home. I am close to home here. I study here I do everything here. I am sorry if Ellen can't be happy with me here. I don't know why she feels threatened by me. I know I

betrayed her before but I thought what I did at her house showed I was done, clearly to her I was wrong, it didn't mean anything to her. I don't want anyone's man. I want my own man. One day I hope I will find one and finally be happy like other women. I am not the first woman who slept with a married man and I won't be the last. I won't keep apologising for that. Everyone make mistakes, I did too and I learned from it. When something is not yours, it is not yours and whatever you do trying to get it, you will always fail. All I want at this point is to make my children happy make them feel safe. I hope they will be safe. With people like Ellen trying to eliminate everything that will break her marriage. I have to be careful. I have to protect my children with all I have. That's what a mother does for her children. I don't blame Ellen for feeling the way she does. She has every right to. I wronged her. She gave me a job when things were not good at home. I thanked her by stabbing her in the back but I will not shake her hand for what she did to me few hours ago. That was crossing the line. I won't drop the charges. She must pay!

Anyway I saw mom opening the door wiping tears.

Me: Mom are you okay?

Mom: No :( :(

Me: Did you see him?

She sat down

Us:

Mom: Yes, it's Nowaitile's son :(

Me: Xilongo?

Mom: How could he?

Me: Oh My God

Helen: Who is this Xilongo?

Me: He is our neighbour. Ellen knows everyone in my village now even the drug boys? :( :(

Helen: Desperation calls for desperate measures I see that now :(

Me: We grew up together

Helen: Money dear, money. One can even kill for it :(

Mom: He wanted to kill her! What makes me more angry is that Nowaitile isn't even calling me :( :(

Me: Maybe she doesn't know :(

Mom: She does! Fefekazi just told me she went to ask Qaqambile to drive her here :(

Me: I hope he said no! :( :(

Mom: He did , he did baby. That boy is smart. His wife was not gonna be happy :(

My phone rang. I took my phone and looked at it

Me: This man! :(

Helen: Who?

Me: Ryan is calling me! :(

Helen: Answer it Nomandla. It might be important! :(

I answered then put it on speaker

Me: I thought we agreed you won't cal..... :(

Ryan: It wasn't her

Me: Excuse me? :(

Ryan: It was her mother, Marlene is the one who paid a man to stab you

Me: :(

Helen: You can't trust that! What if they were working together! Where is..... :(

Ryan: She had a recording. She was confronting her, she confessed on record. She is the one who did it

Me: Oh Wow :(

Ryan: I don't know why I thought Ellen would do this

Helen:

Ryan: Don't get me wrong. I am mad at her for what she did giving you money to keep my child away but I am happy she did this! The culprit is arrested because of he....

Me: Thank you for letting us know, goodbye :( :(

I hung up. He can't be praising her right now. That woman told her mother about my pregnancy. What was she expecting from her evil mother? They did this together! Mom looked at Helen . I know what they are thinking. I don't want Ryan. I just hate how stupid and naive he can be.



Them:

I shook my head then looked at the wall

Me: So Ellen is the hero now yay! :(

Helen:

Mom:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 18

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I hate not knowing what is happening with Nomandla, I want to know if she lost the baby or she is dead. The only person who can answer that is the man who hates me so much. I hate when I am so clueless. I don't want to call my cousin and ask her to go to the hospital. I have caused a lot of problems for them, when I say them I mean her and Nomandla. I think I should just call her and tell her so that she can let all her classmates know. It's Monday now. I am sure they are all at school and Nomandla is the only one missing.

Me: :)

Let me not waste time. Let me do this while I still remember. I dialled her number

Zimbini: hey I am about to go to the lab what's up

Me: I won't waste your time, did you hear? :)

Her: What?

Me: Nomandla was stabbed yesterday :)

Zimbini: What? Is she okay? That is why she is not here

Me: I think that bitch is still having an affair with that married man that is why Marlene, the one who made me like this decided to send Xilongo to stab her :D

Zimbini: It was that good for nothing dirty boy who stabbed her? Tell me he is arrested!

Me: He is but why do you care about Nomandla? :(

Zimbini: I am not going through this with you again Lithakazi!

Me: I wonder if she is dead, why don't you go check for me? :)

Zimbini: You know I don't talk to her because of you, if she sees me there she will think you sent me and she will be right so no Lithakazi and I hope it's nothing serious, she has to attend classes!

I hung up

Me: Bitch :!( :(

I heard Qhayiya's door open

Me: Hey :D

Qhayiya's: Hey :)

He said looking at his phone. I wonder why he is smiling

Me: and that smile? :)

Qhayiya: Marlene is arrested :D

Me: It's about time! :(

Qhayiya: Yeah, Ellen was so scared I am glad I helped her :)

Me: She must be so grateful :)

He smiled then walked to the kitchen

Me: what? :)

He looked at me

Qhayiya: She agreed to meet me, I am meeting her today :)

Me: A thank You sex I see :)

Qhayiya: it's been couple of weeks and with Marlene behind bars. We will be happy again :D

Me: Don't be too excited remember, if Nomandla is not dead that means it's gonna be a few months till she comes out. That woman is rich :(

Qhayiya: Yeah I guess getting rid of her won't be easy :(

Me: Not unless I can do something about it :)

Qhayiya: what? :)

Me: Just have breakfast, get ready for your date, I will find you in when I come back :)

Qhayiya: You're going somewhere?

Me: Yep I am :D

Him: I hope you're not going to follow us again :(

I went to him, I put my hand on his chest

Me: Don't worry, I have enough evidence to destroy Marlene, Ellen and you! :(

Qhayiya:

Me: So I don't need anymore than what I have ;)

I walked to my room. I have to go to town and spend some of my money before i go ask for more money from Ellen. My trip in Mthatha is gonna be fun. I hope the police there will be able to help me.

Me: Marlene you're going down :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I want to be the perfect wife from now on I don't want to give Ryan anymore reason to doubt me.

I apologised for going to Mthatha to speak to Nomandla. I was surprised he forgave me for it, I guess he feels guilty for calling cops on me, I am really trying by all means to make him stay, this whole drama with mom might drive him away, that is why I have to make sure he knows he has my support regarding Nomandla and their children. My mother is out of our lives. I know what I am about to say might come out as cruel but I have every reason to feel the way I am feeling. I wish she serves years in prison. I am not going to call her or get her a lawyer, she is going to get herself a state lawyer or she will call her lawyer, the one who helped her the first time she was arrested. My mother is a con woman. She comes in and out of prison. She does things saying she is helping me. That woman is helping herself. She doesn't want to lose the Lawson family. I don't know why because we don't own any shares in their company anymore I don't know why she is so obsessed with that family.

Anyway Ryan is about to go to work. I need to speak to him. I need to make sure we are cool before I go see Qhayiya.

Me: Honey :)

Ryan: Hey, I am heading to the supermarket

Me: Can we talk first please

Ryan: sure what's up?

Me: Did you call to check how she is doing ?

He looked at Me, I could see he didn't expect this

Me: Ryan I hate what mother did to Nomandla, I don't wish that girl any harm. You know me :'(

Ryan: I called her mom, she says she is okay but it's hard to walk, she is still moving around with a wheelchair

Me: Oh God she can't walk? :(

Ryan: No she can but she is not allowed to, she might hurt her wounds

Me: I know she might not want to see my face anymore. With your permission, I want to send her an sms, I have a lot to apologise for :(

Ryan: You don't mind me reading the sms before you send it to her?

Me: No honey I will write it and give it to you :)

Ryan: Thank You :)

Me: And.....

Him: what ?

Me: I want to apologise to you too honey :(

Ryan:

Me: I am sorry baby for going to Nomandla, it was a bad idea. When I heard she was pregnant too I got upset and insecure. I was afraid to lose you :(

Ryan: Ellen you won't lose me if you tell me what you don't like! Stop confiding to your mother, that woman is bad news! :(

Me: I know did you see she wanted me to go down for her crime again?

Ryan: your mother is evil. when you have something you can't discuss with me call my mom or Lisa, they proven their loyalty to you :(

Ellen: I know, I guess I was giving mom a second chance thinking maybe she is trying to change :(

Ryan: Anyone but your mother! That woman will never change! :(

Me: Can we go at the local clinic at 11 on your lunch time? :) .

Ryan: why?

Me: I want us to go check the gender of the baby, the doctor from Coffee Bay says he is arriving at 9 am, I made an appointment :D

Ryan: That's exciting, I can't wait :D

Me: Oh honey :)

I kissed him

Me: Go to work now :).

Ryan: alright :)

He walked to the door

Me: :)

He opened the door then walked out. He looked at me

Him: :)

Me: :)

He closed the door. I brushed my stomach

Me: Please come out white please sweetie, do this for mommy :'(

I sat on the sofa

Me: i can't lose your father :'(

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the hospital. The constable arrived then went to Nomandla's ward because he was told the doctor was there. He knocked then opened the door. He walked in

Constable: Good morning :)

Everyone greeted him back

Constable: How is the patient doing? :)

Nomandla: Woke up in pain but after taking the painkillers I don't feel anything constable :)

Constable: Speedy recovery :)

Nomandla: Thank you :)

He looked at Doctor

Him: I need her report for court

Doctor: Tom is not here yet. He is the one who is taking good care of the patient...

He looked at his wrist watch

Doctor: He will be here in few minutes :)

Constable: Take me to that boy. I hear he is awake. I want his confession :(

Nomandla: What if he doesn't tell you then what's the way forward? :'(

Constable: We have Marlene Nel's confession. This is just for fun. We just want enough evidence to take that woman down :(

Nomandla: :( :)

Nosukile: That boy is from our village :(

Nosukile looked at Nomandla

Nosukile: Maybe if he sees his dirty work, he will be able to confess :(

Constable: You think you can face him?

Nomandla: I want to :(

" what do you want? " said someone walking in. They looked at the door

Nomandla: Helen I thought you went home to sleep?

Helen: Had a few things to do. Constable what is going on?

Constable: Here to get confession from that boy. They want to go with me

Helen: Let me get wheelchair for Nomandla, I will push her :)

Nomandla: :)

Helen walked out. After a minute. She came back. They helped her stand up. She tiptoed to the wheelchair. They headed to the ward. They got to the ward and walked in. They found him awake. He is badly injured. His blood dried in his face. He is swollen. He looked at the door. Helen pushed Nomandla in

Nomandla: :(

Xilongo: :(

Constable: Young man you need to answer a question for us :(

Nomandla: :( :(

Xilongo:

Constable: Who hired you to kill this woman? :(

He said showing him a picture. Xilongo looked at Nomandla

Xilongo: Pleas.....please fo..... forgi.....ve me

Nomandla:

Constable: We want a name! Who sent you to stab this woman? :(

Xilongo: It was.....

Constable: Yes? :(

Xilongo: It wa.....

The machines started beeping

Constable: Are you okay?

Nosukile: Who was it! Who was it tell us :( :(

Doctors: That's enough!!! :(

Nomandla: Is he okay?

Doctor: Everyone get out now!!!! :(

Everyone walked out, Ellen pushed Nomandla's wheelchair out. they got a shock of their lives when they saw Nowaitile approaching them

Nowaitile:

Nosukile: How dare you show your face here!

Nomandla: No mom stop!

Nosukile:

.

.

~ Marlene ~

My daughter keeps surprising me lately. I thought she was dumb she keeps proving me wrong. I guess she learned to be smart when she is dealing with me. I didn't see that happening. I didn't think she'd do this. My plan was to run away so that I don't watch her get arrested. I was gonna feel guilty. She is my daughter. No matter what she is my daughter so me leaving wasn't gonna make me feel bad like I was when seeing her handcuffed. I wanted to leave before she came back from her walk. I was late. Now I am in this hole again. I will be surrounded by black ghetto women who love fighting and talking Nonsense. I don't belong in a Mthatha Jail. They must transfer me to a white community station. I can't stand how dirty they are and that dumb place makes me puke. I cannot believe I am back here. I cannot believe I am going to stay here again. I had a chance to ruin Ellen but I didn't. I still need her. I couldn't rat her to her husband when I will be needing her help during and after trial. She must be grateful that I need her more than she needs me that is why I didn't say anything .



Anyway they just took pictures of me. Took off my jewellery. They are now taking me to my cell.  
I can't believe I am here

Guard: We meet again :D

I looked at her

Me: :(

I looked in front of me

Her: I always thought only us blacks can do the things you do :D

Me: :(

Her: I must say you look good, life has been good. I thought you said you're from PE why do you kee.... :D

Me: Shut your mouth! :(

Her: You don't know what is waiting for you in there, if I were you, I'd be nicer to the warden :)

I looked at her. What is she talking about?

Me: :(

I heard a lot of noise as we were approaching

Me: Is it full in there? :(

Guard:.....

Me: Talk to m..... :(

Oh my God, I have never seen so many girls in one place. What is going on here?

Guard: Guys This is your new cell mate.... :)

She said unlocking, They looked at me, they folded their arms. They don't look happy at all.  
What is waiting for me in there? She pushed me in

Guard: Take good care of her :(

I got in. The last time I was here we were like about four in a cell now it's a group of people. I was looking around scared. All of them looked at me, some smiling, some angry, some stretching their heads like they are crazy. What did i put myself into.

Me: Hello guys :D

Them:.....

They didn't respond. I felt someone's warm breath in my tear.

Me: :(

I turned around slowly

Her: Still Remember me? :)

Me: You're still here?

She looked away, she started laughing sarcastically. She turned around

Her: And you did visit me like you promised right old white lady?

Me: I am so..... :(

Her: Guys get her!

Me: No!!!!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 19

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am getting ready to go to Mthatha. I have a few things to accomplish there. Well nothing evil. Just friendly visits to two good " Friends " of mine. And I have money, so I will be bringing gifts. I am very generous, that is just who I am. Anyway the most important thing that is taking me to Mthatha is to do my hair. I am the slay queen in this village. I have never seen anyone with an expensive weave in this place. Even the woman who wrecked a white family. All she did was just relax her afro. She always had hair, big hair. she just didn't have money to make herself look good that is why she went for afro. Today she has big relaxed her. Anyway I heard the front door open. I walked out of my room

Me: I thought you went to Coffee Bay? :)

Qhayiya: She called, luckily it was before I got a taxi. She says we should go a little bit later, she is going to a doctor :)

Me: Is that true or its just an excuse ? :(

Qhayiya: It's true. She has no reason to lie, anyway what are you going there to do?

Me: Visit two of my best friends :D

Qhayiya: Marlene and that girl who got stabbed? :)

I looked at him then smiled

Me: Living with me made you smart :D

Qhayiya: Lithakazi, you love trouble! :D

Me: I am just going there to say I pray for them nothing more, tell me.....? :)

Qhayiya: Yes? :)

Me: What do you bring someone who is in a hospital and someone who is in Jail? :)

Qhayiya: You can buy that girl flowers :)

Me: Yes! I like that, I will bring my friend flowers :)

Qhayiya: As for Marlene something nice to eat :)

I chuckled then looked on thin air

Me: I will bring her the cheapest thing I run into let's say a Twizza to drink and maybe go to fish and chips :)

Qhayiya: She will throw all that in your face

Me: Maybe after I tell her the reason for my visit

Qhayiya: So there is a reason for your visit, you are not going there to say you feel sorry for them?

I looked at him

Me: Maybe for Nomandla it's just to see her, I am just curious to know how she is doing, as for Marlene.....

Qhayiya:

Me: I am going there to dig her grave

Qhayiya:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am waiting for my husband to come back. It's time for us to go for a check up. I want to know my child's gender. I can't wait to see the sonar. This is exciting. Going to the doctor with my husband by my side is exciting. I can't wait. My marriage is stronger than it was before. Now we can communicate like adults. Even when we fight we don't forget that we are married and we love each other. We still care about each other even when we are mad at one another. In the morning, we got into a fight. I walked out on him then came back. It was amazing what he did. I opened the door he just said I am sorry. That made my heart melt. He loves me and that is important in a marriage. Even when you're on each others throats, don't forget that you're a couple. Don't lose that care you have for each other. My marriage is stronger than ever. I don't have to play dirty. I know this man loves me , only me no one else. Nomandla is not a threat anymore.

Anyway I saw my husband coming to the house

Me: :)

I warmed up his lunch. He opened the door and walked in

Me: I thought you'd forget :)

Ryan: I can't forget, this is special for both of us baby. We are finally having our second child :D

Me: It's exciting :D

He sat on the high chair. I gave him his food

Him: Thank you bab..... :)

He got a text

Me: :)

Ryan: It's mom, she says she is driving here :)

Me: She is?

What is Vicki doing here. Can't I have peace of mind with my husband. I am grateful to them for helping me get my marriage back but it's enough now. This is our honeymoon phase. We don't need people around

Ryan: And they want to see Nomandla at the hospital

Me: Oh, that's sweet of them :)

Ryan: :)

Their relationship with that girl don't make me comfortable at all. It bothers me

Me: I wish they told us earlier. I was gonna make something. I will see what I can do when we come back :)

Ryan: That's good, they will understand too, I mean the.....

His phone rang. He stood up

Me: Who is it?

Ryan: It's the Constable. Why would he call?

Me: Answer honey :)

Ryan: Hello Constable

Constable: .....

Me:

Ryan: What? Is she okay?

What stunt did mom pull now?

Constable: .....

Ryan: Okay constable, thank you for letting us know

He hung up then looked at me

Me: What is going on?

Ryan: Your mother got beat by the in mates :(

Me: What? Is she okay?

Ryan: Yeah, she didn't even have to go to the hospital, she was treated in there :)

Me: That's good thank God

Ryan: We can cancel the doctor's appointment and go see her :)

Me: No! I don't want us to be anywhere near that place baby :(

I can't be anywhere near mom. She is a very manipulative person. Who knows? Maybe she asked someone to beat her up just to get us there. I don't want that. I have to say no. I walked around Ryan looked at me

Ryan: Are you sure?

I looked at him

Me: What would Nomandla feel if she'd hear that you went to visit a woman who tried to kill your child? :(

Ryan: You're right. It's a bad idea but I want you to know that I am okay with you visiting her. She is still your mom :)

Me: Thank You baby but I don't want my mother anywhere near me! She is trouble and she always put us in a lot of trouble. I think she is safe there :(

I took out juice

Ryan: Drink your juice, we have only 15 minutes :)

I looked at him smiling. It's cute how much he cares and so involved in this pregnancy. This baby will help us bond. I just hope my genes and blood is way stronger than Qhayiya's. Ryan can't know this child isn't his . Anyway I looked at him then faked a smile

Me: Okay baby :)

I looked away picking up my glass then sipped

Me: :(

Baby, you have to be white. You have to or I will loose everything I worked so hard to have. I felt

Ryan hug me front behind. Brushing my stomach.

Me: You have to :(

Ryan: Babe?

I turned around

Me: :(

Ryan: Are you okay?

Me: Who thought we'd be here today expecting our second child after so many tries :D :(

Ryan: It's Amazing right? :D

Me: Yes :D :(

He hugged me

Me: :(

.

.

~ Nosukile ~

All this woman knows is gossip about people in that village. What the hell is she doing in the same hospital that my daughter is admitted in? My daughter is here because of her son. Why don't she go home and gossip about the thug she gave birth to! She must go now and tell everyone what a monster her son is! She came at the wrong time! She should've waited for not daughter to be discharged then come here. Seeing her makes me so angry. Nowaitile should've reached out to me and find out how my daughter is doing! All she cares about is her druggie. I understand he is her son but we are neighbours. We've been friends for years. We should be united. Her son should be protecting my daughter not murdering her

Me: You have some nerve to show your face here! :(

Nomandla: Mom stop! Stop her guys! :(

I got to her, I slapped her so hard on her face

Nowaitile: You didn't just do that!

she grabbed my doek. She through it away. I went to her and slapped her then I pushed her. She

fell. I jumped on top of her and started slapping her.

Nomandla: Stop her! :(

Helen: Nosukile please stop!

I felt strong arms pulling me up. She got a chance to stand up, she had nothing on her head too.  
She slapped me

Me: Let go of me Tom! She is taking advantage because you're holding my arms! Let g.....  
:( :(

Tom: Nosukile stop!!!!

He snapped. I tried to get away from him reaching for Nowaitile who was in a security's arms.  
She wanted me too so bad

Me: Let go of me! :(

Nowaitile: Come! Come here! You pimp! Pimping your daughter to whites!!!

Nomandla:

Me: She didn't say that!! :(

Tom: Just stop! Stop!!!

Me: :( :(

He is furious. I looked at him . He looked down. He started brushing his head walking around .  
The security guard let go of Nowaitile. She came running to me

Nowaitile: How can you embarrass me like this :(

Me: What do you call what your son did to my daughter!!! :(

I ran to her Tom grabbed my arm

Tom: Why can't you stop this women!!!

We were looking at each other breathing heavily

Me:

Nowaitile: :(

Helen looked at Tom



Helen: What is going on Tom?

Tom: We just lost him! :(

Me: Who? :(

Tom:

Nomandla: Tom? :(

Tom looked at Nomandla

Tom: The Man who stabbed you, we just lost him! :(

Nomandla: Oh My God :(

Me: :(

Nowaitile: No! No! Not my son!!! Not my Xilo.....

She collapsed

Tom: I need some help here!!! :(

Me: Oh My God

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 20

.

~ Nosukile ~

Oh my saviour . I didn't want that boy to die. I was just angry he did that to my daughter. I didn't wish death upon him God is my witness. He knows my heart is pure. Yes I am angry my daughter is in pain. She almost lost her life and her baby's life. Any mother would have reacted the way I did. We both were fighting for our children but I really feel bad. I feel sorry for her, I really do. The poor woman cried two times then passed out. She is admitted for a shock. Tom's behaviour shocked me but now I see why he was like that. Beating up a mother who just lost her son was not right. I can't believe he is dead

Anyway we are back at Nomandla's ward

Nomandla: These people beat him so bad

Me: Yes. I feel so bad for how I behaved :(

Helen: You were angry. He hurt your daughter

Nomandla: I have never seen mom like that, fighting another person physically? :)

Me: I am so embarrassed. I don't know how I will look at Nowaitile :(

Nomandla: I hope she understands. No one expected Xilongo to do something like this to me. I mean he knew it was me! :(

Me: That is what makes me so angry. And that woman has been a friend for years! :(

Nomandla: She was never a friend. She was gossiping about me in that village! :(

Me: But Mandla her house is just next to mine! :(

Her: I know mom :(

The door opened. Tom Walked in

Me: Tom I am so sorry for my behaviour

Tom: I am sorry for raising my voice at you too. I was trying to tell you but you guys just wanted each others blood! :D

Me: We've known each other for years. She is my neighbour. Anyway how is she doing?

Tom: She is sleeping :)

Me: I feel sorry for her

Tom: Don't you know anyone from her family? You need to call them and let them know

Me: Let me call Fefekazi, she will go tell them :)

Tom: Thank You :)

Me: Excuse me, I will go make a phone call outside :)

I walked out.

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

Ever since I became friends with Londy, I kind of forgot about my best friend Thobeka. I don't want her to feel like she don't matter in my life anymore. I just remembered She doesn't know I am pregnant. She just got here. She is off today. This is my chance to tell her, I just hope she won't judge me. I know my friend. She might be a quiet person but she is too judgemental. I am not telling her to judge me. I am telling her as a friend and I want her support.

Thobeka: Staying at home doing nothing looks good on you :)

Me: Why do you say that? :D

Her: Your complexion, you're gaining wait :)

I looked down smiling

Her: Tell me the name of the lotion you use in yo.....

Me: Thobeka I am pregnant :)

Her face changed. She looked at me, I could see she was waiting for me to say I am joking

Me: Yes I am pregnant :(

I stood up

Thobeka: But I haven't seen any man around here?

I looked at her

Me: You remember the night you found Qaqambile's father here? :(

Thobeka: He is the father? But I thought you were helping him get closer to Qaqambile

I told her the whole story from Lithakazi's plan to poisoning. I told her about the poison and the village knowing about it but luckily they don't know about me sleeping with that man and I hope she won't tell them. Anyway I told her everything

Thobeka: What a Jerk! :(

Me: Tell me about it :(

Thobeka: So what are you going to d.....

My phone rang, I took it out.

Me: It's Nosukile :)

I stood up then answered putting her on speaker

Me: Hello Nosukile? :D

Nosukile: I hope you're okay, I don't have good news

Me: what is going on?

Thobeka:

Nosukile: Xilongo didn't survive the beating

Me: what do you mean ?

Nosukile: He is no more

Me: Oh my God, does his mother know ?

Thobeka:

Nosukile; yes, she is admitted for shock

Me: Oh God

Nosukile: Please go tell the family, people must go stay at her house while she is here receiving help

Me: Of course

Nosukile: Thank you bye

Me: Bye

Thobeka: Shame

Me: Oh God! Let's go

I ran to the bedroom, I took Sapho. Thobeka carried my daughter. We went to the door. I opened

Me:

Noziqhepheyi:

What the hell is she doing here?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am really torn by Xilongo's passing. He was a good boy who got messed up by drugs. Ever since he started taking drugs he was never himself. I don't know why I feel so bad. I feel like my relationship with Ryan caused a lot of pain to a lot of people. Xilongo is dead now. He was sent by Ryan's mother in law to kill me for my history with Ryan. I don't know why this happened when everything was going so well. When I got back from Johannesburg. I didn't celebrate my victory. Today is Monday and that marks two weeks of my book being out there. My book is doing so well. I should be happy inviting friends for a party. Just to celebrate my achievement. What friends? Londeka and Helen?. I don't have Anymore friends. I guess it's just something I would love, Having a house full of girls who want only the best for me.

Anyway Helen went home. Mom hasn't come back. She went to call Fefekazi, I don't know what is taking her so long. I am just alone in this ward thinking. I want to call Ryan and tell him the man died but I can't do it. I asked him to stay away from me and I promised myself I will stay away from him and I am going to do that. It is for the best.

Me: :( :(

I threw my phone away from me . The door opened . Mom walked in. I quickly wiped my tears

Me: :D

Mom: After I spoke to Fefekazi I went to the bathroom. Sorry for taking long :)

Me: Okay :)

Mom: I forgot to call Ryan and tell him about Xilongo

Me: I didn't forget, I just didn't want to be the one calling or suggesting it :(

Mom: Let me call him :)

She dialled his number

Mom: Ryan, the boy who stabbed Nomandla passed away :(

Ryan: .....

Mom: yes, from the beating

Ryan: .....

Mom: Okay later

Me: What did he say?

Mom: He is surprised as expected :(

Me: I wonder ho.....

The door opened. Vicki and Lisa walked in

Vicki: Oh poor child

Me: :)

They came to me. Vicki had flowers in her hands

Her: We came as soon as we heard. I am so sorry for what happened :(

Me: Thank You :)

Lisa: Moving you was the best idea. I just pray they don't follow you to your new house :(

Me: Well your brother seems convinced that Ellen had nothing to do with this. I guess we have nothing to worry about since Marlene is arrested :(

Vicki: My son is so naive! That woman came to bribe you, when you turned her down you got Stabbed and now he thinks she had nothing to do with it? Did you tell him what she did? :(

She put the flowers down

Mom: We did yesterday. He was convinced it was her, he called police on her

Lisa: He did?

Me: Yes then when they got home to arrest Ellen. She had a recording of herself confronting her mom so they arrested her mom :(

Vicki: I don't know. There is no way Ellen didn't know this. How did Marlene know about your pregnancy? :(

Me: Well I don't kn.....

Doctor walked in

Doctor: You can come now :)

Mom: Oh, I am going to push her Doctor :)

Vicki: Where are you going?

Me: You can join us. We are going to check the gender of the baby :)

Vicki: Wow of course :D

Lisa: We'd love that :D

Lisa ran to the wheelchair. She came to me with it.

Vicki: Easy :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

We are at the hospital sitting outside waiting in the queue for our turn. I thought this was gonna be a fun time with me and my husband but I was wrong. When we drove in my husband got a call from Nomandla's mother. She was telling him the boy died. My mother killed that boy. A human being is dead because of my mother. How will his mother look at me? Why do I feel like we are not safe anymore in this village. What if the community get angry and want to kill us? I hope everyone sees why I don't want to visit mom. Every time that woman is close to me something major happens. I am so scared right now. I am supposed to be looking forward to this check up. All I am thinking about is the mother of that boy. How is she doing right now. I can't believe this. I just can't believe how cruel my mother can be. She almost Killed Lithakazi, that was not a lesson. She did the same thing to Nomandla now someone is dead because of her. I don't know how she sleeps at night. The woman who raised me was not like this. Yes she was greedy and went for what she wanted and believed in but she wasn't cruel. I don't know this woman at all.

Anyway we were called in. My husband took my hand

Him: Are you okay? :)

Me: No, but we will talk at home :(

Him: Alright, I don't want anything that will disturb this moment :)

I looked at him. He kissed me

Me: Me too :)

He opened the door. We walked in

Doctor: Hey good day! I haven't seen you two together in a while :D

Ryan: yeah our jobs separate us :D

Him: it's good to see you stronger than ever :D

Me: We are happy :)

I said looking at Ryan. He kissed me

Him: :p

Doctor: I know you're busy. I will just get to it please go lie in that small bed Mrs Lawson :)

Me: Okay :D

Him: Just take off your top or pull it up :)

Me: Alright :)

I did as told. I lied down. He did his thing Running something on my stomach looking at the sonar smiling

Him: Look at that :)

Ryan: :D

Me: :)

Doctor: That's the baby right there :)

I looked at my husband. He is so happy. He has a big smile on his face. This is what I want. To make him happy. I haven't been doing that in a while. I am glad I am finally doing it.

Ryan: Wow :D

Doctor: She's Very healthy :D

Wait what? Did he just call my baby a she?

Ryan: She? Is it a girl? :D



Doctor: Yes. You're expecting a very healthy baby girl :D

Ryan: You heard that baby? :D

I closed my eyes. Tears streamed down my face . I can't pretend that I am happy. I am not happy!

Me:

Ryan: Baby are you okay? This is great! Our baby girl is fine

Me: It's tears of Joy baby :)

Ryan: Oh my sweetheart :)

He kissed my forehead

Me: :D :(

I am so shattered. I know I should be happy my baby is healthy but I wanted a son. I want to give my husband an heir. Why can't I give him a son. A son would make him stay with me. Ryan's phone rang . So much for not spoiling the moment.

Ryan: Oh sorry, it's mom, I have to take this :)

I wiped my tears then looked at him

Me: :(

Doctor: No problem :)

Ryan: Hello mom :D

Vicki: .....

Ryan: Wow really? :D

Me: :(

Ryan: Okay mom. I will see you guys later :D

He hung up then looked at me

Me: Good news? :)

Ryan: Nomandla is Carrying a baby boy :D

Me:

Ryan:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 21

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

The last time I saw Noziqhepheyi in my house was when she came to confront me. It has been weeks if not a month. Was she pregnant at that time? This explains the anger she had. She came here and insulted me now she comes here with a little stomach showing. What is it this time? She is here to gloat? I don't know why she is so stupid! She is educated, she has a career. I don't know why she had no man. Did she have to sleep with that loser I slept with? It's understandable for me because I am just a junior school drop out. I settle for less not by choice. I can sleep with whoever. She seems like someone who has class. Well she had class till she came and insulted me. I don't see that anymore. Maybe she is worth having lovers like Qavile.

Anyway I am shocked. I am just standing looking at her. It looks like this visit is just like the last one. She doesn't look friendly at all. She is angry as hell. If she is here to say the same things she said the last time, I am going to kick her little stomach.

Me: Nurse Zembe? :(

Her: Can I come in?

Me: Why? :(

Her: Please :(

Oh this sounds serious. She is even crying. I cannot wait to hear this. I moved aside. Thobeka looked at me

Her: I will give you gu.....

she attempted to walk out, I grabbed her arm.

Me: Stay :(

I looked at Noziqhepheyi. I didn't know she was pregnant. Her stomach is showing

Me: what do you want? :(

Her: I am sorry for coming here after our last enc.....

Me: What do you want?

Her: When I got home that day..... I mean when I got to the clinic. I confronted him. He left. I can't get hold of him. I am expecting his baby

Me: You're pregnant too? :(

Her: What do you mea.....Wait? You're also expecting Qavile's child? :(

Me: No. It's someone else who is pregnant. Forget I said anything :(

I said walking away

Her: Okay fine! But do you by any chance know where he is? :( :(

I looked at her

Me: I don't know where that man is :(

Noziqhepheyi: I called his family. No one knows

I went to the door. I opened then looked at her

Me: I am sorry, I can't help you please leave :(

Noziqhepheyi: Please if you hear.....

Me: I will tell you :(

She walked out. I slammed the door hard then leaned on it

Me:

Thobeka:

.

.

~ Ryan ~

Okay Ellen! Something is going on these are not tears of joy. Something is bothering her. Why would she behave like this ? After I told her Nomandla is expecting a boy, she broke down and stood up. She took her handbag and left me in doctor's office. The poor doctor was confused too. Thank God he doesn't know Nomandla, if he did, he'd know what is going on. Why is my wife behaving like this? Didn't she promise me we are in this together ? She told me she will stop this nonsense with Nomandla. Ellen knows Nomandla is pregnant. She knew eventually she was gonna give birth to a child with a gender. I don't know why she is acting like this?

Anyway I left the doctor. When I got out. I didn't see the car. This woman left me really? Her pregnancy is getting in her head. I walked to my business. My house is not far from the clinic. I got to the supermarket. I decided to go to my apartment. I need to get to the bottom of this. I opened the door. I walked in. Ellen was on the sofa. She stood up and attempted to go to the stairs

Me: Ellen we need to talk! :(

Ellen: I don't want to talk

Me: I do!! and you will talk to me!

She looked at me. She wiped her tears

Me: What is going on Ellen? :(

Ellen: Why can't I give you a son?

Me:

oh boy. Is this what is all this about? She is jealous of Nomandla? I can't be mad at her though. All women want to give their husbands a son. I don't mind having daughters but it looks like this hurts her.

Ellen: I want to give you an heir. She keeps producing boys! She is just perfect for you Ryan

Me: Please don't say that

Ellen: It's the truth. She just does all the right things. I don't deserve you Ryan

I hugged her. She cried in my arms. I was brushing her back. What is going on with my wife?  
What is wrong with her?

Me: Don't say that :(

Ellen: I don't deserve you

Me: Come on, let's sit down :(

I sat her down

Me: Baby we just found out that our baby is healthy. How do you think she'd feel if she'd see you like this, crying because you don't want her?

She looked at me

Ellen: I want her I do

Me: Then why are you crying baby? Can't we just celebrate? :D

She stood up

Ellen: You're saying that because everything is working out for you. What about me? :(

Me:

Ellen: You have two sons now. What about me?

I hugged her. I can't say my son's are hers too. I don't think she will ever see them because I don't think Nomandla would be comfort with that and I don't blame her. All I can do now is tell her everything is going to be okay

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

You know life will amaze you everyday. You see your future right in front of you and you know if you want it you can have it but there is just some things that can go wrong just by trying to go for a better future. I have sacrificed a lot in my life, I am not even 30 years old yet. I dreamt of happiness. I took that from someone for a little while then lost it the same way I got it. Life will amaze you. If I would ever hear someone trying to motivate me and say go for what makes you happy Nomandla..i would just look at them and laugh. I know having a family would make me happy and hurt me at the same time. I fear getting hurt. I would rather be lonely and alone if I can only be with Ryan in my life. Being without him mean I can be safe and miserable and that

of better than being in danger. Today I got the good news. If I was married or still engaged to Ryan I would say this is disappointing but I won't say that because I forgot about a perfect family that I am not going to have. When I was growing up I wanted a husband and two babies, a boy and a girl. Today I just found out that I am having another boy which was gonna be disappointing if I was married. I don't care what gender it is now. That perfect family I wanted was just a dream. I will never have it. I would never sacrifice my children's well being for happiness. Happiness with Ryan would mean danger for my children and me so I will just stay a single mom for a while. People survive without men and be happy. I won't be the first or the last. Lisa and Vicki just left I am glad they witnessed this with us. I hate holding grudges. I know they are good people. They are just dealing with manipulative people like Ellen and Marlene who make them mean and act the way they did to me. I forgave them. Oh I also received an Sms from Ellen apologising.

Me: I am moved :(

I threw my phone away after reading it

Mom: You don't look moved though :)

Me: Of course I am not mom. This is just an act :(

Mom: Are you gonna reply to it? :)

I looked at mom

Me: Yeah. I am just thinking about my answer :(

Mom: Okay anyway enough about that woman! I am having another grandson! :D

Me: I am excited, I was happy to see Vicki and Lisa here :)

Mom: They care. I love that about them. The poor women said they were going back to their lives for a while only to come back again a day later :)

Me: They will never find rest until that woman is charged! :(

Mom: I hope it's soon. I want her to be jailed and the keys thrown to the sea! :(

Me: Mom I didn't die she might be out on bail in like day or two :(

Mom: Law in this crazy! :(

Me: I am just glad I am still pregnant with my baby boy :)

" You're pregnant again? " said a familiar voice at the door. I didn't know the door was not closed. Who is that. We turned around . Lithakazi Mkhenkce. She brought flowers for me or her late lover Xilongo?

Lithakazi: :(

Me: Lithakazi what are you doing here? :(

Lithakazi: Wow! You're still sleeping with him while he is back together with his wife. You are really enjoying to be the woman on the side aren't you? :D

Me: Get out! :( :(

Lithakazi: I wonder if your classmates know you're not engaged! He chose his wife and knocked you down with yet another baby :D

Me: Out!!!!

Mom: Lithakazi Another word from your mouth I swe.....

Lithakazi: What are you gonna do huh? :D

Mom:

Lithakazi: Let me guess, you will do what you did to Marlene for hurting your daughter which is nothing hi hi hi :D

Mom: I am going t.....

Mom ran To Lithakazi

Lithakazi: Okay! Okay! I am leaving! :D

Mom: Out!

Lithakazi: Before I leave, I brought you these flow.....

Mom: I think there is someone who needs them more than we do!

Me: :(

Lithakazi: Who is that?

Mom folded her arms on her chest

Lithakazi: I don't need them! I bought them for your daug..... )

Mom: Your mother in law! She just lost your lover!

Lithakazi: I don't have a lover! What are you talking about? :D

Mom: Xilongo is dead!

Lithakazi: No! He is not dad, he is in police custody here in hospital? :D

Mom: You think I would say something like that about someone?

She looked at mom then at me

Me: :(

I saw a tear escape her eye. Did she really love that idiot?

Lithakazi: Oh My God :'(

She ran out and left the door open. Mom closed the door

Me: Thank you for handling her, I had no energy for her, I was starting to hurt my wounds :'(

Mom: Nozazi's daughter is a devil in a dress! :(

Me: :( :(

I took my phone then texted Ellen. I know what to say now.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am not happy to have Vicki and Lisa back. I can see they are not happy with me. Mom did this. I didn't do anything I don't know why they are giving me the looks they are giving me. A lot is going on in my life, I don't need them judging and giving me weird looks. I am upset with Nomandla who always gives my husband what he wants. Ryan is selfish. He is happy that I am having another girl because he knows he is safe. He has boys already. Don't he wants to have boys with his wife? I know we talked about it but I am not happy at all and I don't need these two ladies making me feel worse.

Anyway we are just sitting on the couch. I am minding my own business and so are they. They are talking to Ryan I am just not in the mood for this.

Ryan: We went for a check up today, baby you want to tell them? :D

I looked at him

Me: You can tell them :)

I said faking a smile



Ryan: We are having another baby girl :D

Lisa: :)

Vicki: Wow! You're a lucky man my son! You're having a son with Nomandla and a girl with Ellen?  
:D

Ryan:

I rolled my eyes. If it was for me. That girl's name would be banned in this house.

Me: :(

Vicki: Ellen w.....

I got a message notification. I opened it. It's from Nomandla.

" I apologise to you too for what I did to you two years ago but I will never forgive you for what you said when you came here and what happened to me. I know your mother didn't just wake up and think of killing me. You told her I was pregnant. What were you trying to achieve for telling her? Knowing what she is capable of? Did you want to achieve what happened? You are as guilty as she is! "

I felt a tear drop. I stood up avoiding eye contact with everyone. I took my time and apologised to this bitch she says this to me? How dare she?

Me: :( :(

Lisa: Are you okay Ellen?

Ryan: Baby I promise we will try for a baby boy

Vicki: She is crying because she is carrying a girl? Come on Ellen. How do you think she will feel when she hears you don't want her? :(

They don't know what they are talking about. I am not even thinking about that right now. I quickly wiped my tears

Me: I am fine :)

Lisa: Great! Then sit down :)

Me: Why?

Vicki: We have to talk :(

I looked at Ryan. He is as lost as I am

Me: Sounds serious? :)

Vicki: It is, tell us..... :(

Ryan:

Vicki: When you were in East London, you were furious at your mother. Two weeks later you're reunited happier than ever. What happened? :(

I stood up, I knew their visit would be like this.

Me: I thought we got over this :(

Vicki: No Ellen! The truth! :(

Me: I...

Lisa: And you better not lie to us! :(

Ryan: don't attack her guys! :(

Vicki: I think you need to stay out of this Ryan! People are getting stabbed on your watch! :(

Me: If you are insinuating that I had something to do with her incident you're wrong! Mom admitted.....

Lisa: She is not answering the question mom :(

Mom: How come you forgave your mother just like that! Two weeks after she terminated your child tell us!? :(

She snapped

Ryan: Mom plea.....

Lisa: Ryan please! We need answers here! Marlene has something on Ellen we want the truth! :(

Me: :(

Vicki: What did you do? :(

Me: Nothing! Nothing okay! I was going through depression! I needed her :(

Lisa: She arrives you're healed wow! :D

Me: If you came to my house to...

Ryan's phone rang. Thank God it saved me. Something says I should grab my handbag and leave. He answered

Ryan: Hello ?

Caller:.....

Ryan: Yes, she is here :)

Ryan looked at me

Me:

Ryan: Do you know any Judy woman ?

I ignored him, I took the phone then answered walking away

Me: Hello Ellen her..... :(

Judy: It's your mother!

I looked at everyone

Me: :) :(

Them:

This woman is crazy. Why call Ryan's number. She knows mine. Is she up to something again?

Me: What do you want want? :( :(

Mom: What do you think?

I looked at everyone again smiling

Me: Judy! Why call my husband's number ? :D :(

Mom: Because the next time I call your husband! I will tell him what I know about the baby you're carrying

I turned my back on Ryan, Lisa and Vicki

Me:

I put my hand on my stomach

Me: Okay so what can I do for you my dear Judy

Mom: Call my lawyer!

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 22

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Oh my God. Xilongo is dead. I am thinking about my chances of getting a dick from a human being and my chances are zero percent. I am not crying because I love him and everyone knows that. I am crying because I can't have his penis. This is all about the penis. The reason I was helping myself with a dildo was because I was mad at that idiot! That fool betrayed me so many times. Who is going to have sex with me now? Who is going to touch me? My dildo can't touch me. I am shattered. My heart is broken.

Anyway I ran out of that ward. I went there in a good mood. I wanted to crash Nomandla and break her spirit. I was doing so well, she was crying till I received this terrible news. I saw a chair outside her ward. I sat down on it and broke down.

Me:

I felt someone touch my shoulder. I jumped up

Doctor: Sorry, I didn't mean to scare you

I wiped my tears

Me: It's fine. I just lost a friend :(

Doctor: I am sorry to hear that. Was she sick?

Me: Its a he, he was beat by people :(

Doctor: Oh that young man from Mqanduli?

Me: Yes :(

Him: He was seriously injured I am sorry

Me: Thanks :(

Him: Have you seen his mother?

Me: Where is she? :(

Him: I am on my way to discharge her. Please follow me :)

Me: Thank you doctor :(

I picked up my flowers. I am going to give them to her. I feel sorry for her. Xilongo was her only child. She loved him with all his flaws. I can't imagine how hurt she is right now. The doctor opened the door. He moved aside. I walked in and looked at her bed.

Me: I came as fast as I could, here are the flowers :(

Nowaitile: Lithakazi why didn't you tell me?

Me: :(

Her: You should've told me that day. I was not gonna let my son leave!

Me: I was scared for my life. I thought they were planning to finish me off

Nowaitile: my son didn't see me before he died even yesterday. He left so early. I didn't see him

Me: I am so sorry, I will miss him :(

Nowaitile: Thank you Lithakazi

I took my clutch bag. I took out R200 rands

Nowaitile:

Me: Please Take this, doctor just told me he is discharging you :) :(

Nowaitile: I can't accept this. I don't know how I will pay you back

Me: No, take it. it's a gift. I won't be able to go home with you. I think it will be enough to get you home. I will see you tonight :)

Nowaitile: God bless you :) :(

Me: :)

I looked at the doctor

Me: Thank you doctor :)

Him: :)

I walked out. I looked at Nowaitile then closed the door

Me: Xilongo why?

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just came back from school. I am super tired. I decided to go to my house first then go fetch my baby after taking all these clothes and my heels off. Beauty is pain. I had a long day at school. My classes ended at 12 pm. I haven't called my friend and check on her. I was busy with assignment. I need to call her before I go see Fefekazi. I dressed up into a summer dress, flats shoes. I put a hat on my head then took my phone. I called Mandla

Nomandla: Hey

Me: Friend, I just got back from school. How are you feeling ? :)

Nomandla: I was better till Lithakazi came in

Me: She is there? :(

Nomandla: Yes, she came to make me mad of course but when we told her Xilongo is dead she left

Me: Wait? Xilongo is dead? :(

Nomandla: Died this morning. It's so sad

Me: Oh my Go.....

I heard a knock at the door. I went to the door

Me: Friends it's really sad , I feel for his mother

Nomandla: She is here. She fainted when she was told

Me: Oh God

I opened the door. It's Fefekazi, Thobeka and the kids . I moved aside, they came in

Nomandla: Time for my meds talk later

Me: Later friend :)

I hung up

Me: Ladies, hello mama's sweet baby :D

I said taking my son

Me: I can't believe Xilongo is dead :(

Fefekazi: It's sad but that's what you get for being a criminal :(

Me: Wow :(

I sat down

Fefekazi: How is Mandla? :)

Me: She is still at the hospital recovering :)

Fefekazi: okay. We just came back from telling people about Xilongo, they are shocked

Me: Who told you?

Fefekazi: Nosukile called me and asked me to go tell everyone from the family

Me: Wow

Fefekazi: I also got another visit from your aunt :(

Me: Noziqhepheyi?

Fefekazi: She is pregnant and her stomach is showing :)

Me: Noziqhepheyi is pregnant? :D

Fefekazi: Yes and that bastard left her after that :(

Me: So she think you'd know where her lover lives? :(

Fefekazi: Exactly my question. That man ran away. She had him at that clinic now she comes running to us :(

Me: Auntie is crazy! She is a nurse. Why didn't she protect herself. I wouldn't wanna have a baby with my sister's ex lover! :(

Fefekazi: She called me names acting perfect how does she explain this? :(

Me: Let me go get us a juice ladies :D

Them: Okay :)

Qavile must be so proud of himself wherever he is. He is a baby maker. Wherever he goes he leaves a child.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Lawson's house. Ellen is Speaking to " Judy " on the phone. Vicki and Lisa are talking to Ryan and the conversation is heated. They are whispering then take a glance at Ellen once in a while between the arguments. The conversation is about Ellen. Vicki looks upset. The only person who buys this Judy thing is Ryan. Lisa and Vicki are suspicious.

Ryan: Guys it looks like you came here to attack my wife :(

Vicki: Who Was that on the phone ? :(

Ryan: She said she is Judy :)

Vicki: Why would Ellen's friend have your number and not hers ? :(

Ryan: I am surprised too. Why did you attack her like that though mom? :(

Vicki ignored Ryan's question

Vicki: Son you sure you don't recognise that voice? :(

Ryan: I don't know it

Lisa looked at Ellen

Lisa: If Marlene can blackmail Ellen to take her back in her life. Whatever she had. She can use it



to get out of jail :(

Ryan: Do you think that was Marlene?

Vicki: Yes and she knew if she told you who she was, you were gonna hung up on her :( .

Ryan: But why call me..... ?

Lisa: You still don't recognise the voice ? :(

Ryan: It sounded weird. She was speaking afrikaans

Vicki shook her head

Vicki: Marlene is Judy! :(

Ryan: But why call me!?! :(

Lisa: Maybe what she has on her affect you and she knew using your phone will scare your little old wife over there :(

Ryan looked at Ellen

Ryan: ..... ?

Vicki: What did you get yourself into son? :(

Lisa: You need to confront her! Look at her wiping tears! Why would a friend call her to tell her bad news? What bad news? :(

Ryan looked at Ellen

Ryan: :(

.

Ellen is silently crying speaking to her mother on the phone. Ryan's living room is very big. She is standing on the dinning area while the others are standing at Living room just next to the fire place talking. Ellen looked at them. She knows her mother is not bluffing. She can call again and tell Ryan. In her mind she knows if Ryan finds out. Her family will be over.

Ellen: What?

Marlene: Get me a lawyer your secret is safe with me! :(

Ellen: How can you be so cruel?

Marlene: What do you mean I am cruel? I want to get out of here! I have a blue eye and bruised Ribs! I don't belong here !!! :(

Ellen: You belong right where you are!

Marlene: Give your husband the phone you whore! I want your daughter to know what a whore you are! :(

Ellen: Mom! That boy died!

Marlene put her hand on her mouth

Marlene: Oh Boy, he is dead? :(

Ellen: Yes. He didn't make it. They beat him to death mom! I am thinking about his mother. What she must be going through

Marlene: :(

Ellen: Don't you think you need to serve your sentence this time . Maybe this can be a rehabilitation of some sort for yo....

Marlene: Don't you dare try to be smart here! Get me my lawyer! He is dead so what? People die everyday! :(

Ellen: How can you be so heartless ?

Marlene: I want to see my lawyer here tomorrow bye! :(

Marlene put the telephone down. Ellen sat down on the table chair . She put her phone on the table and broke down.

Ellen:

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am grateful I am still alive. My prison old friend asked these women to teach me a lesson boy did they teach me a lesson. they attacked me like dogs. That girl is a boss in her. She just ask people do do what she wants and they get to it. I was blessed I cried and a male Warden help me. That female warden pretended like she didn't hear I was being attacked. She came running acting concerned. That bitch hates me. She wanted some money from me before I said no,

maybe that is why she is angry with me. My cell " Friend " got me beat because I promised to visit once in a while and bring her food. I thought she might be out right now. I don't know why she is mad because when I got out of jail. I went to East London then back to PE. I didn't stay here. How did she expect me to visit her? When I live miles away from here? These women have no life. She was arrested for stealing clothes the first time. Now she is here for borrowing loans using other people ID documents. She is a crazy unstable woman. I don't belong here. I want my daughter to get me out of here, if she don't bring my lawyer tomorrow. I am going to make that phone call and I am not bluffing. I have done a lot of things in the past. I don't care if you're family. If you don't do as I say, you suffer the consequences, it's easy like that. I was never a good person and I will not start now! I can end her marriage over night. But if she doesn't want that, she must just help mama. I heard the keys make noise. We all stood up. We do that when someone has a visitor. I hope it's mine this time but who could visit me? Is it my daughter? if it is that was fast.

Guard: Marlene Nel!

Me: Me! :D

I knew she would come. My daughter don't want to lose her marriage. What I have on her is helping me a lot. I pray it stays hidden till forever! As long I get what I want to get out of the situation

Me: Who wants to see me? :)

Guard: She said she is Ellen :(

Me: My daughter :D

Guard:

Why is she surprised that she is my daughter. I know I am old and I look young. My daughter is getting old that is why this woman is shocked . We got to the visiting room. I looked around. I don't see my daughter here

Me: :(

Guard: There is Ellen :)

Me: That's not my daughter! That old woman is black! :(

Guard: Off you go!!

She snapped pushing me. I walked to the woman fuming with anger.

Me: What the hell is going on! Why the hell you black people can't leave us alone!

The woman hit the table. The nerve

Woman: Sit! :(

I didn't sit down. I looked at her

Me: Who the hell do you think you are ?

Woman: Xilongo's mother ! Are you gonna sit now? :(

Oh my God. My body got heavy she didn't have to ask again. I just let my bum fall on the chair

Me:

Woman:

.

To be continued.....

.

Have a great weekend <3

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 23

.

~ Ellen ~

Is Marlene De viliers really my mother? Why is this woman always trying to ruin every relationship I have? Why do I have to be scared that my blood will ruin things for me? I don't have any enemy out there. My enemy is my blood. My mother. This woman is not lying when she

says she will rat me. She is going to tell Ryan that I am not carrying his child. He will kick me out. Take my apartment. I can't lose my house in East London. What my mother is asking me is a small favour. A phone call will bring that lawyer here. I cant risk losing my marriage. I will call him now but not in this house. Lisa and Vicki are here to end my marriage. I am a very sweet person but being nice won't get you anywhere in life. I have to lie. Everything that comes out of my mouth when I stand up from this table chair has to be a lie or I will be thrown out of this house. I am sitting here debating whether I should stand up or remain seated here. I can feel them looking at me. Their eyes are piercing through my back. What do I do? I have to stand up before they notice I am crying. Besides. I have to call the lawyer, the sooner I call him the sooner he will get to my mother and help her. My family mean so much to me. I don't want to lose my family. I don't want to lose what I built all these years. A woman came around and tried to end my marriage. I survived that. I am not going to mess this up for myself. I felt a hand touch my shoulder

Me: :(

I wiped my tears fast then stood up

Me: Honey here is your phone :D

I gave it to him then walked away avoiding eye contact or any question he has for me. Oh it's just him and I? Where is everyone? I felt Ryan grab my wrist

Me: :(

Ryan: I see you're done talking to Judy? :)

Me; Judy! Judy! Such a character that one! Can you believe how many yea..... :D

Ryan: Cut the bull Ellen! :(

He snapped. I looked at him shocked by his anger . What is going on?

Ryan: It was Marlene wasn't it?

Me: :(

I looked down. I knew his family being here will cause a lot of problems for me. I walked away

Ryan: Answer me!

I turned around

Me:

Ryan: I am sick and tired of your lies and your skimming in my house!

Me: I didn't li.....

Ryan: Was that Marlene or not?

Me: Yes! It was her!

Ryan: Why are you lying to me then? :(

Me: She is in prison for trying to kill the mother of your child that is why I didn't wanna tell you it was her

Ryan: This morning! I said I don't have a problem with you talking to your mother! What I don't understand is Why lie when I gave you a permission to speak to her? :(

Me: Okay. I will tell you

Ryan: What is that she has on you that you don't want me to know about? :(

Me: Nothing! :(

He started pacing up and down

Ryan: woman you're not giving me anything! You're not answering my questions! :(

Me: What questions? :(

Ryan: Why did she call my phone?

I pretended to be searching for my phone looking around

Me: She says she was calling my phone. I wasn't answering. I think I left my phone upstairs. She pretended to be someone else because she didn't want you to hung up :(

Ryan: You just pretended you were speaking to a Judy after you spoke to her. Why lie when you know I have no problem with you speaking to her? :(

Me: Around your mom and Lisa I lied because I didn't want them to know you want me to speak to mom. You heard how they were questioning me. I didn't want them to think you are stupid to allow me to speak to mom after what she did :(

Ryan: And Minute ago? :(

Me: A minute ago? :(

Ryan: Why didn't you tell me the truth mom and Lisa are upstairs ! They are not here you just lied! and you were crying! Your mother is blackmailing you :(

Me: A man died Ryan , I don't want you to think I am a bad person. I was willing to talk to mom

till you got that call about his passing. Then I decided I won't call her. Now she wants me to get her a lawyer that's why I am crying. How can I help her when a man died because of her baby?

Ryan: Come here :(

Thank God he bought it. I laid my head on his chest and cried my lungs out.

Me: I won't find her a lawyer. That is what I told her!

Ryan: Ssshhhh it's okay baby

Me: :) :(

His phone rang. I broke the hug

Ryan: It's work, I need to ge.....

Me: It's okay Go to work baby :D :(

He kissed my cheek then ran out.

Me: :)

I let out sigh of relief. I saw my handbag. I went to it. I took out my phone. I ran to the door. I walked out. I don't trust mother and sister in law. They might be watching me. I walked out and closed the door. I called the lawyer

Him: Hello

Me: Advocate it's Ellen Lawson, Marlene Nel's daughter? :(

Him: Oh hey Mrs Lawson

Me: Your client is arrested again. Please come help her. She is in the same police station she was the last time :(

Him: In Mthatha?

Me: Yes please go see her :(

Him: I don't think I can make it today

Me: How about tomorrow :(

Him: Mmmhmm....

Me: Please :(

Him: Tell me no one died

Me: It's attempted murder :(

Him: That too is serious. I will be there in the afternoon tomorrow

Me: You're a life saver! Thank you :D :(

Him: Bye

Me: Bye :)

I hung up. Thank God he is coming. My mother was gonna mess my life up. I turned around then looked at the door

Me: I just hope these two inside aren't here to do that :(

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

I hate how Lithakazi got here and made me so weak. She came to make me feel awful and she achieved that. She never make me feel the way she did today I guess it is because I am like this. Maybe these wounds make me emotional I don't know. She talked about my classmates. They Don't know anything about my relationship anymore. If Lithakazi would tell them Ryan is back with his wife and I am pregnant. They would laugh or talk about me behind my back. I didn't want them to know I am no longer with Ryan because I didn't want to give them something to talk about when they find out about my pregnancy. Lithakazi knows now and that means I am in shit. There is no way she won't tell them. Lithakazi enjoys seeing me suffer or seeing people talk about me saying all the bad things.

Anyway I am still with my mother. Helen is still at home. I am sure she is sleeping. She was working all night.

Me: I miss my son mom :(

Mom: Soya can't come here you know that. Let's just pray you get discharged so that I can take care of you at home. I don't think you're safe here and Soya misses you :)

Me: I am sure he is wondering where his mom at :(

Mom: Are you crying now? :D

I quickly wiped my tears



Me: No, I am.... :(

Mom: You're crying :D

Me: No! I just hope Lithakazi will be distracted by this Xilongo passing and forget about telling my classmates what she knows :( :(

Mom: That girl ! I am sorry to say this but I doubt she will forget

I slowly lied my back on the pillow

Me:

Mom: You got through everything that was bad. This is nothing. You will get through it too. Don't let her do this to you :(

Me: I can't stand the Humiliation

Mom: You left the man! You tell them that :(

Me: I left him because he was marring her mom. I didn't leave him single. How can I tell them that confidently while I know I had no choice?

Mom:

We heard a soft knock. The door opened. I wiped my tears. A tall dark man wearing a suit walked in with flowers in his hands. His flowers reminded me of Lithakazi flowers. She left with them. I hope this man won't walk out with his too. I don't know him and I don't understand why would he buy me flowers. Maybe he came to the wrong room

Him: The patient is fine today :)

Today? Did he see me yesterday?

Me:

Mom: Let me leave you speak to the young man :)

Me: Mom stay! :(

She can't leave me with a stranger

Mom:

Me: I don't know this man. You can't leave me with a stranger! :(

Mom: O..... :)

The man gave my mom a hand

Man: Hello ma'am , I am the man who drove your daughter to the hospital :)

Me:

Mom: Oh it was you ? Thank you so much for saving my daughter's life :D

Him: I did what any person would do at that moment ma'am :)

Mom: Still Thank you very much. You coming here again shows you're a good man :)

The man looked at me then smiled

Him: :)

Mom: I am thirsty, I will go drink some water, you will be okay baby? :)

Me: Yes mom I am fine

She walked out. The man was still looking at me smiling.

Him: Oh these are for you :)

Me: Thank you they are beautiful, put them over there :)

Him: I thought you'd smell them or something :)

Me: Give them to me then :)

He came to me. I shook my head.

Me: They smell nice :)

Him: You're beautiful even when you're in a hospital bed :)

Me: Thank you for saving our lives sir :)

Him: What do you mean When you say " our"? I only saved you? :D

I brushed my stomach smiling

Me: I am pregnant :)

His face changed. He gave me unpleasant look .

Him: Wait..... ? :(

Me: :)

Him: You're pregnant? :(

Me: Because of you Yes I am still pregnant my son is healthy :)

Him: I came to check if you're okay. Have a good day :(

Me: Wai.....

He slammed the door behind him

Me: O- kay? :D

I cannot believe this. Where are we? Is this a soapie opera where when you save someone's life you owe them a relationship? He thought because he saved my life I would automatically be attracted to him? Men are trash. I will not have one for a long time.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

Oh My God. Here I was insulting this woman calling her names after I got her son murdered. I am so ashamed I don't even know how I sat on this chair. I found myself sitting on it with tears streaming down my face. What can I possibly say that will make this woman better? Who told her I asked him to do this? Maybe the police told her when they told her about his passing. It looks like when I get out of here I will have to go straight to Port Elizabeth. I cannot stay here and risk my life. This woman knows me now. Who knows what she will do when she sees me at that supermarket? I don't have a death wish. I want to get out of here and leave. Ellen must do whatever it takes.

Me: I....

Woman: Nowaitile is my name.... :(

Me:

Her: This was my only child, the only baby I had and you took him away from me! :(

Me: Forgive me

Her: Will that bring my son? I work at a school for me and my son and I get paid peanuts! . I cook for learners! Because I wanted a better life for that boy. I know he was a nobody who did everything he could to smoke but he meant so much to me. He was my child! My boy :(

Me: I am so sorry

Her: Don't act like you cared for my son!

Me: I do! I did! :(

Her: If you did You wouldn't have risked his life!

Me: Believe me I didn't want him to get harmed. I asked him to be careful

Her: Careful? You asked him to be careful when you asked him to stab someone to death? :( :(

Me: The plan was to just kill the baby that's all. I didn't want him to kill the girl :(

Her: You're an evil white woman! You say that with so much pride! Don't you have a heart behind that chest? :(

Me: All I was trying to do was to protect my daughter's marriage. Ever since we hired that black girl to work for my daughter things h..... :(

Nowaitile: I am not here to listen to your family problems!!! :(

Me: I know and I am so..... :(

Nowaitile: The reason I am here is because..... :(

I looked at her.

Me: :(

She closed her eyes then looked at me. She is really in pain. I feel so sorry for her.

Her: I came to tell you that you will pay for all the funeral expenses :(

Me: What? :(

Her: Or I am going to make sure I tell the whole village about what you did :(

Me: :(

Nowaitile: I am sure they will be happy to go kill your daughter the same way my son got killed! :(

Me: Oh My God

" You have no choice now Marlene do you? " said a voice behind us. I turned around . Oh God I am paying for all my sins

Lithakazi:

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 24

.

.

~ Londeka ~

The ladies are still here. They are leaving though. They say they are going to Xilongo's home. They see people there. I don't think I can go to such things in this village besides, That man hurt my friend. I am not going there to say I am sorry for their loss because I am not sorry at all. He got what he deserved. I have never attended anything in this village but it know one of these days I have to or no one will come to my house when we have something.

Fefekazi: Are you sure you don't want to go with us? :)

Me: Fefe I am so tired. I want to take a nap, I have to wake up and make dinner. My husband will be back soon :)

Thobeka: School neh? :D

Me: Yeah, it's fun but tiring at the same time :)

Fefekazi: Don't forget to tell Qaqambile about his auntie. Maybe he can help her find her lover. I don't want to see her in my house again :(

Me: I will tell him :)

They walked out. I closed the door. I heard my phone ring from the kitchen. I ran to it. I picked it up from the table and answered before the person hang up. Oh I don't want to talk to this wicked woman

Me: Mrs Lawson? :(

Her: Hey Londy how are you?

Me: Still shocked by what happened to my friend in front of my own two eyes :(

Ellen: Your friend, you mean Nomandla?

Me: Yes. She was stabbed at the mall I was there with her :(

Ellen: I am so sorry. I didn't know my mom would do that to that girl.

Me: How do I bring you girls when there is so much violence in your family? :(

Ellen: Excuse me?

Me: :(

Ellen: You forget I made you! I took you in when no one could. You were young. I taught you everything!

Me: I know and I thank you for that but how do I bring girls to your house when.....

She didn't let me finish

Ellen: Tell them to keep their legs closed they won't find themselves stabbed!

Me: So you admit that you got Nomandla stabbed? :(

Ellen: You don't know me! No one does! Just bring me decent girls to work for me!..... ( tu tu tu tu )

I looked at my phone

Me: I cannot believe this! :( :(

How could she say something like this to me? How could she? She knows exactly what her mother did. So she betrayed her. She betrayed her mother and let her take a fall for it? Or this was their plan

~ Vicki ~

We heard the heels making noise then the door shut in My son's bedroom. clearly they finished talking. We decided to go to my son's office and find out what happened. Ellen is going to put my family business into trouble. I am not going to allow that to happen. If my son can't take action I will and earlier was the start. Ellen is not telling us everything. I just hope he is able to tell my son what is going on.

Lisa: I hope we achieved what we wanted. We have to know what we are going against. I swear mom. Ellen did something and her mother knows about it :(

Me: She can fool my son. She is not fooling me :(

I knocked once and walked in. My daughter did too

Me: What is the secret? :(

He closed the laptop. He stood up

Ryan: There is no secret :)

Me: Ryan you're stupid! We opened your eyes, when you went to speak to her you were convinced that we were right what changed? :(

Ryan: Mom you were right :)

Lisa: Oh we were? :(

Ryan: It was Marlene on the phone :)

Me: See! That snake knew you're stupid! You won't know who she is! :(

Lisa: Then why did your wife play along and why she called your phone not hers?

Ryan: So many questions :)

Me: Just two son! Why did she call you and Why did your wife keep up with the lie! She called her Judy! :(

Ryan: Marlene called me because Ellen's phone was ringing alone unanswered upstairs, she knew I was gonna hung up if she told me it was her :(

Me: And little wife. Why did sh..... :(

Ryan: Earlier in the morning we got a call from Constable. He told us yesterday Marlene was beat by inmates

Me: :D

Lisa: Is she okay?

Ryan: I hope she is

Me: What do you mean? Her daughter didn't go see her? :(

Ryan: Ellen said she hates what she did, she is not going to cancel her appointment with the doctor for her :(

Me: I am sure she does :(

Ryan: I said she can go see her, she is her mother no matter what but she refused :(

Lisa: So that is why she was crying. Maybe she is badly injured?

Ryan: No, she was crying because she was confronting her about the boy who died. Marlene wants her to get her a lawyer. My wife said no. She must stay there and serve time :(

Me: If that is true then I am impressed :(

Lisa: But what I don't get is why she acted like she was speaking to Judy :(

Ryan: You guys were attacking her. She didn't want you to judge her more than you did . She is ashamed by the things her mother did. Can't we cut the poor woman some slack? If she has something to hide, it will come out eventually. Nothing stays hidden forever :(

Me: I agree with you on that one. The wait might take long but the truth will come out! I just hope you're not gonna be left heartbroken son :( :(

Ryan:

Lisa: Did you check up on Nomandla today? :(

Ryan sat down

Ryan: She said she is not safe, I should stay away from her :(

Me: Do you really want that? :(

Ryan: Do I have a choice? I am thinking about her saf...

Me: So one word from her you back off! Is that what you did when she said no when you were asking her out? :(

Lisa: Or maybe she didn't say no that is why you're not used to rejection. Brother Marlene is in jail! She doesn't see what is happening. If you trust and believe everything your wife said, I am



sure she won't mind you going to see the mother of your sons! :(

Ryan:

Me: Ryan give her a call or something. Her son is at home with Helen. He must miss Nomandla why can't you call and ask how he is doing? :(

Ryan: I will call Nosukile :(

Me: Nomandla! :(

I looked at Lisa

Me: Let's go rest my girl. I am tired :(

Lisa: Okay mom :)

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

This is sad but it sounds funny, really hilarious. Not like I was looking for any man but Two men walked out on me because I have children. What is going on in this world. That man rushed me to hospital I am grateful to him but I wasn't gonna thank him but sleeping with him. This is real life. If he did what he did to be with me then he is no hero to me. I have to call Londeka and ask her about this man. She didn't tell me a guy brought me here.

Anyway mom is still outside. I don't know why she left me with that man. I dialled Londy's number

Londeka: Friend

Me: A guy brought me here when I got stabbed?

Londeka: Yes! He was with his wife. He left his wife and two kids and drove us. He was very kind and so was his wife. She was okay with it

Me: Wait ? That man is married?

Londeka: You didn't see a ring?

Me: No, this man had an idea that he might be with me :(

Londeka: Did he say that? Him and his wife looked pretty happy friend

Me: Friend, he was so kind, when I told him my unborn baby is okay. His face changed, he couldn't wait to leave. He walked out :(

Londeka: Oh My God. He wanted to have an affair with you

Me: Men are trash! :(

Londeka: indeed! I am glad you called

Me: Why is that?

Londeka: Ellen called me asking me about the girls. I asked her about their safety, I told her I can't get her girls to work in a violent home, you won't believe what she said!

Me: What did she say?

Londeka: That I should get her decent girls, as long they don't open their legs, their lives are safe from getting stabbed

I put my left hand on my mouth

Me: She said that? :(

Londeka: I am sorry friend. I couldn't hide this from you

Me: Thank you for telling me

Londeka: I am sorry

Me: It's fine later

I hung up. The door opened. Mom and Helen walked in

Mom: Mandla are you okay?

Helen: Dear what happened?

Me:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Wow! I am impressed by Nowaitile. I always knew she had fire in her. I underestimated her. When I left her at the hospital. I didn't think she would come here at central police station when

she got discharged. I first went to town. That is why I didn't get here first. She took a taxi from hospital to central. This is a perfect revenge. This woman killed Xilongo. She must bury Xilongo. She is going to give him the burial he deserves. This woman is evil! Nowaitile's visit was the first. She is not ready for what I am about to say to her.

Anyway she is shocked to see me. She is sitting opposite the furious Nowaitile

Marlene:

Me: You don't want to see your precious daughter killed by black mob now do you?

Marlene: Leave my daughter alone!

Me: Waity wrap up your visit, I came to see this woman too

Nowaitile: When can I expect my cheque?

Marlene: Okay! I will pay for mortuary. Bury him tomorrow. It will be expensive if he stays f.....

Me: She is telling you when to bury your child now? :(

Nowaitile looked at Marlene

Nowaitile: I do not have time to play with you! Give me what I want :(

Marlene: I will give you R5 000, I will ask my daughter to give it to you

Nowaitile folded get arms. She is insulting her. Who can bury someone with that? That is not even enough for grocery

Nowaitile:

Me: Waity, she meant R15 000 rands right? :)

Marlene: What? Where do you people think we get money from?

Me: She is not only a white thug . She is a racist too!

Nowaitile: If I don't get my R15 000 rands by tomorrow. I am going to burn down that supermarket :(

Marlene: Please give me two days at least. Let's say Wednesday for sure

Nowaitile looked at me

Nowaitile: I hear my house is full. They are waiting for me. The funeral is Saturday. She is going to give me my money Wednesday before midday :( :(

I put my hands on the table looking at her straight in her glassy blue eyes

Me: And if not, I will be on stand by with my men I know every corner of Your daughter's house. That double story in that village, it's gonna be burnt down!

Marlene:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 25

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe what Ellen said. Now I am more convinced she was working with her mother. She knew what her mother did. She beat two birds with one stone. She wanted to kill my baby and her mother pay for getting her arrested last year and for terminating her pregnancy. That Ellen woman is not the saint I thought she was. She is her mother's daughter always skimming, when she gets caught she acts like a victim that is who she is. And that woman knows her husband. She knows how to lie to his face and make him believe her. I am so scared now more than ever. She is dangerous and when Ryan realises it. It will be too late to get out or better yet. He might die or lose someone he loves before realising how bad this woman is.

Anyway mom and Helen just got in. They caught me crying. What Londeka told me makes me scared. I don't know who said it but someone said Ellen knew about this. If she didn't, there is No way Marlene would've known about my pregnancy. She knows what she is capable of. She was expecting her mother to act.

Helen: What is wrong? :(

Me: I am fine :( :(

Mom: What did that man say to you? :(

Me: No, he didn't say anything. That man thought he found a girlfriend in me :(

Mom: You turned him down now you feel bad? :)

Me: Mom I don't want a boyfriend. I am pregnant. Who would want a pregnant woman? :(

Helen: What really Happened? You said he wanted you now you say no one would want a pregnant woman. what is going on? :(

Me: After I told him my baby is safe his attitude changed. He was shocked that I am pregnant. He couldn't wait to get out of the room :( :(

Mom: He looked like a decent man to me. I am surprised he behaved like that

Me: Yeah right, a decent married man who is looking for a mistress? :( :(

Helen: He is married?

Mom: He told you that?

Me: Londeka just told me he is married, his wife asked him to drive us here now he wants to sleep with me :(

Helen: What a jerk! :(

Mom: You shouldn't be crying about that. Men are the same. They like taking advantage of women :(

Me: I wasn't crying because of him. I forgot him the minute he slammed that door behind him :(

Helen: What is it then?

Me: Londeka told me Ellen called asking for the girls she wants to hire

Mom: Yes?

Me: Londeka told her she is worried about their safety because of the things that have been going on :(

Helen: What did Ellen say? :(

Me: That, if they are decent and keep their legs closed nothing will happen to them :(

Mom:

Helen: She said that? :(

Me: Yep , she said they won't get stabbed :( :(

Helen looked at mom

Helen: I told you Nosukile! That woman knew what her mother was doing! She knew it! :(

Me: :(

Mom: Then why did she betray her mother?

Me: She had reasons and we all know those reasons :(

Helen: What reasons? :(

Me: She caused her miscarriage, she stayed with her in prison for something she didn't do. She had every reason! :(

Helen: And besides that. She was covering for her ass! She knew one of them was going down for that accident

Mom: And she didn't want to be the one going down :(

Me: Why would she? She is pregnant :(

Helen: Wow! To think I was close to her for years. I don't know that woman at all! :(

Me: :(

I saw mom taking my note book next to my handbag

Me: Put it down mom! :( :)

Mom: :D

Helen: Are we writing another book? :)

I didn't even look at her

Me: :)

.

.

~ Londeka ~

My husband came back early today from work. He is acting like the boss in that bank but I am glad he is here. I have a lot to tell him. Drama will never end in this place now it took a life. A young yet stupid boy is dead because of drugs. Drugs pushed him to do the unthinkable. He is from this place. He hurt the people he is supposed to protect trust a druggie when he is desperate to have a smoke. People like Marlene deserve life sentence. She took advantage of a desperate boy and risked his life. I am sure Xilongo went to Mthatha once or twice in his life but he risked his life and went there because he needed money. No one in their sane mind would go to another town and commit a crime all by himself. He didn't think straight. He was high. I hope this is a lesson to all his friends and young boys in this village. Drugs will destroy you and take your life. He was too young to die. He should be the one burying his mother not his mother burying him.

Qaqambile: Hello baby :)

How kissed my cheek

Me: Hey baby :)

Him: How was school? :)

Me: Good :)

Him: No assignments today? :)

Me: It's due on Monday so I will do it over the weekend with my husband's help of course :D

He put his hands around my waist

Him: That means we will play all week :p

Me: No! :D

I pushed his hands then went to check my pot. I felt him hug me from behind. This man. i shook my head I turned around

Me: I have bad news for you baby

Him: What? :)

Me: Xilongo is dead

He took his hands off me

Him: What ?

Me: They beat him so bad. He died from the wounds

Him: Did Nowaitile arrive there on time?

Me: Nope :(

Qaqambile: I refused to take her there

Me: It's not your fault! Why did he go kill someone he knows! He deserved it! :(

Qaqambile: I just feel bad. He was her only child

Me: Thugs die like that baby. I feel bad too but what he did was wrong! :(

Qaqambile: Yeah. It was time :)

Me: :)

Qaqambile: I am hungry I will go make myself a sausage. You look like you're cooking I don't want to disturb you :)

Me: I am busy :)

We walked to the fridge

Me: Your father made another woman pregnant :)

Qaqambile: Who is that? :D

Me: Your Auntie Noziqhepheyi :)

Qaqambile: What? :D

Me: She went to ask for him at Fefekazi's house. Your father ran away and he didn't go to Lusikisiki :D

Qaqambile: That man is unbelievable :(

Me: I wonder who he is living with now :(

Qaqambile: Another victim :(

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I need to stand up and call Nomandla. My mother is right. I can't back off because she asks me to. I care about her. I love her and I want to know how she is doing. All I have to do is to make



sure I tell her when I call I will be careful so that no one hears me speak to me. I believe what Ellen said but that doesn't mean I trust her. I understand her mother humiliates her. She is ashamed to be called her daughter sometimes so she tries to cover up for her. Lisa and my mother make me feel stupid. I didn't get myself into this. It was them who kept updating me about what was happening in East London. They must admit their contribution to this whole mess. We got married again. She is my wife. I am supposed to stick by her. I can't turn on her till I find evidence that shows my wife has been lying to me. Without that, I am not going to mistreat her.

Anyway I am in my office. I will call Nomandla with a landline. She might not take my calls.

Me: :)

Nomandla: Nomandla hello?

It's good to hear her sweet voice. I smiled

Her: Hello?

Me: Hello it's me, please don't hung up

I heard her sigh

Nomandla: Okay?

Me: I want to know how you're doing? :)

Her: Why didn't you call mom

Me: Because I refuse to be chased away by you. I want to know how you're doing :(

Nomandla: I will be fine

Me: And Soya?

She sighed again

Nomandla: I miss him. I haven't seen him since what happened

Me: I miss him too :)

Nomandla: ....

Me: I will go see him after work :)

Nomandla: I hope my child won't die your wife mean business

Me: Ba... Nomandla it was all Marlene. She admitted doing it! :D

Nomandla: Your wife called Londeka asking for the domestic workers you're looking for. When Londeka raised a point about their safety. Your wife said. They must be decent and keep their legs closed they won't get stabbed

Me: What? :(

Nomandla: That's your wife. Goodbye.... ( tu tu tu tu)

I looked at the telephone

Ne: What? :(

I put it down. I took my cell phone. I dialled Londeka's number then cancelled it.

Me: I can't call her. Not yet

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I don't want to sleep here in Mthatha. I have to say what I came to say and leave. I have to see Zimbini before I go home. I am going to manipulate my cousin. She is going to come back and support me like she should be. I know her, she is my cousin. I know how to win her trust. I won't put her in any trouble so people can relax but I will use her to achieve what I want to achieve and I know she will help me. I knew my day would come. Karma is a bitch. I know that first hand and my dear friend here is paying for all the hurt she caused me and everyone else except Nomandla. Nomandla deserved it. She slept with a married man. I want to say it till you get tired to hear me say it. It's what she did. She wrecked a family! She will always be a home wrecking whore.

Anyway Nowaitile stood up then looked at Marlene.

Nowaitile: I will hear from your daughter :(

Marlene:

Nowaitile looked at me

Nowaitile: Let's go :(

I walked to the chair Nowaitile was sitting on . I looked at her

Nowaitile:

Me: You can leave..... :)

I looked at Marlene

Me: Me and this old disgusting white woman have a lot to talk about

I said that sitting down. I saw tears streaming down on Marlene's face. I knew one day she would kiss my feet and I was right. She is on her knees right now

Marlene: :(

Nowaitile: Bye

Me:

I waved not even looking at her. All I was looking at was this white woman who ruined my life.

Marlene: What do you want from me?

Me: For someone who betrayed me and got away with all her crimes you have some nerve to open your stinking mouth and ask me that! :(

She looked down tears were coming out hard. , she looked at me. I love seeing her like this. Her hair is a mess. She has a plaster on her forehead, they beat her ass up

Marlene: I will ask you for the last time, if you keep playing these games I swear...

I lowered my head. I looked at her

Me: What? What re you gonna do?

Marlene: I will stand up and ask that warden to tak.....

I stepped my Mr Price blue heel on her foot

Me: You see! That would be the biggest mistake of your life!

Marlene:

I took out my phone . I made a phone call. I put it on speaker.

Lady: This is Local news Valencia speaking how can I help ?

Marlene:

Me: This is Lithakazi Mkhenkce. You reported on a story of a woman who claimed to be a pimp for the girl who was brutally Molested :(

Marlene put her hands on her mouth. The only parts that are cuffed are her legs

Valencia: Yes! Marlene Nel

Me: Yes, she is arrested again for getting a bright Clinical psychology student stabbed.... :(

Marlene:

Valencia: Wow tell me more

I chuckled

Me: That's a story for another day, that is not why I called :)

Valencia: Mom you're giving me a jui...

Me: Don't you want my side of the story..... ? :)

Marlene:

Me: Because I am the girl who was molested :)

Marlene:

Valencia: Wow! Girl let's meet up, where do you live?

Me: How about we meet tomorrow here in Mthatha? :)

Her: Fantastic! Our studios are in East London. We will be there at 11 am

Me: It's a date :)

I hung up

Marlene: What are you up..... :(

I didn't let her finish

Me: By the end of tomorrow! I will make sure all the charges are re opened!

Marlene:

I stood up then looked at her for the last time

Me: You're going to stay here for a very long time..... :(

I started breathing heavily

Me: Bitch!

Marlene:

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 26

.  
~ Ellen ~

Who does Londeka think she is? When I gave that girl a job she knew nothing about the job. Don't get me started with her cooking. I taught her how to cook. I taught her how to clean the house. Did I or my mother harm her? No. She wasn't my mother's favourite person but did my mother hurt her? She didn't. How dare she brings that up?. This girl changed after she became friends with that Nomandla. I can see she is fighting her battles. She forgets the things I have done for her. I am not surprised. She of taken sides ever since the drama with that girl. She let that girl have sex with my husband in my house and kept quiet about it. She is the last person to judge me. I have never found peace ever since my husband cheated on me. Today I see myself lying. Carrying a baby of another man. This whole mess was created by his cheating. Now I have to pay for all his mistakes. I am not going to tell Ryan the truth about this baby. If I tell him he might divorce me again. Who knows. Maybe this child will come out white. I can't tell him the truth when I might have a chance to be with him for life. If not then I must enjoy these few months of pregnancy with him till my delivery time. Anyway I walked in after calling Londeka and the lawyer. I am happy he is coming here tomorrow. My mother is another person who is going to ruin things for me if she don't get her way. My mother has always been like this. If she don't get her way she always find a way to, just like when she wanted to come back to my life. She stalked me and made sure she gets something she could use against me.

Anyway I walked in. Lisa And Vicki are sitting watching TV. I am so sick and tired of them. I don't

know what is it that they were trying to achieve by what they did earlier, ganging up on me. I am not going to sit with them. I am going straight upstairs , oh no. I have to cook for them. They must see I am the perfect wife for Ryan. I walked to the kitchen

Me: :(

Vicki: No hard feelings Ellen

I stopped walking. I looked at her

Vicki: We were in Hospital with you after your miscarriage. We saw how angry you were. I thought you were done with her! :(

Me: Well she is still my mother. I cannot change that. I am sure Lisa wouldn't wash her hands on you too :(

Lisa: Maybe I would if she was like Marlene :(

Me: Well she is my moth..... :(

I heard my phone rings. I answered. Vicki and Lisa looked at me. I won't run away with this call. I will talk in front of them. They are suspicious.

Me: Hello :(

Marlene: Baby please listen we have a problem

Me: What mother! ? :(

Vicki:

Lisa:

Mom: Did you call my lawyer?

Me: Yes :(

Mom: When is he coming? Tomorrow?

Me: Yes. What is the problem? :(

Mom: The mother of that boy came here. She demands R15 000 rands for his funeral, if I don't give her the money by Wednesday they tell the whole village about what I did. She said she'll get you killed the same way her son died if I don't give her that money

Me: What? :(

Lisa:

Vicki:

Mom: They want to burn your house down! Take my card from my handbag and withdraw that money please I don't want you to die baby .

Me: Okay! I will go withdraw the money at supermarket now :(

Mom: Thank you, I can't let them kill you or burn your home

Me: Later mom :( :(

I hung up

Vicki: What is it?

Me: The family of that boy demands R15 000 rands for his funeral. If I can't give it to them. They will come and kill me here :(

Vicki: You will pay so much money for that woman's sins!? :(

I saw mom's handbag. I went to it. I took out her wallet, I took the card

Me: She said i should withdraw it from this card :( :(

Vicki: Good :(

Me: :(

Oh my God. I am not safe here. This village must be so tired of us. When they have enough of all the drama mom causes. They will come and burn us. I know these people. They are capable of that. First it was Lithakazi who was beat. Secondly it's Nomandla and that boy who died. People will get enough of us. This Supermarket is my daughter's legacy. It can't be destroyed. I can't let my mother destroy my husband's business.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Let's see what lie she tells Ryan this time. Ellen is going to kill us all. I am scared of her. I don't want to keep quiet. I had to tell Ryan. I want to show him every single evil thing his wife say or do. I want to remind him this when walls are closing up on him. I am going to tell him I told you so. I will tell him the signs were there, he was too blind to see it. Every time I speak to Ryan or ask him to leave me alone he always respects that and leave me alone. I was surprised when he

told me he won't leave me alone because I want him to. That was kind of a first. I am in pain I didn't want to fight him so I let him be. I am glad he is visiting our son tonight. I am sure Soya misses him. I can't punish my child because of my problem with his father.

Anyway I am with Mom and Helen. Mom got disturbed my Ryan's call when she was asking about the book. I don't know if I am writing a book. I am just writing some feelings down. I will see how it goes.

Helen: What did Ryan want? :)

Me: he wanted to check how I am doing

Mom: And about what Ellen said. What did he say about that ?

Me: He seemed upset , we don't know how he will feel after speaking to her :(

Helen: You think she might deny everything and act like a victim like she always does? :(

I shrugged my shoulders

Me: :( :(

Mom: I just hope he doesn't think you made it up because it looks like he believes everything Ellen says :(

Helen: I don't think Ryan would think that. He might let Ellen Manipulate him but he knows Nomandla. He knows you wouldn't stoop that low :(

Me: I hope s.....

The door opened. Tom walked in

Tom: I heard about what Ellen said. I am sorry :(

Me: it's okay

Tom: I was thinking, did you contact your lawyer?

Me: No I haven't, do I have to?

Tom: There will be a court case so you will have to get a lawyer

Me: I have a lawyer. The man who was part of my book

Tom: I think you need to call him and brief him about the case. You can't ambush him to represent you when the court case is tomorrow, you are not dropping the charges right?

Me: Absolutely not! I was stabbed. Marlene must pay for what she did to me :( :(



Mom: And the lawyer must be told this is the same woman who kidnapped my grandson! :(

Helen: What happened to that case? :(

Me: When Marlene came out, Ryan promised to call Constable and ask what happened to our case. Lithakazi's case kind of made ours small :(

Mom: Kidnapping is a serious Crime! :(

Tom: Ryan told me he will be visiting Soya. I will ask him about the case. Marlene might stay in Jail for a long time :)

Helen: I just hope Ryan did ask the constable about the case :(

Mom: If he did why he didn't come back to us and tell us what happened?

Me: Good question :(

.

.

~ Ryan

I want to confront this woman before calling Londeka. Ellen is surprising me. She keeps doing things I never thought she'd do, and I end up looking like a fool to everyone. How can she say something like that? I have known Londeka for years. She wouldn't make up this lie. I believe her. I can't believe I believe her over my wife but I do. She is telling the truth. Londeka is a caring person. It's just like her to ask about the safety of those girls and that answer is something Marlene would say and it looks like she is her daughter's mother. They are just the same.

Me: I can't believe this :(

Oversize looked at me

Him: w.....

Me: Never mind. I will be right back :(

Him: Are you sure everything is okay?

Me: Yeah :(

I went to the door. I opened it then walked out. I am going to the house now. That sounded so familiar. It's something that happened to Nomandla. I am starting to believe that mother was right. She was part of this plan to kill my baby. I opened the door. Mom and Lisa are in the living

room. Ellen is cooking. I am glad everyone is here.

Mom: I thought you said you're working? :)

Me: Ellen! :(

Ellen: Honey :D

Me: Come here! :(

Lisa: Are you okay brother?

Me: No :(

Mom looked at Lisa. I saw Ellen coming in

Ellen: What is the matter? :)

Me: Did you ask your mother to stab Nomandla?

Mom: What? :(

She said Looking at Ellen

Ellen: What? Are we going through this again? :(

Me: Answer my question!

Ellen: No! I didn't! You heard mom on that recording admit it :( :(

I took out my phone. I called Londeka then put the phone on speaker.

Londeka: Hello Mr Lawson

Ellen: Oh no! :( :(

She sat down

Me: What was My wife response when you asked about the safety of the girls you will be bringing here? :(

Londeka: She said they must be decent and Keep their legs closed they won't get stabbed

Mom: What? :(

Me: Thank You Lony :(

I hung up.

Mom: Ellen did you say that? :(

Ellen: Yes I di..... :(

Lisa: Oh My God! :(

Ellen: I got offended by her question okay! :(

Us:

Ellen: Londeka worked for us for years. She knows me but when her friend started sleeping with my husband..... :(

Me:

Ellen:.... her attitude changed! She knows me. For her to ask me that it just shows which side she is on!

Me: There is no sides here Ellen! You can't judge her for asking that. A lot has happened. Lithakazi for example! What happened to her was tragic! What happened to Nomandla and the death of that boy! You cannot get offended by what people say about your mother! It's part of you now! Your mother is a con! :(

Lisa: and for you to say such thing after a woman was stabbed, it just shows you don't care. You don't feel sorry for her! :(

Ellen: I feel bad for what happened to her. I might not like her for some reasons you all know but she is a mother of my husband children. I don't care how that happened. You all know I was betrayed by my husband. Nomandla and I we not friends. We will never be but I am not evil. I would never wish harm to anyone you all know that

Mom: I used to know that until you welcomed a woman who poisoned you to lose your child!

Ellen:

Mom: A woman who raped your boyfriend! :(

Ellen: She is still my mother. I have to keep her closer! She is causing more harm to people and that affects the business. Even now that family is threatening to kill me and burn this place down

Me: What? What family?

Vicki: The family of that Boy demands R15 000 for his funeral and if they don't get it. This place will be burned down

Me: What? Do you see what Marlene is done? :(

Ellen: Here is her card. I need to withdraw that money and take it there :(

Vicki: You can't go there! Those people are angry. I don't want you to lose my granddaughter :(

Ellen: :(

Me: I will give it to a woman from that village, give me the card. I will withdraw it :(

Ellen: Thank You the pin is 4950 :(

Me: sure :(

~ Lithakazi ~

My last stop is my cousin's place. I am here to see her. I am sure she will be so surprised to see me. I know it won't be a pleasant surprise. She is mad at me and knowing her, it will be hard for her to believe anything I say but I have to make her believe me before tomorrow. I am meeting a journalist tomorrow. I want her to help me nail Marlene. I can't do this without her. I want her to go to the interview with me. After the interview. I will tell them about Nomandla being in hospital. As much as I want them to see how evil Marlene is, I also want the country to see their best author in the news. And it will be interesting to tell them why she was stabbed. She slept with a married man and was attacked by the wife's mother. That is juice for the news but disaster for Ms Author. I want her writing career to be over. I tried to mess up her professional career but I failed because that man from Department and that hospital manager were too clever to see that I had an agenda. This is my last chance to destroy Nomandla. I am counting on that Journalist to see her and ask her questions at the hospital. I cannot be the one telling her what Nomandla did. She will also see me for who I am and end up not publishing this story I want her to publish. My plan is to get My story about Marlene out there then after that I go to the police to ask them to reopen the case and they will do it when they see the allegations on TV and their online news .

Anyway I knocked at her room and waited for someone to open the door.

Me:

I saw the door handle turn. I started breathing trying to get my tears. The door opened

Zimbini: Lithakazi ?

Me: I am sorry, I jus.....

Zimbini: Please come in! What is going on?

I walked in. She closed the door

Me: :D :(

I turned around looking at her

Me:

Zimbini: What is going on?

She said hugging me

Me: Xilongo is dead

She broke the hug

Her: He died?

Me: Yes! Mbini I don't think he wanted to go stab Nomandla, that woman Marlene did what she did to me

Zimbini: She did what?

Me: I didn't tell you everything about me dropping the charges, I got a call from one of the guys who raped me

Zimbini: What did he say?

I have to think. What can I say that will make my cousin support me? Come on Litha, you can do this

Me:.....

Zimbini: Tell me! What didn't you tell me?

I looked away. I wiped my tears then turned around and looked at her

Me: I couldn't! I couldn't let them....

Zimbini: Litha you're not making any sense! What is it?

Me: He said if I don't drop the charges, he'd get his guys outside to do to you the same thing they did to me

Zimbini: :(

Me: I couldn't risk your life. I got scared, i went and Dropped the charges

Zimbini: Thank you

She ran to me and hugged me . It worked just like that. Thank You Nozazi from heaven for looking down on my

Me: :D :(

She broke the hug . I started crying again.

Me:

Zimbini: Why didn't you go to the police and tell them? :(

Me: I wanted to but I was scared for you

Zimbini: :(

Me: She is in jail now and there is a journalist who is willing to help us reopen the case but I need your favour :(

Zimbini: What?

Me: When we meet the journalist tomorrow, she can't know I only told you now :(

Zimbini: Okay

Me: Thank you so much cousin. Finally she will pay for all the terrible things she's done to me

I hugged her

Zimbini: I will be behind you every step of the way! :(

I squeezed her tight

Me: Thank You Mzala :D :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 27

~ Vicki ~

I don't want my son to get caught in the middle of this whole drama. And his customers can't know such personal things but we don't have a choice. This money has to be taken there. We can't go there by ourselves because we are worried about our safety but I am not letting my son do this. He is not going to give that Thobeka girl this money, Ellen will . That's why I asked Lisa and Ellen to go with me to the supermarket. I lied to them. I said we need to get veggies for her meal , yes we do but we didn't have to come here all of us. First thing we went to Ryan's office.

Ryan: What are you doing here ?

Me: Did you give the girl the money? :(

Ryan: I asked her to come to my office before she knocks off

Me: Well why don't you give Ellen the money :)

Ellen: Me ?

Me: Yes, I think it will be nice if you the one who is giving it to Thobeka and tell her it's from your mom :)

Ellen: Okay. Where is it?

Ryan took it. He gave it to Ellen

Ellen: Thank you for the cash. This is my mess, I have to handle it :(

She walked out

Ryan: She is offended by that :(

Me: Who cares ? This is her mess! I don't want you humiliating yourself doing Marlene's dirty work! Why son don't do drop offs! :(

Ryan: I want to go visit my son after work :(

Me: Did you tell your wife? :(

Ryan: No, I didn't :(

Me: You creating problems for yourself! Tell her. If she is not okay with it stay don't go. We don't want another person die because of this family! :(

Ryan: I will

The door opened. Ellen walked in

Ellen: I gave it to her :(

Me: Good. Don't take me wrong. Ryan is their boss. He can't have to deal with such things with local people :)

Ellen: I understand :)

I smiled

Lisa: Let's go finish cooking then :)

I looked at Ryan

Ryan: Ellen, I won't be home for dinner but I will come back a bit late :)

Ellen: Where are you going?

Ryan: Soya, my son hasn't seen his mother since Sunday. I want to go see him. He is at Helen's house. I think he will be happy to see me :)

Ellen: Alright, I also wanted to tell you that I have a dinner with the owner of the private school in Coffee baby. It's about a possibility of opening another school. It's still a thought though :)

I wonder why she is telling my son now. I will have to stop being Negative. Maybe this is the truth .

Me: That's wonderful. When will you be back? :D

Ellen: Around 10 pm. I hope you will be back then honey ? :)

Ryan: I will :)

Me: I guess we should go finish up cooking then :D

Ellen: :)

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I have been asking myself one question after Noziqhepheyi's visit. Her stomach is showing and



it wasn't a long time ago when Qavile ran to her. Did he know she was pregnant when he left ? If he did that means he is rubbish! I made the right decision for not telling him about my pregnancy. He is a jerk! Who would leave a pregnant woman and just disappear? Or is it because he knows he is living the baby in good hands because the mother is a nurse? I don't know why I fell for such a stupid man like that. I don't know what got to me. I understand I was single for a long time. When Sanuse died we were already done that is why I went to confront him at the clinic. I should have waited till I knew the man before sleeping with him. The father of my first born died when he was young. The father of my other two kids didn't talk to them or do anything for my children. He was also absent. Now this? When will I ever find a man who will raise my children with me? I don't think I will because I am pregnant with my fourth child.

Anyway I heard a knock. I am sure it's Thobeka. She called asking where I was. I went to the door and opened

Me: You still have your handbag with you why didn't you drop it at your house on your way here? :)

Thobeka: I have big amount of money in this bag :)

Me: Money?

Thobeka: Mrs Lawson gave me this money, to give it to Nowaitile. Can you accompany me? :)

Me: Wow so they are paying her for killing her son?

Thobeka: I don't know girl. Let's just go :)

Me: Wow! I don't think Nowaitile will accept this. She will be furious :(

Thobeka: That is what I thought too when she gave it to me :D

Me: Let's go :)

We walked out and headed to Nowaitile's house. We were lucky to find her outside with some woman. She was urinating. We waited for her to finish. I saw her stand up

Me: Siwaity I am sorry for your loss

Nowaitile: Thank You :(

Thobeka: can we talk in private?

Nowaitile: About what? :(

Thobeka: Mrs Lawson sent me

Nowaitile: Let's go to RDP! :D

She left us shocked by her behaviour. She ran to the RDP house alone leaving us behind with that poor woman. I looked at Thobeka

Me: It looks like she knows about the money

Thobeka: I am out of words

I clapped once then we followed her. We got in

Her: Why did you take so long? :D

Us:

Nowaitile: Is it R15 000 rands? :D

We looked at each other

Me: ..... ?

Thobeka: That is what she said but we can still count it to make sure

Nowaitile: Put it on the bed. Let's count it :D

Thobeka: Okay :D

Me: :D

They counted the money. I was just standing and amazed. I cannot believe this person. I am hurt by Xilongo's passing and here is his mother accepting money from the people who murdered him. Did she sacrifice with his soul to get riches? I am scared. I regret coming here. Anyway they finished counting. Indeed. It's R15 000 rands. That's how much Xilongo's life worth.

Nowaitile: It is as promised :D

Me: As Promised? :(

Nowaitile: Thank you ladies. You can leave now :)

She said pushing us to the door. We walked out. She closed the door

Us:

We walked away. No one was saying anything. I have to say something. This is crazy

Me: Friend is it me or this woman cares about money more than her dead son ? :(

Thobeka: I noticed it too. It's like she sold his soul to them

Me: Unbelievable! :(

~ Helen ~

Maybe it is true what people say when they say. When you've gone through something it makes you change. You become someone you don't recognise and even when you want to come out of that person you just can't. You don't recognise you, you just can't, it becomes you. What can change that though? How do you take someone back to their real self after they went through something so heartbreaking? This situation with Ellen makes me believe People change. The woman I was close to years ago was no killer. She would never cheat or go threaten people in their houses. Ellen was never like this. The woman I saw in my house last week was scary. She was not that sweet woman I always known. Ryan's cheating messed her up. It hurt her more than I have imagined. The reason I was never by her side throughout all that was because she didn't know about it and I got to know Nomandla and I liked her and most importantly, I never liked Ellen for Ryan. She was old for him and Ryan had to live a woman who was good for him just to get married to that woman. Somehow I feel like she should've expected this to happen. She knew Ryan never loved her. The love might have developed later but initially, Ryan despised her.

Anyway I am sitting with my husband. He is carrying Soya

Tom: Do you think he misses his mother? :)

Me: He does. Nosukile can't leave her daughter's side. He must miss her too. I understand why she can't leave Mandla alone though. She is worried about her safety :D

Tom: Yeah, Soya must be so confused. He can't see his grandma and mother :)

Me: It's just few days. He will see them :)

Tom: Yeah :)

We heard a knock at the door

Me: It must be him. Let me go get it :D

Tom: :)

I went to the door and opened. Indeed it's Ryan. I am glad he came. His son misses him

Me: Ryan, I didn't think you'd come :)

Ryan: I never promise something and not do it :)

Me: Come on in :)

Ryan: Thank you :)

He walked in. I closed the door. He was heading to the living room.

Tom: Dude, take your son, I have been babysitting all afternoon :D

Ryan: I know you were at work. I called Odwa :D

Tom: Eish :D

Ryan: My boy come to daddy :)

He took him and started playing with him

Me: He is smiling :)

Ryan: He knows his father, you know your father right boy ? :D

He can't stop smiling. This is cute. I am glad he knows his father. I sat down and looked at him playing with his son. He is so excited to see his son. I can see he misses him when he is at Mqanduli. I don't know why he decided to get back together with Ellen. He was gonna have this father and son moments all his life. I don't know why he agreed to that.

Tom: Dude today at hospital we talked about something :)

Me:

Ryan: What is that bro? :D

Tom looked at me.

Me:

Tom: I asked Nomandla to get her lawyer ready for her case :(

Ryan sat Soya on his lap

Ryan: I don't know why I forgot to contact him for her

Me: She said she will contact him

Ryan: That's great

Tom: I also asked about the kidnapping case, she said you said you'd call Constable and ask him about it but you never came back to her with the answer

Ryan put his left hand on his head. He didn't

Ryan: Dammit I completely forgot. There was a lot going on :(

Tom: I told her to tell the lawyer about that incident. Marlene kidnapped her first born. Now she was trying to kill the unborn one :(

Ryan: Yeah thank you man. She must pay for everything she is done :(

Me: Don't tell your wife though :(

Ryan: Helen I love Nomandla. I want her to get justice for what happened to her and my kids. My son was a day old when he was kidnapped right ? :(

Me: I think two days if I am not mistaken

Ryan: Imagine that! :(

Tom: So you won't go see her?

Ryan: I want to go see her. Do you think she will be happy to see me?

Me: You won't know if you don't go

Ryan: I am going to see her :)

Me: :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I have been postponing seeing Qhayiya for few days now. My husband is in Mthatha. Why not go and have some peace and fun with Qhayiya. There has been a lot of tension in the house. My husband is back to not touching me anymore. He takes a bath then sleep. When I ask he says he is tired. I don't know how much truth in that. Maybe he sees through me. He knows I have been lying but he decides to keep quiet. It's good to know that he has my back. He defends me when his family attack me. Maybe he is doing this because I am pregnant with his child. The way I have been praying for my unborn child, I swear if God don't hear my prayers when my baby is born and she shows to everyone that she is not Ryan's, I swear I will stop praying him. I have been so close to God praying. He has to help me.

Anyway I am here with Qhayiya. He really missed me. He is all over me. I missed him too and I am nervous because this is the last time I am seeing him. I cannot see him when I am pregnant with a big tummy. I have to give birth first before I see him again. I felt him touching me down there

Me: No :D

Qhayiya: What? What is it? :p

Me: We had one round that is enough. I cannot have two rounds with you, remember I am married :)

He got on top of me then parted my legs and got between them

Me: Please stop :D

Qhayiya: Baby I love you. You're so sexy :p

Me: We can't do it again. Trust me I want to but we can't :D

Qhayiya: Come on baby , I haven't seen you in like over a month :)

Me: I kno..... :)

he started kissing my neck lifting my legs up. I felt like I couldn't breath. My stomach is growing. I pushed him then stood up

Me: Stop! :( :(

Qhayiya: Babe what's wrong?

I went to my jeans. I wore my underwear then my Jean. I didn't take off my top when we were having sex because I am hiding my stomach.

Qhayiya: Ellen what's going on Babe?

I looked at him. He is sitting on the bed naked. Just the white coverd on his lower body. He looks sexy and dark. I just want to jump to bed and make love to him all night but how can I when I am pregnant? And have a husband waiting for me at him? I looked away

Me: :(

I wiped my tears . I didn't look at him

Me: Baby, at 8 pm I have a romantic dinner with my husband. You know how romantic dinners go right? :( :D

I said looking at him

Qhayiya:

Me: He will want to have sex :( :)

Qhayiya: :(

Me: Baby we had an agreement. I have to respect my husband. I haven't had sex with him in two days so if I have sex with you again he can feel it :(

He stood up. He came to me. His manhood was just flying and beating his thighs god why do I have to go and leave him for months?

Me:

He hugged me

Him: It's okay baby. It's okay..... :(

Me:

Him: It's not like it's the last time I am seeing you. We will come here again.....

I didn't let him finish. I broke the hug. I walked away

Him: What's wrong?

Me: I am going back to East London and I will be staying with Ryan's family. I want to be hands on at my school. I can't see you for months :(

Qhayiya: What ? :(

Me: They are watching my every move. They don't trust me. I promise. I will see you in December when I come back :(

Qhayiya: December? Woman it's March now :(

I took my handbag

Me: I am not going to fight with you about this! You will find me in my car :( :(

I walked to the door. I attempted to grab the door handle

Qhayiya: Is it because you're pregnant?

What? I stood still shocked by what he said. I didn't turn around. I felt tears streaming down my face Oh My how did he know that?

Me:

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 28

.

~ Lisa ~

Mom is pacing up and down like someone who is in trouble or up to something. I ignored her for about 30 minutes thinking that she'd finally tell me what is going on but she didn't. She kept looking at her cell phone, maybe she is waiting for a call but from whom? This woman won't tell me what is going on if I don't ask her. I stood up with my glass of wine. I looked at her. she was looking at her phone. She then noticed I was looking at her, she smiled at me

Me: What is going on mother ? :(

Mom: Nothing honey :D

She walked to the couch. She sat down and kept looking at her phone

Me: Really Mom? :(

She looked at me

Her: Okay Fine! i got an app :)

I sipped on my drink . I sat on the single couch opposite her

Me: An app ?

Mom: Baby I don't trust Ellen. I thought maybe She lied about the meeting ..... :(

She stood up , i did too

Mom: I thought she might be upset that Nomandla called and told Ryan about what Londeka



said to her .....

Me: So what did you do ?

Mom: The app shows me her location. now i know for sure she is in Coffee Bay :)

Me: Okay , its wrong to spy on her but i understand why you did it I guess now we can relax right?  
Now that we know she is in a meeting ? :D

I said taking her phone. she smiled and sat down

Me: I hate that we have to live with people we don't trust :(

Mom: Thank God we are leaving tomorrow morning :)

Me: And my brother is staying here with that monster :(

Mom: Let's just pray they harm Nomandla no more! :(

I sipped on my drink

Me: Yeah the poor woman has been through a lot, her son was kidnapped when he was a day old. she got stabbed pregnant! Marlene is sick! :(

Mom: To think i was part of that kidnap :(

Me: She used you Mom! you didn't know she was kidnapping that child for Rebecca :(

Mom: But still I shouldn't have put my grandson through what I put him through..... what if when he is older he finds out what I did?

I put my glass down

Me: No Mom. Nomandla would never tell a child that . she is a good girl :)

Mom wiped her tears

Mom: I know , she is a good girl. i am just guilty I guess :'(

Me: Mom everyone make mistakes don't feel bad , i mean you are trying to right your wrongs. you've been so kind to Nomandla and she likes you now :)

Mom: And she trusts me, something I never thought she'd ever do :)

Me: That shows what kinda woman she is :)

Mom: A perfect woman for my son if this old hag didn't warm her way into my son's life again what were we thinking helping her? :(

Me: Emotional blackmail. That's what she used on us ! she even used her own daughter :(

Mom: I pray that little girl sees her for who she is....

Me: I pray for that day too because that is when we will strike! :(

Mom:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Pregnant ? i thought i did a good job hiding my stomach. I made sure i didn't take off my top because I didn't want him to notice. He is a man. Men are stupid and slow, they won't know until you tell them. How did Qhayiya find out ? what am i going to say to this man? he is going to destroy my marriage. I can't lose my man. I won't allow it. I am not going to lose my husband not to a loser like this. I turned around. he was standing behind me God his penis . It's between his legs. I wish i could stay for another round but no. I cannot . I have to go home more especially now that he knows I am pregnant. I don't think i will enjoy sex right now. I just cannot wait to get out of here .

Me: Pregnant ?

Qhayiya: You think i am stupid? That's enough month to give birth and go back to your body right? :(

I looked down thats exactly my plan . I sat on the edge of the bed.

Me: I don't know whether I should scream or slap you right now

He came to me

Him: Because i am telling the truth ? because i know you're expecting my chil.... :(

Me: Shut up will you ?!!!

Him:

I started breathing heavily . My pregnancy can't act up now. I can't ruin my plan

Me: You know i was struggling to have children right?

Him: And you got pregnant with our son! :(

Me: A son my mother decided to kill!!!

Him:

I stood up

Me: i went to doctor Evans, trying to find out if I will ever have a baby again

Qhayiya: And ?

I felt hiccups, everything is going well so far. He is willing to listen that is a good sign

Me: He said i can't have a baby anymore. He said my woman organs can't carry a child so he tied up my fallopian tubes

Qhayiya: Nice try Ellen ! I see your stomach is tight now ! The last time I saw you there was a jelly stomach in there :(

He is right . I have a little potbelly. it's not there anymore because of my growing belly . anyway i looked up chuckling nervously

Me: I don't like my stomach. I didn't feel sexy being with you! I mean look at you . you're sexy and have six pack :D :(

Qhayiya:

Me: I met up with a surgant. I am eating some pulls that will prepare me for a surgery. I want to have flat stomach. Next month I am going to do that surgery and the healing process takes 7 months and i have to be always in the same town with the doctor and physio who will help me exercrise. I need family to support me through that so when i come back from doing surgery I Will live with my mother in law and you know she won't be happy with you visiting :) :(

Qhayiya: I am sorry

Me: No baby it's okay you didn't know. I am sorry I had to lie. I was just too embarrassed to tell you this :) :(

Him: It's okay babe :)

He kissed me . I broke the kiss

Me: I have to go. you will meet me outside the hotel :)

Qhayiya: Okay :)

I walked out . I closed the door then looked around me checking if there's no one seeing me. I leaned on the door with tears streaming down, my hands on my back holding the door

Me: Oh My God , when did I became such a liar?

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

I have been thinking about this. Attempted murder and the kidnapping of a child. That could put Marlene in jail for a very long time. That woman is dangerous the sooner she goes to court and charged the better. This woman is not going to rest until she sees me hurt or out of the picture. She doesn't think i am hurt because she is arrested. That woman enjoys hurting people and get away with it. I am not Lithakazi. I am not greedy, i don't make selfish decisions for money I am sure she knows that because her daughter tried bribing me it didn't work. That is why i am sleeping in this hospital bed with wounds on my stomach. If Ryan don't want to reopen the case, i am going to. She can't get away with what she did. My case was as important as Lithakazi's case. She dropped the charges even. My case shouldn't have been ignored.

Anyway i am with my mother. she must go home and be with my son now. My son didn't sleep at my house at all. We moved in then I got stabbed the same day. I don't want to confuse him. I am fine now. Marlene is behind bars. My mother has been sleeping on a chair for two days. She must go home.

Me: Mom you're going home tonight :)

Mom: What? :(

Me: Mom Soya must be asking himself where we are . I am not there, you're not too :(

Mom: I can't leave you here alone Nomandla :(

Me: Mom She is arrested . she won't do anything to me. please go take my son and go home with him :(

Mom: Okay Fine I Wil.....

The front door opened Doctor walked in

Doctor: Evening guys :)

Me: Hello Doctor

Doctor: Tomorrow at 9am I will be discharging you :)

Me: Wow Thanks doctor :D

Mom: She misses her son. thank you doctor :D

Doctor: No problem :)

He walked out.

Mom: Why don't we leave together tomorr... :D

Me: Mom you must be tired you need to go home and rest, tomorrow you will be taking care of me. you must rest tonight :)

Mom: You're right

The door opened again . maybe doctor forgot something . I looked at the door. what is he doing here ?

Ryan: Hello Nosukile

Mom: Ryan, its good to see you :D

Ryan: Good to see you too

Mom looked at me

Mom: I will be outside :)

She walked out

Me: What are you doing here Ryan?

Him: I came to see how you're doing :)

Me: Your wife won't be happy about this, why do you enjoy seeing them hurt me ?

Ryan: I told her i came to see my son. She had no problem with it Marlene is in jail now don't worry yourself :)

Me: So I guess Ellen denied everything and you believed her over me :(

He sat on the chair . He looked at me

Ryan: Of course I believed you. I even called Londeka in front of the family . I did that so that Ellen can't have a chance to lie and Londeka told me exactly what you told me

Me: And? :(

Ryan: She said she got offended by Londeka's question because she knows who is dangerous in the family. Nomandla I am not here to talk about Ellen I am here to find out how you're doing :(

Me: I am fine. I will be discharged tomorrow morning :(

Ryan: That's great :D

Me: :)

Him: And my boy . what did the doctor say ? :)

Me: He is okay. He is healthy

Ryan: Thank God. I can't believe i will have two boys :D

I looked at him. he is excited . I can't believe he ruined everything for us. We were gonna be a family. He chose her over us

Ryan: Can I.... ?

He said pointing at my belly. I have wounds in my stomach I don't think i like this. I don't want him to see me like this.

Me: I don't think that is a good idea :)

Him: Please I wont hurt you :)

I looked at him I smiled then pulled up the hospital nighty. He brushed my stomach. This is so uncomfortable. I don't remember the last time I felt his hands on my body. I looked at him. I got teary. he was smiling at my stomach. I looked up holding my tears back . I felt his lips kissing my belly . I quickly wiped my tears

Me: I think that is enough :) :(

He looked at me. I kept a bright smile on

Him: Thank you :)

Me: :)

Him: Can i ask you something?

Me: Yes ?

He looked down then at me

Him: I still love you and i will never stop loving yo.....

Me: Ryan :(

Him: Please let me finish

Me: :(

Him: I cannot lose you . I love you so much

Me: You lost me when you left us for your wife. you're married now enjoy the happiness you wanted

Ryan: You and my son make me happy

Me: Me and your son were left for your family. you had a chance to be with us what did you do ?

Ryan:

Me: You called me and told me I was your mistress. I didn't mind being one and i should remain one for the rest of my life :(

Ryan: I didn't say....

Me: You mean you tried to put it in a nice way that won't offend me? :( :(

Ryan: I....

Me: What was your question? :( :(

Ryan: I want us, do you think you can forgive me and let me be part of your life again?

Me: There you are trying to put it in a nice way. Ryan I am not that stupid girl anymore. I would never ever sleep with a married man again. I slept with you again and conceived because you were divorced. All these things are happening to me because of what I did. I am paying for sleeping with you, a married man.....

Ryan: I am so.....

Me: Not again!!!

Ryan:

Me: Go to your wife please leave ! :(

He looked at me.

Me: Now Mr Lawson

Him: Mr Lawson?

Me: Now!!! :(

I started crying hard. he walked to the door. he opened the door then walked out and closed the door

Me:

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I will believe Ellen when i do my research and find out if this is true. A surgery takes almost 8 months ? That's impossible. I am going to make sure I get all the facts I want. I took my laptop. I sat down on the chair. I started googling about surgeries and how long they take to recover. I am not going to be lied to by this woman. I don't believe her. I still think she is pregnant and its my child. She can't deny me that opportunity to have my child. I won't let Ryan raise my child. This will change everything. I can't be on the side and watch them play happy family when I am the one who made her pregnant. I won't do it and i won't allow it.

Anyway i switched on my laptop. I went straight to Google and searched " How long does it take to recover when you've done Belly surgery "

Me: Search :(

It started loading, Results came out in numbers when i started looking I heard the door opened. Lithakazi walked in

Lithakazi: Hey :D

Me: You're back ? :D

Lithakazi: Yes! :D

Me: How did it go ? :D

Lithakazi: Perfectly well with Marlene as for that bitch.....

She looked on thin air fuming with anger

Me: What happened ?

Her phone rang. She looked at her phone then at me

Lithakazi: This is Nowaitile, I have to take this :D

Me: Sure :)



Lithakazi: Waity talk to me hi hi hi :D

She said giggling. I started reading... what she said on the phone caught my attention.

Lithakazi: They gave you the R15 000 already? :D

Me:

Lithakazi: Ellen did the right thing! :(

This woman is still milking money out of Ellen?

Anyway I kept reading, wait a minute? here it says it takes a month, two or three the latest. That bitch lied to me! i stood up

Me:

" Is Everything okay ? " i snapped out of it. I didn't hear when she hung up the phone.

Lithakazi: Qhayiya is everything okay?

I looked at Lithakazi. if I tell her Ellen is pregnant and with my child that will be a business opportunity for her. I won't let her do that to Ellen

Me: Dammit!! :(

I said kicking the table. I am mad at Ellen at the same time i am thinking about my response to Lithakazi's question. I put my hands in my head

Lithakazi: You're scaring me ?

I looked at her

Me: My wife asked me to call her at 20:00 sharp if I don't I shouldn't bother coming back home anymore.....

Lithakazi looked at her phone

Lithakazi: It's twenty past Eight shame dude sorry

I looked away

Me: Damn you Ellen!! :(

Lithakazi: Ellen ?

Fuck! what am i saying

Me: She's been on my mind that is why i forgot to call my wife

Lithakazi:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 29

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I am ready to go to my classes. my husband just left. I am taking my baby to Fefekazi then go to college. I am late but at least my class is at 9 and the college isn't far. it is 8 km away from our village. I will drive there fast. When I am taking my son to Fefekazi, i make sure i leave the car at home . Take him there then go back and drive to school. while on the way i decided to call Nomandla. I have to check on her two times a day. she is my friend. I don't want her to feel like I don't care about her.

Nomandla: Lony!

Me: You sound way better than yesterday :D

Her: That's because i am going home today. I miss my child

Me: Wow! what time are you leaving ? :D

Her: I just bathed now. I am expecting my pills then wait for whoever is fetching me

Me: That's great friend! I promise after my classes Friday i will drive to your house :)

Her: I will appreciate that thank you

Me: Okay friend I will see you Friday :)

Her: Sharp girl

i hung up then knocked and waited for someone to answer the door. after few seconds the door opened

Fefekazi: You're late :D

Me: I know Fefe worse my class is at 9 am !

Her: Give me the boy, We will talk later :)

Me: You wanted to talk to me about something? :)

Her: Yesterday Thobeka came to my house with a bag full of money :)

Me: Money ?

Her: I don't know what Nowaitile did but it looks like it worked. Ellen gave her R15 000 rands in Cash. she asked Thobeka to take it there and Nowaitile was so happy like she didn't lose a son !  
:(

Me: What ? I wonder if Mr Lawson knows about this..... ?

Fefekazi: That woman pushed us out like we were evil spirits :(

Me: Money neh.....

Her: I didn't like that. I saw Lithakazi written all over her . she was acting like her ! :(

Me: Wait a minute..... ?

Her: What ?

Me: When i called Nomandla , she said Lithakazi was there . she went to see Nowaitile :(

Fefe shook her head in disbelief

Fefekazi: And she gave her the best opportunity to be rich :(

Me: In Litha style :(

Fefekazi: She is going to die a painful death when she dies ! :(

Me: :(

~ Ryan ~

I have to accept things as they are, move on and focus on my family. Nomandla won't change her mind and i don't blame her. She has been through hell because of me. I don't want to see her hurt anymore. I don't want to see her in that hospital bed again. She is the mother of my children. I love her so much. If leaving her alone will make her happy then so be it, her happiness is all that matters. I love that woman, She gave me a gift no one could give me. Even my wife failed to do that. Nomandla will always be a big part of my life. I am really angry with myself. I don't know why i forgot to contact Constable Ngcwele few months ago. What happened to my son's case? Why no one told me anything. My son was kidnapped and that woman is going to pay.

Anyway before I called Constable I saw mom and Lisa come down with their bags. I told them Nomandla will be discharged this morning that is why they are leaving early . They want to go there first before they leave for East London.

Me: Ready to leave ? :D

Mom: Yes :)

Me: You won't even have breakfast? :)

Lisa: And miss Nomandla?

Mom: You dont want her to think we don't care :)

Me: Yeah :)

Mom: Tell your wife we are gone and please dont forget to tell us about the trial. We can't miss it :D

Me: I will :)

Lisa opened the door

Mom: Prepare yourself breakfast your wife sleep a lot now that she is pregnant. I don't want you to go to work hungry :)

Me: I won't bye :)

I hold the door, they walked out

Me: Bye † ♂

I closed the door. I turned around then went to the window. I watched them going to the car. they got in then drove out. I took out my phone then called Constable .

Constable: Constable Ngcwele ?

Me: Constable Ngcwele this is Ryan Lawson :(

Him: Mr Lawson, are you calling regarding your mother in law?

Me: Yes and No :(

Him: I am listening?

Me: I am calling about the case of my son. Remember My one day old boy was kidnapped by that woman ?

Him: Oh yeah.....

Me: Constable what happened to that case ? :(

Him: Mr Lawson I am so sorry we neglected that case. I am going to go check the docket right away. she shouldn't have released when Lithakazi Mkhenkce dropped the charges

Me: Then do something! that woman hurt the mother of that same child again!

Constable: I promise you. she will be charged for kidnapping too!

Me: Good :(

I hung up then turned around. oh shit Ellen was listening

Me: Baby :)

Her: Hi love :)

Me: I am so sorr.....

Ellen: No baby don't be sorry . My mother is trouble ! having her behind bars is good for everyone. She hurt Nomandla. She must be charged :(

Me: I forgot about the kidnapping, when i was in Mthatha. I was reminded that no action was taken it was just forgotten

Ellen: Relax baby its okay :)

Me: :)

Ellen: Let's take this as a rehabilitation for her. let's hope she stays longer, hopefully She will

change and See how much she hurt people :(

Me: But she is still your mother I can't imagine ho ....

Ellen: Shhhhh.....

She put her index finger on my lips

Ellen: This is our honeymoon faze. We don't need people around here. mom must stay in jail you and i need to bond with our daughter.... :p

Me: :D

She kissed my lips then went to my ear with her hand touching my private part

Ellen: And raise her, it looks like we forgot she has to grow

Me: I like that :p

Ellen: Then follow me :) ;)

She walked up the stairs. I shook my head. She looked down giving me seductive look. I smiled then followed her.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It is Tuesday, time for me to go home. I have an hour before the doctor arrives. It was so hard yesterday to have that conversation with Ryan. I don't know why he is doing this to me. He still wants me to have a relationship with him on the side while he is married to that woman. I humiliated myself enough. I am not going to do that to me again. If Ryan wanted to make me his wife so bad, he had that chance. he was divorced, We got engaged then he decided to leave me for her. He gave me a taste of my own medicine And it didn't take so sweet. I am saying that because he left his wife for me. I imagine how she felt because that is what I am feeling now that it is done to me. Come to think of it. Ryan never left Ellen for me. The reason he left her was because she slept with that head of security. He was angry and felt insulted and humiliated by what they did to him. That's the only reason not me. He must see how stupid he's become because of his wife. I am no longer a part of all that. I am not interested. He must find another girl if he can't focus on his wife. If I would have an affair with Ryan again that would show I don't regret what I did few years ago And i do, the only thing i don't regret is having Soya. I will never apologize for having him. God knew i had to have a child at that particular time and he made a way. The man i praise loves me. He listens to me. he would never mislead me. What happened

had to happen.

Anyway my mother is here. She agreed to leave last night. I can see she is fresh now. She is not young anymore. She can't be sleeping on the chair.

Me: See? you were not here last night and i didn't die :D

Mom: I am a mother. I have a right to to be worried :)

Me: Thanks mom so how is my baby ? :)

Mom: He was happy to see me. he didn't bother anyone he is a good boy :D

Me: I can't wait to see him :)

Mom: I left him with Odwa. I locked and made sure the bottle is full. he was asleep when i left I am sure when we get home he will still be asleep :)

Me: He is so lazy :D

Mom: I know.....

The front door opened. Helen walked in

Me: You're still here? :D

Helen: No one is going to drive you so i had to stay :)

Me: Thank you :D

Helen: No problem dear :)

Someone knocked at the door. Helen went to open. " These are for Nomandla " said someone at the door. I couldn't see him

Helen: Thanks i will sign for her :)

She signed and came back with red roses . a big bunch of them

Me: Roses? :D

Helen: They are yours. here is the card :D

I took it and read " Sorry i couldn't be there. trust me i wanted to but i see you don't feel comfortable with me around you. you're the strongest woman I know And i know for sure you will get through this. I am sorry i caused you so much pain. kiss our son for me when you get home LOVE Ryan "

Me: :)

Mom: The smile? Who is it ? :)

Me: No its just Ryan

Mom: It's just Ryan and you're smiling like that ? :)

Helen: :D

Me: Mom don't get any ideas. Yesterday I told him we will never get back together. I am just smiling because i didn't expect this after our conversation :(

Mom: Okay :)

Helen: What were you guys talking about. Did you fig.....

Another knock came from the door .

Helen: Sorry

She went to open the door, before she got to the door it opened. Vicki and Lisa walked in

Vicki: Helen long time :D

Helen: I know. you guys look good :D

Vicki: Thank you :D

She looked at me And mom

Vicki: Hello Ladies it looks like we got here just on time we were worried we might not make it here on time :D

Mom: You just arrived from East London? :)

Vicki: No we were at Mqanduli , these are for you :)

She said giving me flowers

Me: Thank you they are beautiful. I thought you guys left :)

Lisa: We are leaving today. We wanted to see you before we go :)

Me: Thank you :)

Vicki looked at the time.

Vicki: When are they discharging you. we also want to go see Soya :D

Mom: In 30 minutes the doctor will be here :)



Vicki: Lisa get me a chair outside :)

She said sitting at the edge of my bed. I smiled. I am happy Vicki and Lisa are trying. They have been so supportive something I never thought they would do.

.  
.

~ Marlene ~

I swear my daughter better not be playing with me because if she is, i swear I will tell her husband everything i know. I have betrayed her before. I can do it again and get away with it. She knows me better than lying to me. If the lawyer don't arrive today, i will make that phone call and end her marriage once and for all. I am not going to stay here. I do not belong here , i repeat. I do not belong in this place with these people. When I was asked who did this to me. I had to make a plan and be smart about it. I lied and said That woman who ordered the inmates to beat me did it. I knew she'd get a punishment. She was sent straight to prison. She is at Wellington prison as we speak and all these black idiots here are praising me for saving their behinds. I didn't do it for these fools. I did that to protect myself. That woman is unstable. She was gonna make my life a living hell. I had to do this to have peace and now I will be the boss to these fools I am left with here. I won't live here for long. when that criminal comes back I will be gone. She is just sent to prison just for punishment. she is not yet sentenced. when she comes back for revenge I will be in Port Elizabeth sipping my Champaign by my pool. She doesn't know the woman she is messing with. All i need to do right now is make sure the lawyer gets here and get me out of here. This is merely an attempted murder case. He will get me out of here and drive me home. I don't want to go to that village. I am scared the women of that village must be mad at me right now. I don't want to die. I must say though i am scared for my life. I am scared because my reputation might be ruined. That Lithakazi girl won the second round. she is going to drag my name through the mud. I am so angry at her but i know better than taking revenge. I don't want to come to jail again for anything. I came to jail once and i am back again. I am never seeing this place three times.

Me: Ever! :(

I said standing looking at the wall , i felt a tear. I wiped it .

Me: :(

I heard footsteps behind me . I turned around

Girl: I..... :)

Me: What do you want? :( :(

Her: I just wanted to say the girl are grateful to you for what you did to save us

Me: Well go tell them I did it for me not for you idiots! :( :(

Her: Still!..... people say its bad in prison. We are just happy you didn't rat us. Thank you :D

I looked at her . maybe I should go tell them this. All of them.

Me: Everyone!!! :(

They all turned their attention to me.

Me: Stop thanking me because i didn't do this for you :(

Girl2: Bu.....

Me: You know she will be back in a week or two right? :(

Them: Yes

Me: Maybe you should stop thanking me and starting thinking about what will you tell her when she asks why you didn't tell the police you did this to me :(

Them:

Me: You didn't think you'd get away with it did you ? :(

Them:

They looked scared.

Me: That woman forced you to beat me because I didn't visit her, imagine what she will do to you traitors! :(

I saw another girl stand up putting her hands in her head

Her: Eish Sani..... † ♀

Me: She is coming for each and everyone of you and when she gets back, i will be out of here :(

" Marlene Nel!!! " said a warden calling my name . I looked at the ladies , i didn't say anything. I just smiled giving them the " you see? " kinda look. this might be my last day

Me: :)

Them:

Gaurd: Marlene Nel! :(

Me: Coming warden!! † ♀

I ran to the gates. I walked out. She tied me up. oh I am still coming back here ain't i?

Me: Who is visiting Me? :(

She shrugged her shoulders then continued with what she was doing. She finished . We walked to the visiting area.

Me: :)

He is here. My daughter came through for me .

Me: Ellen You value you marriage don't you :D

warden: What ?

Me: Sorry i just thought out loud :)

Her: Oh .....

I got to the lawyer. I sat down

Me: I am so happy you're here :D

Lawyer: :)

Me: So when am i getting out of here ? :D

Lawyer: Mrs Ne.....

Me: You let me down the first time! i am not going to let you do this to me again do you hear Me!!  
?

I snapped then looked around everyone looked at me. I am sure they think this white woman is crazy

Lawyer: Mrs Nel you're causing a scene calm down :(

I took a deep breath

Me: This is a small case to you come on! It's just an attempted murder case ! i am sure you can manage to get me bail and get me out of this place today!!!

Lawyer: That's where you're wrong Mrs Nel.....

The nerve on this boy !

Me: I beg your pardon? :(

Lawyer: This is not one case you're in here for

Me: What do you mean?

He looked down. I rested my elbows on the table and went closer to him trying to whisper

Me: Speak Damnit! :(

Lawyer: You're arrested for Stabbing your son in law's mistress.....

I chuckled flipping my hair trust me i am not laughing I am furious

Me: He tells me something I kn.....

Him: I am not done! :(

His voice was now firm, i looked at him with tears threatening to come out. Why don't i like what he is going to say to me?

Me:

Lawyer: These are two attempted Murders cases! :(

Me: Excuse me ?

He looked at his file

Him: Attempted murder of Nomandla Nyembezi and her unborn son.....

Me: :(

Him: And another case..... :(

I felt the whole river of tears coming out of my eyes, streaming down my cheeks

Me: There is another case ?

Lawyer: The kidnapping of the child of the woman you stabbed :(

Me: Oh My God

Lawyer: Now you see why you can't go home ?

Me: I am going to stay here for a long time ain't I?

Lawyer: Your trial is on Friday

Me: So soon?

Lawyer: that means I need to start working on it and that is starting from this afternoon. I will come back to ask you questions :(

He put the file on his brief case then stood up. He put his hand on my shoulder

Him: Good Luck Mrs Nel..... we both need it :(

He walked out after he said that.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 30

.

.

~ Ellen ~

My husband loves This woman and i have to make peace with it. He is working with her to take my mother down. why now? why this case is out of the blue back on?. I lied when i said I was okay with this. Ryan is my husband. He can't be helping his mistress against my mother. I love my mother. she is my blood. I don't condone what she did but she is still my mom. The only reason I am happy she is in jail is because I know She will annoy me in my house about what she knows. I can't take that. She must stay in prison at least until I give birth. I don't want her to ruin this for us. Not when we are so good. Now I know how to make my husband happy. I have to hate on my mom, support Nomandla all the time and i can see that turns him on. Earlier he had to shower again because we had sex after we talked. I really enjoyed the sex. I loved it. he

was so good. I don't want to mess this up. My stomach is growing now. I don't want to mess things up for us. I can't afford to. I am not going to see Qhayiya in December. I will be a new mom not ready for sex. I lied when i said I will see him in december. I will see him maybe in February or march. he can't know I am pregnant and he is the father.

Anyway the house is so quiet today. I love this. my husband is at work. I am all alone in the house . I heard a knock at the door. I stood up

Me: Coming! :)

I said walking to the door. I opened the door

Me: Thobeka? :)

Her: Ma'am I came to tell you that i sent the money to that family

Me: Oh thank you very much . I hope they are satisfied now :(

Thobeka: Ma'am?

Me: Oh Never mind dear go back to work :)

Her: Oka..... :)

I closed the door. I hope they don't have anymore demands. I heard my phone rings. I went to it. I exhaled then picked up my glass

Me: Qhayiya :(

I answered sipping on my juice

Me: You know i am a married woman right? :(

Qhayiya: And i also know you're carrying my child

I let go of my glass it fell and broke. I thought he believed Me?

Me: What ?

Qhayiya: Surgery don't take that long I did my research I know you're lying !

I looked at the time. it's almost 10

Me: Can we meet ? same hotel?

Him: I am on my way send me the room number

I hung up

Me:

I always forget this black man is not stupid. He loves internet I remember when he visited me in East London. he was always on his Laptop. I don't know why i lied about a surgery. I should've came up with something less hectic. I hope when i am driving to Coffee Bay I will have something cooked up in my head. I am becoming good at lying .

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

We arrived at home an hour ago. Helen went home to sleep. Lisa and her mother left for East London. I am with my mother and my son. I missed my son so much and i can see he missed me too. I am glad I am breastfeeding because if I wasn't I would easily lose the bond I have with him. he is such a sweetheart. He sucked me like hell when i got here. he is now sleeping .

Mom: Don't you want to eat something before taking pills ? :)

Me: No

Mom: Mandla you have to eat something

Me: Okay mom I want fruit salad :)

Mom: Okay made of ? :D

Me: Just red Apple and yogurt :)

Me: Coming righ.....

My phone rang. I took my phone and looked at it

Me: I don't know this number :(

I answered

Me: Nomandla Hello?

Constable: Ms Nyembezi this is Constable Ngcwele

Me: Hello Constable, can i help you ?

Mom:

Him: The trial will be Friday and i want to apologize for neglecting your sons case. I have the

docket with me right now. the case is reopened

Me: Wow Thank You :D

Him: You're welcome ma'am have a good day :)

Me: You too Constable :)

He hung up. I looked at mom

Mom: :)

Me: That was the constable . He says the trial is on Friday

Mom: So soon?

Me: The sooner we do this the better. Let me call Tom and ask about the Doctor's report :(

Mom: Marlene is going down

Me: Mom he also apologised to me for neglecting Soya's case. He says it's reopened he found the docket mom everything is coming together :D

Mom: That's wonderful ! Mandela that woman must get out of your life. We are not safe. When you go to school I will be so worried because you might be hurt

Me: Mom let's wait till after the trial, then after that you won't have to worry anymore :)

Mom: I hope the lawyer will be on our side :)

Me: It won't be easy mom. Her lawyer will bring up things that won't be nice about my past. Thank God no one knows about my incident otherwise the journalists would be there. I don't need that, i just started my career in writing who will read my work mom ? :(

Mom: Please don't think about that! You have to heal and think about your pregnancy. You don't need this stress :(

I looked down. I am thinking about this and the more I think , the more I am getting nervous

Me: I don't know why i am not happy. I was supposed to be happy but i can't help but think.....

Mom: Please Mandela!

Me: Mom Marlene's lawyer will call me a home wrecker. I can see the looks people will be giving me already

Mom: Nomandla!!!

" Mom why is Mandla crying ? " said Odwa walking in. I wiped my tears



Me: No i am not crying :D :(

Odwa: But you are

Me: I am just crying because I am happy to be home :D :(

Odwa: Okay

Mom: Why are you home early ?

Odwa: The school is out uncle Tom brought us home :D

Me: Okay that's good :)

Mom: Go to your bedroom and change I will make you lunch :)

Odwa: Okay :D

He ran out. Mom looked at me.

Mom: Stop doing this to yourself call your lawyer and ask where he is. He should be here. he promised to come today right ? :(

Me: Yes i will call him

Mom: Good, your fruit salad is coming right up :)

I smiled she walked out. I am really scared I don't want to lie. I just pray there won't be any journalists at high court. I am crossing fingers. I need to call my lawyer. I want to put him up to date about everything. I don't want him to be surprised in court. Anyway I dialled his number.

Him: Hello Ms Nomandla

Me: Hello sir. I wanted to find out if you're still coming today

Him: Yes! i am. I just got out of court now. I won a case

Me: That's amazing congratulations :)

Him: Thank you. I will go home celebrate with my wife. I will be driving to Mthatha at 3 am in the morning. I want us to meet in the morning tomorrow

Me: That's okay . I also wanted to tell you that the court day is this Friday. I hope your schedule....

Him: Friday I am not busy at all, don't worry at 9am we have a meeting, I come back home to study the case then go back to Mthatha Friday

Me: Wonderful I will see you tomorrow then :)

Him: Bye Ms Nomandla

I hung up. Ryan speaks highly of this guy. hearing that he won the case that makes me feel positive. I am just worried about my reputation.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am here sitting with this woman who is a journalist and my cousin sister by my side. We are here to tell her everything she needs to know about Marlene. I am hoping after tomorrow, my case will be reopened. That woman is going to pay. I told everyone this isn't over not by a long shot. We are sitting down. she bought us food which is very nice of her.

Her: I must Say i was very surprised to get your call :)

Me: I was surprised too you agreed to meet with this " Prostitute " Marlene labeled me to be :(

Her: She is such woman isn't she ? :D

Me: A devil in a dress if you ask me :(

Her: We have a lot to talk about :)

Me: We do :)

Her: Tell me everything from the start please :)

I looked at Zimbini

Zimbini:

Me: I was working for Marlene's daughter as a maid :(

Her:

Me: Things were tough for me. I needed a job and i know that wasn't the best job :( :(

Journalist: Things are tough out there don't be embarrassed :)

Me: Her daughter couldn't have children so she asked me to be her surrogacy :(

Her: You said yes?

Me: Yes she said she was paying me R50 000 rands I couldn't say no. She was so excited That she even paid me before the process

Her: Wow she must've trusted you ? :)

I flipped my hair

Me: I was Employee of the year two times so yes she trusted me :D

Her: :D

Zimbini:

Zimbini kicked me under the table. I know i am lying

Me: So to cut the story short we went to the doctor and they discovered that i can't have children of my own :(

Her: Wait..... so you didn't know when you agreed?

Me: How was i supposed to know? I am a rural girl. I have never been to a doctor. I only go to a local clinic for headache or prevention :(

Her: Did you pay back her mone....

Me: It was too late I spent half of it. so the woman accused me of using her she was upset . They fired me that's when her mother Marlene decided to pay people to beat and molest me

Her: I am so sorry

Me: I am grateful to be alive

Her: How and why did you drop the charges?

I looked at Zimbini

Me: This is my cousin. my only family. I love her with everything I have. when Marlene got arrested I had to visit and look her in the eyes. when i got there she showed me a picture of my cousin. she said If I don't drop the charges, what happened to me would happen to her I panicked. I had to drop the charges

Her: So she threatened you ?

Me: Yes that is why i had to drop the charges

Her: I am so sorry, so the prostitution?

Me: It was all lies

Her: Let's talk about this woman she stabbed recently :)

Zimbini looked at me

Zimbini: Nomandla won't like this Lithakazi :(

I looked at her. She still has a soft spot for that bitch!

Me: This will help her get justice ! :(

I stood up then looked at the lady

Me: Why don't we do this interview in her room at the hospital? :)

Lady: Of course ! we also need her comment :D

Me: Excellent ! let's go to your car :D

She stood up . Zimbini looked at me then shook her head

Me: :)

We got to the car and drove to the hospital. we didn't take long. we arrived at the hospital and got out. Nomandla is not ready for this. She Will be humiliated and that will make me feel so good about myself. We got in. I didn't ask around because i know exactly where Nomandla is. We got to the ward

Me: That's strange. She is not in her bed ?

Zimbini: Maybe she is discharged

Me: No ! she can't be ! :(

" Can i help you? " someone spoke behind us. We turned around its the doctor

Me: Doctor where is that patient who was in that ward. she was stabbed? :D

Doctor: We discharged her at Nine :)

Me:

He walked away

Journalist: What are we going to do ?

I looked at Zimbini

Me: Cousin I know you don't like this but this is going to help me get justice. look at me I am a mess. Nomandla's side of the story will help me. don't you know where she lives? :(

Zimbini: I will give you Cecilia's number. She is the one knows where she lives :(

Me: Can't you call her ? :(

Zimbini: We don't talk :(

She gave me her phone. I copied the number

Zimbini: I am sorry I can't be part of This. you got all my side of the story right ? :(

She said looking at Journalist

Lady: Yes :)

Zimbini: I have to go to Campus you guys good luck

Me: Bye :D

I will call this girl. she will take us to Nomandla's flat.

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I cannot believe they want me to rot in jail. Why do I feel like Ellen was part of this? is she trying to get rid of me? is she trying to get me jailed so that her secret could be safe ? I am going to call her. I want to find out If she knew about this. I am not going to go down alone. I have a plan and i know it is going to work. The only thing i will be charged for is attempted murder. I cannot afford to be charged for multiple crimes I just can't. I understand why my lawyer was angry earlier. I kind of made unnecessary and impossible demands. Nobody can blame me. I am desperate here. I want to get out of here.

Anyway my lawyer is back as promised. he said he was coming back midday or afternoon. That gave me enough time to think. I always have a plan and i am happy he came back in a good mood now.

Him: I am willing to listen to you then go work on this case :)

Me: I just know exactly what to do :)

Lawyer: What do you mean ? :)

Me: I kidnapped that child with Victory Lawson :)

Lawyer: You mean the grandmother of the child ? :(

I smiled at him

Me: The one and only :)

Him: Then why are you smiling ?

Me: :)

Him: You're both going to jail for that, are you smiling because you will be going down with her ? that doesn't help our case at all :(

Me: Oh it does in so many ways :D

Him: What do you mean ?

I chuckled then looked away

Me: :)

Lawyer: Ma'am we have only an hour. The detective will Ask me to leave tal.... :(

Me: Call Victory Lawson Now!!!

Lawyer:

I snatched his phone .

Me: Unlock it :(

He did . I dialled Vicky's number

Him: You know her number by head ?

Me: I have been in business with that woman for years. I know her number by head :(

She answered . I put it on speaker

Victory: Mrs Laws....

Me: It's your old friend Marlene :)

Vicki: Marlene Nel?

Me: The one and only :D

Victory: Woman you're like cancer!!

Me: Listen here !!! :(

I heard her breathing.

Me: I want you to listen to me very carefully!

Lawyer:

Victory:.....

Me: You remember the crime we committed together ?

Victory: What crime?

Me: We kidnapped your grandson together !

Victory: You did!

Me: We went to that girl together and stole her child! now listen here

Victory: I am hanging up.

Me: Oh you will be sorry !!

Victory: What do you want?

Me: Go to That whore and ask her to drop the kidnapping charge it happened a lot time ag...  
:(

Vicki: You're Craz....

Me: If you don't, i am going to tell the police

Vicki: When we took that child. I thought we were taking him to Ellen for my son!

Me: Thank you so much for that ! it's on record! :D

Vicki: You recorded me ?

Me: NoW do as I say. I am sure she doesn't want to see the mother of the man she loves go to jail :)

Vicki: I am not going to jail because the constable saw me bringing the child back !

This woman is not doing what I want. I am lying I didn't record. I wish i did.

Me: I have the recording. I will play this to the judge ! :(

Vicki: And i have the conversation between you and your daughter !!

Me:

Lawyer: What conversation? :(

Vicki: If i go to jail your daughter Rebecca is going to jail and i don't think you want that now do you?

Me:

Vicki: I didn't think so! ( Tu tu tu tu )

She hung up on me after that. I looked at the lawyer

Lawyer:

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 31

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Even though it has been a bumpy road, it looks like things are going well. I was worried that Cecilia girl won't agree to help us. When I got to her I made a fool of myself. I humbled myself and apologised something I never do. I had to do it to get this girl to help us and it worked. We have to see Nomandla. The journalist has to have her story. Honestly my story alone with help me. I am just doing this for fun. Anything to hurt or humiliate Nomandla I am down for it. I always beat two birds with one stone its in me. By this time tomorrow Marlene will be buried



and done with in prison with those charges, And my dear old friend will be known as a home wrecking whore. She will never be respected and with that i will be getting my revenge from her for using my story to make money.

Anyway The journalist is driving. I am with Cecilia at the back of the car.

Me: I know we had our differences in the past and i am sorry about the last time.....

Cecilia: It's okay if you say this will help Nomandla i am game, i mean that girl walks around like she doesn't know me because of a stupid mistake I made. she will appreciate this :D

Me: :)

You have no idea you're digging your own grave girl. Nomandla won't be happy about this. I am using you to get my revenge for what you said to me when I visited Zimbini. You called me a book stealer. I will show you that i am more than that. I gave her a silly smile then looked out the window

Me: :)

Cecilia: There ! Stop in front of that big gate :)

The car stopped we walked out and went to the gate. It's locked . We saw a lady hanging laundry outside

Me: Hello can we speak to Nomandla? :D

Her: Nomandla?

Me: She's a dark tall girl. she has a white child....

Lady: Oh i know her she lived in that door

Me: What do you mean she Lived? she's not living here anymore? :(

Lady: Sorry. she left over the weekend

Me: Do you know where they live?

Girl: No that woman never spoke to us. She'd just greet us and go to her room :D

My plan is ruined ! Cecilia don't know her new home obviously and she can't get her to tell us because of their little problems. Nomandla is always on the run because of what she did. She can't settle in one place. She will live like that her entire life.

Journalist: Girl I am tired. I am going to scratch This Nomandla girl out of your story

Me: No don't scratch her out. I will tell you the whole story about her :D

Her: I am sorry I am a respected journalist. I deal with facts. it was gonna be nice if she was part of this and take pictures of her. I am sorry. the article will be about your incident and Marlene Nel sorry

Me: Fine at least tomorrow I am reopening my case

Her: And this might help you :)

I faked a smile

Me: :)

So disappointing. Every time I try to get this woman things just fall apart.

Me:

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I am going to see my daughter. I cannot believe Marlene. She always try and drag people into her mess. She put herself in jail. She got a pregnant girl stabbed now she wants all of us feel sorry for her? She wants me to go to that girl and ask her to drop the charges after she forgave me even when i didn't deserve her forgiveness? I am not going to do that. I am not going to insult Nomandla. I helped the police get Marlene. The officers were very happy with what I did. They would never lock me up nice try Marlene. You're going down alone this time. I want her to keep pushing me. I will get her daughter inside there with her. She doesn't know me. I have been far too nice to her.

Lisa: Mom what are you doing in my house? :D

Me: I know you're tired sweetheart from driving but this couldn't wait :(

Lisa: Come in can I ge....

Me: No baby. I am fine I don't need anything to drink :(

Lisa: What is going on mom? :(

Me: I got a call from Marlene

Lisa: That woman! what did she want ? :(

Me: She wants me to go ask Nomandla to drop the kidnapping case :(

Lisa: Why would you do that ? :(

Me: Because i kidnapped the child with her she is going to get me arrested if I don't :(

Lisa: So you gonna do it ? :(

Me: Oh Never! over my dead body ! i told her i helped the police get her. I made it clear to her that if she tries that it won't work and she will be incriminating her own daughter because i have the conversation between them :(

Lisa: What did she say? :D

Me: I didn't wait for her to say anything. I hung up :(

Lisa: She got her older daughter arrested. who knows? She might get Rebecca arrested too :(

Me: But I will never be arrested :)

Lisa: I am so happy you were ready for her :(

Me: Let me call your brother and tell him :(

Lisa: Please do Ellen must have a word with her mother :(

I dialled his number, his phone rang. he answered

Ryan: Mom is everything okay ?

Me: Your mother in law :(

Ryan: What did she do this time?

Me: She called threatening me. She wants me to ask Nomandla to drop the kidnapping charges :(

Ryan: What ?

Me: Yes :(

Ryan: If you don't?

Me: She tells the police she kidnapped Soya with me :(

Ryan: Let her! you were the hero that day and the police know. tell her to do it !

Me: I told her they won't arrest me. I told her if She keeps causing problems for me. her daughter might join her. Rebecca was going to raise Soya. I have the evidence :(

Ryan: Good !

Me: I wanted to tell you bye son :(

Ryan: Don't worry it won't work

Me: Thank you son

I hung up .

Lisa: She tried. she really did :D

My phone rang again .

Me: It's Ryan again

I answered

Me: Son ?

Ryan: I forgot to tell you. the court date is set. that is why she is doing this. she is scared

Me: When is it ?

Ryan: This Friday

Mom: We will be there. Find Nomandla the best lawyer :(

Ryan: She is my lawyer's client. She already contacted him. They are having a meeting tomorrow my lawyer just told me

Me: Excellent we will be there :D

Ryan: okay Mom

He hung up . Lisa chuckled

Lisa: She doesn't have enough time to pull her strings and get Nomandla drop the charges like she did to the other girl :)

Me: She is dealing with another girl this time :)

Lisa: :D

.

.

~ Marlene ~

Vicki Always rubs me the wrong way. I started hating her when she took my shares. I wanted her to get the taste of jail, no I am lying . I wanted her to speak to Nomandla and ask her to drop the charge because it involves her but my plan didn't work. it failed. it was a disaster plan that almost ruined Rebecca. I always forget Rebecca gets affected by this kidnapping case. Why did this girl bring this up. I keep asking myself. It's a pity I won't be able to find out who brought this up. Maybe its better not knowing or I might do something I don't want to do.

Me: :(

Lawyer: Because last time you pulled it off and you got out of jail I thought maybe you could do this again but this time its not going to work. Your daughter might have a criminal record :(

I was just staring at his phone. I can't believe Victory. she was so prepared. She was ready for me.

Me: What ?

Lawyer: It looks like you made things worse for yourself

Me: This woman has everything figured out don't she ? every time I say this she has something to say :(

Lawyer: So are you willing to get your daughter arrested or you will take a fall and get sentenced for two crimes?

I stood up . I put my hand on my forehead.

Me:

My poor daughter had been nothing but a blessing to me all these years. She is such a wonderful girl. She is mad at me for what I did to her sister's unborn child. I managed to get close to Ellen. I have been thinking of reaching out to Rebecca. If I get her arrested, i will be ruining our relationship for good. I can't afford that. Rebecca is no trouble. she is just a good girl who is living her life in Cape town. I cant do this to her . I turned around and looked at him.

Me: What are my chances ?

Lawyer: I am not going to lie to you ma'am. going down with or without your daughter is just the same. The sentence will be the same as when you are alone so my advice to you is just forget about your daughter or starting trouble with Victory

Me: Still you haven't told me what my chances are :(

Him: These are serious charges ma'am I don't want to predict. all I can say is i will fight for you and make sure you get a fair sentence :(

I sat down. I still get a sentence you idiot

Me: I have to stop being selfish for once

Him:

I looked at him

Me: I am not involving my daughter in this , i can't :(

Him: :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am under so much pressure and stress. I am worried about my daughter. she doesn't need this stress and it is caused by her real father. If I lose my baby I swear Qhayiya will pay. I am driving to Coffee Bay. I decided not to book us a room. we will walk on the sand and go speak in the forest. I don't want to be in a room with him. He is starting to disgust me for not giving up. I don't know what lie I will tell him today but it seems like I always have a better lie every time I am with him. I hope it happens today for my child's sake.

Anyway while driving I heard my cell rings. I took it and answered

Me: Hello

Caller: Ellen its your mother

Oh no what does she want now? what demand this time? I am sick and tired of her

Me: Mom I am sorry I haven't visited yet. I am sick I got flue and you'd be happy to hear that i gave that family the R15 000 rands

Mom: I don't really care about that as long they will leave you alone

Me: Thank you mom

Mom: Who came up with the kidnapping charges? I thought that case just disappeared. I don't need this

I don't want to cause any problems. I will act like I don't know

Me: What kidnapping case mom?

Mom: I knew it! they did this behind your back honey. I will also be charged for the kidnapping of that girl's child

She was crying now

Me: What? I had no idea

Mom: I will be in court Friday. I need your support

Me: Of course I will be there

Mom: Thank you

Me: Okay mom hung in there okay

Mom: Okay

I hung up

Me: :(

I don't know why she is doing these things. They are unlike her. I know in her head she is protecting me but she just do this the wrong way. Anyway I arrived at Coffee Bay. I packed my car. I put on sunglasses then walked to the spot. I saw him sitting. He stood up when he saw me.

Qhayiya: Why are we meeting at the beach ? :(

Me: Are you going to pay for a room ? :(

Qhayiya: Ouch

Me: I am sorry okay :(

Qhayiya: No you're right. I have no jo.....

Me: This is not a pity party Qhayiya! I will get straight to the point :(

Qhayiya: :(

I folded my arms

Me: The silly things I do to keep you in my life and you keep accusing..... :(

Qhayiya: Are you pregnant or not?

I looked at him

Me: Yes i am pregnant Qhayiya are you happy now ? :( :(

Qhayiya: :D

Me: Why are you smiling? :(

Qhayiya: We gonna have a bab....

Me: We? who is we ? :(

Qhayiya: Come on we have sex without condom obviously this is my chil.....

I just burst out in laughter

Me:

Qhayiya: Why are you laughing ?

Me: Qhayiya, on the day of my wedding I found out I was three weeks pregnant. who was sleeping with me in that three weeks? :(

Qhayiya:

Me: Before yesterday or before the wedding when was the last time I saw you ? :(

Qhayiya: You said you won't see me for a month before the wedding but how do I trust that you're not lying since you've been lyin.....

Me: Do you know why i lied ? :(

Him: Tell me :(

Me: I didn't want you to know I am pregnant because I didn't want to lose you :(

Him: I don't believe that! :(

Me: of course you don't! Another reason was because i lost our child. I didn't want you to be depressed and feel like I replaced our child !

Him: :(

Me: I loved our baby boy. I think about him everyday !

Qhayiya: How do i know you're not carrying my baby . I am sorry it's just too hard to trust you now

Me: Have you looked in the mirror and see how dark you are ? :) :(

Him: :)

Me: Your child would be definitely coloured so i suggest you wait till I gave birth believe me this



is not your child :)

Him: I will miss you :)

I let out a sigh of relief silently

Me: I will miss you more

I ran to him and hugged him. Please baby, come out while I am begging you

Me: :) :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 32

.

.

~ Ryan ~

After I spoke to my mother I decided to go talk to Ellen. She must stop her mother, she is starting to cause problems for us. I don't want my mother going to jail. I know she won't but Ellen must talk to her mother. If she doesn't stop with her games she might end up staying in jail for a long time. I don't understand why my mother in law don't want to learn from her mistakes. I don't know why she is become this person she is right now. I don't like her at all. She is dangerous. She is shown us that there's not a length she wouldn't go to protect her daughter's marriage and that scares me to death. I don't know what she might do next.

Anyway i was surprised to find no one in the house. Why is my wife not home. where did she go

and why she didn't tell me? I took out my phone. I called her.

Ellen: Hey honey?

Me: Where are you ?

Ellen: I didn't feel okay I went to see the local Doctor but i am back i just drove in why ?

Me: I am at the house

I looked through the window. She just arrived. I saw her walking to the door. The door opened

Me: Are you okay ?

Ellen: Yes baby our daughter is okay :D

Me: Please sit down :D

I took her shoes off and I saw Sand

Me: I thought you said you went to the clinic?

Ellen: I went to his house in Coffee Bay Baby. He is not at work today. I walked to the beach after he checked me out. I needed a walk by the beach with my mom's arrest.....

She looked down

Me: You should stop stressing the baby don't need that :)

Ellen: That's what the doctor said :)

Me: Good :)

Ellen: You wanted something? :)

Me: Your mother called my mother asking her to go force Nomandla to drop the kidnapping charges or she is going to tell the police they kidnapped Soya together :(

Ellen: What? on my way to Coffee Bay she called me. She didn't tell me that :(

Me: That is because mom put her in her place. she told her the police saw what she did when she saved Soya so there is no way they'd arrest her :(

Ellen: That's good :)

Me: Baby I want you to tell your mom to stop this. If she brings my mother down with her. She will only go down with Rebecca :(

Ellen: What ? How ?

Me: Mom have the proof of the conversation between your mother and your sister :(

Ellen: But Rebecca didn't know :(

Me: Police don't know that baby , all I am saying is tell your mother to stop causing problems. You know Nomandla is from this same village as that boy who died. I hardly sleep at night I am scared we might be killed by the people of this village :(

Ellen: :(

Me: I can't have people destroying our buildings. This is our children's legacy :(

Ellen: I will go see mom. I didn't know this :( :(

Me: Please

I kissed her lips

Me: I am going back to work

Ellen: Alright :(

Me: Are you gonna be Oka....

Ellen: I am fine Ryan!!!!!! :( † ♀

She snapped then stood up and ran to the stairs

Me:

What did I do to her ? I heard my phone rings . I took it out. I looked at caller ID . it's My lawyer

Me: Hey man :)

Him: Hey can you come join us for the meeting ?

Me: I have a busy day tomorrow. maybe in the afternoon?

Him: Eish I will be gone then. how about I email you everything tomorrow then call you when you've read everything?

Me: Okay just call me when you sent the email

Him: Will do but I want you to prepare yourself. it's not gonna be easy

Me: Okay ?

Him: Later

Me: Later

It won't be easy ? what does he mean by that?

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

My day didn't go as well as I thought it would. I thought I would spend the whole day in Mthatha making Nomandla's life a living hell but I failed like I always do when it comes to her. It's like that girl has a Sangoma or something. It's like she has this person who always tells her what I am going to do. I am actually giving up on her now. The first time I went to look for her I ended up left next to the road with dogs eating my body parts. I am not going to look for her but I must say I was going to till that journalist decided to cut her out. I was willing to go up and down that town looking for her. It seems like every time I want people to help me with her they don't want to help me. There is something heavy that makes people uninterested to do anything bad on her. Maybe it's the sign that I should let it go. If anyone would ask what she's done to me I wouldn't even get to the middle finger counting. Honestly she is doing nothing to me. We were both poor but I was better than her. I dressed better and I looked better what I don't understand is how I let her succeed on my watch. We were supposed to go places together. She left me behind and enjoyed the good life on her own look what the good life brought her, it brought her children and she is raising them all by herself. I can't believe I forgot that bitch is pregnant for the second time. I talk a lot about her but I keep forgetting this one. She is still having an affair with that man. I wonder if Ellen knows she is pregnant. Maybe soon I need to pay her a visit and tell her.

Anyway I just got back. I want to go see Nowaitile. We are becoming friends now. I don't have so many friends. I am glad we are cool.

Qhayiya: Yesterday I forgot to ask you about the Dstv Decodor and it seems like you didn't buy it even today

Me: Eish I forgot that but I am going to town again tomorrow :)

Qhayiya: You're going to town a lot lately :D

Me: Qhayiya tomorrow I will be reopening the case against Marlene it's a must :(

Qhayiya: Okay

Me: Let me go see Nowaitile I will see you later :)

Him: Sure I will start cooking

Me: You're a sweetheart :)

I walked out. I am going there to see Nowaitile. I found a friend in her. I will keep her by my side. I didn't take long I arrived. I stood outside and dialled her number.

Nowaitile: Lithakazi hello ?

Me: Waity I am here can we go speak in your RDP? :)

Her: Okay

I hung up then looked on thin air

Me: Come out waity, come out :)

I saw her come out. I chuckled

Her: Hey Come :D

I followed her. She opened the door I walked in, She did too and closed the door.

Nowaitile: I have never seen so much money in my life heeeeeee Litha! I am so happy I am goi.....

I turned around fast

Me: Where is it ? :)

Her: What ?

I smiled .

Me: The money , i am here for my share :D

Nowaitile: What ? :( :(

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

The Lawyer is here. I just went to make him coffee in the kitchen. my mom is here with me. She is starting with lunch. She wants him to eat something before he leaves. I am not sure if I am ready for this meeting. I don't like talking to a stranger about my problems. People who don't

know me think i am perfect. Looking at a stranger in the face and tell them the things I did will be hard. He is Ryan's lawyer. I hope he briefed him on our affair I don't want to see him pop his eyes out.

Mom: White lawyers must cost a lot of money

Me: I have the money to pay so i don't have a problem with it as long Marlene is found guilty of all the crimes :(

Mom: I get worried when you say you have money. Baby we were poor for a long time. I don't want us to go back there

Me: I don't spend my money mom. it's time I spend it. I am doing this for both my children. I don't mind spending my month on them but don't worry mom, Everything will be alright we are safe financially. I just want to finish this meeting and go study in my room :(

Mom: Okay :)

My phone rang. I took it out of my pocket

Me: This is strange, i have never got a call from this lady

Mom: Who ?

Me: The light skin lady who was my neighbor at our previous house :(

Mom: Answer!

I answered

Me: Hello

Her: Hey how are you ?

Me: I am good thanks and you ?

Her: I am good , Yesterday two girls and that girl who came to shout at you here came looking for you

Me: Cecilia! i wonder who were the other two?

Her: The other dark lady with a weave was so desperate to see you

Me: Let me make a phone call I will find out what they wanted from me :(

Her: Okay dear

Me: Thank you for letting me know

Her: No problem

I hung up

Mom: I thought you said you don't speak to that girl anymore? :(

I looked at my phone checking for a number

Me: I don't speak to that girl and i will find out what they were doing there :(

Mom: Who are you calling ?

Me: Another one i dont speak to :(

Mom:

Zimbini: Hello Nomandla

Mom:

Me: Zimbini, I heard Cecelia was looking for me yesterday were you with her? :(

She exhaled. She knows something

Zimbini: It was Lithakazi and a journalist looking for you

Me: Oh My God :(

Mom:

Zimbini: I am sorry I wanted to call you but i stopped myself becau.....

Me: Thank You I appreciate your honesty :( :(

I hung up

Mom: Is this woman crazy ?

Me: You still ask that after everything she's done ? :( :(

Mom: I can't believe this! go to the lawyer his coffee will be cold. we will talk about this later :(

Me: Oh yeah

I took the cup then went to the living room.

Me: Here you go :)

Him: Thank you :)

He put the cup down

Him: Let's begin :)

Me: I have a few things that i am worried about

He took his cup of coffee and sipped on it

Him: Okay ?

I sat up straight

Me: I am worried about my reputation. I know the first thing her lawyer will say to defend her will be that i slept with her daughter's husband and that will make the judge look at me differently. I am afraid that will..... :(

He smiled and put his cup down. I am crying all he does is smile?

Me: What ? :(

Him: I don't know why you so worried because you're smart. look at my notes. what's the first question there ? :D

I took his book and read

Me: " What caused this hate Marlene has over you "

Him: Exactly . You just gave me an Answer before I even asked, that means you're prepared. well here is what we are going to do.... :)

Me:

Him: I am sorry Ms Nomandla, i want you to let me do my job. I am going to lie to defend you on this one :)

Me: What are you gonna say ?

Him: In our defence. we will tell the court that when you had an affair with Lawson him and his wife were separated. When they start arguing with us on that. we show that in few months they got Divorced. We will also bring up the fact that The wife got pregnant with another man's child which will really show they were separated :D

Me: That is promising and people won't see me as this home wrecking woman..... even though I am :(

Him: Ms Nomandla no matter what you did you don't deserve to be killed. You're not the first woman to sleep with a married man. You didn't cheat on anyone Ryan cheated on his wife... speaking of Ryan..... :)



Me: What about him ?

He looked at me. He is scaring me now. I don't think i am going to like this.

Him: We need to get him on board :)

Me: On board ?

Him: All these lies I just told you, he must confirm them. so he will take the stand and testify. He must turn on his wife and tell the court he didn't cheat on her

Me: What ?

Lawyer: Ms Nomandla that is the only way you will come out of that court looking good. I am sure you want people to leave talking about the Evil Marlene not the home wrecker

I stood up. Oh My God. That woman is pregnant. Now her husband is expected to say all these lies. He cheated on her and that woman was heartbroken.

Me:

I looked at my lawyer

Me: Do you think Ryan will agree to betray his wife like that ?

Lawyer: † σ

He shrugged his shoulders. I sat down

Me:

.

To be continued.....

.

Enjoy your weekend

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 33

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am so scared right now. I don't like lying and i don't think Ryan will agree to this. That man all he cares about is his reputation and living a peaceful life with his wife. I don't think he is going to agree to air his dirty laundry like that in public let alone tell to everyone about What he did to his wife. He is an honest man. How do you betray your wife ? the woman you cheated on and hurt so much? I don't think Ryan will have the strength to do this. Ellen is pregnant. She might lose her child when she is surprised in court about this. I don't know I am so confused right now, I don't know what to do. We hurt that woman enough now this ?

Anyway i called Helen to come. She cut her sleep short poor woman. I told her and mom everything the lawyer said.

Helen: I don't know why you're worried Nomandla. There is nothing bad is going to be said about Ellen. He says he is going to say they were separated then got Divorced. They both moved on and one got a child one lost it. there is nothing humiliating in this. I am sure Ellen don't want to Humiliate her husband in public :(

Mom: See ? this is what I have been telling you Helen is right. This is not about you all. this is about justice for your child and the one coming :(

Me: I hear you guys I guess i feel guilty that i will have to lie in court looking at Ellen :) :(

Helen: You dont have to look at her girl think about this. If Ellen was in your shoes she would grab the oppportunity to expose you with both hands. All the lawyer has to do and i am sure he will because i know him he is our lawyer too. He must get all the information and evidence that agrees with your story :(

Me: Yeah..... :(

I said walking around then looked at them

Me: But what evidence ? :(

Helen: He will find it I know him. He is going to support everything he says he is an incredible lawyer :)

Me: :( :)

Mom: We should just pray Ryan will agree to this :(

Helen: Why wouldn't he? If he doesn't he will be betraying his children! Nomandla if he doesn't want, He doesn't care about your children and There is no need for him to come visit them anymore

Me: :(

Ryan better do the right thing .

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

Okay everybody knows i am a hustler. And yesterday Nowaitile proved to be one too. I thought she understood the language we speak. you scrob my back I do the same to yours. Obviously I want my share and i am not leaving without it. This was my idea she ran with it now she must pay up. I want my money. I knew our friendship won't last. I am not too good with friends. i was lying to myself when thought we could be friends. I can see how angry she is right now i can see how much she is disappointed in me. She hates me and i can see it. I am won't say i am joking because i am not. I want my share!

Nowaitile: What did you just say Lithakazi? :( :(

Me: I came to collect my share room that R15 000 rands :)

Her: Are you out of your mind? That was my son! my own son! They gave me this money to bury him how can you be so heartless

Me: Come on Nowaitile stop being dramatic you have never seen a R15 000 rands funeral in this village. Even the rich Nomboniso and Sanuse never had such an expensive funeral. Your son was just ..... :D

I chuckled

Nowaitile: :(

Me: A drug Addict No one cared about him. I am sure.... :D

Nowaitile: I swear if you continue speaking ill of my late son I am going to punch you in the face !

Me: Okay fine! where is my money?

Nowaitile: How much do you want ?

I smiled . We are getting somewhere

Me: I want half Of it partner :)

Her: Are you out of your mind ? Lithakazi I just lost my son. I don't have a policy. You know the cent I get from that school. Your mother got it too I need this money

Me: Okay fine! Take the R10 000 rands and give me R5 000 rands what do you say ? :)

She wiped her tears .

Nowaitile: Wait for me here. I will be right back :( :(

Me: Okay Waity :D

She walked out. I sat down . I bought a lot of clothes these past two days going to Mthatha. I need this R5 000 when i go back tomorrow. I want to buy this Dstv. I have R9 000 something on my account from the money I recently got from Ellen. i just don't want to run out of money. I can't let Nowaitile get the whole R15 000. What does she know about that kinda money. Anyway i heard voices of women coming

Woman1: Nozazi's daughter has no shame!

Me:

I stood up

Woman2: Don't worry Waity we are going to make sure She stays far away from you ! khaleza noluphino!!!

Me: They're going to beat me ngoBondo † ♀

I ran to the door. I saw two ladies holding sticks, They were about to enter the door.

Me: Move!!!! † ♀

I pushed one woman she fell, i tripped and fell on top of her. I ran on my knees when i attempted to stand up I felt a stick hit my back

Me: Ouch

Woman: Slut! witch!

She said hitting me. I managed to stand up and ran for my life holding where she beat me. I was in pain.

Me: † ♀

I thank My speed everyday Without it i would see myself in so much trouble. I got to my house. I didn't go in. I turned around and look at Nowaitile's house. The women had their hands on their waists shouting me calling me a witch

Me:

I heard my phone rings. I took it out and answered Without even checking the caller id

Me: Hello

Nomandla: I know you were looking for me

Me:

It's Nomandla who told her because that woman said they are not talking. Is my cousin sister the one who told her? did my cousin betray me? her only cousin?

Nomandla: You can't speak now?

Me: I .....

Nomandla: I don't care about your explanation Lithakazi Mkhenkce....

Me: Then why did you cal .....

Nomandla: Listen here! you should be very happy that you didn't find me because if you did, I was gonna sue you and your little journalist...

Me: You were gonna get nothing from me!

She chuckled

Nomandla: Oh yeah you're right. I was gonna get money from her publication and you were gonna join your mother in crime Marlene in prison !

Me: I didn't break any law I was trying to hel.....

Nomandla: Help me? What do you know about help? you never helped anyone! can you even spell the word? If you don't leave me alone I am going to get you arrested for Theft and i am serious Lithakazi. My publisher has all the information she would testify and tell the court what you did to me. Leave me alone! get a man or sorry I forgot no man wants you! get a sex toy or

somethin....

I hung up

Me:

How dare she insult me like that ?

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I might have said the things I said to defend myself from Marlene but I am worried. That woman is not scared to take down her daughter with her. What if what I said about Rebecca didn't scare her ? What if she wants to get her daughter arrested just to see me behind bars? Marlene is selfish. it doesn't matter who you are when she is in trouble the whole neighborhood must be in trouble with her. She is mentally unstable. I just pray the police will be on my side. They saw the things I did to get Marlene arrested. I attacked that woman and locked her in a boot then brought her to them in a silver platter. They were looking for her for What she did to that girl from the village. I helped them catch a criminal. They won't do that to me. But i can't rest until I know her plan that is why i have decided to call the lawyer. I know she called me with her lawyer's number .

Advocate: Avoca.....

Me: Advocate This is Victory Lawson, i called to ask about your client's decision the police numbers are on speed dial. I am ready to get her daughter arrested

Him: No no no please she said for once she is taking the blame she don't want her daughter arrested

Me: She did ?

Him: Yes you can relax ma'am

Me: How noble of her ?

Him: She surprised me too ma'am

Me: Thank you for that information :)

Him: No problem

Me: Bye :D

I hung up. Thank God she is not going to do anything. it's true what Ellen said. that woman loves her younger daughter. If it was Ellen , she would've done it. While I was still smiling about the good news a call disturbed me. I looked at caller id. it's Our family lawyer. I answered.

Me: Son is everything okay ?

Lawyer: Mrs Lawson everything will be if you agree to work with me

Me: I am listening :)

Lawyer: I was in Mthatha. I spoke to Nomandla and her concern was that Marlene and her lawyer will use the affair she had with Ryan and i agree with her that is what they are going to do so we decided.....

I sat down

Me: Yes ?

Lawyer: You know a lot has happened between Ryan and Ellen

Me: I know that very well

Lawyer: They divorced, There was a child Ellen lost so i decided that we will say when Nomandla and Ryan were having an affair Ellen and Ryan were separated in that Nomandla won't be humiliated and i have the divorce papers that shows after that they recently divorced and just after divorce Ellen was carrying another man's child

Me: That sounds like a good plan, so what do you want from me ? :)

Him: I know it's wrong but can you go to Ellen's house and look for her clinic or hospital card. In that card the father of that baby she lost is written there. if we have that card and the divorce papers Marleme and her lawyer will look like they are lying

Me: Of course I will go look for it. Not only that poor girl will be Humiliated, my son too will be called a cheating husband. Ellen will have to be strong :(

Lawyer: Thank You ma'am i just sent Ryan an email about our plan I hope he won't have a problem with it because if you can't find this medical report. he is the one with Ellen. He can get it from her for us

Me: If he refuses to do that i will make sure I go back there by tomorrow and steal that report myself!

Lawyer: Thank you so much ma'am

Me: You're welcome bye. I have to go to her house :(

Him: Good Luck

I hung up

Me: :( :)

I ran to my handbag. I went to the wall unit I took Ellen keys. I ran to the door. I walked out and headed to my car. I got in and drove like a mad woman. I better find this card. I really need it. In no time I arrived. I went out of my car. I headed to the house. I unlocked and walked in. I went straight upstairs to her room. I started looking at her headboard. I went through some documents i couldn't find anything. I went to the dresser. I looked at the doors nothing. I opened the drawers. I started with the first one, nothing I went to the second one. I saw a card. I started reading then Qhayiya's name caught my attention. I kneeled down holding the card

Me: :(

Thank You God . Thank you so much

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I don't know why Ellen is over reacting. What did she expect my mother to do when her mother was trying to destroy my mom. Marlene is the one who committed all those crimes. I don't know why Ellen is upset that i am trying to protect my mother. It looks like she will always be loyal to her mother. It won't be easy to trust Ellen when she makes sure i know where loyalty lies. I know she is her mother and i know i told her i have no problem with her supporting her mother but i didn't say She must support her craziness . I don't understand why she just stormed out on me. I am going to our bedroom and talk to her. She is not going to walk out on me. I opened the door. She wiped her tears

Ellen: I thought you went to work! :( :(

Me: How can I go to work when my wife is upset with me ? :(

Ellen stood up and went to the window

Her: I am not upset. I told you i will go visit mom tomorrow :(

Me: Why did you walk out on me? :(

Ellen: :(

Me: Ellen we are not going to do this, we've known each other for a long time. Tell me what is



your problem? :(

Ellen: It's just the length you want to go through to protect That girl . It's.. .. it's cute

Me: What ?

Ellen: You're prepared to do anything and every.....

Me: Wait you're talking about a woman who got stabbed by your mother's people here :(

Ellen: I know and I feel bad for her but i want that for me. You are fighting for her. when i heard you speak on the phone yesterday asking the Constable to reopen the case....

Me: Ellen I will do anything for my children you know i love my children so much. this is not about Nomandla! This is about my son :(

Ellen: I wish you loved your daughter the way you love him :'(

Me: Woman did you just day that ? my daughter wanted us back together. I made sure I respect her wishes noW you say i don't love her ? :(

Ellen: Okay i am sorry I guess i am being unfair

Me: Yes you damn are! Ellen i know i wronged you but i found you in bed having sex with my employee but here we are today married happy till few minutes ago when you accused me of not loving my daughter :(

Ellen: I am sorry

Me: I don't like what you said to me :(

Ellen: Please forgive me I am so sorry

I hugged her

Me: It's fine. Everything I do I do because you said you had no problem with them now.....

Ellen: I know i know and i am sorry

My phone rang.

Me: sorry it's work I have to go

Ellen: tell me you forgive me first

I kissed her lips then looked at her she smiled

Me: You're pregnant I understand. I just want you to be honest to me about how you feel like as

I am with you :(

Ellen: Okay baby thank you :D :(

I kissed her then ran out and down the stairs. I headed to work . I got to my office

Me: Oversize is everything okay?

Him: Remember I have to go to that meeting. I have to leave someone in the office :)

Me: Oh I forgot. you can go man :)

He took a file then walked out. I sat down and checked my email. He sent it. I started reading.

Me: What?

I continued reading while searching for my phone with my hand

Me: What ? :(

This is not going to be easy. I don't think I can do this. I dialled the lawyer's number

Lawyer: I take it you read my Email?

Ryan: I don't know man.....this terrifies me. This is going to tear my family apart

Lawyer: So you want Little Soya to lose the case on your account?

Me: Please don't do that to me man :(

Him: It's the truth Ryan! This is about the children. One was gonna be killed one kidnapped. When Marlene's attorney asks why she did all that she will talk about the affair dude I have everything to prevent that. I have proof for every statement I will make. I am excited for Friday all you have to do is just keep your mouth shut. Make sure Ellen doesn't know about our plan

I don't like this. I don't like this at all

Me: Why don't we make Ellen testify for us. So that.....

Him: Whether she is testifying or not it's the same. If she is testflying for us. Marlene's attorney will be given a chance to question her. whether she is testifying against us I will have to ask her questions all we have to do is make sure we know if she was contacted by Marlene's lawyer so that you can convince her to lie

Me: No! you can't expect me to do that. I don't think she will agree to do this !

Him: Dude be your children's hero! if you don't, their mother will be. You don't want your children to know you turned against them

The door opened

Ellen: Hone..... :D

I jumped up and hung up the phone

Me: Hey :D :(

Ellen: Are you okay baby ?

Me: Yeah sure :D

Ellen: You look terrified

I hope Ellen won't be interested to go there.

Me: I didn't know the Trial will be so soon ?

Ellen: Yeah it's on Friday mom told me and i will be there, She doesn't have anyone to support her :D

She came to me and put her arms around my neck and looked me in my eyes

Ellen: It's gonna be weird..... you supporting Nomandla and me by mom's side. Honey I hope you don't mind I am the only person she has )

I hugged her. I don't want to look at her

Me: It's okay baby. Go support your mom

She hugged me tight

Her: I love you

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.  
Insert 34

.  
.  
~ Ellen ~

I decided to wake up and come see my mother. I am tired of her causing problems for herself. I want her to stop and serve time for her crimes. I don't know why she always do this to me. Whatever bad things she do they reflect on me because i am her daughter. I listen to people say bad things about her and I have to pretend everyday that I am not on her side, that she deserves everything that is said about her. I have to bash her like everyone else, do you know how hard that is? Hearing people talk bad about your mother like she is some kind of criminal? it's not nice at all. I want to make that clear to her that i am in a bad position right now. A position I don't feel comfortable in. I have to choose between her and supporting my husband In court And it's not fair.

Anyway I am almost at the station. I heard my phone rings, I looked at it. Rebecca? she never called me ever since she left. I answered

Me: Hey sis

Rebecca: What is this i just saw on t.v.?

Me: On tv ?

Rebecca: Did you know mom is in jail and did you know that she threatened to kill the cousin of that girl she destroyed thats why her charges were dropped?

Me: What ?

Rebecca: Ellen are you telling me you don't know mom is arrested in Mthatha ? do you think i am that stupid? Why you guys always dragging me down with you. If my husband sees this again....

Me: What do you me " us guys" I am not your mother she did all that! I know she is arrested and I am on my way to see her for the first time but i didn't know about the news

Rebecca: So she got Ryan's mistress Stabbed?

Me: Ryan and that girl broke up I told you that! when I asked you to come to the wedding :(

Rebecca: Whatever what was mom doing in that town ?

Me: When you couldn't make it. I called her :(

Rebecca: Oh My God you're so stupid I can't deal with you right now i wish she dragged you down with her one more tim.....

I hung up

Me: :(

This is the reason i didn't tell her. Marlene is our mom we can't be mad at her forever. I don't know why she hates her like this. Mom hurt me not her. Anyway i arrived. I parked my car. I walked out and headed in. I told them who I came to see they went to fetch her. The only reason I am here is to tell her to leave my family alone. I saw a guard coming with her.

Mom: :D

Me: Hey mom :)

Mom: You don't look happy to see me :)

Me: How can i be happy to see my mother in jail? :(

She sat down

Her: Yeah

Me: Few minutes ago I got a call from Rebecca, she says you're on the news. Tell me why did you threaten Lithakazi to drop the charges? :(

Mom put her hands on her head

Mom: So she really did it? :(

Me: Did what ? :(

Mom: The day the mother of that boy came, Lithakazi came to see me

Me: Now I see why that woman demanded money. It's Lithakazi style :(

Mom: She called the journalist for a meeting in front of me. She said She'd tell her all the lies about me so that her case could be reopened Baby I am in trouble

Me: So you didn't threaten her? :(

Me: No! I told you i promised her money then I reversed it that is why i brought your money back

to you why don't you trust me?

I looked around then whispered

Me: Because you asked my mother in law to go force Nomandla to drop the charges! mom how can you do that ? :(

Mom: I wanted a short sentence. Baby Friday I am going to court and I don't know if I will ever get out and that girl made it worse for going to the journalists

Me: I am sorry mom. Let's hope the lawyer will help us

Mom: Thank you for the support

" Time up! " said the warden . I stood up

Me: Here is your plastic. I bought everything you'd like to eat :(

Mom: Thank you baby

I walked out. I hate seeing my mother like this. I don't think I will be able to visit her again.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I couldn't sleep last night. I was thinking about this whole trial thing. This court thing isn't going to be easy. I haven't heard from Ryan after the lawyer told him what's gonna happen. I thought he'd have called me by now. All night i have been thinking about what he is forced to do. Did he agree to do it or not. I am just worried because honestly, the lawyer's plan is perfect for everyone involved. Ellen won the man. She will be mad for a few minutes and be okay because she needs that marriage more than Ryan do. This is a small sacrifice for her. I lost my future. my entire life is ruined . I won't have a husband at least they must let me enjoy my life safe without worrying about them paying people to hurt us.

Anyway i am in the kitchen. I haven't healed but I can walk. I decided to go to class. I can't stay here i will be left behind.

Mom: Did you sleep well ? :)

I took out milk

Me: I didn't sleep well. I studied for two hours then stayed all night thinking about Ryan.... :(

Mom: You're worried about what decision he is going to make ?

I poured milk in a cup then warmed it up in a microwave

Mom: Talk to me

I looked at her

Me: Yes mom :(

Mom: Why don't you call him?

Me: Do you think i should ? :( .

Mom: Why not ? you have to prepare yourself

Me: Pass me my phone . I need to call the lawyer first :(

She passed me my phone

Mom: I still think it's too early for you to go back to Varsity

Me: Me too but i am doing one of the most difficult and demanding courses mom so i have to be in class today :(

Mom: I don't like this

Me: I will take it easy, you want me to succeed right ?

Mom: Ye....

We heard the hooter outside

Me: Odwa your ride!!

He came running holding his tie and backpack

Me: You look clumsy why you late ? :(

Odwa: Overslept sorry :D

Mom: Here is your lunch box :)

Me: Did he even eat something :(

Odwa: I eat before I bath

Me: Oh have a great day :)

Him: Thanks

He ran out. I dialled the lawyer's number

Me: Mom I was saying in order for me to succeed there are sacrifices I have to make

The lawyer answered

Lawyer: Ms Nomandla

Me: Hello I am sorry to call so early. yesterday you didn't come back to me

Lawyer: I spoke to him but he didn't give me a straight answer. he wasn't okay with it then his wife walked in. he hung up

Me: I am going to call him :(

Him: I would really appreciate that. We need him

Me: Alright :(

I hung up . I took my bowl of cereal I went to the counter . I put it down. I dialled Ryan's number

Ryan: Hey

Me: I hope I am not disturbing :(

Him: No Ellen went to visit her mother

Me: I don't think i like the sound of that but that's not why i called. You didn't give the lawyer a straight answer :(

He exhaled

Me: Ryan do you want Marlene's lawyer to air your dirty laundry in public ? :(

I know how much he cares about his reputation

Ryan: No i don.....

Me: Then play along! he is gonna say you two were separated when we started dating and you guys even got Divorced. She had an affair too. Tell me. Do you want the public to know you guys cheated on each other or you want them to know that you both moved on with your lives then decided to get back together when things didn't work out in both your new relationships?

Ryan: If he explained it like this I would have said yes right away. I get it now. I also have an excuse or explanation to give Ellen when she gets upset

Me: Good so ? :(



Ryan: It's a great plan

Me: Thank you so much

Ryan: This is for our kids. I love you guys I can do anything for you

Me: Thanks, i have to go :( :(

Ryan: Alright

I hung up

Mom: :)

Me: Thank you lord! :)

I called the lawyer

Lawyer: And ?

Me: He agreed :)

Him: Excellent. I also have good news

Me: Yes

Him: Vicki managed to get her hands on the hospital report and her card

Me: Thank you lord :D :(

Mom: :D

Lawyer: See you Friday

Me: See you :D

I hung up

Me: Wow :D

Mom: Vicki keeps surprising me :D

Me: I will have a good day in class today :)

Mom: I am glad your stress levels are low now :)

Me: Still early to celebrate though :)

Mom: I know :)

I hope all we have will incriminate that woman so that she can stay in jail for the rest of her life. I hope Ellen is just visiting her mother there is no agenda.

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

Today is the day. I saw the news. Marlene is going down. She is going to pay and I will make sure of it. Today i should be celebrating this but no I can't and its all Nowaitile and Nomandla's fault. I cannot believe Nowaitile betrayed me like this. I cannot believe she did this to me after i helped her in Mthatha and gave her money. I even helped her with Marlene and the thanks she gives me is gather a bunch of stupid women and ask them to attack me? That was very low, Very low of her. They are old Hooligans who I can kill one by one at Xilongo's funeral. They dont know who I am and i am sure they don't want to taste the spice I might put in their food that day.

I told myself I will back off and leave Nomandla alone then she decides to call me and insult me. Who does she think she is? How dare she? That bitch is pregnant and the father is not part of the pregnancy now she is taking her stress out on me? I cannot believe the nerve Nomandla has.

Anyway i am with my cousin. I asked her to accompany me to the police she agreed. I want her to tell me who told Nomandla I was looking for her. We walked out of the taxi.

Me: Cousin I want to ask you something :(

Zimbini: Okay ?

Me: Who told Nomandla I was the one looking for her yesterday? :(

She stopped walking Then looked at me

Zimbini: She knows ?

Me: Yes she even knows I was with a journalist. if it's not you then it's obviou.....

Zimbini: Ceci! did you tell her why you were looking for her ?.

Me: I lied and said it was gonna help Nomandla :(

Zimbini: Cecilia has been desperate to be friends with Nomandla for months now. I am sure she was trying to look good in her eyes

Me: Oh she was wrong. She must ask you. whatever good you tried didn't work on that girl. She has trust issues :(

Zimbini: Do you blame her ? :(

Me: I don't want to fight with you cuz. I got what I wanted now it's time we gather tears and go inside and cry :(

Zimbini: Litha I am not like you. I cannot act so I might as well just go to class :(

Me: Okay fine! just look sad :(

She didn't say anything she walked in. I followed her. We got in and saw Constable inside. I Remember the last time I saw him he was so angry and disappointed by what I did.

Constable: Officers look who decided to grace us with her presence :(

All officers looked at us . I flipped my weave

Me: You're welcome :D

The officers laughed. Zimbini tapped my shoulder then whispered

Zimbini: Welcome ? :(

I just smiled looking at everyone

Me: :D

Officer1: Come this side if your here to open a case :)

We attempted to go to him, The constable stopped us

Constable: No. I will take this one follow me to my office ladies :)

He said walking to his office. I smiled then shook my skinny add to his office. I think I peed on myself. I am wet. We walked in. He sat down.

Him: Please sit

Me: Cousin sit, i will stand :)

Zimbini sat down

Constable: How can i help you Ms Mkhence? :)

Me: Did you see the news and the papers? :D

Him: You're talking about what Marlene did to make you drop the charges? :)

Me: Yes now you see why i did it? you see why i had to drop the charges. I demand you reopen that case Ngcwele! :(

Him: It's constable to you ! :(

Me: Constable please do the right thing ! :(

He stood up. He walked to the door

Me: Where are you going?

Constable: To do the right thing :(

He walked out and left the door closing itself.

Zimbini: O-kay..... ?

I wiped my tears smiling

Me: I knew he won't give me a hard time when I cry :D :(

We saw him going to other officers. They started talking. We saw them look at us. I started crying again.

Me:

Zimbini: You're overdoing if Lithakazi

Me: Leave me alone !

Zimbini: I shouldn't have come :(

Me: You damn right about that

Zimbini looked at me

Her: I can't believe you! :(

I saw the constable coming to the office. He opened the door

Him: Please come with me ladies :(

We walked out and followed him to others. We were standing in the middle the officers sitting on their desks. While we are standing looking at the officers Constable looked at us

Constable: To those who forgot .... This is Lithakazi Mkhenkce, The girl who had us waste police resources and leave our cases Chase men to Durban! :(

Why don't i like where this is going

Me: I explained everything to the media y.....

Constable: You did that because you're hungry for fame... you didn't think you should come to us first because we are stupid right? :(

Zimbini: Litha

Me: No i.....

Constable: Shut up when I am talking! :(

Me:

Constable: After all that we did she dropped the charges and i told her what she did is called obstruction of law here and she could be arrested for it she apologised

Me:

Him: Today she comes here demanding that we reopen the case because she was threatened by the accused who did she tell that? the media she didn't tell us because she thinks we are useless we wouldn't protect her cousin

Me: That is not true

Constable: Officers!

Two officers stood up with handcuffs

Me: No!!!

One came to me the other went to Zimbini

Zimbini: But I didn't do anything Constable

Constable: You're going to spend a night just to teach you a lesson as for your cousin it's not up to me

Me: What do you mean it's not up to you ?

Zimbini:

Constable: Officers go lock them up!!!

Me: No!!!!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 35

.

.

~ Vicki ~

It makes me feel so good to do right by Nomandla. I didn't betray that girl once. I betrayed her twice. first I went there with Marlene, insulted her calling her a cold digger and that she was with my son for his money on top of that we took her child. As if that wasn't enough. When she Finally got to be with my son. I helped my son's ex wife to get back together with my son. He left that woman with a son and a Baby on the way. I regret all that and I am willing to do everything I can to prove to her that i am on her side. I care about her and my grandchildren. When I went to Ellen's house to steal the doctor's report, i did that with no regret at all. I don't care if she finds out I did it. Ellen cannot be trusted. I will tell her why i did it. We helped her be with my son but she showed us we can't trust her when she invited that evil woman to be part of us after everything she is done to us and her. I swear there is something big coming about that Ellen woman and i pray to God that her daughter sees her for who she is. Hillary was the reason I had to intervene. She said she wanted her family together. She must see she made a mistake but how can She see that when her mother looks like she is good at manipulating my son. The few weeks she spent with her mother show how close they were. How Marlene taught her how to be a good liar. She says something and her eyes say the opposite. My daughter in law is sneaky these days and i don't like it at all.

Anyway I came to see Lisa. I am telling her about what the lawyer asked me to do.

Lisa: How does Ryan feel about this whole thing? :D

Me: The last time I checked the lawyer said he was waiting for his response :)

Lisa: This is going to be another obstacle in their marriage but it has to be done. They must both look at the bigger picture here :(

Me: Yeah and I have to check on Ryan. He can't even think, this has to be done. They must both deny cheating on each other :(

Lisa: Tell me what did you see in that card? :)

Me: You know I didn't think of looking for anything. When I saw Qhayiya the father I just got excited :D

Lisa: Where is the card now ?

Me: Already with the lawyer. We will get it after the trial

Lisa: You will get the card after trial. Don't forget to check :)

Me: Do you think I will find something?

Lisa: It won't hurt checkin.....

My phone rang, I looked at Lisa.

Me: It's Nomandla :D

I answered and put it on speaker

Me: Hello Nomandla :D

Nomandla: Hello Mrs Lawson how are you ?

Me: I am good dear how are you? :)

Nomandla: I am good thanks. I heard about what you did for us. I called to say thank you

Me: It's only a pleasure sweetie. Those babies are my grandchildren. I will do whatever it takes to make sure they are safe :(

Nomandla: Thank you

Me: It's Loud where you are. where are you ?

Nomandla: In campus

Me: You can't be Serious ! you're not ready to be there! :(

Nomandla: I know but i can't be left behind. I had to be here don't worry i am fine

Me: Please take care of yourself :(

Nomandla: I will, thank you Mrs Lawson

Me: Okay bye baby :)

Her: Bye

She hung up

Me: She got discharged yesterday. she is supposed to be resting :(

Lisa: Well she has a point. She can't be left behind

Me: Yeah but still. not only she is hurt. She is pregnant :(

Lisa: Education , her health and the pregnancy. they are all important :)

Me: Yeah

.  
.

~ Marlene ~

i know it's day time. It's just after 10 am , and my daughter just left. There is no way I slept again. There is no peace to sleep all day in this place. How did I end up sleeping or is this really happening? it looks like i am not dreaming. I am really seeing this girl? I was expecting Lithakazi's victory today as she promised not seeing her pushed into our cell. What happened to her. I had to fix my eyes Just to make sure i am not dreaming and I am not. She is here with a girl. What did they do ? shop lifting? she does look like a thief

Me: It's really you?

She looked at me. I could see she was boiling with anger.

Me: What did you do ?

The guard locked then walked away. I saw her running to me not to hug me but to fight me.

Lithakazi: You old white bitch! thid is your fault I am going to kill you !! † ♀

Me: Girls!

All my cellmates stood up and pushed her to the wall. They pinned her against the wall her left side of the face was against the wall

Me: Good job girls, make sure she stays that way till I finish telling you what I did to her :)

Lithakazi:



I looked at the girl she got in with

Me: Who you ?

I said walking to her. she moved backwards scared

Her: I am Zimbini! I don't know her I saw her at front when I got in with the police

I chuckled thinking

Me: Zimbini..... :)

I looked at her. I just remembered something

Me: You know what's funny? :D .

Zimbini: No ma'am

Me: The article I read on my daughters phone when she visited me this morning said This whore's cousin is Zimbini..... :)

Zimbini:

Me: Now Zimbini tell me this is a co incident

She moved away and stopped by the wall

Zimbini: I don't know why they arrested me ! I just accompanied her ma'am i swear

Me: You just accompanied her right? :)

Zimbini: Yes Ma'a .....

I slapped her so hard on her face

Lithakazi: Stop!

Zimbini: I am sorry

Me: You went to the journalist with her and confirmed lies about me!

Zimbini: Sh.....

I gave her the index finger asking her to shut up then turned around and looked at Lithakazi .

Me: Tell your cousin what you did! tell her what I did to get out of jail the first time, Tell her!!!!

Lithakazi: Okay i lied ! the first s....

Me: Tell her!!!

Lithakazi: She promised to pay me money. she did when she got out she reversed all the money back to her account

Zimbini: She didn't threaten to kill Me?

Lithakazi shook her head no

Me: You can't speak?

Lithakazi: I lied

Zimbini: How could you Litha? how could you do this to Me? how could you ruin my life. what if I get out of here with a criminal record?

Me: Why are you here anyway ?

Zimbini looked at Lithakazi giving her death stair

Zimbini: She came to reopen the case ! The police arrested her for obstruction of law and me to teach me a lesson. They said they will release me tomorrow. I am supposed to be in class at twelve today

This is interesting news. I chuckled then looked at my guys.

Me: This girl robbed my daughter R50 000 rands

Mates: Yoh

Me: She used my daughter who was desperate to have children. She agreed to be her surrogate and decided to steal the agreement contract when it was time to do the process

I kicked her bum while they are pinning her to the wall

Me: We found out why she couldn't do it. This bitch is a burren! She can't have children

Lithakazi:

Me: When i found out I had to teach her a lesson. I sent about 8 men to rape her and rip her vagina apart

Lithakazi: You're evil ! I hate you !!!

Me: Oh boy did they rip her vagina apart

Lithakazi: I hate you !!!

Zimbini:

I grabbed Lithakazi's weave. I pulled her to me

Me: Let go of her girls!

Lithakazi: You're hurting me

Girls:

I smiled looking at the girls while grabbing her hair

Me: The rest is history all i can say is.....

Lithakazi:

Me: I am not sure there is a womb in there

I said kicking her wigana she flew and fell on the floor

Lithakazi:

Girls:

I looked at Zimbini.

Me: Follow me !

Zimbini: :(

She just stood there scared.

Mate: You heard the boss !

Zimbini: † ♀

She ran after me. I stood next to the burglars then called for Warden She came.

Me: I want you to take us to the detective or Constable

Warden: Where do you think you are here ?

I took out R100

Me: Please :(

Warden: Now you're insulting me

I took out two R200 notes that makes it R500 rands

She looked around then snatched it . She unlocked then tied our legs. She walked behind us

Me: You will tell police Lithakazi asked you to lie and accuse me of threatening you which is a big fat truth

Zimbini: Okay

Me: You won't say you didn't know. you will tell him she asked you to back up her lie

Zimbini: Okay

We saw Constable

Him: And now ?

Warden: Constable they wanted to talk to you they say it's an Emergency

Constable: Start talking ! :(

Zimbini: My cousin used emotional blackmail. She said she wanted the woman who made her like that pay so she asked me to lie to the press with her so that the case could be reopened

Constable: Why did you agree ? :(

Zimbini: She asked if i wouldn't love to see justice done. She is my cousin so I felt her pain

Constable: Your cousin is the most manipulative girl I have ever met. if this wasn't a lesson for you I swear you will end up with a criminal record!

Zimbini: I am sorry. I have a class at 12

Constable: Guard

Warden: Yes Constable

Constable: Untie her

Warden did

Constable: Get the hell out of here

Zimbini: Thank you † ♀

She ran for her life. What about Me? she didn't even thank me. ungrateful bitch. But I am not complaining. I achieved what I wanted. I want to stay here with that bitch for a long time.

Constable: Take this criminal back to her cell

Me: Can i get my call please

The constable walked away

Warden: Move it! :(

She pushed me

Me: You're going to give me my call

Her: Or what ?

Me: You don't want the police to know how much you have in that pocket

Her:

Me: Do you ?

Him: Fine let's go !

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have never been to court before thinking about how close the day is makes me nervous even though I am positive that we will win this case. I was really nervous when I heard what we gonna say in court. I am a woman I am not suppose to put another woman down even if it's my worst Enemy. I know first hand hoW it feels like to be betrayed by someone you love. I know how it feels like to lose someone you thought was your soulmate. Ellen will be broken when she hears what we have in store for her. She will be crushed that woman is pregnant. I would feel responsible if she'd lose her child. She always wanted to have another child so desperately. This baby is going to be a miracle in that family. She will come and change that family for good. Even if one of them doubted their love the baby will put them out of that misery that's what babies do. They tell you the truth. They show you what you couldn't see. They break you or make you. when your child is out here you appreciate each other more and that is what that baby can do to them. It might change them and create an unbreakable bond between them and I don't care about that. Ryan and I will never work. There's just too many obstacle that stand in our way. I just wish Ellen and her mother could just leave me alone.

Anyway I just got out of my first class. I am just sitting in lecture theatres minding my own business something i always do. I wonder where is Zimbini. I wanted to thank her but she didn't

join us in class. I heard my phone ring. I looked at caller Id it's Ryan

Me: Hello

Ryan: Hey so I have been thinking.....

Me: Yes ?

Ryan: How about i tell Ellen about our plan....

Me: Are you Serious right now? :(

Ryan: Baby listen !

He calls me baby ?

Me: :( :(

Ryan: We will tell her why we are doing this. I am sure she don't want our affairs discussed in court

Me: Why don't you respect what the lawyer said. You don't trust him? :( :(

Ryan: Nomandla I am just worried that i will be destroying my wife

I quickly stood up and went to the bathroom. This man is patronising me

Me: So you don't mind me being destroyed in court because I am not your wife ?

Ryan: Nomandla you know I don't want tha.....

Me: That's what you want! we are talking about my life here! you're worried about ruining a woman's reputation who is her own boss? I am a student Ryan. I havent started working yet. I am a single mother I have to work for my children. No one knows Ellen in this Town they know me!

I was crying hard. i just hope no one is eavesdropping

Ryan: I am sorry

Me: If you tell Ellen , She will go straight and tell her mother. You will be giving their lawyer a good plan to destroy me ! No matter how much your wife loves you. Her loyalty is always with her mother open your eyes damnit!!!

Ryan: Loyalty.....

Me:

And now? what is he talking about ?

Ryan: That is funny because it's something i noticed yesterday in the morning

Me: What happened ?

Ryan: Don't worry about it. You're right. Ellen Will always be loyal to her mother. I am sorry I upset you

Me: Ryan you're changing and I don't like the person you're becoming! you can't even think by yourself! I am sorry to say this but you've become her puppet! this is not the man i fell in love with! you've become stupid! :(

Ryan: ..... ( tu tu tu tu )

I looked at my phone. wow he never hung up on me. I feel bad for insulting him now. I dialled his number. It rang unanswered. I opened the toilet door I walked out. I saw Zimbini coming in. her other cheek looked red

Me: Are you okay?

She looked down avoiding eye contact. She walked away ignoring me

Me: Zimbini please talk to me. Who slapped you?

Zimbini: You want to laugh at me

Me: No i won't

She turned around and looked at me

Zimbini: Marlene Slapped me

I felt a lump in my throat and a coldness in my spin. I am scared. Is she out of jail

Me: Marlene?

Zimbini: I was in jail because of Lithakazi

Me: What? what did she do ?

Zimbini: I am sure you read the article and saw the news

Me: Yes

Zimbini: She manipulated me to lie for her to the media then today asked me to accompany her to the police to reopen the case

Me: Yes ?

Zimbini: The police didn't waste time. they threw us in jail. Nomandla I was fucking in jail with criminals!!!

I hugged her . Shame i won't say i told her so even though I want to

Me: I am so sorry

I broke the hug

Me: So how did you get out ?

Zimbini: Marlene demanded to go speak to the police with me. She asked me to tell them what Litha did then the police let me go. they are going to charge her that woman helped me

Me: so why did she slap you?

Zimbini: Because i lied and said I wasn't related to Lithakazi, i didn't know she saw the news

Me: so Lithakazi is in jail?

Zimbini: Yes and she will be charged for obstruction of law

I pulled Zimbini into a hug

Me: I am so sorry :D

It's pay back time Lithakazi. You're paying for everything you put me through.

.

.

~ QHAYIYA ~

Yesterday I spent the whole day alone. i am an old man. I have a family. I cannot be staying with a friend when I am not even working here. I am a family man. I have a wife and children. Staying here just makes me feel like a failure I should be out there looking for a job. Ellen is a married woman. she is continuing with her life. She is pregnant. She won't see me again. She will focus on her husband and their child. I have to accept that we are taking a break till she gives birth and ready to be with me again. So I have decided that i will leave and go back home to my wife. I wanted to leave today but i didn't have a chance to tell Lithakazi so I am going to Tell her tonight hopefully this is the last time she had to go to Mthatha if not then I will make sure I leave with her tomorrow. My clothes are all over the place. I feel like I made myself feel at home at



Lithakazi's house. I am grateful to her for giving me a place to stay even though she never does something with good intentions. She always want to get something out of someone. She is a parasite. She is always sucking something out of someone.

Anyway I am packing my stuff. I need to go home but before that, i have to call my wife. I heard my phone beep. I looked at it.

Me: :D

Ellen just sent me R8 000 rands. wow I didn't expect this. While I was still surprised She called me. I answered

Me: Hey Baby :D

Her: Tomorrow is my mother's trial after that i want to go. I have decided to leave and go back to my school till I am six month pregnant. You should go back home too and stop staying at a friend

Me: I was thinking of leaving tomorrow thank you for the money baby

Ellen: You lost your job because of me. I promise to take care of you till you find a job

Me: And I promise i will. I am leaving my Cv at some security company in Mthatha tomorrow :)

Ellen: Good Luck I love you bye

Me: Bye baby :D

She hung up. I called my wife

Nosizile: Qhayiya?

Me: No my husband or anything? :)

Nosizile: Yima kancinci ( wait a second)

" Hambani niyondilinda emotweni"

kids: Okay

She was asking the kids to go wait for her in the car

Nosizile: Ubusathini Ke? ( you were saying ?)

Me: I am coming home Baby :D

Nosizile: Oh ? uyeza? nini? ( oh? you're coming ? when ? )

Me: You sound disappointed?

Nosizile: Hayi weth.....

" Mama utata uthi silat....! " ( Mom dad says we are late ) what the hell did he say his father?  
that was my son in the background saying father to another man

Nosizule: Thula!!! ( Shut up! )

Me: What? Nosizile who is that ma....

Nosizile: .... ( tu tu tu tu )

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 36

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just came back from school. I am thinking about my visit to Mthatha tomorrow. I will be going there with my son because my husband will be at work so i have to leave with him. Its not going to be easy to go to Mthatha after what happened the last time i went there. My husband is not happy at all but i have to do this. Nomandla is my friend. She was stabbed in front of me. I have to go see how she is doing.

Anyway I am walking to Fefekazi's house to fetch my child. I looked at Lithakazi's house. That girl was chased by women yesterday. I swear her death won't be caused by illness. She is trouble and the community don't like her right now. I got to Fefekazi's house. I knocked then opened the door.

Me: Hey Fefe :D

Fefekazi: Hey you're back :D

Me: Yep my classes ended at twelve . They end at two but after twelve we never attend any classes :)

Her: Alright. Sapho is asleep. let's sit. I will make coffee :D

Me: Okay :D

I sat down. She went to make coffee

Me: You must be bored when the boys are at school :)

Her: I am but i keep busy with your son. He is a happy child he keeps me company :D

Me: That's great :D

She came with coffee

Me: Thank you :)

Fefekazi: You're welcome :)

She sat down with hers

Her: I forgot to tell you what Thobeka told me :)

Me: What did she tell you ? :)

Fefekazi: You know we sent the money to Nowaitile right? :)

Me: How can i forget :D

Fefekazi: Well she went back to report to the boss lady. Ellen was rude. She didn't even Seem gratitude for what Thobeka did. She shut the door in her face :D

I sipped on my cup of coffee

Me: That means one thing :(

Fefekazi: What ?

Me: Lithakazi used blackmail on those people. You remember we saw the women shouting her?  
:(

Fefekazi: Oh My God they said she wanted a share meanin.....

Me: They used some sort of blackmail to get that money :(

Fefekazi: Oh My God

Me: I cannot believe Lithakazi Mkhenkce :(

Fefekazi: Enough about that crazy girl. Have you guys heard from Qavile?

I shook my head no

Me: I am sorry girl. You'd be the first person to know if we did

Fefekazi: :(

I saw a tear drop. I looked at her

Me: Are you okay ?

She stood up. I did too

Fefekazi: All my children don't know their fathers

Me: You wanted him to be part of this Baby?

She looked at me

Her: It was gonna be nice you know ?

Me: Friend that man don't deserve you. After everything he's done you still want him to be part of this baby ?

She sat down.

Her: Maybe I am a fool

Me: You're not ! you're just a good mother :)

Her: Yeah

Me: Don't fee.....

I got a message notification. I took my phone. it's from Nomandla. I read

Me: " Hey girl i wanted to tell you that at nine tomorrow I will be at magistrate court for the trial. I

would love to see you there. Oh and the good news is Lithakazi is arrested for lying to the police for the second time they say the charge is obstruction of law "

Fefekazi: What ? :D

Me: She is going down!!!! :(

Fefekazi: I wish i could give whoever arrested her a big hug :D

Me: This is great news, tomorrow I can't go to school. I am going to Mthatha please come with me

Fefekazi: Of course :D

Me: Wow Lithakazi Mkhenkce is arrested ? :D

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I don't know why i am so angry about what Nomandla said to me. Maybe she was right I don't know. She usually gives a good advice that is why i go to her when I don't know what to do. For her to think I am a fool and I can't think for myself that breaks my heart. She is been trying to call me and I am not taking her calls I must say I enjoy her attention at the moment. It's been a while seeing her blow up my phone. I am not really mad. I am just enjoying getting her attention. She feels like I don't care about my son. I only care about how Ellen feels. I do care about my son and he comes first over anyone else. I love my children it's just that i am the only one who has to deal with Ellen. I can't stand an angry Ellen. She makes sure I feel bad for mistreating her. I agreed to what they asked of me because of my son and the hate I have for Marlene. I must say they are right though. No one will look bad I just hope my wife will see this the way i do.

Oversize: dude are you going to take that ? :)

I smiled at him

Me: Let it ring :)

He shook his head then focused on his computer

Him: Mother of your son? :)

Me: Why would you say that ? :D

Him: She is the only woman who makes you smile like that :D

Me: Don't let me wife hear you say that. She will kill you :D

Him: I know man :D

He stood up

Him: Time for my lunch let me go smoke outside :D

Me: Sure man :)

Him: Don't ignore a lady. Give her a call :)

Me: Thank you for advice you can go now :D

He walked out. I shook my head then started working. I heard a soft knock then someone opened the door. It's Ellen

Me: Hey baby :D

Her: Hey you won't believe this :D

Me: What's up?

Her: Lithakazi Mkhenkce is in jail with my mother :D

Me: What ? what happened ?

Ellen: She went to reopen the case hoping that after the lies she said to the media things will work on her favour and somehow succeed in destroying mom but the police didn't buy what she said, They arrested her Instead :D

Me: Wow that's good. That means there is no more trouble for your mom ? :)

Ellen: :)

Why does that surprise her?

Me: What ? :D

Ellen: You seem happy that my mother is not in trouble ? :)

I am not. I am just trying to act like I am on her side since she is loyal to her mother. The reason I even agreed to work with the lawyer is the reason Nomandla mentioned "Loyalty". Ellen is Loyal to her mother and i had to show who i am loyal to and my loyalty lies with my son. Anyway I laughed and looked at her

Me: Of course I am baby ..... :D

Ellen: :)

Me: ... like you i am caught in the middle. You're my wife your happiness matters to me. If your mother spend the rest of her life in jail then that means we will never be happy because you will always think about her :)

Ellen: Thank you baby so much :D

she hugged me

Me: You're welcome sweetheart :)

She broke the hug

Ellen: Honey we need to talk :)

Me: Sure about?

Ellen: I am two months pregnant and I want to go to my school and be hands on till I am at least 6 months pregnant. I want to go back to EL :)

Me: When ?

Ellen: After tomorrow. Maybe Sunday I don't know but Monday I have to be at my school :)

Me: Okay baby that's okay so tell me where do you wanna give birth? :)

Ellen: East London honey. I was told by my doctor that my pregnancy might not be a smooth one so i don't want to be far from him or take any chances :D

Me: I pray you won't have any complications :)

Ellen: Me too honey. Let me go lie down :)

Me: Okay see you later

Ellen: Okay bye

We kissed then i went to the door. i opened for her. She walked out. I closed the door then dialled mom's number.

Mom: Ryan is everything okay?

Me: Mom Ellen is going back To East London Sunday. Please make sure you leave with that card Saturday

Mom: We are leaving the same day you have nothing to worry about that

Me: Thank You

I hung up

Me:

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

Today has been a great day for me. I am glad i went to class. We did a lot of work today. I imagined if i stayed at home. i would be missing out on so many important lessons. And it was also good to find out that Lithakazi is in jail. I cant wait to tell mom this. I don't feel sorry for that animal. She got what she deserved. She is not only playing dirty to us. She does this to the police department too? i want them to lock her up forever. It was also good to see Zimbini crying and so angry at Lithakazi. I told her she must stay away from her cousin she didn't listen i am sure she knows why i warned her now. i wish i could meet the man who arrested them. He helped me to open Zimbini's eyes. Arresting her too opened her eyes and made her see how poisonous Lithakazi Mkhenkce is. Zimbini and i made peace but i am never telling her where i live. I am not going to let her into my life. We can talk and hang out after class but it ends there. Lithakazi might be out in a week and manipulate Zimbini again. I can't take that chance.

Anyway i just got home. I am tired. i shouldn't have went to class. i walked out of my car. I headed inside.

Mom: You're back :)

Me: Hi mom where is my baby? :D

Mom: Sleeping

I put my handbag on the sofa

Mom: You're in a good mood :)

Me: Mom I have great news! :D

Mom: Great news? :)

Me: Lithakazi went to reopen the case after lying to the news yesterday. The police arrested her for obstruction of law law :D

Mom: :D

Me: She went there with Zimbini. They were both arrested but Zimbini was released :)

Mom: That little girl don't wanna listen. You warned her about her cousin :(



Me: I am sure she knows better now :)

I dialled Ryan's number again. he must stop acting childish and take my calls. He didnt answer again

Me: Eish! :(

Mom: Who are you calling?

Me: Ryan is not taking my calls :(

Mom: Maybe he is busy

Me: No we had a fight. I said a lot of nasty things to him :(

Mom: About what?

Me: I was just angry that he needed to be convinced to save his child. i said he is stupid lately. He hung up on me :(

Mom: Apologise then

Me: I have been trying to do that mom but he is not taking my calls! :(

Mom: Send him a text message

Me: Maybe I should go apologise to Ryan ?

Mom: Nomandla!

Me: Mom Ryan has done a lot for me and i will always be grateful to him. I just can't help but feel bad that i said the things I said to him. I still respect that man. I have no right to call him any nasty names. We live him. I get allowance every month even though we are no longer together :(

Mom: That's because you have children together :(

Me: Mom that amount of money is way more than child support. You taught me to respect people and that is what I am doing :(

I took my car keys

Mom: Where are you going ?

Me: To apologise mom :(

Mom: If i didn't know better i would sa....

I walked out and closed the door. I don't want to hear it because it is a lie. He is the father of my children. I don't want to be that baby mama who can't even have a conversation with their Baby daddy. I am not a bitter person and i dont want to resent him.

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

I cannot believe i am in jail with Marlene. The woman i hate so Much. The woman who made me what i am today. I came to report her now i end up here arrested with her for something she did to me. Marlene is the reason i am in this cell today. That woman ruined my life and she is ruining it in here. I don't have any friends here. Everyone is surrounding her. She is the Queen in this place.

Anyway i am just sitting alone listening to them talking.

Girl1: So Marlene, are you ready for tomorrow :D

Marlene lit her cigarette chuckling

Marlene: Are you asking if I am ready to see my son in law's mistress in court tomorrow?

Me:

Girl1:

Marlene: The only bitch who managed to take me down

She sat up then smoked

Marlene: Ask that bitch over there !

She is referring to me. I swear I am going to kill this woman if it's the last thing I do.

Me: :(

Marlene: She tried and failed but it looks like that bitch is going to get what she wants. She is taking me down

I stood up smiling looking away

Me: How do i get my hands on my phone ? :( :)

I need some numbers from my phone. I need to make a phone call. I looked at the warden then

an idea just came through. I went straight to her.

Me: Gaurd

She looked at me

Her: Yes ? :(

Me: Ma'am could you please get me today's paper. I need to read I am going crazy in here :(

She smiled

Her: Of course. We encourage reading here. we don't want you to be involved in fighting. I will be right back :)

Me: Thank you so much :D

She smiled then walked away

Me: My plan is going smoothly well

I turned around and looked at everyone lying in their beds

Me: I just want the news paper contact numbers

I turned around and looked outside waiting for the guard to come back

Me: They have to know that Nomandla Nyembezi will be in court tomorrow :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 37

~ Lithakazi ~

I am so happy that i found a plan to get the journalist numbers. I was worried that i won't be able to get them. I want them to go do the coverage on Nomandla. I want them to know who she is. I knew i could pull this off. I have been failing to expose that girl. This is my chance and i am grabbing it with both hands. And when they get there, She won't suspect i was behind it because i am here in prison. She Will have herself to blame for all her problems.

Anyway i am still standing here waiting for the warden to come back. While waiting i felt someone breath on my neck

Me: :(

It's Marlene. what does this woman want from me?

Marlene: What are you up to?

I didn't turn around

Me: I don't know what you talking abo.... :(

She pushed me i hit the burglar with my forehead. It was so painful i looked her

Me: Are you crazy ?

Marlene: i asked you a question!

Me: What is wrong with you?

Marlene: This is just the begining. I will make sure i pee on your bed when we are done here :D

Me: You wouldn't dare ! :(

Marlene: We will see about that

Me: Touch my bed i sweat your daughter will know about your little secret !

Marlene: Me ? a secret? i dont keep anything from My daughter

Me: Is that so? You don't mind if tell her your'e still sleeping with Qhayiya?

Marlene:

Me: I know old whore!!

Marlene: It happened once in East London and my daughter knows about it :(

Me: Okay. tomorrow i am telling her about how he visited you in hospital when you suffered concussion

Marlene: :(

Me: Yes and i have pictures of you two kissing i am just asking myself. Would your precious daughter be still visit you if i would share that piece of information ? :D

Marlene: :(

Me: From now on you're going to leave me alone and forget about our beef. When we are both released. We can start where we left off and believe me when i say this....

Marlene:

Me: When we are out there without these bitches fighting your battles, you're going to pay for everything you've done to me :(

Marlene: :(

Me: Now get out of my sight, you disgust me !

She walked away i looked at her feeling myself. I am glad i put her in her place.

Me: :)

" Your news paper " That was the guard behind me, i turned around

Me: :D

Her: :)

I took the news paper

Me: Thank you , now can i get my phone call? :)

Gaurd: I am sorry dear. Constable Ngcwele said you won't be getting any priveledges today :)

Me: What ? what does that mean ?

Gaurd: No phone call, when everyone go dish up. You will be left here. I will personally bring your food and push it under the burglars :)

Me: What ?

Her: Don't cry , its only for today dear :)

She walked away. i sat down on the floor with my chin on my knees. Nomandla is safe again. One more time i fail to put her down.

Me: You don't understand

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

After what I heard from the phone I had to change my mind and leave right away but the only problem I have right now is finding Lithakazi so that i can tell her I am gone. i have my spare keys to her house. I just want to do the mature thing and tell her in person that I am leaving but i can't get hold of her. I tried her from when I left Mqanduli till I arrived in Mthatha. I decided to go take a taxi to her cousin flat. I saw them together in a picture she posted on her WhatsApp status in the morning. Since I know Zimbini's room I am going there. It's the only place I can find her. I cannot believe my wife is having an affair. How could she ? how can she do this in my house? i know i am not the perfect husband but this? she is going to answer to me. After speaking to Lithakazi, i am going straight home.

Anyway i just arrived at Zimbini's place. i went to the door and knocked, After a few seconds the door opened

Me: Hi i am Qhayiya :)

Zimbini: What are you doing here ?

Me: I once brought Lithakazi Here.....

Zimbini: Oh I remember you :)

She is a sweet girl. I hope she won't be corrupted by her cousin sister.

Me: Yeah can I speak to her ? :)

She left me at the door. I invited myself in

Zimbini: She is not here ! :(

Me: But I saw the pictures of you gu....

Zimbini: That was before we got arrested :(

Me: What? Arrested ? what are you talking about?

Zimbini: She used me! She asked me to go to the police with her. When we got there we were arrested

Me: Why? did you do something?

Zimbini: Lithakazi has lied, disrespected and used the police department so many times. Yesterday she had me lie to the journalist, She made me believe that she dropped the charges because she feared for my life only to find out all that was a lie. She used me

Me: I am sorry. Where is she ?

Zimbini: She is in prison. They let go of me. I should've listened to the people who warned me about her i didn't listen. What if my mom would find out I Was in jail?

She broke down okay I don't know how to stop her or comfort her. I don't know what to do. I kept walking then one moment want to touch her the next stop myself. I decided to pull her into a hug. She cried so hard on my chest

Zimbini: I hate her

Me: Shhhh

She kept cry and crying in my arms. I have to go but i don't know How to remove her from me. She is hugging me so tight. She is a pretty girl. I am a man and I am not related to her. I have no control over my manhood when it feels the heat it does what expected. I felt myseif getting excited it started poking her. She looked up at me

Zimbini:

Me: Mayb.....

I saw her looking at my lips. I looked at her for two seconds then I went in for the kiss and kissed her. She kissed me hungrily like someone who has been waiting for this. I lifted her up and threw her on her bed. She opened her legs for me. Damn she was wearing a shot dress and she wasn't wearing any panty. My manhood jumped up and down with excitement when it saw its food. I climed her taking off my belt. She was helping me with my t.shirt the next thing I saw myself naked moving up and down making love to her. At first it was a struggle she kept calling my name crying and burying her nails on my back i must say it hurt but the pain was overpowered by pleasure. We went on for 40 minutes then after that i cum then we lied next to each other out of breath. i reached for a towel on the chair. i cleaned myself then her after that i threw the towel on the floor. I saw her lying on my chest

Me:

" Zimbini it's time we ha..... " That was another girl at the door Zimbini jumped up We were butt naked

Zimbini: Cecilia!

The girl covered her face

Cecilia: I am so sorry guys :D † ♀

She ran out and closed the door. I jumped up

Me: I have to leave :(

I grabbed my pants

Zimbini: No don't go please

I turned around

Zimbini: Please spend the night with me

Me: Look little girl I.....

She stood up

Zimbini: Little girl? :(

I had my pants on. I took my tshirt

Me: Look. You're a very attractive young lady and I am sorry I took advantage of you I....

Zimbini: Please don't go :(

I grabbed my bag

Me: I am sorry

I attempted to go to the door

Zimbini: You break my virginity and leave me like that ?

Me:

I slowly turned around

Me: You were a virgin?

Zimbini: ☹



Me:

.  
.

~ Ryan ~

Lithakazi Mkhenkce is in jail. I wish i could call Nomandla and tell her the amazing news but i can't because we are not on speaking terms. We don't speak and i am too proud to reach out to her. She called me stupid something i never thought she would call me or anyone else. I don't know how long i will stay mad at her. I just miss her. I wonder if she ever thinks of me when she is mad. I think about her all the time and i think she knows that. This is so hard for me. In my entire life i never thought i would be caught between two women. Life is just too much for me. In front of my wife i have to act like i support my mother in law when i know i do the opposite. Tomorrow i am going to betray her. She will see my true colours. I am just hoping she wont take it personal. Anyway while I was daydreaming abojt Nomandla i receieved an sms. I looked at it. Its from Ellen.

" I am waiting for you baby. We are having dinner in our bedroom tonight. Just knock off early okay :p ;)"

i smiled then shook my head. The message had a sexy pic with it.

Oversize: Is everything okay man?

I looked at him .

Me: Yeah :)

I closed my laptop. i stood up carrying my laptop. i am knocking off now

Me: You will close up man :)

Him: Okay :D

I walked to the door then opened the door. My eyes could not believe what i was seeing

Me:

Nomandla: You wanted my attention ? well you have it now :(

This is a beautiful surprise She is so cute when she is mad I turned around and looked at  
Oversize

Him: I was actually going to check on something :D

He walked out.

Him: Ms Nomandla :)

Nomandla: Hi :)

Me: Please come in :)

She walked in. I looked around outside.

Nomandla: Dont worry i had these on :(

I looked at her. She has shades in her hand. i closed the door then looked at her again

Me: What are you doing here? What if Ellen sees you ? :)

Nomandla: If she sees me its your fault :(

Me:

Nomandla: I tried calling you and you were ignoring my calls what was i suppose to do ? :(

Me: I am sorry i hung up on you :)

Nomandla: No i understand. Please forgive me for calling you stupid

Me: :)

Her: Ryan you're a good man, you care a lot about other people and that is what i love more about you :)

Keep talking i love this. my cheeks were hurting from all the smiling

Me: :)

Her: You've done a lot of things for me. I feel like i am a better woman because of you :D

Me: :)

Nomandla: I want you to know i appreciate you and everything you've done for me. I dont think i have the nerve to call you stupid. You don't deserve that, it can't come from me :'(

Me: I know it came from a good place.....

She walked to my desk

Nomandla: Then why did you hung up on me?

Me:

Nomandla: The reason i said that was because i didn't think you would even think twice to help your child :(

Me: I know..... i should've put my son first

Nomandla: But you didn't!

Me: I know..... i am sorry

Nomandla: It took harsh words to make you see what we were trying to explain to you

Me: Please don't cry. It breaks my heart to see you cry

Nomandla: I am sorry. Its just that when i came out of class. i thought i would go home and rest

Me: You went to school? Nomand.....

Her: Now i am here. i drove 47 km because you wouldn't take my call :(

I went to her. I took both her hands

Me: I am sorry . You're right i wanted your attention

I went closer

Me: I worry about you. I wish one day we could decide and stop this anger we have on each other. Sometimes i crave your hug. just to squeeze you and hear your heartbeat :(

She looked me in my lips while speaking

Nomandla: :(

It got a little Awkward because i was very close, the words failed me i just froze. She pushed me gentle then pushed back her hair

Nomandla: We can't do this here :(

Me: Yeah

I heard my phone ring. She looked at it the same time i did. She saw its Ellen

Nomandla: I should get going :(

She attempted to walk away. I grabbed her wrist she turned around

Nomandla:

Me: I forgive you and i am sorry for hurting you

She pulled her hand

Nomandla: Thank you :(

She looked at my phone

Nomandla: Take the call :(

She put on the glasses then walked out. I kicked my desk

Me: Damn it!!!! :(

I sat down and covered my face with my hands i felt tears streaming down my face

Me: Fuck!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 38

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I don't know what is keeping this man in that supermarket. I told him i was waiting for him here. I even showed him a sexy picture of myself, am i not sexy anymore? Why isn't he here yet? Ryan loves me when i am wearing a sexy night dress. This might be our last night before i go. When he sees me again i will be looking fat . I want to make it special. I want to make sure that he doesn't go to that girl again. I must be all he thinks about. Ryan is my husband. He will always

be my husband. I am not going to let a small town Rural girl take my man from me. I have been waiting here and i am running out of patience. i stood up and wore gown. i walked out of the bedroom then headed to the stairs. i saw the front door downstairs open. I ran back to the bedroom. I took off the gown, ran and through it in the closet then lied on bed waiting for my handsome Husband.

Me: :)

He opened the door then laid his eyes on me

Ryan: :)

Me: Hey honey you like? :p

Him: So much food the room looks good and..... :)

I gave him seductive look

Him: You look beautiful baby :)

Me: Thank you Baby . I did all this for you :p

He came to me. He took my leg. He kissed it . I was blushing like a little tennage girl i can see how excited he is. This is exactly what I wanted. Mission accomplished.

Me: :p

Him: How about we start with desert :p

Me: I would love that :p

He climbed me. he started kissing me. I kissed him slowly taking off his tie, unbotton his shirt. He brushed my stomach while kissing me. I felt my baby kick hard. it was so painful

Me: Ouch :'(

At 3 month? This is strange. Did she kick or its in my head

Ryan: Is everything okay baby ?

Me: Yes honey :)

He continued kissing me

Ryan: Baby why your stomach is as hard as a rock every minute i touch it?

Oh my God. He kept touching me while asking. He is right. i felt like i couldn't breath. i pushed him away.

Me:

Ryan: Is everything okay baby?

Me: Get out!

Him: What ?

Me: I said out!!!

I stood up

Me: Take this food and get out!!

He opened the door then walked out pushing the mini table that had our food. I sat down on the floor touching my belly

Me: What is wrong baby? why are you upset?

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

This can't be happening? i am not about to have a little girl obsessing over me because I broke their virginity. Why didn't this girl tell me this before i had sex with her? i sm so angry right now. This is not what i came here for. i came here to see her cousin. The sex happened so fast and by accident. I didnt think at all now this? For me sleeping with her was a way of escaping the pain i am feeling. I am more angry than hurt. My wife is cheating on me and she brought the man to my house. My children call this man father. When Zimbini cried in my arms i felt like this was what i needed. I needed a hug too. She might think i was comforting her no i wasn't. I also needed this now we have a problem. She was a virgin. She is fragile. She doesn't want me to leave. She wants me to spend a night and i can't do that. I have a wife to deal with. She knows i am coming home. If i dont she will not be surprised because She thinks i am a disappointment already.

Anyway i am looking at this girl. She is crying. She is beautiful. It's been a while since i had been intimate with a young girl. There is nothing wrong with her but having a third woman in the picture? That's crazy. I have one heart.

Zimbini:

Me: Wait..... you were a virgin?

Zimbini: Yes

She took the towel we were using. She showed me

Me:

Zimbini: That's blood :D :(

Me: Why didn't you tell or stop me? :(

Zimbini: So that you walk out on me?

Me: Bu.....

She looked away

Zimbini: I couldn't do it

Me: Why ? :(

She turned around

Zimbini:

I know what she wants to say

Me: Please don't

Zimbini: Why ? is it because you're sleeping with my cousin sister? :( :(

Me: What? no i stayed at her house for few times. i am leaving today. I am going home :(

Zimbini: So you're really leaving ? :(

Me: Come on :(

Zimbini: Why don't you want me to say i love you? is it because you have a girlfriend? :( :(

Me: No !

zimbini: Then what ? You don't love me?

Me: Zimbini we just met i can't know how i feel

Zimbini: Thats not what i heard when we were making love :( :(

Me:

Zimbini: You said you loved me. Please stay just for one night

Me: okay fine!

She ran to me and hugged me tight

Her: Thank you baby :D :(

Me:

.

.

~ Marlene ~

How did Lithakazi find out that i am sleeping with Qhayiya? How come this crazy girl knows that i am sleeping with that man? I am here in Jail. My daughter is the only person who supports me. If she'd find out i am still sleeping with her ex lover i would be on my own and i don't want that. I do not want to lose my daughter. I do have something i can use on her if that does happen but i can't do that. I cant keep blackmailing my daughter about her child. Soon the baby will come out. If the baby comes out showing that its father isn't white then i won't have something on my daughter and i might lose her forever after that. We are in a good space now. i dont want to ruin that. Blackmailing my daughter again would mean forcing her to pretend to love me. It's great that she genuinely loves me. It feels so good when its not faked so why would i ruin that? You must be asking yourselves where i am going with this. This Lithakazi girl is going to make my life a living hell. If bowing down to her will mean keeping my secret so be it. My days of being a boss here are over. I can't mistreat her anymore when she knows so much about me.

Anyway it's just after seven. Everyone is resting in their beds. I took a lighter and cigarette. I went to Lithakazi's bed. After speaking to the gaurd. She went to bed upset. It looks like things didn't go well with the warden. Anyway i shook her. she was sleeping facing the wall. She turned around

Lithakazi:

I didn't say anything i offered her a cigarette. She looked at it.

Me: I know we are not friends and you will never forgive me for everything i have done to you but we live in the same cell. Breathing the same air We might as well try and get along for the sake of peace

She chuckled then sat up straight

Lithakazi: What did you put in that cigarette? :(

Me: Nothing :)



I lit it then smoked for a few seconds then gave it to her. She took it

Lithakazi: I have never smoked before :(

Me: First time for everything :)

Lithakazi: If you're scared that i might tell Ellen.....

Me: No i saw you're upset. I just thought i should come and tell you that you can talk to me :)

Lithakazi looked at me, she smiled then stood up

Me: :)

Lithakazi: You and i have a common enemy :(

Me: Who ?

Lithakazi: Nomandla Nyembezi

My face changed when she mentioned that girl's name. I hate that girl. She is the reason i am here

Me:

Lithakazi: I know she is the reason you're here..... i must say i was disappointed to learn that you sent one boy to hurt her ....i mean you sent about 8 to me ?

Me: I am so sorry :(

Lithakazi: This is not the time or place. Let's focus on the matter at hand, that whore !

Me: My son in law's mistress?

She didn't answer my question. She went to her pillow. She took a news paper It was under the pillow

Lithakazi: When I heard about your trial i went to ask for a phone call. They refused saying i am not allowed to make a phone call today

Me: I am sorry to hear that. Who were you trying to call ?

She looked at me and smiled. What is going on?

Her: :D

Me:

Lithakazi: You my dear FRIEND..... :D

Me: What about Me?

Lithakazi: You're going to take this news paper. Go call this journalist and tell her That slut will be in court. Tell her why you did the things you did to her. I want her to go to court and capture everything. I want the whole of South Africa to know how lose their best author is

She smiled then looked away

Me: That sounds like a great plan but.....

Lithakazi turned around fast and put her smelly black finger on my lips shutting me up. I wanted to vomit oh help me God.

Lithakazi: No but i own your ass i want you to drag it to the guard off you go!!!

She snapped .

Me: :)

Lithakazi: I am going to enjoy keeping your secret :D

i just smiled and walked away

Me: :(

I went to the warden and asked her for my call, she didn't waste time she took me to the room

Me: Can you leave me alone ? :)

Guard: Okay :)

She walked out. I looked at the telephone then on thin sir

Me: I would be doomed to call journalists to come here and humilate me :'(

I looked at the telephone.

Me: Nomandla won't be the only joke so No dear FRIEND! :(

I looked at the door

Me: Its not goonna happen :'(

.

~ Nomandla ~

I like how matured i have become. If this was happening when i was pregnant with Soya. I was gonna be hurt. Seeing Ellen's call while i was with Ryan didn't bother me at all. I am okay with it. I think being with Ryan when we were engaged made me respect other people's relationships. We had a moment in his office. I almost gave in. i didn't think i still feel something so strong about him its embarrassing. I can't believe i even said " not here" as if it was gonna happen when we were somewhere private. I love Ryan Lawson so much its hard to forget him and i don't think i can move on right now because it wouldn't be fair to a new guy. I don't like breaking people's hearts. That's not who i am. I am not going to lie and say i regret visiting him. Even though i cried but i smiled and laughed more which is very important at this point. He was on my mind through out the journey from Mqanduli to Mthatha. Everyone can relax. I am not sleeping or kissing anyone's husband. If God wants me to be with Ryan he will make a way. He always does. I believe the road to success or happiness isn't always smooth. There will be bumpy road on the way.

Anyway enough about Ellen's husband. I just got to my house. I am surprised Helen is here.

Me: Helen what are you doing here? :D

Helen: Are you crazy? Ellen is there at the supermarket. What were you doing there ? :D

Me: I called Ryan stupid on the phone before going to class this morning

Helen: No!

Me: I know. he didn't take it well. he hung up on me i tried calling him he ignored my calls, after class i decided to go and apologise. I know he'd be in his office and i was right :)

Helen: No one saw you ?

Me: No except for his employee what's his name.

Helen: Oversize :D

Me: Yes i had glasses on so people didn't know who i was

Helen: Thank God so.....? :)

I smiled

Me: He said he enjoyed seeing me blow up his phone so that's why he didn't take my calls :)

Mom: You two :)

Helen: :D

Me: We are crazy. it was good to see him though :)

Helen: It was?

Me: No i..... :D

My phone saved me. It rang

Me: Speak of the devil :D

Them:

I answered

Me: hey Ryan ain't you suppose to be with your wife ? :)

He exhaled

Ryan: I am actually in the guest room alone

Me: What ? did something happen? :D

Ryan: Yeah but i want to ask you something.....

Me: Yes ? what's going on?

Ryan: When you were pregnant with Soya we had sex and i must say it was good

Me:

Mom looked at Helen

Them:

Ryan: I am sorry to tell you this but something strange happened. I was touching my wife you know ....

Me: Making love to your wife you can say it :D

Ryan: Yeah eish her stomach become harder and tighter in a second when i was on top of her. She felt pain and got upset and kicked me out of the room

Me: That's strange :D

Him: Did that happen when we were making love and if it did why Didn't you tell me?

Me: No such happened to me just give her time maybe its just hormones :)

Ryan: You reckon?

Me: Yeah just give her space :)

Ryan: Okay thank you. Kiss my boy for me

Me: I will :)

I hung up

Mom: And ?

Me: Guys When you're a pregnant woman and you're having sex with your man then your stomach becomes .... i don't know hard? or full then hurt. What does that mean?

Mom:

Helen: I don't know .....

She looked at mom

Mom: I don't know! † ♀

She said that then walked away. Mom is acting strange

Helen: It happened to Ellen ? :D

Me: Yes

Helen: Never heard of it. Anyway guys i have to go bye Nosukile!! :D

Mom: Bye

She said shouting from the kitchen. I opened the door Helen walked out, We said our goodbyes she left. I closed the door then went to mom

Me: Mo.....

Mom: Ellen's baby isn't Ryan's child

Me: What ?

Mom: I didn't want to say it in front of Helen because Ryan can't know about it. If the baby is that security boy's child. He will come out black :(

Me: :(

Mom: I know it won't be easy to keep this secret but you have to Mandla. Its Just six or seven

months you can do it right ? :(

Me: :(

Mom: Mandla!! :(

I looked at her. I am sorry i am acting like this. I am just shocked. Does mom think this woman would stoop that low?

Me: Of course mom :(

Mom: Good :(

Me: Oh My God

.

To be continued.....

.

Have a great weekend. see you sunday

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 39 {Day One In Court}

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Last night i didn't get sex or get to talk about Fefekazi with my husband. He is angry that i am

going to support my friend. I am not going to let him control me. I am not going to let this man tell me what to or not to do. I was gonna understand if he had a problem with a male friend but a girl? He needs to grow up. I don't know why he hates my friend like this. Fefekazi is going to walk in at that door any minute from now. I have to tell Qaqambile about my conversation with Fefekazi yesterday. She needs help in Finding that useless man. She is my friend i am going to help her even though i think it's not the right thing to do.

Me: Qaqambile we need to talk :(

Him: I am late :(

Me: Fefekazi asked me about Qavile. She would like him to know that she is pregnant :(

Qaqambile: Good luck in finding that jerk :(

Me: I was hoping you'd help her find him

Qaqambile: Because i know where he is ? :(

Me: Why are you angry Qaqambile? :(

Qaqambile: You know why i am angry :(

Me: I don't understand you sometimes. I don't know why you hate Nomandla so much one would think you still got a thing for her! :( :(

He looked down and laughed.

Him: You think this is about her? :(

Me: What is it about then? :( :(

Him: Londeka you risked our child's life. You went to Mthatha Nomandla got stabbed while she was with you!!!! :(

Me: :(

Him: Do you expect me to be okay when my wife and my son are going back there ? :(

Me: Marlene is in jail :( :(

Qaqambile: You think that can stop a criminal? Did she go stab Nomandla herself? :(

Me: :(

Qaqambile: I am Sorry for caring for my family :(

He took his bag , keys then walked out and slammed the door. I sat down on the sofa

Me:

The door opened. I wiped my tears its Fefekazi

Fefekazi: Why is he so mad?

I stood up

Me: He doesn't want me to go :( :(

Fefekazi: Are you okay ?

I didn't answer that obviously i am not. i am going against my husband's will.

Me: Let me go get the baby and his car chair :(

Fefekazi: Okay

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I don't know what happened yesterday. I don't know what got to me. I can't believe i kicked my husband out of the bedroom. its so awkward being with him in the car. At breakfast we didn't talk about it. I feel like we should talk about it. I don't know what is wrong with my pregnancy. Its not the first time i am pregnant and it never happened before. We are on our way to Mthatha. I am nervous. i wam so scared for my mom. She is going to jail today. Her first night in a holding cell she was beat. What is going to happen in a prison cell when that happens in a holding cell? i am so worried about her i won't lie.

Me: Baby about last night i.....

Ryan: Don't worry about it. We gonna go see a doctor

Me: No ! :(

He looked at me

Me: i mean i called Doctor Evans :D

Ryan: And ?

He said focusing on the road

Me: He said the baby is growing such might happen but i need to go straight to him when i get



to E.L. :)

Ryan: That's good :)

Me: Yeah i am sorry. i wanted to make last night special for us

He took my hand and smiled

Him: Its okay sweetheart :)

Me: :)

I am lying i didn't call doctor. I don't know what is wrong with me. This didn't happen when I slept with her father.

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

Its finally Friday. Its time for us to put an end to that woman. I love the magistrate here. You go through the trial today and the judge gives the ruling the same day so today Marlene will know what is going to happen to her. I pray they take her away and throw the keys to the see. She is a devil that one. I dont feel safe with her walking around free. I hope this day will give me what i want. I want to see Marlene pay for once in her life.

Anyway i am in my room dressing up. i want to look good. I want to look decent and elegant. I don't want any bad thing that is gonna be said about me look like me. Yes i am ashamed because i am a home wrecker but i will not let the people of this city believe that. I am doing this for my children. I have to win this case for them. i was sitting on my dresser chair looking at myself in the mirror. I am wearing a black high waist skirt that is tight and on the knees. I am in my bra on top. i am busy fixing my hair. i want to look great. i decided on wearing nude high heels and a white top is on the edge of my bed waiting for me to wear it.

Me: :)

I am smiling at myself. I hope i look good. I put on a necklace. i tied my hair into a bun. I stood up. i went to my blousy. My phone rang. i looked at it

Me: Zimbini? What does this girl want ? :(

i answered

Me: Hey :)

Zimbini: Hey gorgeous! so i am in class and proffessor says you are appearing in court....

I bit my lower lip. Damn it! i didnt say he shouldn't tell them but why did he? he knows i am a private person.

Me: I didn't want you to miss class. Its just a small case about my son's kidnapper :)

Zimbini: It took too long !

Me: I know :)

Her: Okay Good luck

Me: Thank You :)

I threw my phone on my bed. I lied to the professor. Well not entirely. I said its my son's case. None of them know i was stabbed. I took my blousy. I put it on then looked at myself

Me: :)

" You look Gorgeous " said a familiar voice at the door. i turned around. its Londeka i got emotional

Me: Oh My god friend i am gonna mess up my make up :'(

Her: Please dont mess up your face you look great :D

We just hold hands and kissed each other's cheeks.

Her: How are you ? :D

Me: Nervous :D

Her: You will be fine :)

Me: Thank you for being here. How was the yiur journey? :)

Her: Good :)

Me: I am glad you're here friend :)

Londeka: Always friend :)

I held her hand smiling then took my handbag we walked out

Me: Fefe :D

She stood up

Londeka: I asked her to come with me i hope you dont mind :)

Me: No its fine i missed her its been a while :D

We hugged

Me: How are you ? :D

Her: Good thanks and you ? :)

Me: Good, thanks for coming :)

Her: :)

Londeka: Odwa i hear you will babysit i hope you dont mind two kids

Odwa: As long he won't cry

Me: When he cries you will give him a bottle if he doesn't stop you call mom :)

Odwa: Okay

Me: I will lock you in the house and i will also lock the gate. You give them bottle after two hours only when they are awake and when they are crying okay? :)

Odwa: Okay

Mom: Vicki and Lisa just arrived

Me: Lets go guys. they can't come in we are late :)

Mom: Helen , Tom and the lawyer are at the hospital they are heading there too

Me: :(

I am nervous now. This is happening, Having everyone supportong me here means a lot to me. I am blessed

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Life in prison is better than yesterday. I knew i didn't deserve to be treated the way Marlene treated me. I knew i was gonna find a way to make her my bitch and i did find it now all she wanna do is be by my side try and make lame conversations that i am not even interested in. She is right about one thing though. We have to tolerate each other for the sake of peace but there is something that is bothering me. She might be going to prison after today. That means

things will go back to Normal. The girls here dont like me. They will make my life hell. I don't know them or their scandals. it was easy with Marlene since i got something on her now she is leaving. You might think last night changed things for us but it didn't. That woman destroyed my life. I pray she gets short sentence because when I get out of here. I want revenge and i am coming with everything i have got.

Anyway we just had breakfast. We are back in our cell

Marlene: :D

Me: :)

Marlene: How are you feeling ? :)

Me: Happy that i woke up alive and i will be able to make a call and find out if you really called that News paper :)

Marlene: :D

Me: You did call them right?

Marlene: Of course i did. I mean i wouldn't take that risk :)

Me: Good because i would really hate to tell your daughter what a loose old woman you are !  
She looked scared

Her: I thought we were doing well. I thought we agreed on making peace here

Me: What's the use of that when You're going to prison today ?

Her: :(

Me: Get the hell out of my sight!

Her: Before i go i wanted to know what you will be doing with the information you have about me ?

Me: Shouldn't you be worried about the court? :)

Marlene: Please don't tell my daughter. I don't know how many years i will spend in jail. i don't want my daughter to hate me. I will need her and her visits

Me: Its good to see you giving up and accepting your fate :)

Marlene: I am serious Lithakazi

Me: Of course i have my demands :)

Her: What ? i did what you asked me to do yesterday and besides if you have more demands. How are you gonna get them when i am in prison

I smiled

Me: Let me worry about that, Go get what you deserve :(

Marlene looked at me. She walked passed me then stopped

Marlene: Not a word to Ellen please :(

I turned around and looked at her. I didnt say anything. The warden called her name, She attempted to walk away i grabbed her wrist

Me: Today is just the beginning

Marlene: :(

" Marlene Nel!!! " That was the warden again. She tried to yank her hand. I held on to it

Me: You're going to pay for all your sins!

Marlene:

Me: Everything you've done to me you're paying for it, And i am just sitting doing nothing just watching God use his servant to get justice for me :(

I felt tears escape my eyes, She managed to pull her hand. She walked away

Me: Marlene!!! :(

She turned around

Marlene: :(

Me: Nomandla is one of them :(

Marlene: One of them?

I slowly walked to her

Gaurd: I don't have the entire Morning Marlene!!! :(

She attempted to run i grabbed her wrist again

Me: Servant! She is one of the servants of God! :(

Marlene:

I let go of her wrist

Me: Good luck Bitch! you gonna need it!! :(

Marlene:

She ran out crying

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 40 {Day Two In Court}

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Nomandla and her family and friends just arrived at magistrate court for the trial. It looks like they are early. There is no one inside. They all got out of their cars. Vicki and Lisa remained in their car. Tom went and join them in the car.

Nosukile: Mandla can i speak to you in private? :)

Nomandla walked to her

Her: Yes what's wrong mom ?

Nosukile: Remember she cant know that you know something

Nomandla: Mom if this is true that means there is nothing she wouldn't do to prevent everyone from knowing so i can't risk my life. I want her to dethrone herself :(

Mom: That's what i want to hear :)

Nomandla: Thanks mom :)

Nosukile smiled. They went to others

Nosukile: Fefekazi and i will go sit in the car it looks like its still empty :)

Nomandla: Okay mom :)

Fefekazi and Nosukile went to the car. They got in.

Nosukile: I am happy you're here :)

Fefekazi: Your daughter is grown so much and she is more beautiful :D

Nosukile: And wise. i learn something new from her everyday she is smart. i pray for her safety everyday :( :)

She said looking at Nomandla through the window. Nomandla was talking and laughing with others outside.

Fefekazi: Keep praying Suki. God is with you

Nosukile: Amen sisi :(

.

Nomandla, Helen and Londeka were the only ones out of the cars They were just talking

Helen: Are you nervous ? :)

Nomandla: This is the first time going to court so yeah i am nervous. And me not knowing what her lawyer will ask drives me crazy :(

Londeka: You shouldn't let that lawyer try and make you agree to anything he says make sure you stay calm :(

Nomandla just smiled. She is really nervous. Tom got out of the car

Tom: Ryan is close :)

Helen: He is coming with Ellen? :(

Tom: Yes

Helen: Its gonna be interesting to see who Ryan is gonna support today :(

Nomandla:

Londeka: Speak of the devil :)

Nomandla looked at the gate. Ryan is here. He parked his car and walked out. He went to open Ellen's door Nomandla shook her head

Nomandla: :(

Helen noticed Nomandla was bothered by this. She went to her.

Helen: The fact that he calls you and tell you the problem they have in their marriage shows he still cares

Nomandla smiled and looked at Helen

Nomandla: I know :)

Ryan took her hand , Ellen walked out then flipped her hair smiling

Nomandla: This woman has no style. She is wearing jeans and a big top? She is not that pregnant to be wearing like that

Helen: i used to help her when we were still fake friends :D

They were holding hands going to Helen and Nomandla

Ryan: Ladies :)

Helen: Hey Ryan

Ryan looked at Nomandla

Nomandla: Hi :(

Ellen: Nomandla you look good :)

She said faking a smile

Nomandla: Thank you Mrs Lawson :)

She said faking her smile too. Ellen Chuckled

Ellen: She still calls me that :) :(

She looked at Ryan with Glassy eyes. everyone looked at each other it was awkward for a



second

Ellen: I am going to leave you with your FRIENDS to catch up :) :(

She kissed his lips then walked away with tears dropping

Ellen: Londeka can we talk :( :(

She said walking away . Londeka looked at Nomandla

Nomandla: Go friend :)

Londeka followed Ellen. Ryan had his eyes on Nomandla.

Ryan: You look Gorgeous :)

Nomandla: I look like this everyday :)

Ryan: I know :D

Nomandla: :)

Tom: You two get a room :D

Ryan: Tom are you jealous ? :D

Tom: Why would I be? i have this feisty vivacious woman next to me :p

He kissed Helen then looked at Ryan

Tom: And the woman You're complimenting is not yours.... :D

He looked where Londeka and Ellen were talking

Tom: There is your woman :D

Ryan laughed then looked at Nomandla

Ryan: You're mine right ?

Nomandla: No i am not, you're a married man sir. i don't date married men :)

She said smiling covering her face

Ryan: :D

Lawyer: That's what we all gonna stick to in court including you Ryan :)

He said joining them. They didnt see him coming

Ryan:

The lawyer looked at Londeka

Lawyer: She was your colleague right ?

Nomandla: Yes

Lawyer: Good then. I just submitted her name to the prostitute she must prepare herself

Nomandla: Its short notice

Lawyer: She must just tell the truth she never saw you two intimate while Ryan was married to Ellen

Ryan:

Nomandla:

.

Londeka followed Ellen. She didn't look happy because she knows what she did to Ellen. In her head she thought Ellen wanted to confront her about what she told Nomandla regarding the girls and their safety. Anyway Ellen turned around. She looked at Londeka.

Ellen: Today you showed me which side you're on after everything i have done for you! :(

Londeka: I think i showed everyone where my loyalty lies a long time ago :(

Ellen: I made you !

Londeka: You keep saying that as if you were just giving me money. I was working for it! :(

Ellen: I thought we were friends! :(

Me: You and i were never friends. I was just a girl who worked for you. I served you drinks when you had friends over for a braai, did you ever invite me to join you guys ? :(

Ellen:

Londeka: No! you always gave me left overs when you were done! i never spoke to Helen when she was your friend because of you now i get to hangout with her! stop saying you made me and don't you dare call me a friend because to you i was just a maid ! :(

Ellen: :(

Londeka: I gave you my all. My loyalty what did you do? You treated me like dirt when Lithakazi arrived at your house. i was no longer your favorite employee! :(

She looked at Nomandla from a distance

Ellen: Point of correction! I changed when i realised that you knew my husband was sleeping with her behind my back!

Londeka: We are done talking here :(

Londeka walked away then stopped , she slowly turned around and looked at Ellen

Londeka: Your girls are coming this Sunday.... :(

Ellen:

Londeka walked to Ellen. She hugged her then whispered in her ear

Londeka: They are beautiful, Decent and they know how to keep their legs closed. So relax you won't have your mother arrested for hurting them :(

She broke the hug but her hands were still on Ellen's shoulders. she smiled

Londeka: :)

Ellen: Thank you :( :(

Londeka walked away

Londeka:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

After intimidating Marlene. i demanded my call. i need to get the hell out of this place. They can't keep me here. i didn't do anything. i just thought they were not good enough to do their jobs that is why i never thought it was necessary for me to waste my time with them. Its like they are angry at me for thinking they are useless. Police are all the same. They want things to be told to the whole country in order for them to do their jobs and i am sick of it. They refused to give me my call. This Constable Ngcwele really wants me to pay. He doesn't understand, i had to drop the charges. Marlene offered me a lot of money. I wanted to know how it felt like to be a millionaire. She took that away from me and she is going to pay. Now that i know she cares about how her daughter feels. i will make sure i give her a visit and this time i will make sure i

get what i want. She might be gone here but i will go and find her, She will cry and curse the day she messed up with me. I pray for a short sentence. She can't stay in jail forever. I want to meet her and deal with her once and for all. I am bored in this place. i am so bored. I am even missing Xilongo can you believe it? Life can surprise you. I can't believe i won't attend his funeral. He was my soldier. A fighter and a hustlet. he would do anything for money. I saw myself smiling alone just by thinking about it.

Me: :( :)

I heard the keys, always when we hear that everyone just jump up hoping that one of us might be released. i hope its me. I cant stay here any longer

Guard: Lithakazi Mkhenkce you have a visited

Me: Me? a visitor :)

Gaurd: Girl i don't have time for your questions! you think i am scared of you ? :(

Where does that come from now? i ran out

Her: I saw the stunt you pulled earlier. i am not scared of you :(

Me: I stunt?

Her: Intimidating that white lady in front of me? :(

Me:

Her: Who do you think you are you urine smelling clumsy girl? :(

Me:

Her: Move it! i haven't had breakfast you will make me puke! :(

Oh my God! everytime this happens i always get so heartbroken. More reason to plot my revenge for what happened to me. Marlene must pay, She has to. Anyway we got to the visiting room

Me: :D

Wow i didn't expect to see Qhayiya here. Who told him i was arrested? News travel fast. He doesn't speak to anyone at our village who told him? I don't even think anyone knows about my arrest except .....? i sat down

Me: Zimbini :(

Qhayiya: Pardon?

I looked at him

Me: Who told you i am here ?

Qhayiya: I saw your pictures with your cousin. When i found out my wife is cheating on me, i had to leave that is why i went to Zimbini's room hoping to find you there i am sorry man

Me: I am just glad you're here. i need your help. i didn't do anything i am sure my lawyer can do something to get me out of here

Qhayiya: You have a lawyer?

Why is he surprised? is it because he sees a no one when he looks at me? I looked at him then away

Me: He helped me milk some money out of Qaqambile's mother

Qhayiya: Your crush mother? No wonder he doesn't want you

Me: For your information. He knew what i was doing to her mother! that Bitch killed his father trying to murder Londeka

Qhayiya: Qaqambile's wife?

Me: Yeah. he ate food that wasn't meant for him :(

Qhayiya: Here i thought witches are only found where I come from

Me: You're looking at one

Qhayiya: excuse me ?

Me: I gave Nomboniso a poison to kill her daughter in law so that i could get married to her son

Qhayiya:

Me: Anyway i want you to go to the Joko Firm and tell his son i need him

Qhayiya: Okay

Me: Please i want you to go now! :(

Qhayiya stood up

Me: Wait! :(

Qhayiya: Anything else?

Me: I have a favour to ask you :)

Qhayiya: What is that ?

Me: Go to court. find out what happened then come report to me :)

Qhayiya: I just told you my wife is cheating i have to go home :(

Me: Please dude i am desperate

Him: Okay fine! but this is the only favour i am doing for you :(

Me: Wow its true what they say :(

i looked down

Me: When days are dark friends are few. I let you stay in my housd for free

Qhayiya: I said i will help you ! :(

Me: Okay thanks :)

He stood up and walked away. My smile disappeared

Me: When you come back , Another task will be waiting for you idiot!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 41 {In Court Day Three}

.

~ Nomandla ~

This is it. Everyone is coming in. The magistrate court yard is full of people. I don't think everyone who is here has a case. People love the drama that happens in court. I only see it happen in court cases on tv. I never thought my first real experience i would be testifying. This is scary.

Anyway Helen and Tom left me and Ryan to talk.

Ryan: So how are you feeling ? :)

Me: I am more nervous now. do you see these people?

Ryan: Don't worry. My testament and yours will help the case :)

We heard footsteps behind us. i turned around its our lawyer

Lawyer: I agree with Ryan :)

Me: I am nervous

Him: Don't be :)

We saw Ellen coming to us.

Ellen: Advicate Poland? you're Nomandla's lawyer?

She looked shocked to see the lawyer

Lawyer: Yes :)

Ellen Looked at Ryan

Ellen: You didn't tell me you got her him :'(

She said pointing at my lawyer

Lawyer: He didn't. Ms Nyembezi has been my client for months now. i helped her with her book :)

Ellen smiled i could see she was embarrassed. She is so insecure it's sad.

Ellen: No i was just asking. I know my husband wouldn't do something without talking to me first right honey ? :D

Ryan looked at me then at his wife

Ryan: Of course :)

Ellen: I love you :)

Me:

I rolled my eyes. She hugged her husband and lied her head on Ryan's chest then looked at me And smiled. I am not bothered by her at all and i am going to give her a smile too

Ellen: :)

Me: :)

The lawyer looked at me. He could see how awkward it was

Lawyer: Ryan can i have a word with you ? :)

Ryan: Yeah sure :)

They walked away, Ellen looked at me

Ellen: When you told Ryan what i said to Londeka..... :(

I looked at her. This woman is two faced. She kept faking a smile now that her husnand isn't around she starts drama?

Me:

Ellen: Were you hoping that he will leave me for you? :(

Me: I left him for you remember ? :D

Ellen: Did you have a choice? :D

Me: Oh we all have choices MRS LAWSON :(

Her: :(

I chuckled.

Me: And i can't wait for your choices to catch up with you :)

Her:

I walked away leaving her out of word. i went to Londeka and Helen was with her now

Me: What did she want from you ? :(

Londeka: She says she thought we were firnds but now she can see which side i am on :(

Me: I can't believe her! Can you believe she thinks i told Ryan about what you told me because I



wanted him back? :(

Helen: She is crazy! :(

Londeka: She will lose him again. She has some nerve to confront you after everything her mother did to you ! :(

We saw a police car driving pass me. Marlene is at the back of that Police Van. She looked at me then put her thumb on her neck then gave me the " i will kill you " sign what does that mean ?

Me: Oh My God

Londeka:

Helen: What is it Nomandla?

Me:

Londeka: Marlene just tried to intimidate her

Helen: How ?

Londeka showed Helen what she did.

Helen: Its almost time Nomandla Don't let her do this. She is trying to scare you :(

Me: Well its working

Londeka: You won't let that woman win do you hear me? :(

Me:

Londeka: I am going to get you water

She ran to the car. Helen brushed my back.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

After i left the police department ,I went to the lawyer. I told him the story. He promised to go see Lithakazi. I hope he does. Lithakazi is crazy. She'd make my life a living hell. I am trying to help Lithakazi because she helped me hide at her place but its not only the reason. She knows a lot and that makes me scared because i know what sue is capable of. I have no choice but do what she asks me to do. I cannot lose Ellen. If she would find out about me and Marlene... it would be game over for me. Yesterday i didn't go home. i slept with Zimbini again. My wife

must be asking herself where i am. She knows how jealous i am and i am sure she was expecting me to get home yesterday. I am a disappointment to my family. i am even ashamed. If it wasn't for Lithakazi's task, i would be in a taxi home right now going to my family.

Anyway i just arrived in court. Lithakazi did ask me to come here and be her eyes and ears after that go and report to her. i swear if my wife would hear this. She'd laugh at me and call me the biggest fool she's ever seen. People are going in some are standing outside. i want to be the last person to get in there. I don't want Ryan or Ellen to see me here. i heard my phone ring i looked at it

Me: Ellen? i hope she didn't see me

i answered

Me: He.....

Ellen: What the hell are you doing here ?

Me: No , i want to speak with an officer whose brother has a security company. He saod I'd find him here

Ellen: Oh don't come anywhere near me... ( tu tu tu )

I looked at my phone. i can't believe she hung up on me like that.

Me: That was rude ?

I am not going anywhere. I will stay here till the end of this trial. She must stop acting guilty. Her husband might pick up something.

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I am so happy. Finally i have a man. i am done running after young boys who don't want me. I was so happy when he agreed to stay for the night. I feel like i am a woman now that i had sex. I am excited but worried at the same time. Cecilia walked in on us naked. She is going to tell everyone i know her. Ever since i broke her up with her Boyfriend we never talked. i was surprised to see her walk in not even knocking. Qhayiya came at the perfect time. He makes me forget about my crazy cousin. I am sad that he is leaving today. I hope he will visit me soon. I am never visiting Lithakazi in jail. I want to cut all ties with her even though i must say Something beautiful came out of this. If she wasn't arrested Qhayiya wouldn't have came to my place. It was God's plan.

Anyway we just got out of class. If i didn't have another class i was gonna insist on going to support Nomandla. I want to show her i am a changed person. I see through my cousin. i always did its just that she is my cousin and i never thought she'd put me in trouble and i can finally say it was the first and the last time i ldt her do this to me. Anyway I saw Cecilia. I tried to take the other way she saw me and ran to me.

Cecilia: Hey Ms Virgin! :D

I turned around fast and looked around.

Me: Ceci!!! :(

Her: What? :D

Me: Don't call me that ! do you want people to laugh at me ? :(

Cecilia: When they do i will tell them you're no longer a virgin. Mr Body builder ended all of that :D

Me: What were you doing in my room because the last time i checked you and i were not speaking to each other :(

Cecilia: And whose fault was that ? :(

Me:

Cecilia: It was your fault but i warned you! i told you Sabata is not your type but you didn't want to listen anyway lets put the past in the past ! tell me about that sexy matured scrumptious man :p :)

I smiled looking down

Me: :)

Her: Oh my God you're in love with him ? tell me where did you meet him? :D

I looked at her. I cannot tell this girl. if i do she will go around telling everyone.

Me: I met him through my cousin :)

She looked disappointed.

Cecilia: That fraud cousin of yours? :(

Me: :(

Cecilia: I would never trust a friend of that woman. She made things worse for me and its your fault! :(

Me: What ?

Cecilia: Yesterday Nomandla confronted me for going with your cousin to look for her. You gave your cousin my number :(

Me: I am sorry. Did You tell Nomandla i gave Lithakazi your number ?

Cecilia: That's all you care about? :(

Me:

Her: You care about looking good to Nomandla while you ruined my relationship with her even more!

Me:

Cecilia: This is not the first time! You gave me this idea that Sabata had a thing for Nomandla then you stabbed me in the back!

Me: I am sorry :(

Cecilia: I hate you !

She walked away

Me:

.

~ Narrated ~

Ryan and Tom saw Londeka running to Nomandla with water. Nomandla looked scared after Marlene did what she did while in the car. Is this Marlene's strategy to make Nomandla mess up in court? If it is then it is working pretty well. Tom and Ryan got to Nomandla. We saw Vicky and Lisa quickly joining them. Nosukile and Fefekazi also walked out of the car.

Nosukile: What is going on? :(

Ryan: Marlene was in that Police car just drove in. She kind of threatened to kill her :(

" Who tried to kill who ? " That was Ellen Joining everyone

Everyone:

Ellen: Come on guys i asked you a question oh Hi Lisa and Mother in law :D

Vicki: Ellen :(

Lisa: :(

Ryan: Your mother just arrived she threa.... :(

Ellen: Where is she ? :D

Ryan: In tha....

Vicki: She threatened to kill Nomandla a minute ago! :(

Ellen looked at Nomandla

Ellen: I know you want to win this case but you don't have to lie. That car didn't stop here. it went straight to the parking :(

Nomandla: :( :(

Londeka: I saw her too ! :(

Ellen: Of course you did! :(

Vicki: Are you defending her? :(

Ellen: No! it just doesn't make sense to me :(

Lisa: Now i believe you asked your mother to hire that boy to do this to Nomandla! :(

Ellen: What ?

She said looking at Ryan waiting for him to defend her Ryan didn't say anything

Vicki: Do you blame Lisa for saying that after you came here and made Londeka and Nomandla look like liars?

Ellen: Honey tell me you don't believe this madness

Ryan: Your mother gave Nomandla the " i will kill you sign " are you saying she didn't do it? :(

Ellen: Wow ! you're not answering my question † ♀

She ran to the police car crying. Ryan attempted to run after her Vicki stopped him

Vicki: Crocodile tears Let her run to her crminal mother !

We saw Marlene at the back of the car with her lawyer outside. They were chatting

Marlene: You should've seen the look on that Bitches face when i threatened to kill her :D

" Oh my God " said Ellen behind them with both her hands on her mouth. The lawyer looked at Ellen

Lawyer: Hey :D

Ellen: Mom i just defended you right now calling that girl a liar. did you really do this?

Marlene smiled feeling so proud if herself

Marlene: :D

Ellen: How stupid can you be?

Lawyer: That's part of her strategy and it worked that girl looks scared :D

Ellen: Mom you threatened to kill someone. Dont you think this affects my marriage ? You're my mother!!!

Marlene: Stop being dramatic!!! i was just intimidating the girl! :(

Ellen: You know how smart Advocate Poland is. What if he uses this in there?

Marlene: Ellen Why didn't you tell me her lawyer is the Lawson advocate?

Ellen: Mom i was shocked too. He says he was working with Nomandla in publishing the book. She has been his client for months :( :(

Marlene: This is not good for me. I tried to scare that girl but i am not sure it worked

Ellen: That was not a smart move mom!

Marlene stood up

Marlene: I know, i just pray she messes up in there

Ellen:

.

Everyone was walking in. Ryan was holding Nomandla's hand He saw Ellen coming to him He let go of Nomandla's hand.

Ellen: Can i speak to you Nomandla

Nomandla: No thank you :(

Nomandla walked in and took her sit leaving Ellen crashed. After Nomandla refused to listen to

her. She sat down and broke down

Ryan: What is going on Ellen? :(

Ellen: I got to mom and her lawyer talking about it. You should've seen how happy she was about doing what she did

Ryan: Your mother is a danger to My... My child and her mother :(

Ellen: She said she was trying to intimidate her so that she messes up inside

Ryan: I don't believe her ! † ♂

Ryan walked in. Ellen followed him

Ellen: I want to sit next to you † ♀

Ellen said running after Ryan . Qhayiya shook his head in disbelief. He was just hiding on the corner of the court room listening to them.

Qhayiya: There is no marriage here :)

He put his hands in his pockets then walked in and sat at the back

Qhayiya: :)

The officer started presenting the case to the judge

Officer: Marlene Nel was arrested for kidnapping a two days old little boy and for stabbing the mother of that same child who is expecting a second child

" Yoh! Yoh ! gangster white woman " The audience said making noise

Judge: Silence in court!!!! :(

The officer looked at Marlene who was already standing

Judge: Marlene Nel, How do you plead on these charges that have been presented by this court :(

Marlene looked at Nomandla

Nomandla:

Judge: Mrs Nel ? :(

Marlene looked at the judge. She shook her head

Marlene: Not guilty My lord :)

Ellen: :)

Nomandla:

Ryan:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 42        {In Court Day Four}

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Where is My lawyer? Did Qhayiya even go there? Something tells me this fool lied to me i sweat when i get out of here, i am coming for him and that Granny Marlene. I will first Milk money from that old whore after that expose them and tell Ellen what they were doing behind her back after that. Qhayiya will be gone and i will start with my revenge and i swear..... i am going to kill Marlene. If someone else would beat me into it i would die. That is how much i want her dead and murdered by me. I have so many scores to settle when i get out of here. I just need a lawyer right now. I need a lawyer that is going to help me get out of here. If my lawyer don't come today. I am taking a state lawyer. I will go crazy here.

Anyway i am here to get my phone call. i am calling that journalist. i am dying to know what is going on in Court but most importantly, i want to know if Marlene didn't betray me again. I took the telephone and dialled their number. Its actually her personal cell

Me: :)



It rang she answered

Her: Hello

Me: Hey Its Lithakazi Mkhenkce . Did you get a call from a friend of mine yesterday ? :D

Her: What friend?

Me: She didn't call you did she ? :(

Her: Who are you talking about Ms Mkhenkce?

I dropped the call

Me: Marlene

I am coming for her. She will be sorry and i will make sure of it. Who does She think she is lying to me? i walked out and went back to the cell. i got in and went straight to my bed. i sat down then saw everyone standing up scared. I looked at the gates. An inmate was pushed in. She looked scary. she had dreadlocks

CellMate1: You're ba....

She was speaking to this dark scary tomboy girl. The girl gave her a hand

Her: Where is that white bitch?

Cellmate2: In court

Her: Dammit!!!

She kicked the wall then looked at us

Her: Each and everyone of you will pay for betraying me

Us:

Me: I was not here

Her: Well you are now, shut the fuck up!!!

Me:

" Lithakazi Mkhenkce !!! " the guard called my name. i ran to the gates

Me: Warden † ♀

Her: Lets go!

i looked at the girls then walked out.

Me: Good luck girls

I hope its the lawyer .

.  
.

~ Zimbini ~

I understand what i did to Cecelia was wrong. I was stupid to think Sabata might notice me. When he see me, He just see a friend and that makes me so mad, well it used too. Not anymore. i had to grow up and see that he was not into me. I have a real man now and i am prepared to keep him. Its been a long time coming. I have been a virgin for a long time but i am glad i did it at 21 years old. Nowadays girls have sex at 13. I will always be proud of myself for staying pure for that long.

Anyway after class. I decided to go support Nomandla. I know she doesn't want anyone to know her business but i am a friend and she need friends around her, so here i am and i hope She appreciate my presence here. i tiptoed to the door. Wait what is he doing here?

Qhayiya:

He walked out of court.

Me: Hey bae :D

I kissed him

Qhayiya: What are you doing here?

Me: What are you doing here? you said you were leaving town

Qhayiya: You said you won't visit your cousin so i went there. She asked me to come here and listen for her

Me: Why would you listen to her ? :(

Qhayiya: Becuase she helped me when i lost my job. She gave me a place to stay. I owe her

Zimbini: Baby stop saying that because you will owe her for the rest of your life ! :(

Qhayiya:

Me: I think you should cut ties with her :(

Qhayiya looked her

Qhayiya: I think you need to stop telling me what to do :(

Me:

He walked to the bathroom

Me: :p :)

I want him to disappear there then i will follow him. I watched him go to the bathroom. He walked in. I followed him and entered the male toilets. I heard him urinating. When he finished i went closer to the door. He opened the door.

Qhayiya: What th.....

i pushed him gently and walked in. I locked the door

Me: Baby i am sorry for controlling you :'(

Qhayiya: You shouldn't be here :(

Me: I know :p

i kissed him

Me: How about i show you how sorry i am? :p

I said kissing him touching his manhood. He turned me around and made me hold the toilet door. he pulled my pants down. He started kissing my neck and my ear. I was letting out sexy moans. It felt so good to feel his tongue licking my ear. I felt his Vitamin D enter me from behind. I let out a sexy moan.

Qhayiya: We have to be fast. We cant get caught :(

He said pumping me so hard. i was crying. it was painful yet so good

Me: Oh yeah harder!!

Qhayiya: Fuck!! :(

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Still in court. After Marlene said she is not guilty of all the charges The audience started making noise. Nomandla looked upset. What made her angry was the smile on Marlene's face when she said she is not guilty. After few minutes of noise, The audience calmed down the Judge looked at Marlene's lawyer.

Judge: Over to you Advocate :(

Advo: Thank you my lord :)

He smiled then looked at Marlene

Marlene: :)

Advo: Mrs Nel how do you know Ms Nyembezi ? :)

Nomandla:

Marlene looked at Nomandla

Marlene: That one :)

She said pointing at Nomandla

Advo: Please answer the question Mrs Nel :)

Marlene: She was my daughter's maid :)

People looked at Nomandla, She shook her head in disbelief trying to convince the audience that it's a lie. Advocate Poland stood up

Poland: Objection my lord! my client wa.....

Judge: Sustained! :(

The judge looked at Marlene lawyer waiting for him to continue.

Advo: Thank You my lord :)

He looked at Marlene

Marlene: :)

Advo: You say she was your daughter's maid. ... she isn't anymore? :)

Marlene looked at Nomandla

Marlene: Oh no! :(

Advo: Why that reaction. Why is she not working there anymore? :)

Marlene: My daughter fired Her when she started having an affair with my son in law :(

Nomandla looked down. People started booing her

Nomandla:

Ryan: That's a lie!!! :(

Ellen turned around and looked at Ryan

Ellen: :( :(

Ryan noticed his wife was upset. He looked at people angry and talked to his wife without even looking at her. He didn't want them to pick up what is going on.

Ryan: Sweetheart we are not going to get our reputation ruined! :(

Ellen: :(

Ryan: You understand why i did that right ?

Ellen: I am not sure :(

Ryan: I will explai.....

" Quiet!!! " that was the judge shouting everyone kept quiet. Advocate Poland smiled at Ryan

Poland: :)

Advo: In your opinion why do you think Ms Nyembezi accused you of all this? why does she hate you so much Mrs Nel ? :)

Marlene: She knew i hated what she did to my daughter, so everything bad that is happening to her she blame them on me. Its God who is punishing her. She was a nobody! my daug.....

Judge: Advocate stop your client! :(

Marlene was shouting looking at Nomandla

Advo: Sorry My lor.....

Judge: Didn't you tell her you say my lord to me before she answers anything you ask her? :(

Advo: We apologize My lord

Judge: Mrs Nel this is my court room. You do not shout and you look at me when you answer questions are we clear? :(

Marlene: Yes My lord

Judge: Continue :(

Advo: Thank You My lord :)

He looked at his client

Advo: Mrs Nel as you know the police have pictures and everything about what they call a kidnapping. Can you tell this court who you kidnapped or should i say who you took the baby with ? :)

Vicki: :(

Vicki's eyes popped out when she heard that question. She started getting teary. Marlene Looked at Vicki

Marlene: :)

Vicki: :(

Vicki gave Marlene death stare taking out her phone trying to show Marlene that she will be making the biggest mistake of her life. Marlene looked at the judge

Marlene: I was by myself my lord :)

Vicki let out a sigh of relief. Lisa brushed her mother's back and gave her water to drink.

Advo: Okay Mrs Nel. Now the question is..... Why did you take the baby from that woman ?

Poland: Objection my lord!

judge: Yes Advocate Poland? :(

Poland: My client is not that woman! she is Ms Nyembezi or you can call her Doctor Nyembezi :)

The last part left people in shock. some were asking " she is a doctor? how did she go from a maid to a doctor ? some asking if Mrs Nel didn't say she was a maid. They started looking at her differently Nomandla didn't smile. She kept her straight face

Advo: Sorry my lord. i meant Ms Nyembezi

Judge: Ask your question again Advocate!

Advocate: Thank you My lord

he looked at his client

Advocate: Mrs Nel, Why did you take the baby from Ms Nyembezi? :)

Marlene smiled again. She looked at Nomandla

Nomandla: :( :(

Marlene: My daughter has been trying for a long time to have children. She couldn't have anymore children after the birth of her daughter

Ellen:

Ellen wiped her tears

Marlene: My daughter trusted a girl. She paid the girl to be her surrogate. it was a mutual decision. When it was time to go through the process the girl went through with it. When she got pregnant she betrayed my daughter. She denied agreeing to do anything. She even stole the contract so that My daughter can't prove anything.

Advocate: Who is this girl?

Marlene looked at Nomandla

Nomandla:

Marlene's face turned red

Marlene: i went to take a child my daughter paid for

Ellen:

Londeka; Okay she is crazy!

Advocate: Who did your daughter pay to be her surrogate ?

Marlene looked at Nomandla

Vicki:

Marlene: My daughter Paid Nomandla Nyembezi to have a child for her ! she ran away with it

Nomandla: Oh my god she is lying!!

Ryan: She is a liar!!!

Nosukile: She must go get checked out she is crazy!!!

judge: Quiet!!!

Marlene looked on Thin air smiling. Her advocate didn't look pleased. She surprised him too

Marlene: :)

Advocate:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 43 {In Court Day Five}

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Still in court everyone was making noise after what Marlene said. It was chaos. We see Nosukile and Vicki standing up shouting at Marlene calling her a liar. Nomandla was not crying anymore. She was angry it was a chaos until the judge stopped them.

Judge: Quiet!!!

The was silence in court. Marlene's advocate looked at Marlene. He was shocked by the allegations she just made about Nomandla.

Marlene: :)

Advocate: :(

Judge: Let's tske 20 minutes break before we call Advocate Poland to question Mrs Nel :(

Officer: Rise in court!!!



Everyone stood up, the judge walked out followed by some people. We see Nomandla, family and friends walk out. Ellen ran to her Mother

Vicki: Poland what do we do now? Did you hear all the lies she said in there? :(

Poland: Don't worry. I am going to prove she is a liar! .....

Nomandla: It's a pity that you can't prove she is lying about the affair

Poland: No i will! :(

Nosukile: What do you mean Advocate Poland?

Poland smiled

Poland: Marlene has nothing to prove or to back up her Accusations..... :)

Lisa: :)

Poland: Us on the other hand have everything to use to back up our story ! :(

Ryan: That sounds promising :)

Poland: I am sorry i need to drive somewhere :(

Nomandla: But in less than 20 minutes we are going in ?

Poland: And i will be there ! † ♂

He said running to his car.

Vicki: I wonder where he is going?

Ryan: To gather more evidence :)

Ryan said putting his hand around Nomandla waist. Nomandla looked at him. She smiled then gently took his hand off her

Nomandla: We are in court Ryan. Everyone is watching . They know you're married :(

Vicki: She is right. Show your support for your child but don't be too close with her! :(

Nomandla: Anyway before we went in Ellen came to me with you. She wanted to say something ?

Ryan: Oh she says when she got to Marlene. She found her telling the lawyer about how she intimidated you :(

Nomandla: So she wanted to apologise after she called me a liar? :(

Ryan:

Lisa: I know she is her mother but the things she does?..... Look now, She is inside there with her mother after she heard what she said. Even if someone is your mother you can't support them when they are doing something wrong! :(

Nomandla: Exactly! that is why i didn't want to hear her apology :(

Londeka: I caught her smiling when Marlene said you were her surrogate :(

Nosukile: Well we didnt expect her to be on our side. Marlene is her mother and Nomandla is the woman Marlene accuses of ruining Ellen's family. All we have to do is just be careful what we say in front of her and i would appreciate if she doesn't come anywhere near us until her mother is charged!

Vicki: I agree with Nosukile. She is coming to us to check the Nomandla's nerves and go back to her mother. Ryan! :(

Ryan: Mom?

Vicki: She can only be with you inside, when she comes here you go to her! :(

Ryan: I can do that

Nomandla:

.

Marlene's lawyer doesn't seem pleased at all and by the look of things his client is very happy with her performance. She doesn't know she put herself into trouble.

Marlene: :D

Ellen: Mom you were amazing up there ! :D

Advocate: Amazing ? Really? :(

Ellen: Yeah she was great! you said it yourself that this was your strategy!

Advocate: I said intimidating her was Mrs Nel's strategy and i liked it ! i didnt say she must lie and say that girl agreed to be your surrogate!!

Ellen:

Marlene: But did you see the judge? she was nodding her head. She believes me! :D

Advocate paced up and down shaking his head in disbelief

Marlene: Or he didn't?

Advocate turned around and looked at her

Advo: Its her job to listen to both sides of the story! nodding her head shows that she is listening or paying attention not believing you!!

Ellen: Oh Boy Poland is going to walk all over us :(

Marlene: Where is your husband? Go tell him he must talk to Poland. We come a way back right?

Ellen: Mom Ryan can't help you :(

Marlene: But we come way back! i am his mother in law and that lawyer has known us for years. He can't be on her side! she is an outsider! she is not one of us

Ellen: Mom you threatened to kill his baby mama they are all angry at you! :(

Marlene sat down. She put her hands on her head tears streaming down.

Marlene: † ♀

She stood up and looked at her lawyer

Marlene: You gonna fight for me right?

Advocate: We agreed that we gonna stick to the plan. Why did you surprise me? :(

Ellen: I think that is not important right now! what is important is what we gonna do to solve this mess? :(

Advocate looked at them both

Advocate: I will do my job :(

Marlene: What are you gonna do ?

Advocate: You went against my plan and surprised me, i am going to surprise you too :(

Ellen: Come on!! we can't be fighting amongst each other now! :(

Advocate: I am not fighting her. What is the use of telling her what to do when she is not doing what i ask her to do? :(

He walked away leaving them. Ellen hugged Marlene.

Ellen: It's gonna be okay mom

Marlene:

" Is everything okay ? " said someone behind them. Its Vicki. They broke the hug and looked at her

Vicki: When we walked out you two were happy celebrating now you're in tears? Did the lawyer tell you or should i? :)

Ellen: I do..... :(

Vicki: I think He already did that is why you're crying right now :)

Marlene: Get lost Victory!

Vicki: No, Not until you see this :)

She gave Marlene a paper. Marlene looked at the paper

Marlene:

Vicki: That conversation between you and your daughter Rebecca ?

Ellen:

Vicki: You pull another stunt like that one you pulled! i am going to make sure Poland give this to the judge, Cape Town is just around the corner. by tomorrow your daughter would be joining you in prison!!!

Ellen: Please my sister don't need this drama in her life

Vicki: So is Nomandla!

Ellen:

Vicki looked at Marlene

Vicki: You committed crimes ! tell the judge you're guilty! stop lying! pay for your sins for goodness sake!!!

Marlene:

Vicki walked away

~ Nomandla ~

It's almost time to go in. some are going in and some still outside. I cannot believe the lies that woman told inside. I hate her and i wish Poland do something and make sure she rot in jail. Marlene is evil, Vindictive and so manipulative. She is like a character on tv. I never thought people like her existed in real life until i had an encounter with her and Lithakazi Mkhenkce. I swear these two women were cut from the same cloth. They are just the same. They are crazy. They dont learn from their mistakes which shows that the things they did were no mistakes. They did them on purpose and they have no regrets. They are selfish they only think for themselves. They dont care who they hurt as long they get what they want. I am here patiently waiting to see what the future holds for them, What they will end up like. I hope i will still be alive to witness when they pay for all their sins. I have been praying. i swear i won't share any tears in there. I won't let that woman ruin my life. She won't win and i won't let her.

Anyway i want to go pee Before i go inside there. i still don't believe Ellen called me a liar. You know God just works your way, He Makes sure he expose all your enemies out in public. He is always here protecting me. He didn't want people to wait months to know if i was telling the truth. He made sure Ellen goes to her mother and hear her talk about how she did this to me. Something tells me Ellen knows about everything her mother did to me. She is playing mind games. I want Qhayiya's child to come out and show everyone who her father is. I just hope mom is right. I don't believe in such things but i trust my mother. Keeping this secret is killing me but it will be worth it in the end. I don't want to tell everyone then when she gives birth it turns out the child is Ryan's. I don't want to be called a liar because i am not.

Nomandla: You can go in guys. i want to go to the bathroom :)

Helen: We will wait for you here :)

I took out tissue from my handbag then gave Londeka the handbag. I headed to the bathroom. There are two sides in there. The ladies left and the guys right. When i was about to enter the female bathroom i saw Zimbini coming out of the men bathroom fixing herself. This girl is smart can't she read the signs?

Zimbini: :D

Me: Zimbini? What are you doi..... ?

Qhayiya came out also fixing himself oh no! Zimbini can't be serious right now. She is sleeping with this crook?

Qhayiya:

Nomandla: Sorry guys :)

This is awkward. I opened the door then went in and took a pee. I finished then went to wash my hands then walked out, i found Zimbini waiting for me.

Me: :D

Zimbini: I know you will tell me he is old and all that but Nomandla he isn't that old. We love each other. He is hot :D

Me: Trust me Qhayiya is really hot. i just wis.....

Zimbini: You know him?

Oops i shouldn't have said his name.

Me: No....

Zimbini: Nomandla please don't lie to me! you called him by his name :( :(

I smiled

Me: Tell me what you know about him? how did you meet?

She smiled. She is really in love with this guy.

Zimbini: I have met him before and yesterday he came looking for Lithakazi then we clicked the rest is history :D

Me: He was looking for Lithakazi? what did he want from her?

Zimbini: He wanted to tell her that he was leaving :D

Me: Leaving? i don't understand, are they friends?

Zimbini: Qhayiya lived at Lithakazi's place for months. Litha left him there when she came here yesterday :D

Me: Is that so..... ?

Zimbini: Yes anyway how do you know Qhayiya? :D

Me: It's not important. We are about to start let's go in :D

Zimbini: You can'.....

Me:

I ran in leaving her standing there. I got in. I saw mom. I went to her.

Mom: Are you okay ?

Me: I think you were right

I looked at everyone and faked a smile

Me: :D

Mom looked away

Mom: About what ? :(

Me: Qhayiya has been staying with Lithakazi for a while.....

Mom looked at me

Mom: So he stayed with Lithakazi so.....

Me: So that he could be close to Ellen

Mom: Oh My G.....

Me: Sssshhhh

Mom:

Me: People will want to know what we are talking about :(

Mom: You're right

Me: Now the question is..... :(

Mom:

I looked at Ellen who was sitting next to her mom

Me: How much she and Qhayiya are paying Lithakazi because that girl don't do anyone favours :(

Mom chuckled shaking her head in disbelief

Mom: Fefekazi did mention Lithakazi is going to town everyday and comes back with plastics full of clothes and groceries

I looked at mom

Me: Oh they made a deal with the devil :D

Mom: :)

~ Narrated ~

Back to court. Everyone is seated. The judge is already inside. The case is continuing. Marlene was still on the stand with her lawyer next to her.

Judge: We heard from your client. Unfortunately our audience behavior upset me so we had to go to the break before you wrap up. Your stage is yours

Advocate: Thank you my lord

He looked at Marlene then at Nomandla

Advocate: My lord like we heard from my client. Its clear that She and Ms Nyembezi don't see eye to eye. Ms Nyembezi just assumed that my client is the one who attacked her. Advocate Poland must present to us the evidence that shows my client stabbing her client. If he can't do that then my client is innocent :)

Marlene: :)

Ellen: :)

Advocate looked at Marlene. He looked angry because he knows what he is about to say will incriminate Marlene and it is her fault. She left him no choice.

Advocate: My client said the baby was promised to be given to her daughter so she didn't kidnap him, As a parents she did what was right for her daughter

Judge: By taking the child ? :(

Marlene:

The lawyer looked at Marlene then at the judge then exhaled

Advocate: Yes my lord :(

" Yoh yoh! she stole the child! she is a thief " They were shouting at Marlene.

Judge: Quiet!!!! :(

There was silent in court

Judge: I think i have heard enough . Thank You :(

Marlene's advocate took a sit. He was looking down upset. The judge started writing. When she



was done. She looked at advocate Poland

Judge: Over to you Advocate Poland :(

Advocate Poland stood up and went to stand in front of Marlene

Poland: Thank you my lord :)

Judge nodded her head. Poland looked at Marlene then at the judge

Poland: My lord i don't have so many questions for the accused because everything that came out of her mouth was a lie :(

Marlene's advocate stood up

Advo: Objection my lord! :(

Judge: Advocate please sit and let him explain. We can't keep dragging this case! the ruling is still today!!! :(

Marlene's lawyer sat down. The judge looked at Poland

Judge: Advocate Poland what are you talking about ? This court would love to see what you talking about :(

Poland: With your permission my lord i would like to ask The accused a few questions before i present my evidence :)

Marlene Mumbled

Marlene: Evidence?

She said looking at her advocate

Judge: You can go ahead Advocate Poland :(

Poland looked at Marlene

Poland: So Mrs Nel..... You say Ms Nyembezi was having an affair with your son in law ? :)

Marlene: She was! she even ha.....

Poland: Mrs Nel i want a yes or a no :(

Marlene:

Poland: Then later you changed your story and said she was a surrogate ? :)

Marlene:

Poland: Mrs Nel i want to understand. your story don't add up. it doesn't make sense. Who asks her husband's " mistress " so you say, to be their surrogate after a betrayal like that ? :)

Marlene:

Judge: Mrs Nel? :(

Marlene: She had an affair with my son in law!

Judge: Mrs Nel. Advocate and i , i am sure even this court would like to hear your answer to that question Advocate Poland asked :(

Poland: :)

Nomandla looked at her mother

Nomandla: :)

Marlene:

Poland: My lord i see she doesn't know what to say , i am going to answer it for her but after i ask this next question :)

Marlene:

Judge: Go ahead :(

Poland: Thank you my lord :)

Poland walked to Marlene's advocate and put his hand on his shoulder then looked at Marlene.

Poland: My colleague here asked you if you did take the child, no he admitted that you did take the child now i want to hear it from you. Did you or did you not take Ms Nyembezi's son after two days he was born? :(

Marlene: He told you the reason

Poland: Ma'am answer the question. Did you take the child or not ? :(

Marlene broke down

Marlene: I did

" Yoh ! yoh ! yoh ! " everyone started calling her names. Poland looked at the judge

Poland: My lord, Taking a child from their mother without their permission is called kidnapping :)

Judge nodded

Poland: When the accused sworn this morning. She said she was not guilty. she lied to this court my lord! :(

Advo: Objection my lord! my client didn't know it was kidnapping! :(

Judge: Advocate sit down. Advocate Poland just explained kidnapping to this court :(.

He sat down

Judge: Continue Poland

Poland: Thank you My lord..... :)

He looked at Marlene

Poland: My lord. the accused lied to this court and said My client agreed to be her surrogate. i can stand here tall and tell this court that its a lie :(

Poland took a news paper. He went to the judge

Poland: In that article My Lord. Mrs Lawson, The accused daughter asked the girl you see there to be her surrogate. She agreed and dumped them the last minutes. Mrs Nel hired men to molest the girl. She is not talking about my client. The accused is confused or just a pathological liar! :(

People started talking some say they read about that on newspapers. The judge looked at the news paper

Judge:

She looked shocked

Nomandla: :D

Ryan: :D

Judge looked at Poland

Poland: My lord i had to go get that article and the article isn't the only thing i got. The officer who was dealing with the case is here :)

Judge: Bring him up :(

Poland: Mr Constable Ngcwele please :)

Marlene:

He went up and he was asked to swear.

Judge: Is everything that Advocate Poland said true? :(

Ngcwele: I am afraid everything he said is true my lord :)

Judge: Thank you Constable :(

Constable walked down . judge looked at the papers in front of her. She started writing and she went on for about two minutes

Judge: Poland, i believe Ms Nyembezi is up? :(

Nomandla:

Poland: Yes My lord but before that. i want to tell this court that everything Mrs Nel said to this court was a lie and with my client coming up. She is going to clarify and prove to this court that Mrs Nel is a liar and a cruel woman who would do anything to get someone she doesnt like out of the way :(

Marlene: That is not true

Poland: With your permission my lord i would like to ask the accused two questions then i promise that will be all

Judge: go ahead Advocate Poland

Poland: Thank you my lord :)

He looked Marlene

Poland: Mrs Nel Where were you when my client was stabbed at the mall?

Marlene: At the farm. My daughter's home in Mqanduli

Poland: Did you send that boy to stab my client? :(

He looked at the judge

Poland: My lord he died by the way my his sould rest peace :)

He said giving Marlene a silly smile . People started talking Feeling sorry for Xilongo and his family

Marlene:

Poland: Did you or did you not send him? :)

Marlene: i did not!

" Yoh! she is a liar!! " said people

Officer: silence in court!!!

There was silent in court . Poland looked at judge

Poland: My lord i believe Constable Ngcwele has a recording of Mrs Nel confessing to her daughter :(

Marlene looked at Ellen

Ellen:

Judge: Ngcwele the recording :(

Ngcwele stood up and went to give judge the recording. The judge played it. Everyone couldn't believe it.

The judge shook her head in disbielf then put the recording on top of the news paper.

Poland: I am sure you're going to deny your own voice Mrs Nel? :D

The court laughed

Marlene:

Judge: Advocate Poland please call your client :(

Nomandla stood up. She kept touching all her friends hands while walking down. She got to the oath and she swore to tell nothing but the truth

Poland: Ms Nyembezi, How did you meet Ryan Lawson? :)

Nomandla: My mother worked at the local school as a cook for teachers. She always went to do groceries for the school at the supermarket. After i finished my matric. I had to look for a job to take myself to the university, So my mother asked Mr Lawson to give me a job and a month later i was working for them. So to answer your question. i met him because of my job my lord :)

Poland: So His wife didn't get you the job ?

Nomandla: I didn't know his wife the only person i knew and the person i saw when i went to sign my contract was Mr Lawson, so no. Mrs Lawsom never got me a job. I don't know her my lord :(

Ellen shook her head

Ellen:

Londeka: :)

Poland: Ms Nyembezi, when was the first time you met Mrs Lawson? :)

Nomandla paused. She was thinking

Ryan:

Nomandla looked at Ellen

Ellen:

Ellen gave her death stare. Nomandla looked at the judge

Nomandla: I met Mrs Lawson recently when i was returning my engagement ring to whom then was her ex husband Mr Ryan Lawson My lord :(

Poland: :)

Ellen:

Marlene: What ?

Londeka: :D

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 44 {In Court Day Six}

.

.

~ Qaqambile ~

I stayed at work angry at my wife then realised that i am being silly. Nomandla and my wife are best friends. You have to be there for your friends in bad and good times. I have been selfish. That is why i decided to leave work early and come to Mthatha. I want to surprise my wife in court and apologise to her. I remember when my wife came back after Nomandla got stabbed. She came home with clothes that are expensive. She said Nomandla bought them for her. How can i stop her from seeing a friend like that? I hate that she doesn't respect my wishes though. I am the man in that house. She is my wife, when i say i don't like something i expect her to respect me. The only reason i came here is because i don't want us to fight. When we fight things get hectic in the house. Londeka don't take nonsense. She stays mad at me for days.

Anyway i just arrived in Mthatha. I am hungry. i decided to go eat a burger at MacDonald. Living in Mqanduli and Working at Elliot Dale is not easy for me. Things i used to eat while i was a student in Mthatha i hardly eat now. I only eat in restaurants when i get paid. So it is nice to sit here and enjoy a burger. While sitting i saw a girl on her phone. She kept looking at me then at her phone. I decided to stand up and go sit with her while waiting for my order. I don't like what she is doing.

Me: Hey :)

Her: Hi :)

Me: You've been looking at me. I thought i should come and ask why :)

I said sitting down. She was blushing

Her: I am sorry. Its just that i have never seen a guy like you around here :)

Me: You can't know everyone Mthatha is big, Anyway what did you mean when you said someone like me ? :)

She started blushing then looked at me straight in the eyes

Her: Okay i think you're a very attractive :)

I smiled then looked down

Me: Thank you and i think you're a beautiful girl

She touched her hair blushing

Her: Thank you :)

Me: You're welcome :)

Her: We just got into it we didn't even ask each other names :D

She gave me her hand

Her: I am Cecilia :D

Me: Nice Name :)

Her: Everyone says that thanks . My friends call me Ceci :D

She has a beautiful smile and she is feisty. I am very attracted to girls like that. That is why i fell for Londeka.

Me: I am Rivoningo :)

She still had my hand

Her: Wow why that name? :D

Me: Well i don't know. My parents gave me that name :D

Her: Hihhi Rivolia :D

Me: Excuse me ? :)

Her: Rivoningo! i was just saying your name :p

Me: Oh :)

Her: :D

This is awkward. My burger is taking forever.

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

I hope Nomandla didn't tell Zimbini anything about me. She seems obsessed i am worried about her. I am sure everyone is wondering why i am acting strange like i don't want her. Zimbini is young and pretty. The sex is good. My worry is when she finds out who i really am. She will be broken. I took her innocence. I know she forced herself at me but it would hurt me to see her disappointed and heartbroken by me. I feel like i owe her a lot. She is no longer a virgin because of me. If i hurt her Lithakazi will deal with me. I don't want to be Lithakazi's enemy, that woman is crazy. I don't know what will happen when Zimbini finds out. She looks like a girl who is obsessive. She is the type who gets too attached i really don't need that.

Anyway i am listening here. This lawyer is really good. He is taking Marlene down. I am enjoying seeing her crying like that. That woman was blackmailing me. I do feel bad though because



Ellen is sad. I can't believe this Nomandla girl is lying like this. When i was working at the supermarket. I would see her and Londeka going to the Supermarket with Ellen. I don't know why she is lying like this. I guess they all do what they have to win the case. Marlene did a lot of lying too inside there. I hope Marlene stays in jail forever. i don't want her. I just want her daughter to give birth and come back to me. I decided to go out and smoke. I lit my cigarette. I felt hands hugging me from behind. I shook my head. I don't know what this girl want from me. I turned around

Me: I thought you came to support your friend :)

Zimbini: Baby Nomandla is slaying in there besides they are sitting in the front row. it's boring at the back and.....

She kissed me

Zimbini: I don't want my hunk to disappear on me :)

Me: I will go when its over and go tell Lithakazi what went down :)

Zimbini: I hate that she is using you :(

Me: We are not going to talk about this again :(

Zimbini: Okay then so tell me? How do you know Nomandla? :D

Me: Who said i know her?

Zimbini: She called you by your name

Me: What did she say? :(

I hope she didn't tell her anything about me, but if she did should've told me already. She doesn't look upset

Zimbini: She didn't say anything about you. She jusf asked how we met :D

Me: What did you say ? :)

Zimbini: That you lived at my cousin's house fo.....

Me: You told her that !!? :(

I snapped she looked scared. I smiled , she smiled back. i dont want to look suspicious.

Zimbini: Yeah why do you look so worked up?

Me: I just don't want her to think i am dating cousins :)

Zimbini: Nah. She knows you woul....

We heard a noise inside

Zimbini: I have to go check that! † ♀

She ran in. I looked around. I can't lie i am panicking a bit. What if Nomandla tells Ryan this? He will think me and Ellen are still seeing each other. I can see Ellen and Ryan relationship is still not good. I don't know why they got married.

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Nomandla shocked everyone even her friends and family with her response. They don't know what she and the Advocate talked about so they are as clueless as Ellen and her mother. Speaking of Ellen, Her jaw is on th floor laterally. She is shocked and angry at the same time. Marlene was furious. she wanted to stand up and go beat up Nomandla but her lawyer couldn't let her. He had his hand on her wrist. We see Helene look at her husband

Helen: Wow she is so brilliant! :D

Londeka: I am enjoying this! :D

Lisa: Marlene is getting a test of her own medicine

Nosukile: I was scared for her but she is doing so well so far :)

Vicki: Your daughter is a good listener. I told her if she does what Poland say, Everuthing will go well :)

We see Ellen breathing heavily talking to Ryan

Ellen: Really? Did you know about this Ryan?

Ryan: Baby calm down. I will explain everything later! :(

Ellen: Oh My god you knew ?

Ryan: Baby if you love me and our marriage you will calm down and le.....

Judge: quiet!!!! :(

The judge looked at Poland

Poland: Thank you my lord :)

He looked at Nomandla

Poland: Okay let's go back Ms Nyembezi, i think this court is getting confused. you're talking about ex ..... :)

Poland walked around

Poland: The accused said you had an affair with Ryan Lawson... did you have an affair with Mr Ryan Lawson? :)

Nomandla smiled , she looked at the judge

Nomandla: Please define " Affair " for me my lord

Helen giggled

Helen: Oh , she is so good :D

Tom: :)

Judge: Ms Nyembezi it's a temporary sexual relationship between two people who are not married to each other :(

Nomandla: Thank you for the definition my Lord :)

Judge: Can you answer the question Ms Nyembezi? :(

Nomandla looked at The judge then at Poland

Nomandla: Please repeat your question for me :)

People: Haybo? ( And now? )

officer: Silence in court!!!!

Poland: Ms Nyembezi, did you have sexual relationship with Mr Lawson.... in this case while He was still married to the accused' daughter ?

Nomandla: No My lord :)

Ellen: W.....

Ryan: Ellen shut up!!

Ryan shouted at his wife between his teeth. No one even noticed or heard because Marlene

started making noise

Marlene: She is lying!! she is a liar!!!

Ryan Whispered in Ellen's ear

Ryan: The public can't know that we cheated on each other sweetheart. Calm down. drink water. Nomandla is trying to protect our reputation :)

He gave her water

Ellen: Thank you, i just wish you told me this befor.....

Ryan kissed his wife. People looked some admired what they were seeing some shocked to see a couple make out in court

Judge: Not in my court room!!! :(

Ryan: Sorry my lord :)

Ellen: :D :(

Nomandla looked on thin air

Nomandla: :)

Helen: Smart move by Ryan :D

Lisa: Yeah :D

Officer: Silence in court!!!!

They were quiet

Poland: Ms Ndamase you say you had no affair with Mr Lawson ? :)

Nomandla: Yes my lord

Poland: You have to elaborate there Ms Nyembezi :)

Nomandla: When i started working for Mr Lawson. Mrs Lawson wasn't there like i said i met her recentl.....

Marlene: Because my daughter lives in Eas.....

Judge: Mrs Nel this is the last time I am warning you!!!

Marlene:

Judge: Continue Ms Nyembezi :(

Nomandla: Thank you My lord..... Before Mrs Nel disturbed me, i was saying I didn't know Mrs Lawson because when i started working at the supermarket. She and Mr Ryan Lawson were separated :)

Ellen:

Marlene: Lia.....

The judge looked at Marlene so did her lawyer giving her the look.

Poland: So the divorce was not finalised? :)

Nomandla: No and the reason i agreed to date Mr Lawson was because Mrs Lawson was already in another relationship. she moved on with her life . Its just that the divorce took longer than expected :)

Ellen:

Poland: My lord. i am that family lawyer..... :)

He took some documents and gave it to the judge

Poland: As you can see there. The family had a lot of deals they had to sort out Because of their marriage arrangements :)

Judge: I see

Poland smiled then looked at Nomandla

Poland: Ms Nyembezi how did Marlene feel about your relationship with Mr Lawson ?

Nomandla: She didn't like it at all. she was obsessed with the idea of her daughter being with Mr Lawson but later i got to understand why :)

Poland: Enlighten us ms Nyembezi :)

Nomandla: She lost shares when the marriage ended so she blamed me my lord :(

Marlene:

Poland: As you can see there my lord. There are documents that show that :)

The judge nodded

Poland: You got engaged to Mr lawson ?

Nomandla: After the divorce was finalised yes my lord

Poland: My lord. you see the divorce papers there and you se...

Judge: What is this? who is Qhayiya Gila? :(

Ellen:

Poland: Oh that is the medical report that shows that indeed Mrs Lawson moved on with that man :)

Marlene's advocate stood up

Advocate: My lord this is not relevant to the case!

Poland: My lord it is! This shows My client didnt break any marriage. She was just attacked by a greedy womam who was bitter because she lost a stake in the Lawson business!! In that Report it shows Mrs Lawson was pregnant with a child of Mr Gila

Vicki: :D

Judge: Continue Poland:(

He looked at Nomandla

Poland: Why did you guys seperate ?

Nomandla looked at Ryan and Ellen.

Nomandla: As a mother myself i couldn't let a child suffer because of me. Mr Lawson's daughter with Mrs Lawson wanted her family back. I was about to marry him but i had to think for the child. i decided to end things and ask him to go fix things with his ex wife

Poland: You didn't worry about your child growing up without his father? :)

Nomandla: My son is very young. he never lived with his father. I had to think for the older child who lived with her father all her life

The court applaud Nomandla . Her family and friend's looked at each other smiling.

Nomandla: Thank you :) :(

Poland: My lord you see? My client is not a selfish home wrecking woman the accused labelled her to be. She is an intelligent and selfless woman who doesn't only think for herself but the well being of others too. Look how she sacrificed her happiness and the happiness of her son for a woman whose mother has been trying to harm her ever since Ryan Lawson divorced her daughter :(

Judge Started writing down. Nomandla looked her mother

Nomandla: :)

Nosukile: :) :(

The judge finished writing then looked at Advocate Poland

Judge: Thank You Ms Nyembezi. You can go sit now :(

Nomandla: Thank You my lord

She walked down and like She did when she went to the stand. she was shaking hands with family and friends. She sat down. The judge looked at Advocate Poland

Judge: Thank you Advocate Poland. You can take a sit :( .

Poland: Thank you my lord :)

Poland walked away and took a seat. It was quiet In court for a while

Judge: We heard from both parties and you both made your closing statements but i would like Advocate Jordan to stand :(

Marlene's stood up

Judge: Any objections about what Ms Nyembezi said? if there is please ask and i hope you have evidence to prove like Advocate Poland did when he was questioning your client :(

Jordan:

Judge: Advocate any objections before we deliberate on what happened today and give the ruling? :(

Jordan: My lord there is one objection :)

Nomandla:

Nomandla got nervous.

Judge: Tell this court :(

Jordan: Ms Nyembezi lied to this court when she said she met my client's daughter recently..... :)

Nomandla:

Vicki: Oh no ! i hope he doesn't have something to prove that

Officer: Silence in court!!! :(

Judge: Do you have something to prove that? :(

Jordan: No my lord but my client's daughter is here :)

Ellen:

Ryan:

Judge: Before we call Mrs Lawson to take a stand. I would like us to go on a 15 minu.....

The court door opened wide and hit the wall. A woman barged in then tripped and fell

Woman: Ouch

She stood up. She was in pain. She didn't look up, She was at the door and the judge was far at the front. The woman looked up

Woman: Did i miss anything ?

Court:

Everyone bust out with laughter

Nomandla: Lithakazi?

Judge:

Lithakazi: :) :(

.

To be continued.....

.

Guys have a great weekend.

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4



.  
Insert 45 {In Court Day Seven}

.  
.  
~ Nomandla ~

Oh My God Lithakazi is crazy. What the hell is she doing here? This girl is out of her mind. She is crazy. The hate she has for me, She made sure she comes out of jail no matter what. All she wants to see is my downfall. She looks clumsy. Her hair is a mess. She does look like she took a bath but what is a bath in prison? The way she walked in it was like someone threw her at the door. The door opened and she fell inside. I don't understand her. The girl i grew up with was nothing like this. The girl i used to call a friend was a nice perdon. Yes she thought she was better but she wasn't this crazy and evil.

Me: Lithakazi?

Judge: Who is this girl disrespecting my court room?

Lithakazi: I am sorry your honour i came here to see these two bitchies Tearing each Other apart ... Ouch :(

She said that pointing at both Marlene and i " Language!!!! " Everyone was shocked. The judge stood up

Judge: Get her out!!

Two officers run to Lithakazi

Lithakazi: Come on your honour!!! :D

Me: Oh My God :D

The two Officers grabbed her out. She was shouting and calling the judge " No your honour! come on your honour! " That was her shouting. She was taken out. Everyone was laughing

Judge: We will be back after 15 minutes! :(

She said that and walked out followed by the officers who are protecting her.

Me: She was in jail how did she get out? :D

Mom: I knew she'd come out when she gets a lawyer. What she was arrested for wasn't serious

:(

Vicki: Nomandla you're surrounded by seriously mad women :(

Me: Tell me about it Ms Vicki :(

Helen: Enough about her! Nomandla you did amazing :D

Lisa: Here i was nervous when you were crying before we went in. Girl you were great :D

Me: Thank you guys :D

Mom: Mandla i think this is the genius you should thank :D

Mom said that looking at someone behind me. i turned around. It's Poland

Him: You were amazing. You did everything i said do :D

Tom: Buddy i must say you are great. I always knew you are but we have a problem. Ellen is taking a stand. I am worried she will ruin us

Poland: Don't worry about it. Its gonna be her word against my client's word. That is not a proof. We had evidence. They provided none :D

Vicki: Where is Ryan?

Poland: He has a lot to explain to the wife :)

Me: Yeah he does. I am sure she hates me :)

Londeka: She always did. Maybe she hates you more now :(

Me: I really dont care. Her mother messed with me :(

Londeka: Guys i will be right back my husband is here † ♀ :D

She said running to him.

Me: :D

Mom put her arms around me

Mom: After Today that woman won't be a problem to us anymore :(

Me: I cannot wait mom :(

Mom: :)

~ Lithakazi ~

Surprise! you thought i would rely on Qhayiya? oh never! you don't know me if you thought that. When i left the station. I went to town with my lawyer to withdraw his money. I bought new outfit. I asked him to take me to his house to bath. He did. I didn't have something to comb my hair because my lawyer is single. He has no woman. Don't ask me why he doesn't have a brush at least to comb my hair. Maybe he doesn't have training shows that need a brush. Anyway after that i went to the hospital. I took my ARV's and pampers. The only reason i went there is because i needed pampers so obviously i gave my ARV's to street kids. They need them. I don't. I am healthy. So after that i went to Plaza. I got myself something to eat after that i bought myself a bottle of Russian Bear. I must say it did wonders. I came here to cause drama and what you saw inside is just the beginning. Those fools dragged me out like i am crazy.

When i got outside. I was thrown out of the gates. i can't believe this. How can they do this to me. i was late so i was worried that i missed out on what was happening. I saw Qhayiya coming out. Is he crazy? who is listening for me in there ?

Qhayiya: Really ? was that necessary? you just got out of jail already you're causing chaos ?

Me: Who is listening for me when you're here! you know what?

Qhayiya:

I snatched shades from him

Qhayiya: What are you doing?

Me: You're fired! go home to your cheating wife!

Qhayiya: This wasn't my job remember? :(

Me: I don't care! i know your secrets!!

Qhayiya: Who is going be your eyes and ears while you're outside?

Me: I will wear these! :(

i said putting them on.

Qhayiya:

He laughed at me

Me: What ? :(

Him: They don't suite you Litha :D

We saw everyone walk out. Qhayiya ran to hide. i followed him

Me: What ? :(

Qhayiya: They can't see us together

Me: What happened in there? :(

Qhayiya: Nomandla's lawyer is destroying Marlene there

Me: Great ! :D

Qhayiya: You happy for Nom.....

I walked away

Me: But i don't like Nomandla too

I looked at him

Me: Did they at least talk about Nomandla's affair?

Qhayiya: That lawyer Squashed it. He made Marlene look like a liar

Me: Dammit!!!

I kicked thin air then walked to the gate putting on glasses. They didn't notice it was me. I went straight to Marlene who was standing looking away. I am happy the parking is a bit far from people. I don't know where her lawyer is and i don't care.

Me: Thank you for Calling the reporter the other day :(

She turned around

Her: You're out? Its a pleasu..... :)

She wished she didn't say that. I grabbed her neck and strangled her She was against the police car

Marlene: No !!

Me: I know you didn't call her !

Marlene: I was tr.....

I pressed hard

Me: For that, i want R10 000 rands cash or i tell your daughter that you're sleeping with Qhayiya

Marlene: Fine!!

I let go of her i saw the lawyer coming to us

Marlene: Jordan Please send this girl R10 000 rands

Jordan: What ? This is the girl wh....

Me: You played and took the Million from?

Jordan:

Me:

Marlene: Give her the money no questions asked

Jordan: Fine

I snatched Jordan's phone. I wrote my account number and my bank

Me: I want that money in two hours

I threw his phone at him

Jordan:

I left them standing. I have to look for my next Atm i saw Ellen with Ryan

Me: Ellen you're next

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I want the truth from this man. How could he plan this with her and not involve me? This is my life. She lied in front of Everyone and said she just met me recently? that girl said that so convincingly. I wanted to stand up and scream. I am so glad i got this chance to expose that girl. She thought i wouldn't get a chance to speak? I will expose her. I went to my husband with that girl to introduce her to him now she doesn't know me. After the hurt she put me through. Today i am a liar. I sleep with a black man. I am even carrying his child. I am lying to my husband and my daughter. My whole life is a lie, a joke because of that girl now people say i am the bad guy

in all this? I was cheated on. I was left alone by my husband all nights. He spent his tonights with her. We were married and i was left alone crying while he was busy with his little family in Mthatha. I am human i heart too. I slept with Qhayiya the first time because i was crying all alone while he was with her!

Anyway i walked out. He was running after me. i got to my car. I got in, He did too

Ryan: Bab.....

Me: Ryan what is going on?

Him: When i arrived here i....

Me: I want the truth Ryan please i deserve to know!!!

Ryan: That had to be done to protect our reputation baby! :(

Me: No! you discussed this before today. Why didn't you tell me?

Ryan: I was told by the lawyer this morning. He said there will be surprises but i shouldn't worry because our reputation it won't be affected and he was right honey :)

Me: Nomandla must have loved that because she is a hero now. A good woman who sacrificed her happiness for my daughter really Ryan?

Ryan: That was not my words! that wasn't even my plan

Me: Who stole my private medical stuff?

He looked down

Me: Answer me!!!

Ryan: He talked to mom. She went there to look for it

I opened the door. I walked out

Ryan: Where are you going ?

Me: I want my doctor report back to me now!!

Ryan: I will go take it before we g....

Me: No!!!!

Ryan: Okay okay. let me go speak to the advocate

He ran away. I sat down. " Isn't it too soon for you two to fight? " said a familiar voice in front of

me. i looked up

Me:

Lithakazi: Hi! this is your worst nightmare :D † ♀

She said waving at me God i don't have the energy

Me: Lithakazi i don't have time for this!

I said attempting to walk away. I felt her grab my arm with her filthy hands.

Lithakazi: And i don't have a secret lover!

She snapped. i pulled her away from the people

Me: Okay! what do you want ?

She came closer to me . She touched her hair

Lithakazi: See this? :)

Me:

Lithakazi: This is a mess! I need more money!

Me: What? i don't have money. I had to give that woman R15 000 rands to bury her son

Lithakazi: I don't care!

Me:

Lithakazi: Bitch i didn't ask you to sleep with that security guy! Do you want me to go tell your husband that you're still sleeping with him in the car at Coffee Bay?

Me: How much do you want?

Lithakazi: R15K

What? What is wrong with these people ? money dont grow in trees!

Me: What? Wher....

Lithakazi: Tomorrow i am coming to your supermarket to collect

Me:

She walked away then stopped half way . She came back and hugged me and whispered

Her: You better not leave town because if you do .....

She broke the hug

Me:

Lithakazi: I will bring my wooden chair, sit in front of your husband and give him Hot topics :D

Me:

Hot topics? What is she on about

Lithakazi: Before your mother made me this broken girl i am. I was attractive :)

Me:

Shs put her hand on my shoulder.

Lithakazi: I Remember i would go to Qaqambile's house to watch tv with him and fuck all day while her parents were at work :( :(

Lithakazi looked up. I saw tears streaming down her face

Lithakazi: There was a talk show i loved to go watch there :( :(

Me: Where are you going with this. Its almost time!!!

Lithakazi: Impatient woman... i like :)

i wish i could punch her in the face and wipe that silly smirk but how do i do that? She owns me

Me:

Lithakazi: I will get to the point then.... Her name is Wendy, The show is called The Wendy Show hihihi :D

She made a silly giggle then came closer. She was angry all of the sudden

Lithakazi: That woman serves The tea HOT!!!

She stabbed my stomach with her finger. She smells alcohol.This girl is drunk

Me: Ouch

Lithakazi: I will make sure i serve it to your husband Hot tomorrow. Imagine if he could find out. He'd run to her.... The good girl who is about to win the case against that Animal you call mother!!

Ellen: You will find your money tomorrow



Lithakazi: Good , What time?

I shrugged my shoulders

Lithakazi: 14:30 :)

Me: Okay

She walked away . I sat down

Me:

Lithakazi Mkhenkce is a curse. My mother put me into this mess, now i am expected to go testify against my husband to protect her. How do i do that when my emotions are all over the place?

.

.

~ Narrated ~

The fifteen minutes break is over and everyone is sitting down. The judge is already in sitting. Ellen is standing. She already sworn under oath. Nomandla looks more and more nervous than before. She knows she lied about not knowing Ellen so well. She is just praying that Ellen don't have anything that proves that They met the day she started working supermarket.

Judge: This is a very complicated case. That is why we keep taking breaks. Thank you everyone for your patience :(

She looked at Advocate Jordan

Judge: Advocate Jordan please proceed :(

Jordan stood up.

Him: Thank you My lord :)

Jordan walked closer to Ellen

Marlene: :)

Jordan: Mrs Lawson i want you to be honest and tell us the truth..... :)

Ellen:

Jordan: Was Ms Nyembezi being truthful when she said she only met you recently when sh.....

Ellen's eyes turned white. She couldn't blink at all

Jordan: Mrs Lawson?

Ellen:

Jordan: Mrs Lawson are you oka.....

Ellen collapsed and fell behind the chair. People started making noise it was chaos again

Ryan: Ellen!!! † σ

Nomandla:

Marlene: Oh my God!! call an ambulance!!!

The advocate tried to carry her, He couldn't Ryan got to them. He carried his wife then ran out with her. Everyone was standing up. The judge shook her head furious. She walked back to the backroom. Everyone ran out to check what is happening with Ellen. Ryan got to the car. He drove the car all by himself rushing his wife to the hospital. People went back in.

.

Everyone sat down. They were asking themselves if the trial will continue when one of the people who are suppose to testify is rushed to Hospital. The judge walked in

Officer: All rise!!

Everyone stood up. The judge sat down

Judge: You may be seated

People sat down

Judge: We apologise for what happened few minutes ago. Mrs Lawson is pregnant. She is at the hospital and not medically cleared to testify :(

People nodded their heads

Judge: Can both lawyers come joine me. We need to talk :(

Advocate Poland and Jordan went closer to the judge

Jordan: My lord, i think everyone in this court will understand....

Judge: They can't hear you. Lose that formality! dont act like you memorized everything you say!  
:(

They were whispering

Jordan: I am sorry my lord

Judge: I am listening :(

Jordan: I propose that we postpone the ruling. i mean my Witness is in hospital now

Judge: Did your witness have evidence that shows they met before she went to give her husband the ring? :(

Jordan:

Poland: :)

Judge: Does she have pictures of them together with dates perhaps? :(

Jordan: I think her word is important too my lord like Advocate did with Constable Ngcwele

Poland: My lord Ngcwele was just confirming something that was in black and white in the papers.

Judge: And remind him about the recording :(

Jordan: I know what happened no need :(

Judge: So can we proceed? :(

Jordan: Yes my lord :(

Judge: Go back to your rightful places. We are about to wrap up :(

They went to their seats. Marlene looked at Jordan asking what they talked about. Jordan just shrugged his shoulders and sat down.

Marlene:

Judge: This court has decided that the show must go on :(

Everyone applauded

Marlene: What ?

Jordan:

Judge: I am sure you want to know how we got to that decision. It turns out Mrs Lawson was only gonna give us her word so it was gonna be her word against Ms Nyembezi's word. We don't deal with just words in my court room. We want evidence :(

Everyone smiled looking at the judge. The judge started reading.

Everyone:

Everyone was waiting to hear what is going to happen. The judge looked at Advocate Poland.

Judge: Advocate Poland presented evidence to this court .....

She looked at everyone then looked back at her book

Judge: Every allegation he made he had something to back it up :(

Poland: :)

Poland smiled at Jordan who was fuming with anger. The judge looked at Jordan

Judge: Advocate Jordan failed to provide evidence to this court in all the allegations he made :(

Marlene:

The judge started reading Then looked at Marlene

Judge: Mrs Nel please raise :(

Marlene stood up. The officer took her to the stage again.

Judge: On the charge of Kidnapping a two days old child. This court finds you..... :(

Marlene:

Judge: Guilty!

Court: Yes! yes! yes!!!

People were jumping and clapping. Nomandla was hugging her family and friends. Then there was silence.

Marlene:

Judge: On the charge of attempted murder of Ms Nyembezi and her unborn child..... :(

Marlene:

Judge: This court finds you guilty! :(

Court: Yes!! Yes! yes!!!

Nomandla: :D

Marlene:

Judge: Even though Mrs Nel is guilty. We didn't ignore the fact that she is a first time offender :(

Vicki: Oh please! :(

Nomandla: :(

People started Booing the judge. Some people were Saying she must rot in jail for what she did.

Officer: Silence in court!!!!

Judge: Mrs Nel :(

Marlene: Yes My Lord

Judge: I am sentencing you to eight years in prison! :(

Marlene:

Nomandla: :( :(

" That's nothing!!! " Everyone was not happy at all about this. There was chaos some throwing insults around.

Judge: Officers i want you to escort Mrs Nel out and take her straight to Wellington Prison! this court is adjourned!

The judge stood up and walked away

Marlene: Please forgive me!!!

Nomandla: :( :(

Marlene was looking at Nomandla asking for forgiveness while she was dragged out by the authorities.

Marlene: I will change! drop the charges i wont survive there ple.....

They pushed her out. Nomandla was standing looking at the door angry

Nomandla:

Nosukile: Honey are you okay ?

Helen: Nomandla 8 years is a long time! i promise you. Its gonna feel like 20 years :D

Vicki: Helen is right :(

Nomandla: I am happy with the outcome

Vicki: Thank God :D

Nomandla: It just made me so angry to watch her crying pretending like she regrets everything she did

Nosukile: That was an act!!

Nomandla: I know, I have seen that with Lithakazi

Advocate Poland walked to them Smiling. Nosukile ran to him and hugged him

Nosukile: Thank you so much for fighting for my daughter :D

Poland: I was just doing my job ma'am :)

Nomandla went to him and hugged him.

Nomandla: Thank you so much :) :(

Poland: Thank you for being an easy client to work with :)

Nomandla smiled. They all walked out, Heading to the cars.

Nomandla: Please send me your invoice. I will make the payme.... :) :(

Poland: Don't worry about it :)

Me:

Poland opened his car then walked in. He pulled down the window

Poland: It has been taken care of. Goodbye everyone :)

He drove out in high speed

Nomandla: Taken care of..... ?

She looked at everyone

Nomandla: By Whom?

Vicki smiled looking away

Vicki: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 46

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It is a celebration in my house. Everyone is happy. i am too but i cannot help but ask how long will this freedom last for? That woman is not going to stay in jail for all those years. Marlene is not the kinda woman who learns from her mistakes. She will come out and look for me. I cannot say i am completely happy. If it was for me, i would move to a different city but i can't. I won't keep running from that woman. I have never done nothing to her. Ryan cheated on her daughter not me. She herself slept with her daughter's boyfriend. Who punished her? Is she God? She can do anything and get away with it and other people should be punished why? I have God. He is with me at all times. He protects me and he will not stop now. He is going to make sure i am protected from that evil woman. I haven't heard from Ryan ever since he took Ellen to Hospital. He must be with her. What i wanted happened. I won the case. I have to move on but before that i need to know who paid my Lawyer. He should've told me.

Anyway we are home. Mom got here and cooked. I am glad Vick and Lisa joined us for this early dinner. They have been here for me and i appreciate their support so much. Everyone is here except for Londeka and Fefekazi. They had to leave with Qaqambile. I was very surprised to see Qaqambile there. I must say i didn't expect to see him there.

Lisa: So now that everything is back to normal what's the way forward? :D

Me: I have to focus on my studies. I have tests coming up soon :D

Vicki: I am glad it is over :)

Mom: Me too. I was worried she might lose focus :D

Me: It's not nice living in fear :(

Helen: That woman is locked up now. And i heard Ellen is going to East London this weekend :)

Vicki: She is?

Helen: Yes she is leaving :)

Me: Ain't you guys gonna go check on her before you leave? :)

Lisa stood up

Lisa: Hell no! :(

Vicki: We are not going to see that girl! Nosukile thank you for the delicious meal :)

We stood up

Me: I just don't want her to think i took you guys from her. I don't want another surprise attack :(

Vicki: Nomandla We stole that woman's medical report she is mad at us. I am sure you understand why we can't go there :(

Me: Oh yeah. I am sorry i made you to that

Her: Soya is my grandson. We did what anyone would've done to protect him. Marlene is not family. You are ! my son has two children with you :)

Me: :)

Vicki: Walk us out ladies it's late :)

We all stood up. They said their goodbyes to Soya then we walked them out. They got in the car

Mom: Drive safely :)

Lisa beeped the car

Me: Bye :D

They drove out

Helen: It has been a long day. It was my first time in court :D

Me: Me too and i hope it was the last :(

Mom: You were amazing there and your lawyer is good :)

Me: He is amazing. honestly knowing Marlene, i didn't think he was gonna be that good :(

Helen: Poland is the best in the province if not the entire South Africa :D



We walked in

Me: They didn't eat desert. Let me go get you guys from the fridge :D

Helen: They are late :)

Me: :)

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

Marlene Nel got eight years prison time. That is a lot of years in prison. I can be free now and do whatever i want without the fear of her doing anything to destroy my relationship with her daughter. I will never visit her because she would give me orders that are impossible for me to do because in her sick mind she thinks she owns me. Lithakazi is the only crazy person i have to deal with at the moment.... oh i forgot her sister. Speaking of her cousin sister. I made sure i disappear before she sees me with Lithakazi and come and tell her what is going on between us. I know Lithakazi might have a problem with our relationship because she knows the two white women and my wife. She will say i am using that girl and i am not. I thought that girl was smart. We'd have great time together. Just have sex no strings attached. I don't know why she had to complicate things and start calling me her boyfriend. She is young. Still innocent and good in bed. I can have sex with her any day but i cannot have a relationship with her.

Anyway i just got to my small town Libode. The taxi just left me in my village. I don't know what i will walk in on in my house. I know my wife is Melodramatic. She will have something to say to defend herself for what she did to me. I saw the car outside. Its sad that my wife bought that car with my money and i haven't test driven it yet Who can i blame for that? I am never home. I knocked at the door. " Ungubani? " ( who are you ? ) that was Nosizile inside

Me: Its me :(

I opened the door. She pushed it and walked out leaving the door closed

Nosizile: :D

Me: who are you hiding inside? where are my children? :(

Nosizile: Bayochitha impelaveki nonina khulu ( They went to spend the weekend at their grandma's house )

Me: perfect! :(

I pushed her in , the door opened, she fell i saw her man climbing the window

Me: Bot so fast you bastard!

His body was hanging outside, His legs inside. I pulled him , he fell back inside . I started kicking him

Nosizile: hayi mxolele!!! ( No forgive him)

I punched the guy. He stood up and came to me. He punched me so hard i saw stars. I was dizzy for a moment

Him: Where have you been ?

Nosizile: Yekani lento niyenzayo ( stop what you're doing)

I went to him. I tried to punch him he ducked i tripped and fell on my knees. He jumped on top of me. He started punching my head with his fist. My whoring wife was begging him to stop. He didnt. i felt something watery in my head. I am bleeding and i felt dizzy this bastard won't stop. I slid my hand to my pocket. i came out with a knife. I opened it

Nosizile: baleka uzokugwaza!!! ( Run he is going to stab you !! )

He tried to stand up. I grabbed his jacket. then pushed the knife behind me. I wanted to get him anywhere because i couldn't see him, he was behind.

Me:

Guy: Ahhhhhhhhh Ahhhhhhh

He cried like a bitch.

Nosizile: Oh Mthetheleli !!! ( Oh my saviour)

I pulled out the knife then pushed him, He fell then i stood up. I turned around. Oh no

Me:

Guy: Ahhhhh ahhhhh

Nosizile: Umgwaze ilihlo! ( you stab his eye)

Oh My God. What have i done? i was just standing with a knife this fool was crying asking for help.

Nosizile: Subhunzeka apho! Tsalela iAmbulance umnxeba ( Don't just stand there! call the ambulance )

Me: Are you crazy? i will be arrested!

Nosizile: Umhlabeleni? ( why did you stab him? )

Me: What the hell are you doing inviting your lover in my house asking my children to call him father really Nosizile? Have you no shame?

I said putting the knife on the chair

Her: Ulala nabelungu ubuzwa ngubani? ( you sleep with white women who question you? )

Me: You know why i do that! i send money every month for you guys to spen.....

Guy: Help me!!!!

Nosizile ran to her phone. She started dialling a number. I ran to her then snatched it from her

Nosizile: Wenzani? ( What are you doing? )

Me: You want me to get arrested?

Nosizile: Uyopha!! ( He is bleeding !!! )

I looked at him

Me: We have to kill him

Nosizile: Intoni!!? ( What ? )

The guy tried to stand up and run. He fell. I ran to my knife. I grabbed it then turned around

Me:

I saw Nosizile on her knees in front of the man

Nosizile: Ndiyakuthembisa akazukubambisa. Masimleqise esibhedlele ndiyakucela myeni wam  
( I swear he won't report you. Let's rush him to hospital please My husband)

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Lisa and Vicki are driving from Nomandla's house. It looks like they are leaving town. Lisa is

driving Vicki the passenger

Lisa: Mom, You have to call Ryan and the lawyer and ask them about the report. We can't leave it here. Besides that you stole it... There is more we can find in it :(

Vicki: You're right! let me call your brother :(

Vicki took out her phone. She called Ryan. Ryan's phone rang . He answered immediately

Ryan: Hey mom

Vicki: We just left Nomandla's house. We are heading to East London. We need that Doctor's report :(

Ryan: Give me a second

Vicki hold. She heard a door shut. Maybe Ryan was walking out of the ward

Ryan: About that mom, After the fight i had with her before She took the stand. She demanded the report. i gave it to her please don't ask me to steal it from her

Vicki: Of course not! what is important is that the job is done :(

Lisa:

Ryan: Yeah

Vicki: How is she? :(

Ryan: She's fine. I am taking her home in an hour, We just waiting for the doctor to come back with Results

Vicki: Okay we are leaving :(

Ryan: I will come see you please wait for me

Vicki: Let's meet at Savoy. Without your wife! she must be mad at us :(

Ryan: Of course and thank you for updating us on what happened

Vicki: Pleasure but we are not happy! :(

Ryan: Its better than nothing mom. i have to go

Vicki: Bye :(

Vicki hung up

Lisa: And ?

Vicki threw her phone in her handbag

Vicki: She demanded it. It looks like there are private things she doesn't want us to see :(

Lisa: How i wish i got my hands on it :(

Vicki: We must just be happy it helped and her mother is in jail :(

Lisa: Even though its just few years :(

Vicki: Yeah :(

Lisa focused on the road

Lisa: First time offender my foot!

Vicki: Imagine? :(

Lisa: :(

.

In the ward. Ryan walks in . Ellen looks at Ryan then looks the other way

Ryan: I am glad you're okay :)

Ellen: This is all your fault you guys don't understand i am pregnant you put me through a lot today. I don't deserve that

Ryan: Hey i am sorry. My lawyer had the idea of putting you on that stand i said no. I knew you're not fit to do that. Jordan and Marlene did this to you!!! :(

Ellen: No! everyone who betrayed me today is the reason i am here

Ryan: That is true but i was not going to let Marlene and her lawyer drag our marriage through the mud. We learnt from our mistakes and gave each other a second chance. This was gonna put a strain on us :(

Ellen: Oh it already did! I sat there listening to a woman who ruined my marriage say she doesn't know who i am!

Ryan: That was Poland's doing

Ellen: Oh and it worked perfectly well for her didn't it?

Ryan sat down on the chair. He tried to hold her hands Ellen moved away

Ryan: She was stabbed by your mother! She almost died! her and my son

Ellen: I am sorry for that okay! but it's not fair that i have to suffer for my mom's doings

Ryan touched her hair. He hugged her

Ryan: I know.... i know sweetheart and i am sorry

Ellen brushed her own stomach

Ellen:

The door opened. Doctor came in. They broke the hug

Ryan: Doctor Naidoo What is wrong with my wife ?

Ellen:

Doctor: There is nothing major. Your wife is under a lot of stress i think it was caused by the trial you said she attended today :)

Ryan: Oh yeah

Doctor: I will go get her discharge papers :)

Ryan: Okay doctor :)

He walked out. Ryan looked at Ellen

Ryan: Mom and Lisa are leaving. They want to see me before they go. Can i leave you here and rush to them at Savoy

Ellen: Its fine you can go :) :(

Ryan kissed her

Ryan: I won't keep you waiting † ♂

He ran out

Ellen: :( :(

The doctor walked in

Him: Please sign for me here then you can leave :D

Ellen signed the papers.

Doctor: Thank you :)

The doctor walked to the door then stopped half way. He turned around.

Ellen: Anything else doctor? :)

Doctor: You didn't faint did you ? :)

Ellen looked at the wall

Ellen: Of course i didn't :(

Doctor: Why did you fake it ? :D

Ellen looked at the doctor

Ellen: Its personal. Thank you for not telling my husband :(

Him: Of course

The doctor walked out. Ellen stood up . Tears streamed down. She looked up

Ellen: I am sorry mom. If i turned against my husband our marriage was gonna be over

She started dressing up

Ellen: And if i turned on you.....

She sat down

Ellen: You were gonna tell Ryan .....

She broke down looking at her tummy brushing it

Ellen: .... That the baby isn't his

Ellen took her handbag

Ellen: Ryan... i hope you will also forgive me for what i am about to do

She walked out and headed to the reception.

Ellen: Hi :)

Receptionist: Hi

Ellen took out some money. She put it on the table

Receptionist:

Ellen looked around

Ellen: It can be yours if you want it :)

Her: Why? What do you want?

Ellen wrote down a name

Ellen: In few months this woman is going to give birth here.....

Her: Yes ?

Ellen: patients call you for appointments right?

Girl: Yes

Ellen: Read all the patients files. When you come across this name. Make sure you let me know when she will delivering her baby

Girl: O-kay.....?

Ellen: Save this number to your phone

Girl: What should i write?

Ellen: Anne, My name is Anne

Girl: Okay Anne. I will call you when i know when she is going to deliver :)

Ellen: Remember, It has to be few days before

Girl: Okay Ms Anne

Ellen: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4



Insert 47

~ Londeka ~

Marlene has been in jail few a couple of months now. i think it's almost 7 months. Thank God that woman is out of our lives. I was really worried about Nomandla. That woman is not done with her. Honestly when we said the 8Years will feel like 30 years we were trying to comfort Nomandla. i worry about her everyday. I am just happy she is a strong woman. She doesn't let such things and people turn her down. Nomandla is 9 months Pregnancy now. I cannot wait to see another beautiful baby boy she will bring us. I am so proud of her and everything she is achieved in life. She inspires me to do good everyday.

Anyway on my side. I am doing so well in college for someone who failed 11th grade. I don't know what was happening with me those years ago. I think then i was just young. I had no dreams and ambitions. Having a family made me realised that i have respnsibilities. I don't live for me anymore. I live for my child. I have to make sure he is taken care of. I cannot depend on my husband. I don't know the future when things are not good now. A lot has happened. I have some things that need to understand. My husband has been acting strange lately. He is always jumpy texting people in private. He answers calls in the bathroom. He slept out a few times saying he was in some business dinner. I don't know what dinner is it that can't allow your wife to be part of it. Qaqambile is changed so much. I don't know how i am coping with my studies because this has been going on for months now. I wrote my June exam and passed it and i was already suspecting this. I wrote my trial examination in September and i passed which was surprising also. What kills me so much is the fact that i don't tell him that i know he is cheating or that i suspect. I don't even confront him. Today i am just at home studying. The exams are starting very soon. I heard a knock at the door. The only person who comes to my house is Fefekazi. I hope it's her i am not in the mood for anyone else right now. I went and opened the door.

Me: Thank God it's you :)

Fefekazi: What do you mean are you expecting someone?

Me: I am not in the mood for anyone else right now :(

Fefekazi: You haven't found out who this girl is? :(

Me: No but i know sunday he was with her all day :(

Fefekazi: How do you know?

Me: He smelt her perfume

Fefekazi: Why don't you steal that girl's number from his phone? :(

Me: I wanted to but Nomandla said a girl didn't do anything. Qaqambile is the one hurting me and she is right Fefe :( :(

Fefekazi: Oh well if you say so :(

Me: What do you mean?

Fefekazi: I was born and raised in the village, a girl who messes with your man you deal with her! :(

Me: I can't. I don't want my husband to think i am insecure

Fefekazi: Lony Qaqambile is not your boyfriend! he is your husband! make a plan fight that slut! When Nurse Zembe came to my house to insult me about Qavile. I beat the hell out of her! :(

Me: I don't know :(

Fefekazi: Let's talk about something positive. But i want you to think about finding that girl :(

I wiped my tears

Me: What do you want to talk about? :)

Fefekazi: He finally contacted me :D

Me: Who ?

Fefekazi: Qavile! He is coming here today :D

Me: Oh My God? Are you sure you want to welcome him to your house to be with your kids? That man can't come in and out of your life. He will confuse the boys :(

Fefekazi: He proposed :D

Me: How?

Fefekazi: On the phone. He called me and proposed and i said yes :D

Me: :)

Fefekazi is making the biggest mistake of her life. This sounds like a desperate proposal to me. Where has he been? Why he comes back now and decide to marry her?

Fefekazi: You don't sound happy for me

Me: Yes! no!

Fefekazi: What do you mean ? :(

Me: I love you and i will be honest with you. I am happy that he will be here for the delivery of your child as for the engagement.....

I sat down

Her: What? :(

Me: It sounds desperate for me i don't like it. I mean you don't know each other. He disappeared for months now he comes back and start proposing before he arrives ? without even explaining why he disappeared and where he was hiding all these months? :(

Fefekazi:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

What a peaceful life i have been living ever since Marlene got arrested and Ellen went back to East London. Ryan is visiting his son more often now. Soya knows his dad. He is actually the happiest when he is with his father. That makes me so happy because i was worried that he might never have a relationship with his father after we ended our engagement. The reason i am happy that my son knows his dad is because i know pretty soon he will spend more time with him. If what my mother discovered is true that marriage is over. Between Ryan and i? Nothing is happening. We are great but we haven't crossed that line. I don't ever want to mess with a married man again i meant it when i said that. I love Ryan and i know how he feels about me. If we are gonna end up together then it worth the wait.

Anyway we are at the hospital. Its my mother Ryan and i. I came for my last check up. I am starting my final exam a week after next week and i am giving birthday next week so this is just too much for me. I don't know if i will be strong to sit down for the exam when i am giving birth next week but i know i will cope. I am ready mentally and i am prepared. I have been attending and studying through out this pregnancy. I am just not sure if i am ready physically as i am this big. I gained so much weight. i weigh more that i did when i was pregnant with Soya.

Tom: So what i have realised is that the baby can come out any time from sunday onwards so this is what i have decided because i can see you're struggling.....m :)

Me: I am trust me :D

Ryan took my hand

Tom: I will admit you Sunday :)

Me:

Tom: Trust me it is the best idea. This pregnancy isn't as easy as it was when you were pregnant with Soya :)

He is right about that. I have been sick. Going to check up all the time. It's been so hard for me

Ryan: Are they gonna be okay ?

Tom: No don't worry man. Nomandla and the child are very healthy it's just that the baby's weight isn't normal... :)

Me: What do you mean doctor?

Tom: He is very big :)

Me: Oh my God :(

Tom: That is why you struggle to breath a lot

Mom: As long he is healthy and i am glad she will give birth before exams. With Soya she was pregnant when she was writing :D

Tom: Yeah my wife was worried she might fail :D

Me: Helen worry toi much. I told her i was ready :D

Ryan: Are you ready now? :)

Me: Yes i am just not sure if i am physically

Tom: Don't worry you will be :)

Mom: Thank you Tom. She must go home and rest now :)

Tom: Okay guys. i will see you later. I have another patient in 10 minutes :)

We walked out. Ryan was holding my hand. Outside i saw Zimbini

Me: Hey :)

Oh Guys Zimbini is 6 going to 7 month pregnant. I think Qhayiya is the father but i never asked her as i am avoiding the questions she might ask me.

Zimbini: Hey guys :D

Mom: You will find us in the car. Let's go Ryan :(

Mom don't like Zimbini i understand why. I don't trust her too. i just talk to her we are in the same class so we have to talk.

Me: What are you doing here ? :)

Her: I am here for a check up :)

Me: Okay i will see you tomorrow at our study group :)

I attempted to walk away

Zimbini: Wait !

I turned around

Me: Yes ?

Zimbini: Can we sit? i hope i won't be keeping you. They are waiting for you outside

Me: No sure we can talk :)

I sat down

Zimbini: I know it was long time ago but at court you called him by his name

Me: Who?

She looked down

Her: Qhayiya

Me: Oh yeah what's wrong ? :)

Zimbini:

She started crying

Me: What's wrong?

Zimbini: The last time i saw him was that day. He left without even saying goodbye

Me: What ? is this his baby ? :(

She nodded her head yes

Me: Oh My God

Zimbini: And the worse part is that mom doesn't know i am pregnant

Me: Zimbini !

Zimbini: I know

Me: You should tell your mother! you didn't go home over the June holidays?

Zimbini: No. I went to spend the holidays at a friend's house

Me: Zimbini you know my story. When i went to work for Ryan My mother warned me about sort of things that might happen when you see things you've never seen before, The good life ! the good looking smart men. I didn't listen to her. In like two days working for Ryan i broke the promise i made to my mom. I dated my boss and got pregnant. I was scared but i told my mother. Yes she was disappointed but she supported me through all that. Your mother will shout at you then be okay with it. Babies are a blessing. You're the only child your mom will be happy :D

Zimbini:

Me: My mom said i shouldn't get pregnant again i didn't listen again, i got pregnant she was behind me. You can't go through this girl without support. You need your mom

Zimbini: Thank you so much. You made me feel better :( :)

I hugged her then broke the hug.

Me: You said Qhayiya is Lithakazi's friend why don't you ask her to help you look for him?

Zimbini: Ever since I got arrested because of her. i want nothing to do with her :(

Me: Does she know you were dating Qhayiya?

She shook her head no..Oh My God i stood up . she did too

Zimbini: What is it?

Me: I am sorry Zimbini. The reason i didn't tell you anything about Qhayiya was because i thought your cousin knew, i thought she'd be the one telling you. I had no idea she didn't know about your affair with Qhayiya

Zimbini: What is it? what do you know?

Me: Qhayiya was working for Ryan. He fired him when he started sleeping with his wife. Hd caught them in bed

Zimbini: Oh My God

Me: After that, Ellen was pregnant with his child. unfortunately she lost it. Qhayiya even slept with Marlene :(

Zimbini: Oh My God

Me: Please sit.....

Zimbini: There is more ?

She said sitting down

Me: He is a married man

Zimbini: Oh lord

Me: I am sorry ! i should've told you that day

I said hugging her she stood up

Zimbini: No that would've changed nothing! i last saw him that day and look at me? i am pregnant

A receptionist tapped Zimbini's shoulder

Her: Ma'am doctor is waiting for you

Me: We will talk i will call you

Zimbini: Okay

She wiped her tears then walked away

Me:

I walked out. i got to the car

Mom: Why did you keep us waiting for so long ? :(

Me: Mom Zimbini is pregnant with Qhayiya's child

Ryan: What ? :D

Mom:

Me: And the last time she saw him was the day of the trial

Mom: You're joking?

Me: Mom She doesn't even know that man is married :(

Ryan: That's messed up :D

Mom: Poor girl

Me: I feel sorry for her :(

.

.

~ Ellen ~

My mother is still in jail. Nothing happened these past few months. i am happy to have my sister here. Yes my sister is here to take care of me until the day i give birth. I am so happy to have her here. She is happy too because she is a mother now. We haven't seen each other in a while. She is here with her husband. They got a surrogate I feel like i haven't seen my sister in years. Positive things are happening in her life. I am really happy for my sister. The reason she decided to come is because i told her that i am not speaking to Vicki and Lisa. I told her what they did. She is not happy too. That woman is our mother. We are not happy she is in prison.

Anyway her husband is here because he has business here for few days. he is going to leave Rebecca and their son here in few days.

Rebecca: Are you ready for tomorrow ? :D

Me: Yes i am ready :D

We are going to see mom. We miss her but that's not the only reason. There are two more reasons, one is the fact that Lithakazi Mkhencce is milking me and mom money. I only knew about me. I didn't know about mom. The lawyer came to me with that. he says he is concerned. Mom is paying that girl a lot of money every two months and i am doing the same here. Rebecca, Jordan and i kind of requested for a house arrest for mom. We haven't heard from the authorities. We are praying for soon and when mom comes out. I want her to get rid of Lithakazi for good and leave no loose ends. I don't want my sister to know that.

Rebecca: She will be happy to see us and the pictures of my son :D

Me: I am excited for you. I mean she will see your child for the first time :D

Rebecca: I know :D

My phone rang



Me: Excuse me :D

I answered

Me: Ellen :(

Caller: No i am Zethu. The hospital receptionist

Me: Oh hi The girl from the hospital! :D

I just told her my real name. Thank God she is stupid. She thought i was calling her Ellen.

Her: Yes Ms Nomandla Nyembezi will be admitted on Sunday. Next week she is giving birth. The doctor said she us due Wednesday. I don't know why she will be here sunday

Me: Thank you so much :D

Her: You're Welcome

I hung up

Rebecca: And ? Is that the call you've been waiting for ?

Me: Yes :)

Rebecca: Sis why do you want to know? i hope you're not planning to steal that girl's child!! :(

Me: Of course not!!!! :(

Her: Then what's your plan? :(

Me: She is going to hospital to wait Sunday. On Monday. I want DR Evans to lie and say i am sick! i want Ryan to come and be here. I don't want him to be present when that bitch gives birth! :(

Rebecca: Sis

Me: No!!! i don't want him to bond with that woman during that time :(

Rebecca: Okay i understand and you guys are married

Me: Exactly! that family has so much support. i don't have any! i only have you :(

Rebecca: :)

Me: I will pay Evans. He has to come through for me :(

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Where do i begin to tell you what is going on in my life? life has been amazing if i start telling you it will look like i am bragging but i will do it anyway. I am more than a slay queen in this village. The likes of Londeka and Nomandla are not talking about me because they are jealous of my life. Londeka sees it even though she is not saying anything. I am money. I smell money. I have been getting thousands of rands from Marlene and her daughter for months now. Since after the trial to be more specific. I make sure one month its Marlene then next month its the daughter. So to each of them i skip a month and go collect. My new wardrobe is full of clothes. I threw away the old one. I build a flat and my ex. Calvin the Somalian guy? He is selling his stuff there. The shop is here now and we are back together. I have started with ARV's i had no choice because i got sick for three weeks. The doctor said its TB. I took the treatment for six month. i just finished them now. TB was a scare for me. I decided to take the HIV treatment because i am scared to die. The hospital manager was impressed to see me going there every minth. She helped me get grant. I am getting paid every month now. I am saving all that money on top of that surrogacy R20 000 i put in my fixed account. i am rich. I knew i would never suffer or be poor. I am a very smart girl but i don't have time nor in a good condition to go to college now. I don't want to be laughed at because of my smell. I am just glad my boyfriend knows about it and he is okay with it. Oh on the new Gossip, Didn't i say Whoever sleeps with Fefekazi leaves her with a child? That woman is pregnant and with Qavile's child. Rumours has it that Qavile don't know about the pregnancy. Well i am the reason he doesn't know because i am the only person who knows where he is Because i am the reason he disappeared. Well i did know where he was untill he disappeared on me. Changed his number and never contacted me again like Qhayiya did. Qhayiya is missing. I say he is missing because i don't know where he lives in Libode and i dont have time to look for him. i don't need him anymore.

Anyway i am waiting for Qavile. He recently contacted Fefekazi, Actually it was yesterday. He says he will come see me before going to her. I am mad at this man. Where has he been . Why he never contacted me? A knock at the door disturbed me when i was busy watching V-entertainment repeat. Yes i have my DSTV. I am living the life.

Me: He is here already ? :)

I stood up. I sipped on my orange juice. I went to the door. I opened the door. What the fuck? I let go of my glassit fell and broke, Juice spit on me. What happened to him?

Me: Oh My God!

Qavile:

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Insert 48

.

.

~ Vicki ~

My daughter just arrived from King William's Town. She lives and work there now. Her life is there and she found love there. She is here because she wants to talk to me about Ellen. That woman never came to my house when she came back. She called Hillary and asked her to pack. She took her from the gate and went to her house. She doesn't take my calls. I am never going to her house because she is mad. I have apologised through a text. She didn't respond. i am done begging her to forgive me. We did what we thought was necessary. It was the right thing to do and about the Lawyer. I am the one who paid him for Nomandla.

Lisa: Mom do you think Ellen is up to something?

Me: What do you mean? :)

Lisa: Mom we are the reason she is married. After everything she is done to my brother we forgave her and helped her get her husband back now she can't forgive us for the little think we did to help Nomandla :(

Me: Yeah. She is a selfish woman :(

Lisa: Or She doesn't want to forgive us because she wants us to stay away from their lives :(

Me: You think so?

Lisa: Yes. She knows we question everything and that makes her so angry and uncomfortable :(

Me: You're engaged now. You don't get to spend so much time with us. Why would she do that?

Lisa: Mom when i am not around you are me. She knows you will still have questions about her mother :(

Me: I don't really want to see her. I am just looking forward.....

My phone rang. Its my son .

Me: Its your brother :)

I answered then put it on speaker

Me: Ryan I am with your sister :)

Ryan: Hey sis when did you come back from King William's Town?

Lisa: I just arrived :)

Ryan: Okay i just went to Nomandla's check up. i am driving home now

Me: That's great is everything okay? :D

Ryan: Her and the baby gained so much weight. Tom says the weight of the baby is not normal

Me: Oh My God is he in danger ?

Ryan: No he says everything is fine. Its just that Nomandla struggles with breathing a bit, So he says Sunday He will be forced to Admit her to wait at the hospital because it might be sooner that we thought

Lisa: Today is thursday right?

Me: Yes and she is due Wednesday next week :)

Ryan: Yeah so other than that everything is fine

Me: Okay i hear you're driving. Drive safe

Ryan: Thanks, later guys

Me: Bye :)

He dropped the phone

Me: Monday i want to go back to Mthatha. I want to be there for her :)

Lisa: Yeah and i am sad i can't be there

Me: It's okay you guys will make time and go see her maybe next weekend :)

Lisa: Yes :)

Me: :)

~ Ellen ~

The reason i want my husband here is because i am scared to lose him. Like i said earlier i can't risk to lose him to her. Nomandla is giving Ryan everything he needs. She keeps popping sons left right and centre and what about me? The son i got wasn't his and he ended up killed by my mother. Now i am carrying a daughter and he thinks its his. What if this baby comes out and tell everyone the truth by her features? I want my husband to be absent when Nomandla delivers that baby so that even if my baby shows that she is Qhamani's daughter when my husband goes back to Nomandle she rejects him for not being there and be there for a child that isn't his. That will make Nomandla resent him and i will be there apologising and telling him i didn't know i was pregnant when we got back together. I have a good feeling about this. It is going to work. I am just praying that The parole board will approve our application. My mother was a first time offender. She is not causing problems inside i pray they help us. I need my mother. It is clear that she will never change so i want to use her resources to get rid of that Lithakazi Mkhenkce girl. She is really making me broke. I cannot losing such money every month. The money my mother makes from her building goes to her. That lawyer gives Lithakazi the money. I am not going to let that black girl use me anymore. She must die and she knows a lot.

Anyway i heard my phone ring. I looked at caller ID. It's my husband. I answered.

Me: Hey honey :D

Ryan: How are you and my daughters doing?

Me: The other one is at school. The other one is fine :)

I said brushing my stomach

Me: :)

Ryan: That's good

Me: You're drinking where are you going?

Him: Had a business meeting over breakfast with the hotel manager at Coffee Bay

Me: Okay honey :)

Ryan: I love you guys. Talk later

Me: We love you too baby :'(

Ryan: Bye

I hung up

Me:

I hope this baby don't betray me. You have to be daddy's little girl. I cant lose him not when he loves me like this.

I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around wiping my tears

Rebecca: Why are you crying ?

Me: I just spoke to my husband i miss him :D :(

Her: Ahhh that's sweet :D

Me: I know he was checking up on us :)

Rebecca: That's nice you know i was thinking .... :)

Me: Yes ?

Rebecca: Don't pay Evans money. You know secrets always come out :(

Speaking of secrets. My sister has no idea this is not my husband's child. I have a lot of secrets and another one is the fact that she doesn't know about my relationship with my missing boyfriend. Qhayiya is missing but i never stop sending money to that account. Maybe this is his way of trying to forget me for a little bit. After i give birth i will go looking for him. My sister also doesn't know i am being blackmailed by Lithakazi Mkhenkce.

Me:

Rebecca: Tell your doctor that you're exhausted. You feel pain all over your body. Do not tell him why you doing this. I am sure he will admit you and Ryan cannot be with that girl while his wife is sick :(

Me: You are right. I must fake illness to the doctor too :)

Rebecca: And he can't say you're lying because he doesn't know how you feel :(

Me: And i am paying him a lot of money :)

Rebecca: Exactly. Does mom know we are visiting her tomorrow? :)

Me: No, i want you two to be cool. I know you're angry with her

Her: She is still My mother sis

Me: True :)

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

You know after speaking to Zimbini. I got sick. I don't know.... i hate that i didn't tell her on time. I feel so bad. I shouldn't let people who do me bad change who i am. I should've told her what she was getting herself into just to prepare her even though it was too late. I know this is bad for her. I know how it feels like to need someone and they cannot be there for you. Anyway We got home. After Ryan left i asked mom to join me and pray for Zimbini. We prayed for her. Everything else we are giving it to Jesus to fix it. I know it won't be easy to break the news to her mother. I hope our prayer helps her. Bastards like Qhayiya do not deserve to be given children by God. He is a moron. He took advantage of her look now? She has to deal with her family alone. She spent the entire June holidays at a friend's house because of something they did together. We women always suffer the most. We hurt so much, They leave us alone after the destroyed our lives and futures. They don't even learn from that, They go and ruin another life. It is really hard to be a woman but we are strong. We always pick ourselves up. I know i didn't have that curse of being abandoned but i went through things and prayer helped me.

Anyway Zimbini just called me. She wants to see me again at least a rested for an hour. I want to go see her she is in town. I cannot let her come to my house. No one knows where i live except for the people who are important to me. My mother don't want me to drive. So i called a shuttle to come fetch me

Mom: Shuttle is expensive Mandla :(

Me: Mom you know i won't get a taxi sooner at 11 am. I will take a taxi when i come back :)

Mom: Okay be careful

Me: I will, Remember you don't want me to drive so stop complaining when i call a cap :D

Mom: Cap is R70 , taxi is just R7.50 rands there is a difference :(

I heard a hooter outside. I kissed her cheek

Me: That's my shuttle bye :)

Mom: :(

I walked out and headed to the gate. I walked out. Off we went to town. I arrived, the car left me at Plaza. We are meeting at MacDonald. I saw Zimbini sitting inside having a juice. She smiled

when she saw me.

Me: :)

I smiled at her then went to order. I ordered two burgers. I took my juice and went to join her

Me: Hey :D

Zimbini: I am sorry for bothering you. I see you are struggling :)

Me: No don't worry. This is exercise for me. My doctor is complaining that i am fat :D

She laughed. I am glad she could laugh

Zimbini: I am sure he didn't put it so nasty like that :D

Me: He is my friend so he wouldn't :D

The waitress brought our Burgers

Zimbini: Oh thank You but you didn't have to :D

Me: I wanted to :)

The girl walked away. I looked at Zimbini

Me: I can't believe i will be eating this. I am hungry all the time :D

Zimbini: Me too. Let's buy another ones i will pay :D

Me: No! Zimbini saving is important from now on you will be a mother. Every money you have please make sure you save it. Baby formula is expensive and the clothes :)

Zimbini: I know

Me: Anyway why are we here? :)

Zimbini: I took your advice :D

Me: And? :)

Zimbini: I sent my mother a long sms telling her everything. She called right away :)

Me: What did she say ? :D

Zimbini: She called shouting me for not coming home and for hiding pregnancy for 6 months :D

Me: She is not mad that you're pregnant? :D



Her: She is just mad i didn't trust her :D

Me: I am so happy for you ! just two hours ago I was praying for you with my mother :D

Zimbini: You really did that? :)

Me: I know how hard it is to be pregnant and scared to tell your parent. It was gonna be easy if you had the father of your baby supporting you. I had Ryan. You had no one so i was worried about you :)

Zimbini: Thank you. Tomorrow is her pay day. She says she is coming to see me here :D

Me: Wow i am happy for you friend :D

Zimbini: I missed my mom. I last saw her in May :) :(

Me: It's been that long?

Zimbini: My mom is the first person to see a pregnant person in our township :D

Me: Wow :D

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Oh My God. What happened to Qavile? Is this the reason he went AWOL all these months? He is scary. His other eye isn't there. i see a hole. He looks angry. It's like I am seeing a vampire.

Me: Yoh!!!!

I attempted to close the door. He stepped on the door. I was breathing heavily terrified. I ran away from the door and looked at him

Me:

Qavile: What ? You're scared ?

Me: What happened to you?

Qavile: You did this!

Me: What ?

Qavile: You forced me to go seduced Qhayiya's wife so that you could be closer to Qhayiya! Tell

me did he fall for you ?

I looked down. Yes i asked him to go there. I thought eventually Qhayiya would fall for me but no, that fool always saw me as a friend. A generous friend that's all i was to him

Me: I sent you there because i was angry that you told Fefekazi , Londeka and Qaqambile about my plan. I didn't think you'd be in danger. Where have you been?

Qavile: Healing!

He came closer. I moved again

Me:

Qavile: I called you telling you that i had fallen for Nosizile, I asked you to keep him here! He rejected you didn't he?

I swallowed hard. I couldn't even get a chance to seduce him.

Me: Yes he did

Qavile: Why didn't you tell me when he left?

Me: I was in prison! i didn't know

Qavile: My son warned me about you! Look at me now!

Me: Oh My God. So who did this to you?

Qavile: Who do you think did this to me?

I moved back wards because he was approaching me

Me: Qhayiya?

Qavile:

Me: Oh My God. Where is he now?

Qavile: In prison where he belongs !

Me: Oh My God

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 49

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

No! no! no! That is why Qhayiya never came back to me. I knew something happened. That man would never just disappear on me. I know we have a strange friendship but he respects me. I knew something happened to him. Qhayiya was the only person who went to visit me in jail when he found out i was arrested. He is the reason i was released. He called my lawyer. Why i never thought of going to Libode and look for him because i knew where his home is and why i never thought of contacting Qavile? Maybe if i did i would've found out sooner. When Qavile betrayed me at that breakfast at the Xaba house. He called me. I met up with him and gave him an opportunity. He always jumped on them, i knew he'd love the idea. I didn't force him to go there. He wanted to go. If Qhayiya found out about him when i wasn't in jail. I was gonna tell him. I was in jail i don't know why he is angry now. My plan to seduce Qhayiya failed before i even implemented it. I got arrested before i could make a move. I wanted him to forget his wife then be with me but he only saw a friend in me which sucks very much.

Anyway i am shocked to hear that Qhayiya is in jail. Why is he telling me this now? What the hell is he doing here?

Me: In prison?

Qavile: What? Are you crying for your crush now?

Me: You got him arrested?

Qavile: Did you see my eye? You think i was gonna let that bastard get away with this ?

Me: You were in his house sleeping with his wife. You should've ran away

Qavile: I got that fool arrested because i wanted to be with his wife. His sons love me

Me: Did you succeed? are you two together? If you are. Why did you contact Fefekazi?

He looked away

Him: That farm woman is mad at me for getting her husband arrested. She is even disgusted by how i look now

He was angry. I saw a tear from his one working eye

Me: I am sorry

He walked to my new couch. He sat down

Qavile: I thought getting him arrested will help us live happy ever after but i was wrong. That woman is disgusted by me. She doesn't find me attractive anymore because of what her husband did to me :(

Me: When is his trial ?

Him: Long gone. He was sentenced to 10 years in jail

Me:

I have to go see Qhayiya. I have to see him. Maybe i can help him. I will ask my lawyer to help him. Qhayiya was there for me. I am going to be there for him. I feel responsible for what happened to him. If i never sent Qavile there none of this would've happened. I just pray he never finds out I did all this. How can they give her 10 years prison time when the likes of Marlene get only 8 years when they were arrested for more than one crime?

Me: So what's the way forward? :(

Qavile: I proposed to Fefekazi. She said yes. i want to be there for her and our baby :(

Me: So you went there already ?

Qavile: I started here. From here i am going to her house :(

I looked away. I doubt Fefekazi will take him back looking like this

Me: :(

Qavile: What is it? Why are you looking away? :(

I turned around and looked at his eye. I felt like throwing up

Me: Couldn't you find something to cover that eye why do you..... :(

Him: Are you disgusted by my eye? You did this !

Me: But she is going to be scared to loo....

He grabbed my neck

Me: No

He pushed me to the wall. He strangled me

Him: I am like this because of you

Me: Help.....

He strangled me i was trying to cry for help my voice couldn't come out because his hand was pressing in my throat. The door opened thank God

Calvin: What the fuck !? † ♂

He ran to him. He pulled him away and punched him. He fell i was sitting on the floor holding my neck

Me:

Qavile stood up. He looked at me

Qavile: This is you

He said pointing at his eye

Calvin: Get out!

Qavile: You're evil! you will burn in hell

Me:

He walked out . Calvin looked at me.

Calvin: What did he mean when he said that was you?

I stood up

Me: I hooked him up with a woman. I didn't know she was married, The husband caught him with his wife. He stabbed him

Calvin hugged me

Me:

~ Londeka ~

I have a bad feeling about Fefekazi's engagement to Qavile. This man left her. He never reached out to her or to Qaqambile. How can she just welcome him back to her life like that without even questioning him? Fefekazi is desperate just like her boyfriend. When She left my house. I could see the disappointment in her face. I am sorry for being honest. She is my friend i have a right to tell her what i think. I know she is carrying his child. Fefekazi forgets that man had a poison ready to kill me so that my husband marry Lithakazi. How can i be happy when she is marrying a man who approached her with bad intentions. Qavile wanted her money. He never loved her. That man is an opportunist. She must be careful with him or she might end up dead and that man taking over her house.

Anyway i am surprised to see Qaqambile coming home early. I hope he is not back to get ready for another Meeting or business dinner

Qaqambile: Hey babe

He kissed my cheek. I am busy studying i don't want to be upset

Me: :(

Him: What are you doing ? :)

Me: studying

Him: Are you okay ? :)

I looked at him and smiled

Me: I am okay :)

I looked back at my text book

Qaqambile: You won't even ask why i am home early ? :)

Me: You have another meeting or dinner you're attending

Him: Wrong. I want to spend time with you :)

Me: Not a good time. I am busy as you can see :(

He got a text. He looked at it. I just continued with what i am doing

Him: Tell you what ? :D

I looked at him

Him: Since you're preparing for exams. How about i go buy pizzas , Burgers and some food we can put in the freezer so that you don't have to cook :D

Me: Thanks :)

Him: See you tonight :D

Me: Your father is coming back today :(

He looked at me

Him: Qavile? :(

Me: Yep. He called Fefekazi and asked her to marry him :(

Qaqambile: Tell me she said no :(

Me: She said yes. I told her she is making a mistake she was offended by that :(

Qaqambile's phone rang. He looked at his phone then at me

Him: I will go talk to her when i come back bye :D † † σ

He ran out. I closed the book. I took my phone and called Nomandla

Nomandla: Hey Londy

Me: He is going to her again

Nomandla: Oh Friend what the hell is wrong with Qaqambile ! ?

Me: I don't know what to do. I wish i knew what to do

Nomandla: I didn't want to do this .....

Me: What ?

Nomandla: Does he let you touch his phone?

Me: No, He is always holding it . When we sleep its next to him. Whenever i try to wake up and take it. He always wakes up. He is so jumpy

Nomandla: Okay..... I am going to call Ryan and ask him where i can find something that can help you see his whereabouts. I am sure there are Shops that sell such here in Mthatha. I will go buy it tomorrow

Me: How will it work?

Nomandla: Put it on his phone. Its a bug. Its a small thing he won't see it

Me: Friend i can't get my hands on his phone

Nomandla: Okay this is what's gonna happen. Oh my God i can't believe i am suggessting this.....

Me: Please anything! :(

Nomandla: Tomorrow it's friday. He isn't going to work saturday. I will Buy you a sleeping pill. Make him coffee before he goes to bed and put the pill in his cup. It will knock him off all night that's when you will be able to get his phone

Me: Thank you friend

Nomandla: I am praying for you friend.

Me: Thank you :)

Nomandla: I promise i won't forget

Me: Okay bye :)

I hung up

Me:

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

Prison is hell when you do not know people's numbers by head. People who know and care for me must be asking themselves where i disappeared to. The only people who know about my arrest is that loose woman i married and her lover. They put me in this place. If i could get my hands on my phone. I would get to call Lithakazi or Ellen. I know Ellen would help me get out of here. When i am out of here i want nothing to do with home. Nothing to do with my wife. I have been saying no to seeing her for all these months. That woman cheated on me. When i cheated on her, i never brought trouble to our family. The only thing i brought was money and better life for them. She brought a useless man who had nothing. She believed a stranger she met out of no where over me. How dare she do that to me? I don't want to see that woman ever! She disgust me. God will make a way and i will get out of here and When i do, The only person i will have his back will be me! me only. My sons used to call me. That moron went to our house.



They called him dad. They never thought of calling me but when they need money i am the person they call. I am on my own. I feel bad for that girl i met before i got arrested. She must think i am a dog. And i am sure Lithakazi hates me for what i did to her cousin. I didn't do anything though. This situation was beyond my control. I didn't ask to be arrested.

Anyway i heard the bars making noise. We all looked at the door. The Guard looked at me then pointed out

Me: Me?

Him: Qhayiya i am looking at you ! :(

I ran to him. I walked out. He cuffed my legs then we walked away

Me: Who came to see me ? :)

Him: Your wife :(

I stopped walking

Me: What? :(

Him: Today you're not going to turn around and go back !!! :(

Me: I don't want to see her! she is the reason i am he....

Guard: She is pregnant!!!

Me: What ?

This is interesting..... That bastard made her pregnant? i didn't want to see her but right now.... I cannot wait to see this woman. She is a disgrace. A married woman sleeping around without using protection. Why am i surprised? She invited that bastard to live with her in our house.

Guard: How did you expect her to tell you when you always refused to see her? :(

Me: Yeah.... you are right :)

This man knows nothing about what he is talking about. That woman is the reason i am here. Anyway we walked to the visiting room. We got there. I saw her . Indeed she is pregnant. I sat down.

Nosizile: Myeni wam :( :) ( My husband)

Me: Hey ! don't you dare call me that!

Nosizile: Myeni wam utheni unje ? ( My husband why are you like this)

Me: Why am i like this? You brought a man to our home! You introduced him to our children!  
what kind of a mother does that when she has a husband!?

Nosizile: Ndandicaphuma ! ndandicaphukela yonke le nyakanyaka wandifaka kuyo nalamfazi  
wengesi! ( I was angry ! i upset with all the mess you put me through with that white woman)

Me: Don't you have self respect? Did i ever introduce a woman to our children?

Her: hayi tata ( No my dear )

I looked around. I don't want people to hear this

Me: I wanted to kill that bastard you stopped me! You said he'd never get me arrested !

Her: Wandiphoxa , ndandingazi uba angandophula intliziyo kanjeya! ( He betrayed me. i never  
thought He'd break my heart like that )

Me: I hope you're living happily ever after now. I see You're even expecting a child togethe....

Sshe covered my mouth then looked around

Me: What ?

Nosizile: Ndiseng'uMkakho! lihlazo lantoni eli ulithethayo? :( ( I am still your wife! what a  
disgraceful thing you just said!?) )

Me: Ndiyaxoka? ( Am i lying ? )

She looked down

Nosizile: Hayi kodwa ngowakho kuba sitshatile ( No but its your baby because we are married)

Me: Not anymore!

Her: uthetha ukuthini? ( What do you mean? )

Me: Its over between us! get that through your thick skull! i told you the day i got arrested!  
Anyway why are you here?

Her: Ukuxhomekeka kwi mali yeVan kuyasigqiba. Siyasokola..... ( Depending on the  
money the Van makes is really hard on us we are struggling )

Me: So you miss that white woman's money?

Her: Ewe uyavuya kengoku? ( Yes are you happy now )

Me: Go to your boyfriend! i am sure he has money now. Disabled people get money from

government every month! Ask him for money! :(

She slide her hand in her handbag

Nosizile: Oko wakubambisayo andifuni noyibona lo nyhola ! ( Ever since he got you arrested i want nothing to do with that one eye ! ).

She took out my bank card

Me:

Her: Qho ngenyanga xa ndivula umnxeleba wakho la mlungukazi ufaka imali. Sinike iPin siqhubeke no bom Mye..... ( Every month when i switch on your phone, I always notice that the white woman deposited money in your account. Give me your pin so that we can carry on with life my hus..... )

I snatched my card. Then stood up

Me: You gold digger!!!

Nosizile: Yini Myeni wam ! ndizozala ndimthini umntwana wethu ( Oh please my husband what am i gonna do when i give birth to our child)

I shook my head. Our child?

Me: You're unbelievable!!

I looked at the Gaurd

Me: Take me back!

Guard: Give her the card! she is pregnant !

Me: You don't know what you're talking about dude! take me back!

I destroyed the card

Nosizile:

Me: Good luck with that!

I said pointing at her stomach then i walked away

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Fefekazi's house. She is talking with her friend Thobeka about What Londeka said. It looks like there is nothing and no one that is going to change her mind about Qavile. She loves him and she is determined to marry the man whether she has her friends support or not.

Fefekazi: I went to her. We talked she supported me in finding Qavile. She had no problem with what he did to me. Now he is here, all of the sudden she sings a different tune :(

Thobeka: I think you need to understand where she is coming fro.....

Fefekazi: You're not supporting her are you? :(

Thobeka: I....

Fefekazi: You don't think i deserve marriage? :(

Thobeka: I didn't say that. I am happy for you :)

Fefekazi: Thank you :(

Thobeka:

Fefekazi: I thought of all People Londeka would support me :(

Thobeka: My friend i am sorry but Londeka is right about one thing.....where was he all this long? :(

Me: You don't understand! i am old. This is my last chance to get married :(

Thobeka: You're both desperate that is not good! That man wanted to be with you so he could spend your money

Fefekazi: I know but i am pregnant now, What do i do? :(

Thobeka: Baby doesn't change anything! you raised three children on your own, why can't you raise this one? :(

Fefekazi: You don't understand :(

Thobeka: Make me understand , Why are you mad at Londeka for having Reservations about that man after what he tried to do to her? :(

Fefekazi: What? :(

Thobeka: You told me he wanted to poison Londeka. Xilongo saved Londeka! :(.

Fefekazi remembered that

Fefekazi:

Thobeka: Do you still blame her? :(

Fefekazi: I forgot that! oh my God. Let's go i want to apologise to her but that doesn't change my decision. I just want to tell her that i understand why she feels that way

Thobeka: That's a start let's go :)

They walked to the door. Thobeka opened the door. Qavile was at the door On one knee with a ring in his finger. Thobeka moved back with her hand on her mouth and eyes popped out

Thobeka:

Fefekazi: What is wrong Thobe.....

Qavile: I thought i should come and make it real with a ring my fiancé. Fefe, Please marry me :)

Fefekazi: Yoh!!!!!!

Thobeka:

Fefekazi: Thobeka close that door!!!

Thobeka stood there shocked

Fefekazi: Thobeka !!!

Thobeka: Fefe its him! your fiancé

Fefekazi: Thobeka the door!!!

Thobeka ran to the door and shut it on Qavile's face then turned around

Thobeka:

Qavile: Open up baby. let me explain

Fefekazi sat down she was breathing heavily out of breath holding her chest

Qavile: Fefe my Fiancé open up baby

Fefekazi: Go away!!!

Thobeka:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 50

.

~ Nomandla ~

The Lord i praise is amazing. Imagine how hurt Zimbini's mother would've been if she gave birth without telling her. I am glad she approached me about her problem. I can see her mother's support meant so much to her but she was scared. I am happy she is not giving her hard time. She is going through a lot as it is with Qhayiya's disappearance. I wonder why Qhayiya did this to this girl. Zimbini was pure before she met him. How can he leave her like that. He calls himself Lithakazi's friend and he does this to her cousin. I just hope it wasn't their plan. Zimbini left Lithakazi in prison. I hope she didn't send him to do this to poor Zimbini. I have another friend i have to put in my prayers. My friend Londeka is going through the most too. I have never been married before but what i know is i wouldn't be happy at all knowing that my husband is sleeping with another woman. Ryan knows i would show him the door. The reason Londeka dont confront this man is because she doesn't want to look insecure and she needs this marriage that man is supporting her. She wants to have something to use on him When she confronts him. I understand her and i know Qaqambile, i once dated him. He would Make it look like Londeka did something. He is good at making someone feel like they are the cause of the situation. That man never takes responsibility. He is a spoilt brat and i blame his mother for all that.

Mom: You're back :)

Me: Yes and tired

Mom: You took a taxi? :)

Me: Of course mom :(

Mom: Good . What did that girl want ? :(

Me: Her mother has no problem with her pregnant. She is just upset she didn't tell her :)

Mom: I wonder where this security boy hiding :(

Me: Maybe Ellen knows where he is :)

Mom: I cannot believe He is expecting two children :D

Me: Mom we are not sure Ellen's baby is Qhayiya's Baby :D

Mom: She is not Ryan's child! i know what i am talking about :(

Me: I hope you're right

Mom: Of course i am. Anyway have you thought about the name of the baby? Sunday you're going to sleep at hospital :)

Me: I want Ryan to name him but i don't want him to be Ryan Junior. We know how that ended

Mom:

She laughed at me

Me: Serious mom. I don't want that for my child :(

Mom: I am sure he learnt his lesson i don't think he'd want to give him that name :D

Me: He better not :(

I want Ryan to be there. I am scared, having him there will make me a little bit better knowing he is by my side.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Calvin saved my life. I almost died. This man is mad. I understand what he must be going through. I felt the same way after i lost myself to those men who raped me. There is no undoing what is done. He must move on with his life. I just wonder if Fefekazi knows how he looks. I

swear to you. If you'd see Qavile you'd be scared. You can't look at him for more than 4 seconds. It doesn't look good at all.

Anyway i am with Calvin. I am glad he is here. I really dont know what would've happened to me if he didn't show up. Tomorrow i need to go get Qhayiya out and when i do, I am going to ask him out. I love Calvin but not how i feel about Qhayiya. i just pray he agrees.

Calvin: Are you okay?

Me: Yes

Calvin: Why did that man attack you ? :(

Me: I just told you babe :)

Him: But he can't blame you. Baby you didn't force him to do this :(

I looked away

Me: Calvin we all look for someone to blame when something happens to us

Him: When that happened to you, Did you blame someone you shouldn't have blamed?

Me: No, i blamed two people and they were responsible! i was looking for Nomandla. She is the reason i am like this and that whore Marlene Nel

We heard a knock at the door, Calvin went to the door. I wonder who is that.

Calvin: What the hell are you still doing here? :(

Me: Calvin please let him in

Calvin: I found him strangling you! :(

Me: Calvin! When you left me this man and Q..... These men have been there for me so please give me privacy with him :(

He looked At Qavile then at me

Calvin: Call me when he does anything funny :(

Me: I will baby

I kissed him then he walked out. I looked at Qavile

Me: I never wanted you to get hurt. I was arrested for obstruction of law. I slept in jail leaving him in my house



Qavile: I know you didn't want that. You were desperate and i was too. When i lost my job i lost my family too. My wife wanted nothing to do with me. She threw me out. I wanted to have a warm home.... ☹

He sat down

Me:

Qavile: And At Qhayiya's house i felt like i was home. I loved his children, They adored me :(

Me: And his wife? Does she adore you too?

Qavile: She wants nothing to do with me ... :(

Me:

Qavile: Her excuse is that i got her husband arrested.....

He stood up then looked at me

Me:

Qavile: What kills me is the fact that i know she is lying

Me: Lying?

Qavile: Would you want to wake up next to a man looking like i am right now

I swallowed sweet nothing

Qavile: She is disgusted by me like Fefekazi is right now

Me: What? That bitch wants nothing to do with you?

Qavile: She is scared. She ran away from the door and sat on the floor looking terrified. She asked her friend to shut the door in my face

Me: That slut! i am so sorry . What can i do for you ?

Qavile looked around

Qavile: I used to be paid more than R20 000 a month. Now i have nothing and i appreciate the one point four i get Every month...

Me: You have grant? :D

Him: For this eye yes

Me: Me too for.....

I walked away

Me: Me too for the accident a had :D

Qavile: I want to reunite with my son but I need a place to stay while i still figure out how. Can i stay in one of the Rondavels

Me: of course! i have so many enemies. I need men around me :D

Qavile: I will contribute with grocery :)

Me: R500 rands every month for groceries. Rent free :D

Qavile: Thank you :)

Me: Let me go get your key :)

Him:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Qaqambile just came back from Mthatha. I am glad he is back. We need to talk about Fefekazi. I am worried about her. I hope he will be able to speak some sense into her. That man tried to kill me. I can't have my child staying with Fefekazi when she will be living with a man who tried to kill me. My child might be a target that can be used to get rid of me.

Me: Baby do you think i was wrong to tell Fefekazi how i feel about her decision?

Qaqambile: No! how can she trust him after what he did? :(

Me: I want you to go talk to her. I can't leave my child with her when that man is arround :(

Qaqambile: You said Qavile is coming here today? :(

Me: Yes, and Fefekazi is engaged to him baby sh....

Qaqambile: I can't believe that one :D

Me: And i can't believe she is mad at me for having Reservations about that man :(

Qaqambile: Love is blind babe :)

Me: Yeah it is :(

He looked at me

Him: Are you okay love? :)

Me: Yes baby. Thank you for everything you bought :)

He came to me. He kissed my cheek

Qaqambile: You're welcome. Let me go take a shower :)

Me: Okay i will warm up the pizza :)

Him: Okay baby :)

He walked away then i heard my phone rings. I went to the couch and picked it up

Me: Mandla :(

Her: Is he back?

Me: Yes and he is happier than ever! That bitch makes him happy :(

Nomandla: Hang in there friend. I am not married but i can give you an advice

Me: Yes ? :(

Nomandla: Pray for your marriage friend

Me: NoMandla i just want to find that bitch

Nomandla: And i will help you. I am going to make sure you find where she lives, Just be patient. like i said tomorrow I will buy that. Ryan told me where to find it

Me: Thank you

Her: Be strong friend please

Me: i am sorry

Her: Hey it's fine

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: Later there is someone at the door :)

Her: Later

I hung up then wiped my tears. I went to the door. I opened the door

Me:

Fefekazi:

Me: Fefekazi what's wrong Come on in!

She walked in. She is with Thobeka, She walked in too.

Fefekazi: You were right! he was desperate! that bastard was desperate !

I closed the door

Me: He messed up already? :D

She walked to the couch

Fefekazi: No! Londeka he has one eye. I don't know what happened to him

Me: What ?

She sat down

Fefekazi: I don't know what happened to his other eye. There's only a hole in there

Me: Wow i think you should marry :)

Fefekazi: What ?

Me: You were ralready to walk....no :)

Fefekazi:

Me: You walked away from our friendship because of that ma.... :(

Fefekazi: No i.....

Me: No!... you walked away from our friendship because you loved that man ! :(

Fefekazi: Not anymore !

Me: Why? Because he doesn't have an eye anymore? :(

Fefekazi:

Me: Did your love for him just vanish because of his out appearance? :(

Fefekazi: He has one eye!

Me: When you love someone you don't care how they look like. He is still the man you fell for ,

The only difference now is that he has no eye :(

Fefekazi: Why are you doing this?

Me: Because you left here saying you will marry him. Changing your mind because he had an accident shows that you're not a good person :(

Fefekazi: I am not a bad person! if you'd see him i swear you wouldn't be defending him! :(

Me: I....

A knock came at the door. I walked to the door and opened the door. Oh no!

Me: Oh My....

Qavile: Makoti

I moved backwards with both my hands on my mouth. He is this bad?

Qavile: Fefe sweetheart i am glad you're here! Makoti speak to her :)

I looked at Fefekazi

Me:

Fefekazi: Do you still want me to marry this man?

I looked at Qavile. He smiled with pleading eyes. i shook my head no

Me: I am not sure

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Living alone is not good for me. I am lonely, My husband left me so soon and My children grew up so fast and became independent. It was better when Lisa had a house in this neighborhood. Now she is grown and engaged living in another town its really boring and i do not have friends. The friends i had were friends with me because of what i have. They want piece of my wealth and i am not going to be used by women who had or still have their husbands. This is my children and my grandchildren Legacy. No more Marlene taking advantage of my husband's business. That woman used me and i am glad my son got Ellen to divorce him so that we could get everything that belongs to us.

Anyway i am sitting on the couch watching news having my wine. I had a long Thursday. This is what i need.

Me: :)

My phone rang. I looked at caller ID. It's Ryan

Me: Sweetheart :)

Ryan: Hey mom how are you ?

Me: Good and you son? :)

Ryan: I am good. Mom Nomandla wants me to name our baby

I stood up

Me: That's great Son :D

Him: I know. I cannot think of any name. I was hoping you'd help me choose a name

Me: That would be an honour my son. How about we discuss that when i get there Monday :)

Ryan: Okay mom

Me: And the name must be beautiful and Unique like Soya :)

Him: That's why i am under pressure

Me: You will be just fin.....

I saw the headline on the news

Ryan: What is it mom?

Me: It's Beatrice father! i will call you back

I hung up and turned up the volume

Anchor: His car was hit by a truck unfortunately he didn't make it.....

I put the glass on the coffee table

Me: Oh My God

I took my phone and called Lisa

Lisa: Hey mom

Me: Lisa

Lisa: Mom why are you crying?

Me: It's Gita's husband! he is dead!

Lisa: What ! ?

Me: Lisa! i am done! it's over for me

Lisa: What do you mean mom ? Oh the secret. Mom what does that woman have on yo.... ?

I hung up then threw my phone on the couch. I sat down grabbing my glass. I gulped my drink

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admt, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 51

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I didn't know that man looked like that. I would never make love to a man looking like Qavile. Now i see why Fefekazi was crying looking so terrified. This man is scary. I dont know why he is not covering this because it looks like he is a dead man walking. He has a big scar just under his eyebrow. What happened to this man? When Fefekazi asked me if she should marry him I couldn't say yes. I am sorry if he is disappointed by my response. I know few minutes ago i was

preaching that how you look like don't affect how you feel about someone this is worse. I am taking my word back.

Me: I am not sure

Fefekazi: Exactly!

She looked at Qavile

Fefekazi: I am sorry find another woman! Go to Nurse Zembe, She is carrying your child

Qavile: She is pregnant too?

Me: Yes. She came here looking for you

" What the hell are you doing in my house? That's my husband to his dad

Qavile: Son :)

Qaqambile: What happened to you ?

Qavile looked down

Him: It's a long story

Qaqambile: We want all of it. We have the whole night sit :(

I looked at him. He is inviting this man to sit in my living room

Me: :(

Qaqambile: Relax baby :(

We all sat down

Qavile: I will be honest with you and i hope you will be able to forgive me

Fefekazi: Still not marrying you never! :(

Me: :D

Fefekazi is turned off by father in law and i feel bad a little for this man. He played women now they want nothing to do with him. I am just wondering if he will be able to cope living without a woman because to me it looks like all he wants is to play women. It is a little bit too late to settle down now when he is looking like this. Anyway we all sat down

Qaqambile: I want you to start from the begining! i don't want to hear lies :(

Qavile: You know i can't lie to you son



Qaqambile: We are listening :(

Qavile: After you guys chased me out i had no where to go

Qaqambile: You had your friend Lithakazi, She is the one who brought you here to kill my wife :(

He looked at me

Me: :(

Qavile: I apologise for that. It will never happen aga....

Qaqambile: Keep talking :(

Qavile: You know my wife don't want me anymore in my house so Lithakazi asked me .....

Fefekazi: I knew she was involved somewhere :(

Qavile: She asked me to go to Libode to seduce Qhayiya's wife

Me: What? why would she say that ? :(

Qavile: Qhayiya was staying with her

Me: Here?

Qavile: Yes but when i was here he wasn't around

Qaqambile: Were they lovers ?

Qavile: No, Lithakazi wanted something more than friendship. I went to Libode. I won his wife's heart :)

Fefekazi: You say that with a smile in your face! you enjoy hurting people and leave them pregnant!

Qavile: I wanted to be with you Fe.....

Fefekazi: Don't lie! you wanted my money that's all you wanted!!

Qavile: That's not tru.....

Fefekazi: If it's not true then why did you not fight for our love?

Qavile: I....

Fefekazi stood up

Fefekazi: Don't answer it! you didn't love me! you wanted my money and a roof over your head!

you're a moron!!!

Qavile:

Fefekazi: I hate you! and i hate myself for allowing you to play me

Qaqambile: What happened to your eye? :(

Qavile: Qhayiya found me in his house we had a fight he stabbed me

Me: Qhayiya?

Qavile: I went to the hospital. From there i went to my cousin's house to recover there

Me: So did you get him arrested?

Qavile: He is in prison serving time! He is going to spend ten years in there

Me:

Qaqambile: You cannot live in my house i am sorry i cannot live with a man like you and i can't trust you because you tried to kill my wife :(

Qavile: It was a mistake son

Me: I am not comfortable around you sorry! i support my husband. You can't stay here :(

Fefekazi: And i won't change my mind. I don't want you ! Qavile you hurt me then went and slept with Qaqambile's aunt. You just enjoy playing women

Qavile: I have changed :(

Fefekazi: Oh i see that very clearly. You look very different that is why i don't want you!

Qaqambile: You can leave :(

He stood up

Him: I know it will take time for you to forgive me. I will be right here waiting for that day. If any of you need me. I am staying at Lithakazi's house

Me: Of course you are :(

Fefekazi: Unbelievable! you still live with her? :(

Qavile: I asked her to give me a room

Qaqambile stood up and went to the door

Qaqambile: Get out!

Qavile walked out Qaqambile slammed the door

Qaqambile: There is something they are planning you two must be careful :(

Us:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I just arrived at Wellington prison. I am here to see Qhayiya. I care for this man. All i want to do is get him out of here and continue with my plan. I want him. He is a strong muscular man. I want him to marry me and forget about his wife. I can take care of him. I don't want him to break up with Ellen though because that bitch will help us financially. She used to send him money all the time. I am wondering if she knows he is in jail. I wont stop also getting money from mother and daughter. I am a rich woman because of them. I have credit cards because of them. I am a slay queen and i do not speak to any of the poor people in my village. They are not in my class besides they don't like me. They think Calvin gives me the money. I don't owe anyone explanation like i don't owe anyone explanation about Calvin ex girlfriend's death. If you remember well. After we broke up he found another girl. The only way to win Calvin back was to get rid of the obstacle and i did. Thinking about it gives me so much joy i saw myself smiling alone

Me: :)

Officer: Hello!!!

He was waving at me

Me: Oh yeah i am here to see him :D

Office: i didn't ask :(

Me: Oh?

Him: Go to that door and sit! others are waiting there :(

Me: Oh thanks officer :D

He shook his head then walked away. Other officers were just staring at me. I flipped my Brazilian weave, i smiled at them then walked to the room. I got in at the same time with

Qhayiya

Me: Oh my God!! :D † ♀

Gaurd: Lady no touching!!!

Me: Oh

Qhayiya sat down

Qhayiya: I knew you'd find me :D

Me: I am so happy to see you :D

Him: I am happy to see you two. How did you know i am here ?

Me: :D

Lithakazi you don't know Qavile and you didn't send him there. Just think of something. I looked at him

Me: You won't believe what i did :D

Him: :)

Me: I went to Libode looking for you and your wife said you're here :D

Him: Yeah. Now you will help me contact Ellen! She will get me out of here :D

Me: :(

Him: What's wrong ?

Me: You think i can't do that for you? :(

Him: Lithakazi you've done a lot for me in the past. I can't expect that from you :)

Me: I want to help you and i will. I love you Qhayiya :)

Qhayiya: You're a great friend dude :)

I looked away rolling my eyes. He doesn't get it does he?

Me:

Qhayiya: I promise, I will repay you every cent. i hear Ellen sends me money in my card every month when i ge..... :)

Me: Where is your card? Give me your pin :D

Qhayiya: I destroyed my card. I will only be able to do it when i am out. That is why i want you to help me :)

Me: Okay i wi.....

Qhayiya: :D

" Thank you officer " That was a white female voice accent behind me and this fool is smiling looking at someone who is behind me. I slowly turned around With Ellen eyes staring at me. Oh no! this is a disaster

Me:

Ellen: Lithakazi?

Me: :)

She looked at Qhayiya.

Ellen: Qhayiya?

Qhayiya looked down

Qhayiya:

Ellen: What the hell is going on here?

Qhayiya: This i.....

He is going to mess this up for him. I have to stop him

Me: No! :(

Qhayiya:

I looked at Ellen

Me: Do you want us to do this in front of the fancy lady next to you ? :)

She looked at the white lady she was with

Ellen: Give us space sis :(

Lady: Ellen this is your past! why do you even want to know what is going on? :(

Ellen: Please Rebecca :(

She walked away Ellen looked at me

Ellen:

Me: :D

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I just woke up my head is spinning. The hangover i have is very bad. After the news i drank myself to sleep. My life was starting to be normal without Marlene now this? This woman is bad news everyone knows Gita. She is just like Marlehe if not worse. You know how she tried to destroy me. My daughter helped me with the pictures she took of her and her lover. Now the husband is gone. Whatever i have on her is useless. She is going to come and ruin my family. I am just waiting for the day she will knock at my door coming to make demands. How can i say no to her when she wants that? I don't know why every time i get peace of mind something comes up.

Anyway i just made myself strong tea. I don't know how i am going to deal with this. This time she is going to get what she wants. My husband must be turning on his grave. I looked up tears streaming down my cheeks

Me: This is your fault Raymond!

This tea is not strong enough. I went to the living room. I took bottle of whisky. I poured it in my tea

Me:

He put me in this whole mess. First it was what happened 38 years ago then he had to put Ryan in that marriage with Ellen. Things fell apart getting Marlene to be involved in our business.

Me: Oh God, How did i get here ?

I threw the cup of tea at the wall. I grabbed the bottle. I drank from it.

Me:

I sat down on the floor. I kept drinking and drinking. I heard a knock at the door, Who could be that? Hillary is supposed to be at school, She is the only person who visits. Lisa is at King William's Town. The door opened

Lisa: Mom !!!       † ♀

She ran to me. I just broke down. She snatched the bottle and put it on the coffee table. She hugged me

Lisa: What is going on mom?

Me:

I just cried my eyes out. I don't know what to say to Lisa. I just don't know what to say to her. I cannot tell her this. I can't tell anyone else. Gita didn't hear it from me. He heard it from the news in Sydney now. Raymond is dead and i have to deal with this by myself.

Me: I hate you Raymond!

Lisa broke the hug

Lisa: What did dad do mom? Is the secret about him?

I stood up. I wiped my tears

Me: No ! :( :(

Lisa: Mom what is this secret tell me!!

I looked at her

Me:

Lisa: Did Gita make any threats yet ?

Me: No! but knowing her, She is going to ! she is going to

I said pacing up and down. I fet her grabbed my arm

Lisa: Mom tell me!! :( :(

I looked at her shaking my head no tears streaming down my cheeks

Me:

Lisa: Mom please i can see it's killing you !

Me: No!!! i can't....i am sorry baby....

I sat down

Me: I can't

Lisa:

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 52

.  
~ Londeka ~

I decided to go see Fefekazi after my husband went to work. I am just shocked to hear that Qavile lives with Lithakazi after everything he put this family through. He doesn't want to have a relationship with his son i give up on him. Maybe this is for the best. I can't imagine how i would feel if Qaqambile would invite his dad and ask him to live with us. I would be devastated so the more he makes these stupid mistakes the more he hates him so i am not complaining at all i am amazed by the level of his stupidity. He must keep messing up So that he can stay far away from me. By the way i am happy about today. I might find out who this girl is. I am going to rearrange her face when i find her i swear she doesn't know me.

Anyway i just got to Fefekazi's place. She is alone the kids are at school and Thobeka is at work.

Fefekazi: Can i get you anything :)

Me: No let's talk :)

Fefekazi: I am so sorry about yesterday

Me: I was so hurt to see you so in love with him because i knew you were no longer be my babysitter. I don't know what those two are planning against me. I know they want to harm me and my child is me so harming him will be harming me



Fefekazi: I am sorry Londeka. I was selfish. When we went to your house last night, i went there to apologise. You were right, i am desperate and i forgot what he tried to do to you :(

Me: It's okay i am just happy i don't have another enemy in this village because that's where it was going :) :(

Fefekazi: And i was ready to forget about you i am so stupid :(

Me: Friend a man that will love you is coming just be patient. Don't rush into relationships just because you're afraid to be alone. Rushed decisions never end well. I Remember when i lost my first Boyfriend i was so hurt. I told myself i will never look for love again. I told myself i will wait for love to find me and it did :D

Fefekazi: I am not getting any younger

Me: You're just 34 years old Fefe you are young :D

Fefekazi: Yeah maybe you're right :)

Me: Of course i am !

Fefekazi: Did you tell Nomandla about what Qhayiya did to Qavile? :D

Me: No! let me call her , Thanks for reminding me :D

Fefekazi: :D

I took my phone. I don't have airtime

Me: I need to go get airtime at Lithakazi's boyfriend shop

Her: hihhi Lets go :D

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

What is Ellen doing here? Did Londeka tell her what happened to Qhayiya? Does she know this affair is still going on? If she does. I am going to tell Ryan or i might want something from Londeka and threaten to tell Ryan about what she knows. I don't think that bitch has money. But i know in the future i might need something. Ellen is pregnant. Who is the father of her child? This is getting interesting. If Qhayiya is the father the price will go up. I will want R20 000 a month

Anyway this is not good. Ellen can't know that We have been living together if she finds out she will be done with Qhayiya. There is a lot to lose here. I have to think and i pray this idiot don't rat himself out.

Me: Ellen :D

Ellen: What are you doing with Qhayiya? :(

She looked at Qhayiya

Ellen: Anyway what the hell is going on ? what are you doing here? :(

Qhayiya: I.....

Me: I am ashamed to say this but i will say it :)

Qhayiya looked at me. He has no idea what i am about to say. He must shut up and let me handle her .

Qhayiya:

Me: I came to blackmail him about the secret i know. I needed more cash :)

Ellen: Of course! :(

Qhayiya: I just told her i don't have money i am here

Me: What are you doing here Ellen? :D

Ellen: None of your business! :(

I put my hand on her stomach trying to brush it She slapped my hand

Me: I see we are here to see Daddy :D

Qhayiya:

Ellen looked around then at me

Me: :)

Ellen: Don't be stupid! This is my husband's child! and that is my sister..... :( :(

She said pointing at her sister

Ellen: We are here to see my mother! you know she is here right?

Me: Maybe :)

Ellen: Yes you do! because you are robbing my mother a lot of money! :( :(

Me: She deserves it and so are you big belly! :(

Ellen: Go i need to talk to him :(

Me: Oh No sweetheart! this man has been here since the day of your mother's trial :)

Ellen looked at him shocked

Ellen: That long?

Me: I only found out yesterday and i am getting him out of here. I will get him a lawyer!! :(

Ellen: He doesn't need your help, i will find him a lawyer :(

Me: You mean that useless man who represented your mother ? :D

Ellen: No sweetheart, i will get him Advocate Poland :)

Qhayiya: WOW i know him he is good :D

Ellen looked at me with a smirk on her face

Ellen: Its his call . Which Lawyer do you want? Hers? :(

She said pointing at me

Ellen: Or Mine ? :)

Qhayiya looked at me

Qhayiya: Sorry Litha

Ellen: Why would you get him a lawyer when you were here to blackmail him and when you are blackmailing me about him? :(

Oh flip. I know how to get away with this one. I am the master at this i am getting better everyday. I smiled then flipped my weave.

Lithakazi: I just realised that him and his wife might be over and you're carrying your husbands child . He is a single man :)

Ellen: So you want him? :D :(

Me: Why not? You don't want him right? :)

She swallowed hard fixing her dress

Ellen: I am married :(

Me: Great then! Let me go buy him food with the money i was gonna use to get him a lawyer :)

Ellen: You mean my money? :( :(

Me: I earned it!

Ellen:

I looked At Qhayiya

Me: I will see you later new friend hihhi :D

Qhayiya: :)

I did a silly giggle walking away shaking my skinny black ass.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just arrived in Campus. We are meeting the group in 30 minutes. I am just sitting with Zimbini talking. I hate being pregnant because if i wasn't, I would be in my car now waiting for the group session. I am just annoyed by everyone more especially that loud Cecilia girl. She is all over the place. I was really disappointed in her when she accused me of crushing on her boyfriend. Its hard for me to forgive her because she knows me. I am not that kinda girl. I don't do that. I wouldn't do it even if i wanted to. I don't date friends partners. My mother feels the same way i do. She thinks my classmates don't deserve my friendship because they keep hurting me and she is right and that is why it is hard for me to forgive Cecilia and what she did with Lithakazi makes me hate her even more.

Me: It's packed you'd swear we are Writing tomorrow or next week :)

Zimbini: I walked in on that group talking about us :(

Me: What ? :(

Zimbini: They say we won't pass if we do they will make sure they get better marks than us

Me: That's hilarious because only one person beat you and i sometimes :D

Zimbini: Sabata got better marks than us for like once this year? :D

Me: June :)

Zimbini: Please ! :(

Me: So how are you feeling about other things ? :)

Zimbini: I don't know i am excited to see mom this afternoon but the fact that my baby daddy is married and disappeared on me rea.....

" So..... " said a familiar voice behind us. We turned around. It's Cecilia

Zimbini:

Me: What do you want Cecilia? :(

Cecilia: So this is the reason you're back as friends now? :D

Me: I don't know what you are talking about :(

Cecilia: Come on i heard everything! you two are bonding over sleeping with Married me!

She said so loud people turned and looked at us

Zimbini: Oh My God

Me: Are you crazy ?

Cecilia: You two have no shame! i am done trying to be your friend Nomandla! You pretend to be this holy praying girl but you can't forgive me for little mistakes i made :(

Me: You call accusing me of seducing your boyfriend a little mistake? :(

Cecilia: :)

Me: How about taking a journalists to my home? :(

She looked at Zimbini

Her: How about you ask your friend what exactly happened? :D

Zimbini:

I looked at Zimbini

Zimbini: Before we went to the police station Lithakazi asked for Cecilia's number I gave her that is how they met up. I didn't know what she was gonna do :(

Me: Cecilia leave!

Cecilia: Bye Husbands snatchers hihhi :D

She walked away giggling

Zimbini: I am sorry it was before i got upset with Li....

Me: It's okay. I hate Cecilia! she always attracts attention ! i can't believe she humiliated us like that !

Zimbini: Now people won't look at us the same way they used to

Me: I don't care wh.....

My phone rang

Me: Sorry :(

I took it out. It's Londeka

Me: Friend :)

Londeka: Friend did you know Qhayiya is in jail?

Me: What ?

I looked at Zimbini

Zimbini:

Londeka: It turns out he got arrested over 6 years ago he was arrested for stabbing Qavile and the date is the same date we were in court

Me: Who is that?

Londeka: The man who is Qaqambile's biological father

Me: Shut up!

Londeka: Qavile was living with Qhayiya's wife while Qhayiya was living with Lithakazi and Apparently Lithakazi sent him there so that Qhayiya could forget his wife. Lithakazi has a crush on Qhayiya

Me: Oh My God this is a lot to take in

Londeka: I wanted to tell you that

Me: Thank you so much friend :)

Her: Later

Me: I will bring you that thing later

Londeka: Okay

I hung up

Zimbini: What's going on?

Me: I have good and bad news

Zimbini: For me ?

Me: Lets sit

We sat down

Zimbini: Talk already! bad news first

Me: Lithakazi has a crush on Qhayiya

Zimbini: What? where is he?

Me: Qhayiya did not abandon you

Zimbini: Oh My God where is he?

Me: The bad news is he was arrested the same day you last saw him

Zimbini: Oh My God. I knew he would never do that to me

Me: Yeah he is in jail

Zimbini: Let's attend then you accompany m....

Me: I am sorry girl after this i need to rest i am not 100% okay

Her: It's fine i will go alone :D

Me: :)

I hugged her. I have to tell her the whole story because Lithakazi is partly the reason Qhayiya is in jail.

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I am not leaving here till my mother tells me this Big secret Bea's mom knows. I want the truth and the real truth this time. The last time i helped her without knowing the truth, This time i am not doing it. I wont be able to help her if i don't know what we are up against. In order for me to protect my mom i have to know what is going on and i am not leaving her alone. I can see she is turning to alcohol and that is not right for her. Looking at my mother right now i can tell she is scared. This is more serious than i thought. I cannot help my mother if i don't know what the problem is. She knows i am the only person who can help her. She must tell me so that we can deal with this once and for all.

Me:

She turned around and gave me her back. She put her hands on her head.

Vicki: Raymond why!!! † ♀

Me: Mom tell me! you know i helped you the first time. I can do it again !

She turned around then shook her head no

Mom:

Me: Please Mom † ♀

Mom: Thank you for helping me the first time but there is no getting out of this one !

Me: Fine! but tell me! i can see its heavy on your shoulders. I want to carry this with you! you know i love you

Mom: Oh My God ! That man is dead. Gita is coming for me! She going to destroy our family

She is not going to tell me i can see . I am going for plan B. I hope it works .

Me: You know what? I just know a person who is going to make you talk!

I said dialling Ryan's number

Mom: Who are you calling ?

Me: My brother

Mom: No!! hang up please ! i will tell you

I locked my phone then put it in my pocket.



Me: I am listening

Mom: Promise me you won't hate me please

Me: Mom what is it? What is this that you've done in the past?

Mom:

She sat down

Mom: Promise me you won't be mad

Me: I can see this is killing you. I promise i will be more understanding

Mom: Please get me water

I went to the kitchen. I got her a glass of water then gave it to her

Mom: Thank you baby

She sipped two times then put the glass on top of the tissue that she put on the coffee table for her glass of wine. I sat down opposit her

Mom: My daughter before you were born we were living in Australia

Me: What? That's the first time i hear of that why did you live there and why did you come back ?

Mom looked down

Mom: Me and Your Father we are Australians

Me: What !?

Mom: Yes baby. We are from Sydney. We met at this big company your father was working for. He was married to the Bosses daughter

Me: Mom you dated a married man?

Mom: Don't do that i will stop talking if you judge me

Me: Okay i am sorry

Mom: I was the bosses PA. Your father was an accountant

Me: Dad an accountant? Dad said he had no degree

Mom: He lied sweetheart

Me: Why? :(

Mom: Because.....

She stood up . She was walking up and down the living room i stood up too

Mom: Your father's wife was rich baby. Her family was rich too when they died in a car accident, Your father's wife inherited everything and at that time your father and i knew we had feelings for each other. We started dating....

Me:

Mom: When my boss, Mr Stanza died, Your father's wife said i had no place in that COMPANY because my boss died, I was hurt and devastated because my mother needed medicine. She had cancer

Me: Did you get another job?

Mom: No, Your father's wife went to maternity leave.They were expecting a baby boy .

Me: I have another brother? :)

Mom: Your father insisted that i become his PA. I needed the job so i stayed. We continued dating, The wife gave birth then came back to work. I realised that your father didn't love that woman. He was with her for her money and status

Me: So what happened ?

Mom:

She started crying hard

Me: Mom

Mom: One time, your father took me to a hotel... His wife found out and went to us. She found us in bed.....

Me:

Mom: She threatened to divorce him and go public about the affair.....

Mom sat down

Mom: I remember us being naked. I was covering myself with sheets all embarrassed and scared of that lady. Her child was just a month old..... I remember seeing Ms Stanza running to the door shouting and crying threatening to take everything from your father and leave him

Me: What happened after that?

Mom stood up. She closed her eyes. She was squeezing her head with both her hands i got scared, Is my mom losing her mind?

Mom: Your father ran to Ms Stanza. He grabbed her by her long hair. He pulled her so aggressively with her hair the poor woman fell so hard on the floor and hit her head

Me:

Mom: Lisa i ran to her when i got to her i was greeted by blood

Me: Mom

Mom: Sweetheart her head was bleeding. I remember feeling her pulse

Me: She was gone?

Mom shook her head no

Mom: She was alive. I said to your father we should call an ambulance he refused

Me: What?

Mom: He said if she lives Ms Stanza would make sure we pay for betraying her

Me: So..... ?

Mom: Yes!

Me: No mom!!

Mom: I begged your father. He sat on top of Ms Stanza and strangled her

Me: Oh My God

Mom: She died. The CCTV footage showed us. Your father flew me to South Africa. He took the fall. He stayed in jail for just two years!.... just two years in jail Lisa.....

Me:

Mom: We would talk while he was in jail. Before he got me on a plane, He gave me a lot of money he stole from his wife. I started this business while he was in jail. He stayed for just two years, i don't know how he got out

Me: Mom so where is our brother now?

She just stared at me, Words couldn't come out. Her lips were trembling more like vibrating. I

could see her white saliva in her mouth

Mom:

Me: Who is he mom?

Mom: Ryan

Me:

Mom: Ryan is Ms Stanza's son

Me: No! no! no!!!

I said slapping her chest crying so hard. She hugged me

Mom: I am so sorry baby

Me: No!!!!!!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 53

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Wellington Prison. We see Lithakazi walking out giggling leaving Emily and Qhayiya together.

Ellen was looking at Lithakazi walking away. She looked angry as hell. Lithakazi rubs her the wrong way. Who can blame her? That girl is taking advantage of her. She is giving her a lot of money every month. Lithakazi is living a life so many graduates in this country wish to live. She is getting an amount of money graduates get a month from their legit jobs. Who wouldn't be mad at her? No one can blame Ellen for trying to team up with her mother in killing her.

Anyway Lithakazi disappeared, Ellen turned around and looked at Qhayiya

Qhayiya:

Ellen: You've been here for 7 months and you didn't think of calling me?

Qhayiya: I wanted to call you. I don't know cell numbers by head. I was stuck here

Ellen: What did you do?

Qhayiya looked down

Ellen: I am here to see my mother don't waste my time!

Qhayiya: When i was staying at a friend's place in Mqanduli my wife moved on and invited a man in my house. I beat that man Ellen. . . i stabbed his eye

Ellen:

Qhayiya: I know you are Disappointed in me and i don't blame you for that but he started it. He was attacking me, I had to defend myself you understand that right?

Ellen: How many years? :(

Qhayiya: I will be here longer than your mother

Ellen took out pen and a paper. She wrote a number down

Ellen: This is Advocate Poland's number I want you to call him on your own so that he won't be suspicious. After he came to see you. I will deposit money in his account using your name as a reference

Qhayiya: Thank you

Ellen: I will also write mine please don't lose these numbers because your freedom depends on them

Qhayiya: I promise i wont

Ellen sat down. She looked around then touched Qhayiya's hand under the table

Qhayiya: :)

Ellen: :) :(

.

On the other section still at prison, We see Rebecca sitting down. She was looking around, Her mother Marlene showed up. They smiled at Each other. They were both teary. They wanted to hug each other but that is not allowed they just sat down.

Marlene: I didn't expect to see you. I expected your sister sometime this week .... :)

She was looking around

Marlene: Where is she?

Rebecca: She is on the other section. She saw some girl with Qhayiya :(

Marlene: Qhayiya?

Rebecca: Yes he is a prisoner here

Marlene attempted to stand up then stopped herself

Marlene: I didn't know he was here anyway how are you doing ? :)

Rebecca took photos from her handbag. She gave them to her mother

Rebecca: I am happy right now mom :D

Marlene: Who is this :)

Rebecca: My child mom :D

Marlene: Oh Sweetheart you got the surrogate to have your baby finally :D

Me: Yes and she was amazing mom :D

Marlene: I am happy for you my daughter. I want you to be the best mom i couldn't be

Rebecca: Thank you mom :)

Marlene: Looks like your sister don't want to see me. You are runn....

Rebecca: She is coming :D

Marlene looked behind her

Ellen: I am sorry for keeping you waiting. How are you mom? :)

Marlene: I am okay :)

Ellen Sat down

Ellen: We did the application mom. We talked to them they said we should wait hopefully not for long :)

Marlene: Thank you my children i really appreciate this

Rebecca: Where will you stay when the parole board approve your application? :)

Marlene smiled then looked at Ellen

Marlene: I wa..... :D

Ellen: I wrote the address in that application :(

Marlene: Your house ? :)

Ellen: No mom, You're going straight to Port Elizabeth :(

Marlene:

Ellen: Mom staying here only get you into trouble. You have to go home :(

Marlene: Bu.....

Ellen looked at Rebecca

Ellen: Sis say your goodbyes. I need to speak to mom alone :(

Rebecca: Okay goodbye mom :)

Rebecca walked out

Ellen: I promised i will tell you today why i am desperate to get you out :(

Marlene: Yes! i have been asking you

Ellen: I know Lithakazi has been getting money from you ! a whole lot of money mom! and she is doing the same to me

Marlene: I know. I didn't want to tell you

Ellen: Mom what does that girl have on you ? :(

Marlene: No ! don't worry about it

Ellen: Mom tell me ! :(

Marlene looked around. She is going to lie. She knows her daughter wouldn't be so happy to find out she was still sleeping with Qhayiya

Marlene: She suspects your baby. She thinks the baby you're carrying is not Ryan's

Ellen:

Marlene: That's why i am paying her. What does she have on you?

Ellen: Early weeks of my pregnancy i was still seeing Qhayiya

Marlene: How early?

Ellen: Before and after my weddin....

Marlene stood up she looked angry

Marlene: That bastard!!

Ellen: No mom don't worry Ryan won't find out

Marlene: Qhayiya is a snake! promise me you won't get him out of here!

Ellen: I promise i won't but....

Marlene looked at her

Ellen: I want to get you out of here so that you can get rid of Lithakazi Mkhenkce

Marlene:

Ellen: Permanently!!!

Marlene looked at Ellen. She smiled

Marlene: Consider it done :)

Ellen: :)

.

.

~Nomandla ~



We are done for the day. I am just not feeling this group after the drama that happened earlier, This girl came to us to just attack us and Humiliate us in front of everyone. Who does she think she is? I swear cutting her off from my life was the best decision i made for myself. I don't want to talk to her ever again. They are judging us based on what They see, They don't know what we are going through with our lives. They don't know our backgrounds i hate judgemental people. I went through a lot in my life. They don't know my story, They don't even know half of it. This really pisses me off to hear that other students talk about us. Its not like we are lacking in our studies. We are doing well and way better than them. They are treating us like we are loose girls who don't perform well at school all we do is getting pregnant. I want to confront them but i wont. I don't want to look like a hooligan to them. I have class i am not going to stoop in their level.

Anyway we just got out of class. I cannot believe Qhayiya has been in jail. At least now we know he didn't run away. He is not the jerk i thought he was after all. I hope he will be there for Zimbini and their baby.

Me: It was a good group session :)

Zimbini: It was but i couldn't stop thinking about what Ceci did :(

Me: I don't really care about her :(

We saw one of our classmates coming to us

Girl: Girls i am sorry about earlier. Ever since Ceci met this hot guy from Mqanduli she thinks she is better! just ignore her :(

Me: Wait? Did you just say he is from Mqanduli?

Girl: Yes! his name is Rivoningo. Their Couple name is Rivolia :D

Zimbini: Nomandla is from Mqanduli and my home town is very close to Mqanduli maybe we know this bae ..... :)

Girl: Don't you guys see her Instagram posts? Pity that hot guy has no Instagram but she post him a lot :D

Me: Can you show us these posts? :)

Girl: Wait :D

She went through her phone.

Her: Here ! just look at that. He is always her Hashtag Man crush Monday! oh He is so yummy! :D

I took the phone. Zimbini came closer. Oh boy. I looked at Zimbini. She looked at me shocked

Me:

Zimbini:

Girl: Girls! do you know him? :D

Me: Girl please don't tell her we had this conversation please

Girl: Of course but why?

Me: Later! :)

Zimbini took my hand we quickly walked out

Zimbini: So the girl who was insulting us about sleeping with married men is doing the same?  
and she doesn't even know his real name? :D

Me: :)

Zimbini attempted to turn around and walk in

Zimbini: Let's go confront her and Humiliate her like she hum....

I grabbed her hand, She turned around

Zimbini: :(

Me: I think i have the perfect plan to get revenge :)

Zimbini: What is that?

I smiled at Zimbini

Me: Visit her tomorrow morning you will see for yourself :)

Zimbini: We are meeting tomorrow again remember?

I looked away

Me: :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I knew this was gonna happen. She hates me now. I knew she'd act crazy. I knew she wouldn't take this well. I kept this secret for many years. I lived with this secret for over two decades. Why secrets never be buried for good, They always have a way of coming out even if its one hundred years later. I don't know what i am going to do when Gita walks in there. What will i say to her? Her demands are so impossible. We were unable to get out of them with The Nel family. We can't do that again. No one is coming to my family and demand to be part of this business. I built this business alone when Raymond was in Jail. He came back and helped expand it. That is why we have supermarkets all over the Eastern Cape with our brand.

Anyway i am hugging my daughter. She was crying hitting me. I had to hug her so that i can protect myself. We are both crying on each other's arms.

Me: I didn't want to tell you honey

Lisa: I wish you didn't tell me

Me: I am sorry baby. You insisted that i tell you. I had no choice

She broke the hug. She walked away, her hands were in her head

Lisa: I know. I hate myself for being so stubborn sometimes † ♀

Me: Oh Honey this has been killing me for years

She turned around then looked at me

Lisa: How did Gita find out?

Me: Her husband used to play Rugby in Sydney. Your father and him were friends. They left Australia and come back to SA. When i left my home country I came to this country to Gita and her husband. Of course I had money.....

Lisa: Ryan's mother's money ! :(

I looked down

Me: They found me a place to stay. My husband told Gita's husband everything that happened. You know husband and wife don't keep secrets from one another

Lisa: So mom the good life we had when we were kids travelling the world was Rya.....

Me: It was Ms Stanza's money sweetheart

She sat on the couch

Lisa: Oh My God!

Me: How do you tell a child that her mother was murdered by his father because of you ?

Lisa stood up she looked angry. Oh what is it now

Lisa: Before you met Nomandla and got to know her you were calling her names!

I looked down ashamed

Lisa: You let me do the same! you didn't tell me my mother is also a home wrecker!!

Me: I am so sorry

Lisa: Mom you're a hypocrite!!!

Me: I know

She paced up and down. She was pushing and pulling her hair. She turned around and looked at me. she pointed a finger at me

Me:

Lisa: I want the truth !

Me: I told you everything sweetheart

Lisa: No! you didn't!!!

What is this child talking about ?

Me:

She came closer to me

Lisa: What was YOU!

She stabbed my chest with her index finger

Lisa: And Daddy's plan when you forced my poor half brother to marry an older woman he had no feelings for?

I looked down avoiding eye contact, Tears streaming down. I attempted to walk away she grabbed my arm aggressively

Lisa: Speak!!!

Me:

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 54

.  
~ Marlene ~

I have mixed emotions about my daughters Visit. I was so happy to see Rebecca, i haven't seen her in months. She says when she was here the surrogate was already pregnant. I don't know why she never told us. I guess she didn't want to be put her hopes up then end up disappointed. I understand the struggle she went through in trying to get a child then there is Qhayiya.....

Me:

That son of a bitch had been using me and my daughter at the same time. How could he do this to me? The only reason i didn't tell my daughter about our affair is because i don't want her to be mad and never come again. I lost Rebecca because of this Qhayiya situation. I dont want to ruin our relationship And if Ellen finds out, She will withdraw the application. I want to get out of here. It's good to hear my daughter say i should get out and get rid of that girl. She finally came to her senses. She thinks like her mother now and that i love. When i get out of here. I am going to kill Lithakazi. Have something that link my daughter to the murder then after that i tell her about Qhayiya if she is starting to act up i am going to blackmail her. I am never losing my daughter. I have blackmailed her before it won't be the first time. I am very excited about the future because it looks bright.

Me: :)

I am going to murder that black girl and they won't find a single hair. I mean her fake hair.

Murdering someone is better than leaving someone alive. I learnt that with her. I want her kidnapped and i want her to be killed in front of my very eyes..

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am so tired i need to rest before this evening. I feel like there is a lot that is going to happen. If i found out about Cecilia's affair with Qaqambile before what she did today maybe i was not gonna tell Londeka even though our relationship was not cool. I am not a bad person. I was gonna tell her the truth and ask her to leave Qaqambile and not tell Londeka just for the sake of peace but right now.... the way i am so angry, I want Londeka to touch that girl and leave a mark on her. I cannot wait to find out what she will tell her friends when she is asked what happened. I am sure she will be able to tell them she is not that different from us. Cecilia was a nice girl. I don't know what changed. Her attitude stinks it makes me sick. She must understand that whatever bad choice you make has a consequence. I have been stabbed, lost a man who promised to marry me and my child got taken away from me when she was just two days old all that was caused by the mistakes i made. She must understand that when its done you have to accept the situation and move on with your life. She is acting like the most important person in our lives. She is trying to hurt us when we are here because of her. If she didn't do the things she did to me we'd be still friends. She must ask Lithakazi. When i cut you out of my life, you're never coming back.

Anyway i just got home. My mother is just lying on the couch. I am sure Soya is sleeping

Me: Mom wake up :)

She raised her head

Mom: You're back ?

Me: Yes where is Soya?

Mom: Sleeping. i just dozed off

Me: Why don't you go to the bedroom and sleep. I will start preparing dinner :)

She looked at the watch on our wall

Mom: It's a bit early for preparing dinner Mandla

Me: I am meeting up with Londeka tonight :(

Mom stood up, She looked at me

Mom: You look upset is everything okay ?

Me: Where do i start ? :(

Mom: From the beginning why are you seeing Londy?

Me: I know the girl who has been a problem in Londeka's relationship :(

Mom: What ? Nomandla with a body and stomach like that i don't think you can go fight a girl :(

Me: Mom i am not.....

Mom: You might not but i know Londeka! she beat Lithakazi for you, Imagine what she can do to someone who mess with her ? :(

Mom is gonna make me feel bad and end up changing my mind. I don't want that. Cecilia called us Married men Snatchers. She must see how it feels like to be a married man snatcher.

Me: Don't worry Mom. I want to meet Londy and tell her. I am not going there myself :)

Mom: Good, So who is it? :(

Me: Cecilia :(

Mom: The girl who came and insulted you in your flat at Southridge? :(

Me: Yep and before i found out today..... :D

Mom:

Me: She called Zimbini and i Married men snatchers :(

Mom: What is that?

Me: We home wreckers we sleep with married men. She said that in public :(

Mom: What ?

Me: She said we are bonding over sleeping with Married men! The nerve on that girl everyone looked at us :(

Mom: Tell Londeka! this girl is out of control :(

Me: I will. Go take a nap mom. Go sleep in my room so that you can hear him when he wakes up :)

Mom: Okay :(

She attempted to walk away

Me: Mom! another thing :)

Mom: What ?

Me: Qhayiya didn't abandon Zimbini. He got arrested on the day of the trial :)

Mom: Did he rob someone?

Me: You remember the man who got Fefe pregnant?

Mom: Qaqambile estranged father ?

Me: Yes, Qhayiya found him at his house with his wife. He stabbed him

Mom: Oh My God that security man is dangerous

Me: He is but we don't know what happened there exactly

Mom: Hey we don't. Let me go sleep

Me: okay mom

I waited for her to disappear in the bedroom. I took my phone then called Londeka

Londeka: Hey Mandla

Me: I have your girl :(

Londeka: What? But there is no way you'd know her unless you saw him with her.... Don't tell me Qaqambile is not at work ?

Me: He might be at work but i know his girlfriend and she is my class mate :(

Londeka: What? I am coming rig....

Me: Lony we have to be smart about this :(

Her: Anything in mind?

Me: First tell me what are you gonna do to her?

I might be mad at her but i don't want to harm her i want to make sure she teaches her a lesson then let her go

Londeka: Beat the bitch obviously!



Me: You promise me you won't stab or shoot her. I don't want you to go to jail

Londeka: No even though i would love to stab her to death!

Me:

Londeka: I won't harm her

Me: We are still going with that plan. You make that Man coffee with two tablets. I want you to knock him out. I cannot come there if you will be coming here i hope you have sleeping pills th....

Londeka: He can't sleep in winter, he takes them so yes we do have them

Me: When he is asleep i want you to take the child to Fefe, Take his phone and come here :(

Londeka: What are we gonna do with his phone?

Me: You will text the girl and tell her you're here to see her then do what you have to do. She will come if you text her as him. I am sure She will be able to meet you that girl is in love with your man :(

Londeka: The problem is the pattern on his phone.

Me: We will figure that out :(

Londeka: See you tonight

Me: Bye :(

I hung up. I want Ceci to see that she is just like everyone. She can also make mistakes. I want her to learn the hard way. I know my friend will do a number on her.

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I didn't sign up for this. I never thought this secret was gonna be this heavy. If i knew i would've avoided knowing about it. If there was a way to reverse something i would make sure my memory deletes everything i just heard. I don't want to think of my father as this monster who did this. My father murdered a woman and took her fortune. What kind of a man does that. He didn't only kill that woman. He took her son and her money. On top of that they mistreated her son forcing him into a marriage. I want my mother to tell me why they forced Ryan to marry Ellen. What was the plan. I can see she doesnt want to talk about it well tough , I heard a lot of

disturbing things in the past few minutes, There is nothing that can top what i heard about Ryan's mother . My father brutally murdered that poor woman after cheating on her with my own mother. Why didn't mom stop him? She saw him when he sat on top of her. Why didn't she stop him? Did she want her dead?

Anyway i am holding my mom's wrist like she will run

Me: Why did you force Ryan to marry Ellen?

Mom: It was your father! it doesn't matter anymore :(

Me; It doesn't matter? Mom you and dad murdered his father as if that wasn't torture enough you decided to make his life miserable for the rest of his life why?

Mom: Okay let go of my arm i am going to tell you

I let go of her wrist. She looked at her glass of water. I went to it. I took it then gave it to her

Me: Here

She took it and thanked me. She sipped on her drink.

Mom: Your father had a fear that one day your brother would know and demand everything from us

Me: I would too if i would find out what you did to my mother!

Mom: Your father decided that her friend's daughter marries your brother then give them 20% of the supermarket businesses

Me: Mr Nel owned 50% shares mom!

Mom: No sweetheart. That was just for you and your brother, Behind closed doors we paid them only 20%, The other 30 was my and your father's share

Me: So all in all you were silent partners in their shares ?

Mom: Yes baby we built this business from scretch we had to protect ourselves you need to understand that sweetheart

I walked away

Mom: What is it?

I looked at her

Me: Mom you blame dad for everything how do i trust that you had nothing to do with that

murder ....

Mom: Ba ...

Me: No! you can blame him because he is not here to defend himself :(

Mom: Lisa of course i was part of it! i dated a married man who loved me, A man who murdered his wife to be with me. I am at fault as much as he was. I watched him strangle that poor woman i didn't stop him

Me: Then after that you ran away! you left your family and ran away mom without paying for your sins!!

Mom: Honey! i paid

Me: How mom?

Mom: I raised Ryan to be a wonde.....

Me: Oh my God shut up !!!

Mom: Baby

Me: Mom that woman never said she couldn't raise her son! you guys took away her opportunity to be with her son. You killed her and took her money! You're thieves!!!

Mom: Lisa don't say that

Me: Mom you committed a crime! you murdered someone! you committed fraud when you took her money and ran away !!

She sat down crying. I looked around kicking everything

Me: This is blood money!!

I said kicking the couch. I looked around the house

Me: This is blood money!!!

Mom: I swear i never wanted this i swear

I wiped my tears. She stood up fast and came to me

Mom: Are you gonna tell your brother ?

I pushed back my hair with both my hands. I looked away

Me:

Mom: He might kill me or..... He might hate me for the rest of his life! this family would be over

Me:

Mom: Lisa?

I looked at her

Mom: Are you gonna tell him?

Me: No

Mom ran to me. I gave her a hand

Me:

Mom:

Me: I am only doing this to protect my brother from heartache. This could destroy him mom!

Mom: I know i know that is why i am going crazy

Me: There is a condition though

Mom: What is it?

Me: Everything my father left me.....

Mom:

Me: The money, I haven't used it. The shares i have for the two supermarket i don't want them

Mom: Honey don't do this

Mom: You are not going to stop me mom! i am glad i have a job that is not from this family business. I want to earn an honest living i am sorry

Mom: Please think about this . Ryan will have questions

Me: It's either that or i tell Ryan the truth

Mom:

Me: The whole truth!

Mom: Okay fine

I took my handbag

Me: You will wait to hear from my lawyer. He is going to contact you for the hand in of the Shares

Mom: You're leaving?

I looked down. I can't stand the sight of her right now.

Me: Yes mom :(

Mom:

I went to her. I took her hands. She must trust me i am not stupid.

Me: What you just told me can't get out of this room. You and i are going to die with this truth

Mom: There is Gita

Me: Wait for her to contact you

Mom: Tell me what to do because i know she will contact me. How about we give her what she wants?

Me: I don't know mom

Mom: She is going to tell him!

Me: Was father crazy? Why did he involve those people then die?

Mom: From Now on every knock i hear coming from that door i will think it's her

Me: Call me when she makes contact

Mom: Okay goodbye

I walked out and closed the door

Me: I am sorry brother, I can't hurt you .... You can't learn about the truth

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

After i left Ellen with Qhayiya i went to town to buy him something to eat as i promised. I didn't just say that to get under Ellen's skin, i was serious. I want to be there for Qhayiya. I see he still sees me as his friend. Very soon he will see that i see more than friendship between us. He hates his wife so obviously when he comes out he will live in my house. I don't know how will that happen with Calvin there. I will keep dating Calvin even when Qhayiya agrees to be with me. Qhayiya and i have a lot in common. We understand each other and we respect each other's decisions. If i tell him i want us to do this on the side he will understand as i will understand his relationship with Ellen. I just hope i won't lose interest in Calvin when i get to be with Qhayiya. I am a little afraid that i might be obsessed with Qhayiya when i get to be with him.

Anyway i just got to Wellington Prison. I bought him everything and i hope he will appreciate this.

Officer: You're back ?

Me: Yes and i am here t....

Him: To see Mrs Marlene Nel this time? :)

Well be knows i always come see that bitch when i didn't get my pay cheque.

Me: No, I am here for Qhayiya :)

Him: Go in i will call the guard to bring him :)

Me: Thank you :)

I went in and sat down

Me: :)

I heard chains. I looked around. I saw him coming with a warden.

Me: :D

Qhayiya: I didn't think you'd come back after Ellen stole your moment. I am really grateful you wanted to help me bu... :)

I touched his hand

Me: Hey .... :)

Him:

Me: You and i are hustlers. I know why you chose her lawyer. You didn't want me to waste money i don't have :)

Qhayiya: Yeah :D

Me: That is why i let that bitch be the hero :)

Him:

Me: I can't wait for her to give birth to that stupid child of hers so our hustle can start again :D

Him: You're demanding a lot of money from her already. Let's give her a break now :)

Me: Give her a break i won't!

Qhayiya:

Me: Anyway i brought you somethings here :)

Him: Thank you so much i have never got a visitor since i got here :)

Me: I am the only person who really loves you :)

Qhayiya:

Me: I just hope Ellen gets you out soon :)

Qhayiya: The lawyer will be here tomorrow i am excited :)

Me: Great so you will come out and come live with me? :)

Qhayiya: Definitely but not for long. I need to find myse. ..

Me: You can stay as long as you want :)

Qhayiya: Thank you Lithakazi :D

Me: I told you i..... :)

Guard: Time up!!

Me: I will come see you again monday :)

Qhayiya: Thank you :)

I stood up then walked out. I saw a girl walking away, I think i know those walks....wait a minute, The last time i saw my cousin was when she left me in jail. I see someone looking the other way. She looks pregnant but she has her features. I hope i am not wrong. I went to her and tapped her shoulder

Me: Zimbini? :)

She turned around

Zimbini: :(

Me: Oh my God you're pregnant? :D

Zimbini: Hi Lithakazi :(

Me: Wait the last time i saw you was.....

Zimbini: When you got me arrested tell me.... ?

Me: You're still mad ain't you?

Zimbini: What do you think Lithakazi?

Me: I am so....

Zimbini: Not everyone where i come from get a chance to be in the medical field ! you risked my career!!!

Me: I am sorry i know that !

Zimbini: No you don't! if you did you've went to check on me when you got out did you?

Me: I knew you're still mad at me and i was rig....

Zimbini: I saw you at court! you got out of jail and went to cause another drama when wil....

Me: You were there?

Zimbini: That's not tge point here! I almost got a criminal record!

Okay i am sick of her whining

Me: You didn't now why are we having this conversation ?

Zimbini: The nerve!

Me: I have apologosed and i won't keep apologising! you left me in jail and never looked back maybe you and i are not so diffrent after all

Zimbini: You wish!

Me: Anyway what the hell are you doing here ?

Zimbini: To see the father of my baby !



Me: Nice choice, At least a police man is going to support you chi.... :D

Zimbini: Who said anything about a police man? :(

I started laughing

Me: Future doctor is carrying a low life criminal's child?

Zimbini: Yes

Me: So who is he? :D

She smiled then Chuckled like someone who couldn't wait to tell me who her man is. I saw a smirk on her face. I am not going to like this at all

Zimbini: Your Crush Qhayiya!

The fuck?

Me: What!?

Zimbini:

Me: Who said i have a crus.....

Zimbini: Hands Off my man or you will have my mother to deal with !!!

I looked away avoiding eye contact. How could Qhayiya do this? When did this happen?. How did she know i have a crush on him?

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 55

.  
.

~ Fefekazi ~

Londeka is here to drop off her son. She says she is going somewhere. I am worried because she doesn't want to tell me where. I don't think I like this. I just hope she is not going to get herself in trouble. This woman has a cheating husband and the last time I checked she was looking for the girl who is sleeping with her husband.

Me: Where are you going Londy ?

Londeka: Not far I will be back :)

Me: Are you following your husband? Girl i.....

Londeka: Come to the window :)

I went to the window.

Londeka: That's my husband's car. He is home. He wanted to take sleeping pills so I can't leave my child with him :)

Me: Okay :)

Londeka: Relax :D

Me: Are you cheating on your husband?

Londeka laughed at me

Londeka: I love my husband and I am doing this because I love him :(

Me: You're doi.....

She opened the door

Londeka:

Qavile:

What the hell is he doing here ? Londeka looked at me

Me: I don't know why this man is here :(

Londeka: No mistake! :(

She walked out. I looked at Qavile.

Me:

Qavile: Can i come in?

Me: What do you want? :( :(

Qavile: I heard you loud and clear, i just feel like we need to talk

I moved aside. He walked in

Him: Thank you

Me: Say what you came to say and go please :(

Qavile: Before i came here you agreed to marry me...

Me: I don't want to talk about that! :(

Him: Why? Is it because of my eye?

I looked at him, thank God my children are asleep otherwise they were gonna have nightmares tonight

Me: That's not the only problem! we fought, you got me pregnant then upped and left! you went to another woman and got her pregnant after that you left her too! who needs such person in their lives? :( :(

Him: I didn't know she was preg.....

Me: stop lying! even if you didn't know, that doesn't give you the right to use people and leave without saying goodbye! :(

He looked down

Me: You left her for another woman when will this stop? :(

Him: I....

I gave him a hand

Me: You changed i know what you gonna say well guess what ?

I went to the door i touched the door handle

Me: I don't like the new you now get out!!!

Him: Fefekazi please take this ring. Keep it while you still thin....

Me: There is nothing to think about! i hate you !

I opened the door he walked out i slammed the door.

Me:

I feel bad for being so horrible to him but he deserves it for being a jerk!

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

I am sick and tired of Lithakazi. Her reaction shows that she is really in love with Qhayiya. I am not going to let her sleep with my baby daddy. If she wants to fight me. I am going to tell my mother to deal with her. She is my cousin for Godsake. I don't know why she is fooling herself. Qhayiya would never date her i don't know why she is doing this. The last time i saw Qhayiya he said Lithakazi was blackmailing him about something, Who would date a crazy girl like this. She is HIV positive and she has a urinating condition! This woman is not my man's type.

Anyway i just dropped a bombshell on her. She is not even ashamed to show how hurt she is. She has glassy eyes. I see she is trying to be strong but you know tears. They never listen to you, They just come out whenever they feel like it.

Lithakazi: How did this happen? :( :(

Me: Oh are you crying? :)

She quickly wiped her tears

Lithakazi: Me crying? Don't be crazy ! :(

Me: Maybe its my eyes, they are deceiving me. See you later i have a boyfriend to see :)

I attempted to go in

Lithakazi: Wait!

I turned around and looked at her

Me: Yes? :(

Lithakazi: Who lied and said i have a crush on Qhayiya?

Me: :)

She wants to go cause problems for whoever told me. I am not telling her. I walked in leaving her outside. I know my cousin is trouble. This might be the last time we speak. She doesn't only stop talking to you. She makes sure she causes problems for you. I just pray she doesn't mess things up between Qhayiya and i.

Officer: Can i help you ?

Me: I am here to see Qhayiya sir i don't know his surname

Officer looked at his colleague

Officer: Qhayiya is a ladies man. He is very popular today :D

Officer2: This is the third woman today right? :D

Officer1: Yes the second one was Marlene Nel's daughter :D

Ellen Lawson was here to see Qhayiya? It looks like i am the only one who didn't know this man is here. I thought Lithakazi ruined my mood but this one makes me so insecure. I am not intimidated by Lithakazi but i cannot say the same about Ellen, Nomandla told me they almost had a child together. Anyway they told me where to go. I saw Qhayiya coming in.

Qhayiya: :D

Me: Hey baby :)

Qhayiya: Oh my God what is going on? :)

I brushed my stomach

Me: What do you think? :)

Qhayiya: When we..... ?

Me: Baby you were my first and my last. This is our baby :D :(

Qhayiya: No you don't have to explain i know i am just surprised. Did Lithakazi tell you i am here? :)

I am about to tell this man everything. I want him to hate her. Lithakazi is going to be a problem in our relationship that's why i want to tell him she is the reason he is here.

Me:

Qhayiya: Mbini?

Me: No , She didn't, Actually this is my first time seeing her since the day of the trial :(

Qhayiya: Then who told you i am here ? :)

Me: A good friend of mine told me. The man you stabbed is Qaqambile's biological father

Qhayiya: What?

Me: Yes and Lithakazi knows it all about it, in fact she is the reason you're here :(

Qhayiya: What do you mean she is the reason i am here?

Me: Qavile lives with Litha was it the first time she visited you ? :(

Qhayiya: Yes how could she live with a man who put me here and come pretending to be my friend?

Me: That's because he sent Qavile to seduce your wife!

Qhayiya: No! She didn't!

Me: She did! She wanted you . The plan was to get you forget about your wife then be with her :(

Qhayiya: This girl is evil! i believe you now..... you know when i asked her who told her i was here, She said she went to see my w.....

He stopped talking. He thinks i still don't know. I love him even though he lied

Me: Relax i know your secrets :)

Him: And you're not mad?

Me: I kinda figured you wanted to tell me something but i never given you a chance to tell me so i understand :)

Him: I am sorry

Me: No problem :)

He looked down. He was thinking

Me: What is it?

Qhayiya: When Lithakazi was here she kept saying she loves me but i thought she meant it as a friend

Me: She has a crush on you and knowing my cousin. She will destroy us. I could see how angry and hurt she was when she left :(

Qhayiya: Do you think she'd harm you ?

Me: I don't know but i have to tell my mother this :(

Qhayiya: She asked me to go live with her when i get out of here. What are those two planning..... ?

Me: You're coming out soon? :)

Qhayiya: I just got the best lawyer today. He is coming tomorrow so soon i might be out

Me: Why don't you come live with me? :D

Him: You live in a hospital students residence. When you're done writing you will have to leave and the parole board will want me to be in one place

Me: How about i find you a flat here in Mthatha. I will make it look good before you come out. I will pay :)

Qhayiya: I think that is a good idea. Get me a one room flat. I will pay you back all the money you will use. I have money in my card but i can't get it till i come out :)

Me: Grea..... :D

Guard: Time up! :(

Qhayiya: Okay i will see you soon do you know the gender of our baby? :)

Me: Its a boy, i will see you soon :D

Him: :)

I walked out. Whatever Lithakazi is planning will not work. Qhayiya is mine. She is not going to get him. She must Seduce that old man she is living with and leave my man alone.

.

.

~ Vicki ~

My daughter walked out on me. I feel like i am not ready to let her go to her life after i just told her this. We need each other. I need her because i feel like i am re- living that moment all over again. My heart is in pain. I feel the same way i felt when i watched my husband kill that woman. I hope and pray that we are making the best decision for not telling Ryan. I mean where would i start? I feel like if anyone would ask me to tell him this, i would be shuttered. And whoever

thinks i should tell my son how his mother died is the most selfish person in the world. Be in my shoes for a minute would you do it? I didn't murder Mrs Stanza. I didn't ask my husband to do it. He did it on his own but he did it in my name. He wanted to be with me and he thought we wouldn't survive a scandal if we let his wife go. I knew that woman. She was gonna make sure we are destroyed. She was a powerful woman with a lot of money. We were gonna be done by the end of that day.

Anyway its been just a minute after my daughter walked out. I saw the whisky. I am tempted. I walked to it slowly looked behind me checking if anyone is watching me even though i am alone. I took a glass. I poured myself a drink

Me:

I am sorry Mrs Stanza. If you walked out it was gonna be over for us.

Me: I can't believe i am about to say this....

I walked to the sofa. I sat down

Me: Maybe Raymond did the right thing

I sipped

Me: It was either us or you

I attempted to gulp the drink the door opened. I let go of the glass it fell and broke on the floor

Lisa: Mom you are running to alcohol?

I stood up

Me: I thought you left

Her: I decided to stay. I can't leave not today

Me: Thank you

Her: This doesn't mean i am not angry :(

Me: I know....

I paced up and down

Me: I am sorry for making you keep this deep secret i know how heavy it is

Lisa: I can't imagine how my brother would feel

Me: I feel so bad it's like i am your father's accomplice to all this :(



Lisa: Mom you were! you were part of the reason he murdered his wife! :( :(

Me:

Lisa: Infact you were the reason!

Me: I know..... Can i ask you something ?

Lisa: What ? :(

Me: Can you not give me back the shares please bab.....

Lisa: Mom i don't want those shares!!!

Me: Lisa please! Your savings! everything you have, The education everything! our survival was made by her money

Lisa:

Me: Are you telling me you want to give all of them back to me because they are blood money?

Lisa: Mom i am guilty

Me: Honey i know. I am too! i have been for over 34 years

Lisa: I can see the look on my brother's face when he finds out. I can see Ryan hating me for being a daughter of a woman who murdered his mother

Me: Baby i am not a murderer i didn't murder her!

Lisa: Mom you know what i mean! you know he will blame you and hate you for the rest of his life

I sat down wiping my tears

Me: That's what i am scared of

Lisa wiped her tears , She came to me. She knelt down infront of me. She took my hands

Lisa: That is why Ryan cannot find out

Me: Gita

I stood up

Lisa: Mom that woman will come to you when she wants to tell him

Me: I know but how do i stop her?

Lisa: There has to be a way. When is her husband's funeral?

Me: I don't know

Lisa: Don't call her. Just act like you don't know anything about her husband's passing. When she comes here when i am gone please call me :(

Me: Baby what's your plan ?

She looked down Then at me

Lisa: We are going to give her my shares

Me: What? Ryan will ask why !

Lisa looked away

Lisa: Yeah . ..... We just need to find a way to answer that question..... ?

I folded my arms. I am grateful to my daughter for everything and the support but there is no outsider is going to get shares in a business i worked so hard to build

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am glad i could be there for Londeka. This girl has been my rock throughout everything i went through. She was there for me, Defending me in that village when the truth about my affair came out. She beat up Lithakazi for me. I would be selfish to keep something like this from her. My friend put everything on the line to be with Qaqambile. She resigned at work to raise their child. Her marriage mean a lot to her. I am not going to let that little girl ruin her marriage. More than anything i want this to be a lesson to Cecilia. Judging people is wrong. We are all human and we make mistakes everyday.

Anyway i am with Helen in her car waiting for Londeka. We are at Ultra city. She will be here in any minute. She told me she did as i told her. She left her husband sleeping. It's now or never.

Helen: I can't believe this girl humiliated you guys like that :(

Me: She said all that in front of our classmates :(

Helen: She will get what's coming for her

Me: My friend hasn't been herself because of her :(

Helen: She is Writing exams. Her husband is a useless man ! :(

Me: He has always been useless. When I was dating him he cheated on me with Lithakazi :D

Helen looked at me

Helen: The crazy Lithakazi ? :(

Me: The one and only :(

Helen: He is a moron ! :(

I saw Londeka's car drives in. She saw us. She came out of the car and came to us. Helen unlocked the car. Londeka is wearing leggings , Training shoes , a jacket she zipped it up. She had a cap on. She got in at backseat.

Londek: Ladies

Helen: Hey dear i am so sorry

Londeka gave me the phone

Londeka: Unlock this phone and tell me where she is

Okay this is real now. I am scared. This woman is going to kill Ceci. I took the phone

Me: Helen do your thing

Helen took the phone. She was on it for about 5 minutes. We were all quiet, i kept looking at Londeka. She is looking out the window. This is not my friend. I don't know this mad woman. I am so scared

Helen: Done ! oh look at that :)

Me: What ?

Helen: The number is written C. She is texting non-stop :D

I looked at Londy

Me: Friend you can't go inside there. She is in a medical students residence at the hospital

Londeka took the phone.

Londeka: Don't worry. I will ask her to walk out and come to the main road

Me: Good

She attempted to open the door it was locked. Helen unlocked it

Londeka: Thank you guys so much

She ran to her car. She got in and started the engine. We watched Londeka driving away. Yes i don't want Cecilia to see that i am behind all this so maybe its a good idea that i stay behind. I thought at least Helen would go with her but i see Londeka is got this and that is what worries me even more .

Me: Helen what if Londeka kills the poor girl?

Helen: Come on Nomandla ! She won't do that :D

I started panicking just by thinking about it.

Me: Helen you've never seen Londeka in action. What if she leaves that poor girl dead

Helen: Nomandla breath! :(

I started breathing in and out

Helen: You see how passionate Londeka is about her studies in our WhatsApp group. She wouldn't ruin her career before it even get started or would she?

Good question , would she? I looked away

Me: Londeka you better not mess up

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 56

~ Nomandla ~

Helen just left me at home. She didn't go in. She dropped me at the gate. I walked to the door. I knocked then walked in. I found mom and Odwa watching tv. Soya is in bed i am sure. My son sleeps a lot maybe its because i am pregnant. I feel so bad for him sometimes because he is too young to be having a baby brother. I feel like all my attention will be on his brother and he will feel isolated and i don't want that. I will make sure he is by my side every step of the way. They are twins.

Mom: And ? :)

Me: Londeka wanted to go alone. She asked us to leave

Mom: That can't be good Mandla

Me: You think i don't know mom? I somehow regret telling her

Mom: Why don't you call that girl and warn her without Londy knowing

Me: Me? Betray my friend and warn a girl who insulted me today ? :(

Mom: You will be helping Londeka too. She might do something she will regret later :(

Me: Mom i am not getting involved. Helen and i talked to her. We told her she can't do anything stupid. She promised she won't i believe her :(

Mom: We must pray her emotions don't betray her then

Me: She was not the Londy i know when she got to our car

Mom: What do you mean?

Me: She was angry. She didn't even smile. You know Londy loves smiling. There was this intimidating vibe about her :(

Mom: Maybe it's not too late to take my advise

Me: No! Cecilia is getting what she deserves! :(

Mom: Ryan was here

Me: What? We didn't stay long why didn't he wait for us?

Mom: He saw the boy then left. He was upset that you're not home at night

Me: He is so dramatic i am not a child :(

Mom: You're pregnant !

Me: He is funny you know? he knows a pregnant woman can't go out at night. He doesn't know when your partner is carrying someone else child the baby react the same way Ellen's child did :(

Mom: Now you believe me when i say that child isn't his? :)

Me: No mom i won't until i see the child :(

I took my phone i dialled Ryan's number walking to my room

Ryan: Nomandla

Me: Sorry i missed you

Ryan: Where were you ?

Me: With Helen at Altra city in her car :(

Ryan: I think I saw a car that looked like hers

Me: It was us. You should've called if you wanted to see me

Ryan: Sorry i was upset you left Soya you went out and you know you're not fit to be out at night

Me: I know I just needed to see Helen i wouldn't do anything to harm my child :(

Ryan: I know that

Me: Good drive safely

Him: Thank you Beautiful

I smiled

Me: Okay i am tired you will call when you get to your house

Him: I will

I hung up.

Me: :)

.

~ Ellen ~

What a day it was today. I haven't travelled that long for a while. We travelled hours to Mthatha then back to East London. My feet are swollen and i am not surprised, I am pregnant and sitting in a car so long is not right for me. I miss my husband. I cannot wait to see him this coming week. I am sure he is coming here for a beautiful few days. All i have to do is wake up tomorrow and call Doctor Evans. My husband has to be here. That girl is a single woman who slept with my husband. She must deal with her problems. She wanted to be a baby maker. I am sure she can survive giving birth without my husband. Ryan is my husband and he must respect me as his wife. No woman should let their better half go support a mistress giving a child who was made sinfully. I am saying that because there is nothing holy about a woman who sleeps with married men. That girl must feel the pain that is caused by her sins. She is a disgrace and everyone knows it even though they can't say it. If what she did was a right thing to do why did she lie in court? She lied because she knew real people will tell her the truth. The truth is she is a home wrecking whore who sleeps with rich married men to better her life. I will say it again until you all agree with me. There is no integrity in her. She is a home wrecking whore! a gold digger who took my kindness and spit it in my face. I was very fond of her when she started working for me. Not a single day i said anything to hurt her. I always made sure she was okay. She looked innocent , Old fashioned rural girl. She fooled us all and most importantly she changed me. I am not the woman you were introduced to years ago. I am a changed woman. I became something that wasn't me. I am pregnant with a black man's child. I found myself falling for him because of the pain Ryan and that Dark whore Nomandla Nyembezi caused me I have been through a lot every woman should be siding with me not women who do not respect marriages.

Rebecca: You've been awfully quiet

I unlocked the door. We walked in

Me: I am thinking about my life :(

Rebecca: Are you ?

I looked at her.

Me: Yes! why do i feel like you don't believe me? :(

Rebecca: Because i thought you closed the chapter of that black man :(

She is talking about Qhayiya. I was praying she doesn't bring that up. I sat down

Me: What black man? :(

Rebecca: Come on! now i am sure you were really thinking about him

Me: No i was thinking about my plan to get Ryan here :)

Rebecca: Sis i saw how you looked at that man! is something still going on between you two? :(

Me i am married :(

Rebecca: That's not the answer sis :(

Me: Rebecca i love one man and that is my husband so please :(

Rebecca: You spent a lot of time with him than with mom. He is that important to you isn't he? :(

Me: We had along journey i am going to take a bath :(

I attempted to walk away

Rebecca: You know when you lost Ryan the first time i thought you'd never get him back. I don't know what you did to get him but if you make that same mistake again you will kiss your marriage goodbye fir good! :(

I looked at her. I felt tears. I walked to the stairs. I climbed them. I got on top then looked down. I saw Rebecca pouring herself a drink. I brushed my stomach tears falling down hard

Me: Ooh sis only if you knew .....

I breathed in and out

Me: I already made that mistake

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I thought i was cursed only when it comes to Nomandla. Every attempt to destroy her always turned out a failure. I made peace with that now i went to get my man. I had that feeling that Qhayiya will be mine. I thought i had him where i want him. I was just waiting for him to be released so that he could be mine. Did i succeed in any of those things? No first Ellen came and ruin everything. He chose her lawyer while i was disappointed by that my whoring little cousin sister shows up claiming that he is her baby daddy. When did all this happen? Does Zimbini know the trouble she is putting herself in? She is setting herself up for heartbreak. She is my cousin i love her so i am going to protect her by making sure their relationship don't work at all. That man is mine and he is going to tell me why he slept with my cousin sister behind my back!



Monday i will make sure i go there and find out why he did this but for now, i have to tell my cousin what i know. I don't mean to hurt her but she must know what she is dealing with. I dialled her number it rang

Zimbini: What do you want?

Me: I want to open your eyes you're a little naive girl cuz ! :(

Zimbini: What should i do? Give up on the father of my baby for you? Girl you're delusional!

Me: You don't know half of the things he's done and still doing! :(

Zimbini: Oh i think i know enough and the half i know makes me love him even more dear cousin can i hung up now?

Me: He is sleeping with Ryan's wife! :(

Zimbini: Tell me something i don't know but make sure its not about his mother because i know that too and i am not going anywhere

I hung up.

Me: Dammit!!! bloody whore!!!!

She knows everything. I thought i was gonna use this to make her leave him. I am so mad at her right now! i heard footsteps behind me. I turned around.

Qavile:

Me: My trip didn't go well :(

Qavile: You went to see Qhayiya didn't you? :(

Me: Yes i did!

Qavile: I don't understand why you'd do that. He stabbed me! :(

Me: He didn't stab me and you know how i feel about him :(

Qavile: Does he feel the same? :(

Me:

I don't know how to answer that i feel like i am being disrespected in my house.

Me: He will feel the same :(

Qavile: And when he finds out you're the reason he is in jail? :(

I looked at him. Is he threatening me now? I walked closer to this man

Me: You're not going to tell him are you ?

Qavile: I was just asking † ♂

Me: You won't breath a word to anyone about my involvement are we clear?

He looked at me

Qavile:

Me: Qavile this is my life we are talking about here! I love Qhayiya !

Qavile:

Me: Did you tell anyone?

Him: No but i am just wondering what he will say when he sees me here, He will put one and two together and realise you're the reason i have one eye.....!!!!

He snapped

Me:

Him: The reason Fefekazi is disgusted by me!!!

Me: I am so.....

He gave me a hand

Him: Save it !

He walked out and slammed the door. I smiled

Me: I will make sure i kick your ass out before he gets here :)

I sat down.

Me: There is still Zimbini

I stood up when her name came to mind. She is the only person who will stand in my way. I started pacing up and down. I need to fi ....

Me: I just know what to do :)

Cousin sis, You've always known i am evil. It doesn't matter whether you're family or not

Me: Litha has to get what she wants

.  
.  
~ Narrated ~

It's around 9 pm at night. We see a big Hospital entrance and the big street lights. At a far distance there is a car, It was just packed next to the road. We see a woman pulling someone who was on the floor. She was holding both her hands pulling, more like dragging her body on the tar road. By the look of things the girl is unconscious. When the woman got near the back door. She opened the door then lifted the lifeless body of the girl. She threw her at back seat then shut the door hard. She then went to the driver's sit, She got in, started the engine then looked behind her

Woman: It's gonna be a long journey Bitch

After she said that she speed off

Her:

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 57

.  
.  
~ Nomandla ~

I have been trying to get hold of Londeka i don't know why she is not taking my calls and this is so unlike her. She is changing i regret telling her but a part of me really wanted to see Cecelia punished but not harmed or killed. I don't want her to die. I just want her to learn. I hope i didn't make a big mistake. I tried sleeping but i can't sleep. I just can't sleep without speaking to Londeka. I stood up and walked to the kitchen to drink water. I found mom there reading my book .

Me: Mom why are you up?

Mom: I am thinking about the poor girl

Me: Don't make me feel worse mom :(

Mom: I am just worried. Did you call Londeka ?

Me: Not taking my calls :(

I took milk. I poured it in a glass. I sipped on it

Mom: That can't be good Nomandla

Me: I know mom, what am i gonna do ? :(

Mom: Call Qaqambile! :(

Me: Oh no! :(

Mom: What? :(

I walked to the living room. I don't want to speak to Qaqambile. Even if i wanted he wouldn't pick up. He is drugged but i can't tell mom that. She will freak out and blame me for letting Londy do that

Me: I am not calling that brat! ☹

Mom: So you'd rather sleep without knowing ?

Me: Mom Londeka has Qaqambile's phone. That phone helped her meet Cecilia :(

Mom sat down

Mom: I don't know now ☹

I sat down too. I received a call .I stood up so did mom

Mom: It's her ?

Me: No mom, It's Helen :(

I answered

Me: hello Helen

Helen: Londeka is not taking my calls

Me: She is not taking my calls too

I sipped on my milk

Helen: Let's sleep. We will see what happens tomorrow and i hope she doesn't do anything stupid

Me: Yeah

Helen: Night

Me: Night

She hung up

Mom: And?

I shrugged my shoulders

Mom:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I can't wait anymore. I don't want them to think i am doing this because i know about Nomandla going to the hospital Sunday, If i start getting "Sick" tonight they won't suspect anything.

I don't understand people in this world. Even my best friend is judging me. Susan never spoke to me ever since she found Qhayiya in my house. She doesn't want anything to do with me. Why there isn't anyone on my side? No one is feeling my pain. Ryan and Nomandla are the heroes of all this. After everything they've done to me none of them take responsibility. They don't admit their wrongs. They are evil just like my mother. Since no one has my back i am going to support myself. I am going to do whatever it takes to make sure i get what i want and what i want is my husband and he is going to be here with me and everyone's golden girl will give birth all by herself. I can be this ruthless person too like her

Anyway i am just sitting with Rebecca watching a movie.

Me: Sis i have a plan :)

Rebecca: Out with it ? :)

Me: I want to call Doctor Evans right now and tell him i am sick :)

Rebecca: Won't you get tired of staying in hospital ? :)

Me: It's a sacrifice i am willing to make :)

Rebecca: Call him but promise me....

Me: What ? :)

Rebecca: Nothing is going on between you and that former security ? :(

Me:

I stood up. What if i say there is nothing going on then the child comes out black will Rebecca forgive me?

Rebecca: Ellen! :(

I looked at her

Me: I regret what i did, Rebecca this is not me

Rebecca: Wait so there is something going on..... ☹

Me: No! there is absolutely nothing going on between us.....

Rebecca: Then what is going on?

Me: Back in the day you'd never think i would be involved with a black guy let alone carrying his child

Rebecca: I know this will sound wrong but maybe it was for the best that the child didn't make it?

Me:

Rebecca: I am sorry sis its just that we are totally different from those people. Not once i ever thought my own sister would date a black guy besides the race sis, you're totally different. You're well educated he is just an opportunist with no future :(

Me: He loved his job and he was good at it. He lost it because of me. He didn't hit on me i kissed him

Rebecca: You were fragile. You were going through stuff. He was just an escape. Don't feel bad for him. He got a lot out of it :(

Me: Yeah i guess you're right all i have to focus on now is my man :)

Rebecca: That's the spirit call Doctor Evans :D

Me: Yeah :D

I took my phone then looked the other way

Me:

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I don't know what i would've done without my daughter here. She is really helping me cope in this sad time. Like i said talking about it made me re-live that day all over again. If Lisa left i would be drunk now. I am really happy she is here i really am. Ryan is my son, I love him so much. I raised that boy. I am the only mother he knows. If this would come out he would lose a lot. I don't want to be the reason he hurt. We hurt him so much by forcing him to marry Ellen. I don't want to do it again. I cannot hurt him. I did a lot to make up for the things i have done. I mend things with Nomandla. My son respects me and my wishes , Losing him would mean losing the relationship i have with Nomandla and her mother. I left my family very young. I don't have a family in this country and when i am with the Nyembezis i feel at home. I feel like i have a family.

Me: Lisa you don't have to sleep in my room :)

Lisa: I want to :)

Me: Are you worried that i might go get the bottle? :)

Lisa: I just want to make sure you're okay thats why i stayed :)

Me: Oka.....

My phone rang. I looked at it. It's Ryan. I looked at Lisa

Me: It's your brother

Lisa: Answer !

I answered then put it on speaker

Me: Hey honey :)

Ryan: Mom i just got a call from Ellen, She is not okay tomorrow she will be admitted to hospital

Me: Is that so? :(

Lisa: :(

Ryan: Yes mom Please go check on her. Nomandla is going to hospital too but not tomorrow Sunday. I want to be there....

Me: Son she is not taking my calls. I tried to reach out to that girl not again! :(

Ryan: Okay mom. Tomorrow i will drive to EL. Maybe Sunday i will arrive on time in Mthatha for Nomandla

Lisa: Brother it's me, Did you tell Ellen Nomandla will be admitted Sunday ? :(

Ryan: No! you don't think she is faking this are you ?

Lisa folded her arms

Lisa: I am not saying anything, i was just asking :(

Ryan: She wouldn't lie about this Lisa

Me: Of course son she wouldn't . This woman is pregnant these things are bound to happen

Lisa:

Lisa rolled her eyes.

Ryan: Yeah see you tomorrow

Me: See you :)

He hung up. Lisa stood up

Lisa: Unbelievable!!! :(

Me: I know :(

Lisa: Ryan didn't say he didn't tell her. This means Ellen want Ryan to be here when Nomandla gives birth. How can she be this cruel? :( :(

Me: It looks like your sister in law never forgave my son. Its not like they slept again after she got married :(



Lisa: I wish they did :(

Me:

Lisa: No mom! you know Ryan was never happy with that woman! :(

Me: I know this is all my fault

Lisa: Don't you ever say that again mom! i said we closed that chapter! what if someone would walk in now? :(

Me:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

From today someone will respect my marriage my husband included. Who the hell does he think he is cheating on me after everything we've been through. How can Qaqambile betray me like this? I am here loving him He goes out there and sleep with varsity students what is it? Am i not attractive anymore for him? He think he is better than me because he is working? I trusted Qaqambile with my life. I trusted him enough to have a child with him, Marry him and ducked poisons that were thrown at me in this house by her mother. Did i leave him when her mother tried to kill me multiple times? No i stayed because i believed in us and i still do believe in us that is why i did this and swear if i go to jail i will hate him for the rest of his life. I know he is at fault here not this girl. I am sure this girl doesn't know me. I apologise that she has to suffer and boy she is going to suffer and i will make sure of it. This is going to be a lesson to my husband. He doesn't know its time he knows me. I am a girl from Mdantsane. I want him to remember that everytime he comes across a gorgeous girl.

Anyway Cecilia is alive. I would never kill a human being. I am not evil, i am just a wife whose been cheated on. I am heartbroken. I have been looking for this girl for months now. I have been hurting for months smelling her fancy perfume on my husband. This ends tonight. I am in my bedroom, I am here to check on my husband. He is sleeping peacefully. He has no idea what he is going to wake up to tomorrow. I went to him i kissed his forehead

Me: Goodnight baby :)

I walked out of my room. I went to my father in law's room. I knelt down and looked under his bed. I found my favorite sjambok

Me: :)

I smiled looking at father's sjmbok then looked at the door

Me:

I walked out of my inlaws bedroom. I headed to the kitchen. I took a cup that has something i prepared for this girl. It won't hurt to be evil once or when its necessary. I walked to the front door. I opened the door then walked out. I went to the six corner room the one Qaqambile used to sleep in when i first met him. I opened the door. I walked in. It's dark bit i mafe sure the right Windows ccurtain is open so that i can see her. I put the cup on the table. I took another cup then went to the Tank outside. I poured water then walked back in. I splashed the water on her face.

Cecilia: Yhu!!!

She tried to jump up then looked on her left wrist

Me: It's tied up with a rope

She started breathing heavily. She looked scared. She looked on her right wrist

Me: That one two

Cecilia: Where am i? Why am i naked ?

I made sure i take all her clothes off. She must feel the pain. I will ruin her body. I want her to hate Qaqambile every time she lies her eyes on the marks on her body. She tried to move her legs.

Me: I thought you'd kick me so i tied them too :(

Cecilia: Who are you? What am i doing here?

Me: I am sure you'd love to know :)

I walked to the switch. The lights were off, I switched them on

Cecilia:

I went to a photo frame that has a picture of me and my husband. I pulled a chair then sat in front of her. I showed her the photo

Me: I know you don't know me but you know him right? :)

Cecilia: Yes! its my boyfriend Voningo

Me: Poor girl.... You really don't know ? :)

Cecilia: What ?

I slapped her so hard on her face the chair fell with her i pulled her up. I hold her chin with my left hand looking at her straight in her eyes. I showed her the frame again

Me: This is Qaqambile Xaba, My HUSBAND!!!!

Cecilia:

She was shocked , Her jaw literally dropped on the floor. I let go of her chin pushing her, The chair fell she hit her head on the floor

Cecilia: Ouch! oh my God i didn't know i swear ma'am

I pulled up the chair then looked at her

Me: Me, Ma'am? You think i am too old?

Cecilia: I am sorry! Rivon.....

Me: Stop calling my husband that!!!

I snapped

Cecilia: I am sorry Mrs Xaba please forgive me he didn't tell me he was Married

Me: Well you're going to pay

Cecilia: No!!! please we can tal.....

I switched music on. I made sure the volume is on top. I pulled out the Sjmbok

Me:

Cecilia: No!!!! No!!! No!!!!

She was trying to loosen the rope she was not winning i walked straight to her. She was screaming scared like a little girl she is

Me: I can't hear you and no one can

I said whipping her she was crying. This bitch has a very soft skin. Wherever i whipped her my sjambok left red marks. She started bleeding. I didn't stop blood don't scare me not when i am this angry

Cecilia: No ! please stop please stop!!!

I thought of the nights i slept alone. I thought of the tears i cried, wet pillows every nights and mornings. How can i stop when a girl i have been looking for is here in front of me. I am doing this because of her. How naive can she be? Why he never took her home if he was serious about

her? Next time when she finds a man she will do a background check Qaqambile is my man. She was screaming so loud i got scared. I might wake up Neighbours. I stopped whipping her

Cecilia: Yho! yho! yho!

I slapped her so hard on her face

Me: Shut the fuck up!!!

She stopped crying all i heard were hiccups. There was blood on the floor. I looked around. I took the cup

Me: Drink this

Cecilia: You ruined my entire body and legs isn't that enoug.....

I punched her she fell. I pulled her up then put my left hand at the back of her neck

Me: Drink

Cecilia: Please don't kill me! I am the only one who chose a good career in my family! i will be the First Doc....

Me: I won't repeat myself

i grabbed her upper lip along with her teeth. i opened her mouth wide. I poured it straight in her throat

Me: Swallow!!!

She tried fighting it but no luck

Ceceilia:

I made sure she swallowed everything. I let go of her mouth

Me: Good Girl !

Cecilia: What did you put in it?

I pulled a chair. I sat in front of her

Cecilia: Please tell me

Me: I will sit here and watch you die!

Cecilia: No!!! Oh My God

Me: I am sorry

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 58

.

.

~ Ellen ~

A woman has to do what she has to do to make sure her family stays together and that is what i am doing right now. I am not selfish. I am just preventing what happened before to never happen again. I have been through a lot. I gave up on my marriage so easily. I should have fought for us. I shouldn't have signed those divorce papers. Faking illness is what is going to help our family reconnect and forget about our past mistakes. Nomandla was a mistake that needs to be forgotten. My husband must forget that girl. I hate that he has children with her. It was gonna be very easy to forget her if there was nothing that tie them together.

Anyway i am getting ready to go to the hospital. The doctor told me i will sleep there for few days till i get better. I heard my phone ring. I looked at caller id . Its my husband I answered

Me: H..... Hi :)

I am trying to act like i am in pain. He must believe this is serious.

Ryan: You're still in pain?

Me: Yes, Dr Evans asked me to go to hospital my sister is taking me there now :)

Ryan: I am sorry baby. I am driving there. I will be there in four hours

Me: Okay baby talk then :D :(

Ryan: Okay love you

Me: I... ouch oh.... :D

Ryan: Hey take it easy !

Me: Don't worry i will be fine Later honey :)

Ryan: Okay baby

I hung up

Me: Yes!!! :D

The door opened

Rebecca: And now? :D

Me: Ryan is coming! he is on his way :D

Rebecca: That's great even though i think calling him to come on Saturday wasn't a good idea :)

Me: I told you why sis. I don't want them to think i knew about Nomandla :)

Rebecca: If i was you i would've waited for him to be at the hospital and make him leave that girl, In that, i would see if i am his first priority or not :(

Me: Well i can't take that risk :(

Rebecca: Because you're not sure if he would choose you right?

I looked down then felt tears running down my cheeks

Me: :(

I heard my phone rings. Its a landline from Mthatha

Me: Sis i have to take this :( :(

Rebecca: Let me go wear my shoes :)

Me: :)

She walked out. I answered

Me: Hello ?

Caller: Baby it's me...

It's Qhayiya

Me: Hey :)

Qhayiya: I have good and bad news

Me: Yes?

Qhayiya: I got bail

Me: That's wonderful! :D

Qhayiya: The bail is R10 000 rands

Me: I am going to send the bail money to the lawyer and his fee. How much is his fee ?

Qhayiya: R6 000

Me: I will deposit it in 30 minutes time

Qhayiya: Let me pay the R6 000. I can't expect you t....

Me: I will do it. I have money :)

Qhayiya: Thank you, I love you

Me:

I looked behind me. Rebecca is at the door. i hung up

Me: Sis :)

Her: Let's go :(

Me: Okay :D

.

.

~ Lisa ~

Mom is going to Mthatha tomorrow alone. I am really worried about that. I don't want her to live with Ryan or at the hotel. That will give her a chance to drink. I want her to stay away from

Alcohol. Running to alcohol when you're going through something lead you to becoming an addict. I don't want her to go through that and i don't want her to keep thinking about what she did with father. My father did this. He was not the well respected business man i thought he was, i admired him. My father was a criminal! he was a murderer.

Anyway i saw mom hung up her phone.

Me: Who were you speaking to? :)

Mom: I was trying to talk to Susan and ask how Ellen is doing. Susan says she doesn't speak that woman

Me: Wow :D

Mom: Yes. It looks like they never talked ever since that drama with Qhayiya

Me: I hope Ellen don't disappoint Hillary again because if she does, she won't only lose my brother, She will lose her daughter too :(

Mom: I miss my granddaughter. She doesn't let her come see us :(

Me: Ellen forgets we lived with Hillary here when she stayed in Mqanduli enjoying her Honeymoon :(

Mom laughed

Mom: Honeymoon :(

Me: She is losing her mind :(

My phone rang. I looked at mom

Me: It's my fiancé :)

Mom: Answer :)

Me: Hello baby :)

Him: I got a call from Beatrice

I looked at mom

Me:

Mom: :)

Him: She said you had your differences but she never thought you'd hold a grudge about what happened and don't call her after you've heard about her dad's death



Me: Did you tell her i knew ? :(

Him: Yes i told her your mother called

Me:

I hung up

Mom: What is it?

Me: My idiot fiancé told Beatrice that you called me and told me about her farher!

Mom: Your fiancé don't know about our issues with that family

My phone rang again. Its him. i rejected the call.

Me: Mom he has no right to discuss me to her. He knows what caused our fights. Now Gita will be more angry and determined to expose you

Mom: Oh My God her anger will be more! this will drive her even more

Me: Oh please mom! that woman never loved her husband. She knows that we know she never loved him :(

Mom: I am scared

Me: Mom Gita will come here before calling my brother! :(

Mom: The fact is she will call him

Me: We will make sure she doesn't! :(

Mom: How?

Me: Mom plan will invale itself when she's here :(

Mom:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's Saturday morning and still i haven't heard nothing from Londeka and that makes me angry now. She knows we want to know what happened. More than anything we care about her safety. We don't want her to do something that will take her to jail. I don't know why she doesn't

understand that. She knows i am pregnant and being worried like this is not good for me. I don't know why she doesn't call. I just pray Cecilia is fine wherever she is. I didn't sleep i was praying for her. If Londeka get arrested Qaqambile would hate me for the rest of his life. I wish i didn't help her.

Anyway tomorrow i am going to the hospital. I am nervous. I don't like that place. The last time i went there i was stabbed so going there don't excite me. But i am excited to see my baby boy. I hope Soya is excited too to have a brother. I don't know why i am worried. Soya is almost 3. He knows i am going to have another child. What i am worried about though is how he will react when he is here.

Anyway i am making breakfast. We are meeting the group again today. It's best i go because those sessions help me and the next three days i won't be able to study. I heard my phone ring. I took it, It's Lisa.

Me: Hey :)

Lisa: Hey girl how are you ?

Me: I am great thanks how are you? :D

Lisa: I am good girl, Look i won't be able to come but my mother will be there tomorrow

Me: It's okay i am glad Mrs Lawson is coming :D

Lisa: I wish i could come but i have work

Me: I know:)

Lisa: My mom has been lonely since i moved to King William's Town. I would appreciate if she doesn't stay at hotel there

Me: She will sleep in my bedroom. I haven't slept on my bed in months. I use mattrass :)

Lisa: Thank you. I will tell her all the best babe i hope my little nephew will come out healthy and safe

Me: Thank you :)

Her: Bye

Me: Bye :D

I hung up. I am glad Vicki is coming here. I need their support. She wasn't here when i gave birth to Soya. This is going to be special this time.

Me: :)

Mom: Who was that ?

I looked at mom

Me: It was Lisa. Her mom is coming here for the birth of the baby. She says she wants her to stay with us :)

Mom: That will be nice when is she coming ? :)

Me: Tomorrow. She will sleep in my bed. Mom i am going to bath and go to the study group. Could you please change the sheets and make sure Odwa or Soya don't get anywhere near my bedroom :)

Mom: i will :)

I attempted to walk away

Mom: Did you Call Londy?

Me: Not today. She knows i want to talk to her why hasn't she made contact? :(

Mom:

We heard a knock.

Me: I wonder who is that :(

I went to answer the door

Me: Ryan :D

Ryan: Hey :)

He kissed my cheek then walked in

Him: Hello Nosukile :)

Mom: Hello Ryan how are you ? :D

Ryan: I am okay its just Ellen.....

What about that one? what did she do this time?

Mom: Is Everything okay ?

Ryan: I hope so. The doctor is admitting her today. When i called her she sounded in pain

Mom looked at me then at Ryan

Mom: Is she giving birth ? :)

Ryan: she is due in two weeks i don't know what is wrong. I swear i will be here tomorrow when you're going to the hospital Nomandla :)

Mom looked at me

Mom:

Me: :(

Mom: Wow what a co incident. Both the women in your life are pregnant and are going to be admitted before their due t..... :)

Me: I am not a woman in his life we are just co parents :(

Ryan:

I walked away. I am sick of Ellen. I cannot wait for her to just drop dead or for the day her baby exposes her. I locked myself in my mother's room and cried my eyes out. This man can't do this to us again. He can't let her manipulate him again.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the Xaba house. We see two people sleeping in Qaqambile and Londeka's bedroom. We couldn't see who they are as their whole bodies were covered with a blankets then We see the other one move. He revealed his face. He was still half asleep

Qaqambile: Damn i have never slept like this what is wrong with me?

He attempted to stand up. He felt dizzy. He lied on the pillow then removed the sheets on his wife

Qaqambile: Bab..... what the fuck?

He looked around making sure this is really his house and it was indeed and This is not Londeka. It's Cecilia and she is fast asleep.

Qaqambile: No! no ! no! how did she get to my home?

He shook Cecilia.

Cecilia: Wha... :(

Qaqambile: Wake up Dammit!!!

Cecilia opened her eyes .

Cecilia: Oh my God! i am alive!!

Qaqambile: What do you mean? well you won't be alive for long if my wif....

Cecilia: Your wife brought me here !!!

Qaqambile: No! that can't be possible! my wife knows nothing about you!!! :D

Cecilia pushed the blankets away. Qaqambile saw the marks. The sheet was red with blood

Qaqambile:

Cecilia: Your wife texted me with your phone. she said she was you. I went to your car before i could open the door i felt something heavy hit my head. I passed out...

Qaqambile: No! no! Londeka would never do that

Cecilia: I woke up here in the six corner room. I was tied up in a chair. She beat me with Sjambok when she got tired, She had me drink rooibos tea. I thought she put poison on it. She said she'd watch me die

Cecilia broke down. Qaqambile tried to hug her. Cecilia slapped him

Cecilia: Dont you dare!!!

Qaqambile: ☹

Cecilia: The last thing i remember was her sitting on a chair in front of me waiting for me to die

Qaqambile: She gave me the same Rooibos. She drugged me so that she could get to you. I thought we were discreet?

Cecilia: discreet? You never told me you were married! look how i look now!!

Qaqambile: I am sorry i never thoug.....

The bedroom door opened while they were arguing. Londeka walked in holding a tray That had two cups of hot coffee and two plates with Sandwiches..

Qaqambile:

Cecilia:

Londeka: Breakfast for two in bed hihhi :D

Londeka was giggling walking to them. Qaqambile sat up straight and leaned on the headboard. He looked scared he never thought Lony would do this. He never thought she was capable of this.

Qaqambile:

Cecilia:

Londeka looked at Qaqambile with a smile in her face.

Londeka: I made breakfast you my husband :)

Qaqambile: ☹

She turned and looked at Cecilia

Londeka: And..... :)

Cecilia:

She looked at her husband..

Londeka: i made breakfast for your Gala Dinner too

Qaqambile: Baby i can explain! you didn.....

Londeka grabbed a cup of hot coffee with milk she threw it at Qaqambile who was naked. He jumped up crying like a little girl bending and twisting his body running around the room. Cecilia was scared thinking the other coffee is for her body too. She was covering herself with sheets

Qaqambile: Yoh!!!

Londeka took the cup

Cecilia: No!!!!

Londeka threw the coffee at her husband again. Qaqambile went down crying. Londeka let go of the tray she looked at her husband

Qaqambile: I am burning help Me!! take me to the cleaning

Cecilia: Help him!!!

Londeka: You will never cheat on Londeka again!!!

Qaqambile:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 59

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

What is going on at the Xaba house. I see Londeka running to the car with Qaqambile who is half naked. He is only wearing boxer shorts. What is going on there ? Another girl ran out with clothes in her hands. She ran to the car they drove out. While i was busy with that I saw someone barge in at my door. It's this one eye man. Clearly he saw this too because he looks curious as i am

Qavile: Did you see wha....

Me: I thought i am the only one who noticed that. I wonder what is going on?

Qavile: I really have no idea. I think i should go as.....

Me: Ask who ?

He put his hands in his pockets. He looked sad

Qavile: She won't tell me nothing ☹

Me: Fefekazi? :(

Qavile: Yeah..... ☹

Me: That whore

Qavile: Don't call her that ! :(

Me: You never loved her! :(

Qavile: You don't know what you're talking about :(

Me: Okay fine! i have been thinking. What would you do if Qhayiya would be released and come live here :D

Qavile: That bastard will stay in jail for a long time! And when he comes out i will kill him

Me:

He is coming out soon. I can't bring him here. This man will kill him i can see he means business.

Me: :)

Qavile: What?

Me: You're worried about your son right? :)

Him: Of course I am! :(

I took my handbag

Me: I am going to find out what is going on :D † ♀

Qavile: Where are you going ? † ♂

Me: To get information about what happened at that house † ♀

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Ryan is going to East London to be with Ellen when Tom warned us a week before about me going to hospital is he for real right now? What if Ellen's " illness " worsens then what? He will call me and say "i am sorry i can't come back? " This makes me upset and mom didn't make it any better when she said " both your women" I am not Ryan's woman. He is married to Ellen, Maybe he is right. He should be there for her. She is his wife after all. I am just being selfish. The



reason i am feeling this way is because i know Ellen . This is one of her sick games. She doesn't want him to be there for me. That woman is a devil in a dress. She is playing mind games. I am sorry i can't be doing what she is doing. I am not a liar. I would never lie to make a man stay with me. If Ryan will keep falling for her manipulations fine, I am going to stay out of it. I know God, He is going to expose people in the end and show their true colours. I don't have a reason to be hurt. I have this precious son. I see Ryan in my son. Being with him makes me feel his father's presence so i don't care really. Ellen can be sick or fake it i don't care. My focus is in my unborn son now but i must admit. I am bitter as hell. I am angry at her for stealing my moment. This woman is trying to punish me and she is winning.

Anyway mom has been knocking at her bedroom door. I locked myself in her room. I dont want to open that door. I stayed crying when i got tired. I stood up. I went to the door. I opened it. She is still here

Me: :(

Mom: He saw how upset you were. He promised to be here tomorrow

Me: He is falling for her lies i am sick of them!! :(

Mom: Ahh baby don't worry its close to the truth. I know you don't believe me but i have a good feeling about this. God will show the world what a sick woman she is :(

Me: We will see :( :(

I saw Odwa running in with my phone

Odwa: Its ringing † ♂

I took it

Me: Thank you boy :)

Odwa: :)

He walked out i looked at caller id

Me: Mom its Londy ! :D

Mom: Answer

I answered

Me: Hey I have been calling you! :(

Londeka: I am sorry i didn't wanna answer

Me: What happened. I hope you didn't kil....

Londeka: I will call you back friend but just know no one is dead

Me: Good :D

Londeka: Later

Me: Bye :)

She hung up

Mom: Thank God :D

I heard a a hooter outside.

Me: That's my shuttle mom i will see you later

Mom: Bye baby

I ran out i went to the living room. I took my handbag and my book . I went to the car. The shuttle took me to school. I paid then walked out. I headed inside. I got to class i saw Zimbini standing alone. I went to her.

Me: :)

Zimbini: Hey how are you ? :D

Me: Good yourself? :D

Zimbini: Good thanks :)

Me: I see everyone is here :)

Zimbini: Ceci is not here

I looked down

Zimbini: You said i will see something today what did you mean by that? did you mean her absence ?

Me: No i didn't mean anything :)

Zimbini: Nomandla!

Me: Okay fine.....

Her phone rang

Zimbini: Let me take this :)

She walked away answering. I hope this won't be the end of Londeka's marriage. I have a feeling she did something stupid. I am glad everyone is fine but i think something happened and Ceci's absence verifies that. I saw Zimbini coming back.

Me: :)

Zimbini: Guess what? :D

Me: You know i am not good at that :)

Zimbini: My man will be released monday :D

Me: Wow! is he going home? :D

Zimbini: I got a flat yesterday. We will move to a flat and live together :D

Me: :)

All i can say to her is good luck. Lithakazi wont make things easy for her.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am so happy my husband is coming here. So far everything i do goes as i planned them to go. I am happy. After Nomandla is given birth i want this man gone. I don't want anyone in the delivery room when i give birth except for myself or my mom. I hope she comes out of jail soon. She is the only person who knows and i want to make sure the baby is white before i let anyone in. I can't take the risk of them finding out that way. I would be defenceless. I would be weak. I don't think i would take all the insults. My husband, Vicky , Lisa and My daughter can't be around. Those are the people i am worried about. And i don't think i would be in a good condition to deal with them.

Anyway we are driving to the hospital right now I want Ryan to find us there. I want to get there and get myself under the sheets. All am going there to do is relax. My husband called again saying if i am not too bad he will have to return to Mqanduli. I know he is lying. He meant Mthatha where that bitch lives. I am not happy for that because it doesn't work for me.

Rebecca: Did you hear him? He is going there tomorrow what are you going to do?

Me: I will make sure my sickness worsens tomorrow

Rebecca: And what if the doctor don't find anything?

Me: I have to Bribe him. Ryan can't go back to that girl

Rebecca:

Me: It's the only way!

Rebecca: I just pray your doctor can be trusted i am really scared for you

Me: I trust him :(

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Oh God my Anger! I don't know why i did this to my husband. I hope this burn will be healed. I was angry. I left betrayed. How can he cheat on me and lie to my face. Opening the door and find them chatting relaxing on our bed pushed me to do what i did. My plan was not to do that, My plan was to give my husband a shock of his life when i wake him up and show him who is next to him. A man who is well upstairs would've stood up and ordered the girl to leave he didn't do that. I expected at least to see him pacing up and down scared. They were talking still under sheets in whose house? Who's bed?

I am going to be honest. I fear for my marriage. I overdid everything and i am scared now. I don't know what i will do when i walk in on them. Anyway i took both of them to the clinic. Cecilia is in her room, my husband in his. I saw the nurse coming out of Cecilia's room

Me: How is she ?

Nurse: She is okay just a wound at the back of her head. And headache nothing painkillers cant beat. The Marks on her body will go away eventually :)

Me: Okay :D

Nurse: Ma'am if i may ask.... What happened to them?

Me: You may not ask

Nurse:

I turned around and headed to Qaqambile's room. We have to talk i don't care what the nurses say. That one must ask Cecilia not me. " If i may ask " My foot. Anyway i knocked once then

opened the door. The Nurse was doing the touch ups on his bandages . She bandaged his body.

Me:

Nurse looked at me

Her: Oh here is your wife. I will leave you to talk i will be back with something that you will use to clean your wounds :)

Qaqambile: Thank you sister :(

She looked at me i faked a smile. She walked out and pulled the door. I looked at Qaqambile.

Qaqambile:

Me: I am sorry

Qaqambile: Sorry? do you think sorr....!!

I looked at him. I wiped my tears. I can't believe he is acting like a victim.

Me: Why am i apologising to you ? :(

Qaqambile: What? :(

Me: You're a hypocrite! :( :(

Qaqambile:

Me: You hate your father for using women what about you? :(

He looked down

Qaqambile: :(

Me: Uliphixiphixi le ndoda Qaqambile!!! ( You're a hypocrite man Qaqambile )

Me: I loved you! i gave you a son! your mother hated me ! she wanted to murder me did i leave you?

Qaqambile:

Me: I stayed with you because i love you. I told myself i would rather lose my life than los you

Qaqambile: That doesn't give you a right to burn me alive!!!

Me: You cheated on me with Gala Dinner!!!

Qaqambile: She is not Gala dinner! her Name is Cecilia! :(

Me: That's what you said when you left me to see her! She is a business Gala dinner!!! to me her name is Gala Dinner!! I stayed with our son nights without you how do you think that makes me feel ?

Qaqambile: Who told you where Ceci lives? :(

Did he call her that in my face? how dare he?

Me: Oh my God you love her don't you?

He looked down shaking his head in disbelief

Him:

This man is leaving me for her isn't he? I am not going to let that happen. I went closer to him. He doesn't know me maybe that hot coffee didn't teach him a lesson

Me: You know what Qaqambile? I can see you love this girl. I swear if you don't leave her you and i will be over and you're never gonna see my son

Qaqambile:

Me: It's up to you but i will promise you one thing! I am not leaving Sanuse's house! he married me to you! if you're tired of me you will go be with your Gala Dinner! but not in my house

Qaqambile:

" How dare you? " said someone at the door I looked at the door. Nurse Noziqhepheyi Zembe Walked in furious. Who told her we are here? She is big now

Her: What did you do to my nephew ? :(

Me: Why don't you ask your nephew? :(

Her: I am asking you! when you met my nephew you were nobody!!!

Me: That doesn't give him a reason to cheat on me! i am his wife!

Noziqhepheyi: You call yourself a wife? You're a cheap slut w...

Qaqambile: Auntie please!!! :(

I looked down then at her

Me: You call me a cheap slut?

Her: That's what you are!! :(

I chuckled then folded my arms

Me: The only cheap slut here is you!!

Noziqhepheyi: How da...

Me: You slept with your cousin sister's ex boyfriend and got pregnant who does that? Only a cheap slut who takes her sis.... !

Noziqhepheyi: I warned you little bitch!!!! † ♀

She said running to me. I ran to her myself.

Me: I am ready!! † ♀

Qaqambile stood up then got between us

Qaqambile: Stop this!!!

Noziqhepheyi: Whore!!!

She started shouting at me trying to get a peace of me. Qaqambile was pushing her away

Me: Slut!!!

Noziqhepheyi: He will leave your insecure ass again !!!

Me: Like Qavile left your old ass!! Do you even know he is back? I guess he didn't tell you! who would tell a cheap skunk like you!

Noziqhepheyi: Not like it's any of your business but You're lying! he is not back i looked for him every .....

Lithakazi and Qavile appeared at the door

Me: Why don't you turn around and see what i am talking about?

Noziqhepheyi slowly turned around and looked at the door

Qavile: Sweetheart :D

Noziqhepheyi: Yhaaaa.....

She collapsed . Qavile ran to her so did Qaqambile

Qavile: Sweetheart it's me † ♂

Qaqambile: Call a doctor!!! † ♂

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

SEASON 4

.

INSERT 60

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

I hate coming here. I hate being part of all this skimming against Ryan. I didn't expect what is happening right now. Ellen has oxygen on. She is taking this way too far now. It's okay that she is pretending to be sick even though it's not, I don't know if that makes sense but it is what it is. I am the only sane person in my family. I understand her but the things she is asking the doctor to do are too much. Ryan is close. He can walk in at any time now

Me: Sis I think I need to go to the house..... :)

She took off the oxygen

Ellen: No! wait !

Me: What?

She looked at Doctor Evans

Ellen: Doctor please do me a favour

Evans: I am listening?



Ellen: I want you to sedate me

Me: What!?! :(

Doctor:

Ellen: Pleaaae i am desperate!

Doctor: Mrs Lawson you're pregnant i can't do that. I can't i am so.....

I saw Ellen closing her eyes i looked at the door . It's Ryan. This woman wanted this man to be here now she is pretending to be asleep ?

Me:

Ryan: Hello

We greeted him back.

Ryan: Is she asleep? :)

I looked at doctor Evans

Me:

Evans: She just took medication. The pain is unbearable

Ryan: What did you see doctor?

Evans: Mr Lawson this is normal for a pregnant patient who is 8 to 9 months pregnant. I put her in some medication. If this continues till day 6 we will be forced to help her give birth to an immature baby

Ryan: That's not good

Evans: I know i advise you guys to still around because she needs people who love her right now more than ever

Me:

Ryan: Thank you doctor can you guys give me space to talk to her

Me: Of course, Let's go doctor :)

We walked. I didn't completely close the door because i want to listen. I heard the doctor let out sigh of relief. I turned around then looked at him

Me: I am so sorry i told her this is not right but you know my sister

Evans: I just hope we don't get caught. I don't do such things. I am doing this because She and i come way back and she's been my patient for a long time

Me: I am sorry

He smiled then walked away. I went closer to the door and listened.

Ryan: Ellen i hurt you so much. You didn't deserve all that. Our family has gone through a lot and we are still here standing. We are expecting our second daughter together who would have thought baby :D

He kisse her hand

Ryan: I want you to fight for our daughter baby please. I know you're a fighter

I don't like this one bit. A part of me wanna barge in and ask Ellen to stop this madness. I cannot do that because i don't know how Ellen feels. I have never been cheated on maybe if i was in her shoes i was gonna do the same things.

Me:

Ryan loves Ellen i don't know why she keeps lying to him. Him Coming here shows hwo much he loves my sister

.

.

~ Vicki ~

We are waiting for my son to come here. He called us when he arrived. He is at the hospital. Its so hard for us to believe anything about Ellen. We'd find her dead one day because of her lies we just take everything she says as a lie. If she is really sick i will feel bad. I know we are not on speaking terms right now but i would go visit her. At the end of the day it's not our fault that we dont trust her. She never told us why she invited her mother to live with her after everything she did to her. I get what she said about depression but i don't believe it. You can't go through depression for two seconds. People love playing with that illness i don't know maybe it's an easy illness to claim to have or they use it to get people to feel sorry for them. These days teenagers know how to diagnose themselves and say they have depression. I am old but i don't know how you feel when you have depression. I am not going to let Ellen manipulate us anymore. Like i said I will feel bad if she is sick and we will be forced to go visit her.

I saw Lisa coming to the kitchen. I am making my son lunch. I haven't made food for him in a while i am sure he miss eating the food i made.

Lisa: He is here :D

Me: Great :)

The door bell rang. She went to open the door. I hope i won't feel guilty for what my husband did. I told my daughter now it feels new. I pray i don't act weird around him.

Lisa: Mom guess who is here :D

I looked at them

Me: Oh son :)

I ran to him. I hugged him tight. Very soon he might find out what we did. I want to hug him as much as i can right now

Ryan: Mom i can't breath :D

I broke the hug

Me: I am sorry my boy i missed you :D

I kissed his cheeks

Lisa: :)

We sat on high chairs next to the kitchen counter

Me: How is your wife ? :)

Ryan: Hey mom i didn't think it was that bad

Lisa: What do you mean?

Me:

Ryan: She is asleep I stayed there for more than an hour. She has oxygen on

Lisa: What?

Me: She has oxygen on?

Ryan: I am telling you guys i was surprised with how serious she is

Lisa: What does the doctor ? :(

Ryan: He says its normal for some women at this stage of pregnancy. He says if this goes on until the 6th day she will be forced to go through the C section

Lisa: Saturday, Sunday, Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday and Thursday ..... :(

She chuckled then stood up

Us:

Lisa: It will go on till Nomandla gives birth then after that she will be better i am sick of her oh God! can't you see? :(

She walked away furiously

Me: Lisa!!! :(

I looked at Ryan

Me: I am sorry you know your sister

Ryan: I wish she could go and see her for herself :(

Me: I will talk to her :)

He smiled

Ryan: Let me go to the living room. I can't wait to taste that i am hungry :)

Me: It will be ready in 15 minutes :D

He smiled then walked out i looked at him then on thin air.

Me: Ellen are you really sick?

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I feel like i am out of control but i don't care this woman called me a nobody and a cheap slut. What does she want Qaqambile to think? Because she is not married she is disrespecting my marriage. As a woman i expect her to understand my pain not put me down. Why am i surprised. She is not married. She knows nothing about marriage. She doesn't know how much effort you have to put to make sure things goes well. To make sure your marriage and your love stays on fire. I thought i had things under control until i got cheated on. This woman walks in calling me cheap and a whore, She doesn't know what i have been through with my son these past months. Even now, The last time i saw my son was last night before i went to Mthatha. He must be asking where his mom at. I have been busy fighting for him and i. Like i said before. I am scared.

I might lose my husband. I am scared. I didn't mean what i said. I mind if he leaves me that is why i am going to make sure he doesn't leave me. I will beg if i have to.

Anyway the nurses are pushing Nurse Zembe out to another ward.

Qavile: Is she gonna be okay Nurse?

Nurse: Just stay here we will let you know

They ran away. Qavile sat down them put his hands on his head. I tapped his shoulder he looked up

Me: Sweetheart really? :(

Qavile:

Me: You were calling Fefekazi that a day ago! :(

Lithakazi: I don't think that's any of your business Londeka! :(

Me: Excuse me?

I said going straight to her. Qaqambile grabbed my arm.

Qaqambile: Let's go inside :(

Me: :(

Lithakazi: No! not so fast we want to know why you are bandaged and where is the other gir....

Qaqambile: Get lost!

Lithakazi: ☹

He looked at me

Qaqambile: Baby let's go inside :(

Did i hear well? my husband called me "baby" let me not celebrate yet maybe he was doing it to piss off Lithakazi. He said taking my hand. I followed him. We got inside. He closed the door. He turned around i looked away avoiding eye contact. I broke down

Me: Why?

Qaqambile: Why what? :(

I looked at him

Me: Your aunt insulted me you defended me. Just now out. You defended me when Lithaka....

He pulled me into a hug. I hugged him tight

Him: Ouch

I hurt his wounds i broke the hug

Me: Oh i am sorry

Qaqambile: No it's fine

Me: No Qaqambile i burnt you with tea. Why you're not angry?

Qaqambile: Because i cheated on you :(

He sat down on the bed.

Me:

Qaqambile: I cheated on you and lied to you for months and you were hurting all these months i was just a fool to notice . I feel ashamed and.....

Me: Qaqambile i beat that girl. What if she goes to the police? What will happen to me ? My son Qaqambile !

He stood up

Qaqambile: No you're not going to jail. Our son need you , Us :(

I looked at him

Me: Does that mean you're not leaving me?

He laughed. Its Amazing that he can laugh after everything i have done to him.

Me:

Qaqambile: Do you know how i got to be with that girl? :D

Me: No

Qaqambile: The day i went to the trial. I went to eat at MacDonald that's where i met her :)

He sat down again smiling. Why is he smiling? is my husband in love with this woman?

Qaqambile: She was amazing a go getter. She was feisty..... :)

He looked at me

Him: She knew what she wanted and she went for it :D

Me: :(

He looked at me. He stood up and came to me

Qaqambile: That girl reminded me of a girl i met at a bottle store 4 years ago :)

Me:

Qaqambile: She reminded me of you my wife. You were like that when i met you :)

I looked away

Me: Maybe the baby and the marriage changed me but i am still the sam...

He put his hand on my cheek

Him: I know and i love you so much i never stopped....

I looked at him

Me: I just wish i talked to you when i started feeling bored and noticing changes

Me:

Qaqambile: I am so....So sorry for cheating on you baby

Is he really crying? that broke my heart. I cried even harder

Me: Why ain't you angry. I damaged your body

Qaqambile: Sister said this will go down and disappear. She says if it was porridge we'd be talking about something else now. Its just coffee baby relax i will be fine :)

Me: Qaqambile i said i am sorry so many times but i haven't heard you say you forgive m.....

He went to the door. He locked it then came to me. He kissed the living day light out of me. I tried to touch him he broke the kiss

Qaqambile: i will do the touching don't touch me i am hurt remember ? :D

He kissed me again, i was giggling in between those kisses. I am so happy and i can't believe i will be having sex with my husband in a clinic emergency room.

~ Lithakazi ~

Londeka is always targeting me. I see what is going on here. That girl i saw has to be Qaqambile's girlfriend my question is how stupid can Qaqambile be to bring a girl in his house ? He wouldn't bring a girl at his house would he? or maybe he is tired of that bitch. He is trying to get rid of her? If that is the case i am dropping all my plans. I am back to wanting Qaqambile. Qhayiya and Calvin can go to hell. My wish has always been to become Xaba's daughter in law. If their marriage is on the rock i have to know!

Anyway they just left us standing in the passage. I am with Qavile. He looks sad. I know this must make him sad i mean all her women are disgusted by his look. They are scared of him. I went to sit next to him

Me: Do you see what i am seeing ? :)

Qavile: What? :(

Me: Back to the original plan :D

Him: Original plan?

Me: Your daughter in law messed up and i am going to take that as an opportunity and get my man back and as for you father in law.... :D

Qavile: :(

Me: When i become Mrs Xaba you're going to be reunited with your favourite so..... :D

He gave me death stare. He stood up

Qavile: Another woman rejected me because of my eye and all you think about is a sick plan to win Qaqambile?

Me:

Qavile: You're sick in the head for real!

He walked away. I stood up

Me: Mxm (click tongue) You can go to hell! :(

I looked around

Me: I will Do it my sel..... :(



" Nurse please help me, I need money to leave i have a study group " Said a tinny voice behind me talking to the nurse. I turned around. The girl who ran to the car was dressed like this.

Me: Wait a minute? :D

The girl turned around

Cecilia:

Me: You're Cecilia right? :D

Cecilia: Lithakazi? What are you doing here?

Poor girl she has red marks on her legs. She look really pale. I wonder what happened? i walked slowly to her with a smile in my face. I feel so good right now

Me: What do you mean? This is my home! i am from here anyway what happened to you ? :D

She looked down then walked pass me. grabbed her arm gently. She turned around.

Me: You and Qaqambile? :D

Cecilia:

I saw a tear escape her eye

Me: No :)

Cecilia: I swear i didn't know he was married i didn't even know he was Qaqambile! he said he was Rivoningo

Me:

She looked at me i stopped laughing

Me: Sorr.....

Cecilia: Wait..... ?

Me: What ? :)

Cecilia: If you're from here that means Nomandla is from here?

Me: Yep she is Rivoningo's ex :D

Cecilia: What ?

Me: And a very good friend of Rivoningo's wife

She Sat on the chair that was at passage infact the one i was sitting on

Cecilia: Oh my God

There is no time to waste. Maybe this is my chance to get rid of Londeka and be with Qaqambile. I sat down next to her. I took both her hands. I have to pretend like i feel sorry for her. I started crying

Me: I am so sorry dear

Cecilia:

I looked at her legs

Me: Is it Londeka who did this to you?

Cecilia:

She nodded her head yes. I looked around then at her

Me: You still love Rivoningo don't you?

Cecilia: Stop calling him that!

Me: Okay i am sorry but do you?

Cecilia: Yes i do bu....

Me: No buts! you have a chance to be with him!

She stood up, I did too

Cecilia: How ?

I looked around then at her

Cecilia:

Me: Let's lay charges against Londeka Xaba!

Cecilia:

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 61

.

.

~ Ellen ~

It was nice and bad at the same time to have Ryan here and not being able to speak to him. If I was awake I was not gonna be able to hear the things he said to me and I am sure he was not gonna say them. I am glad I pulled this plan off. I am more certain that my husband loves me and he regrets everything he's done in the past. It was good to hear him own up to his mistakes. It felt so good and I am happy he is here. I feel safe. I feel like I am finally a loved wife. My husband makes me his first priority who can complain after what just happened. He left that girl there alone and drove about 167 Km to be with me here. I am so blessed.

Anyway I am with my sister now. I know she has something to complain about I am here for it. She must say it now. I took off the Oxygen.

Rebecca: Really sis? :(

Me: The first mission accomplished :D

Rebecca: sis you're losing your mind. I cannot believe you wanted to be sedated really? :(

Me: Rebecca you don't understand! :( :(

Rebecca: understand what? Your craziness? :(

Me: You don't have a husband who is in love with a black girl so don't you dare judge Me!!!

She raised her hands

Rebecca: I am sorry. You won't hear a word from me. Can I leave now ? :(

Me: where are you going? You heard the doctor. I need all the support i Can get :)

Rebecca: You mean that act for Ryan? the doctor was paid to say that! :(

Me: Stop shouting! what if someone hears you? Rebecca I am pregnant I need my husband next to me and this is the only way why can't you understand that?

She sat on the chair next to my bed

Rebecca: What I don't understand and the manipulation. Tell your husband you Nee....

Me: I am done talking about this!

Rebecca shook her head in disbelief

Me:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

You know what? Maybe i should go and apologise to my brother just for the sake of peace maybe, Just Maybe.... Ellen is really sick and i am being insensitive. But this looks like a co incident. Why would they give her a day just after Nomandla gave birth? Ellen is up to something and i am not going there to see her. I am prepared to beat myself up when she is dead and i realise that i was wrong but till then you are not seeing my face at that hospital. My mother is leaving tomorrow and i am going back to my life in King William's Town. I don't care about that liar. Ryan can stay and take care of her i am not interested. I just don't think this is a co-incident at all.

Anyway i heard My mom knock at the door. I went to answer the door.

Mom: Hey I thought you'd come eat with us :)

I walked To my bed leaving her at the door

Me: I am not hungry mom :)

Mom: Baby....

Me: I know i have to apologise to Ryan where is he ? :(

Mom: In the living room. He wants to go back and check on Ellen. I was hoping we'd go with him

Me: what? No mom the only thing i am going to do is go apologise to him don't expect more than that :(

Mom: Okay that's good :D

I stood up then walked out. She followed me. I don't know why mom is going there. Ellen wants nothing to do with us. I guess she is trying by all means to be a good mom and support her son. Ryan is not my baby. He is her baby i don't have to please him. We got downstairs. He looked at me. He smiled. I sat down next to him.

Me: I am sorry about Earlier :)

Ryan: It's okay I understand its weird that they are going to hospital the same time and we knew Nomandla is scheduled to go tomorrow and Ellen illness was sudden but trust me she is sick :)

I looked at him. I am not going to argue with him even though I have my reservations

Me: Who would you rather be with? :)

Vicki: Lisa! :(

Me: No i am just asking. I am his sister he has to be honest with me :)

Ryan: Honestly my mind is back In Mthatha. She was looking forward to have me there When i told her i was coming here She got upset

Me: I would too. She has the same suspicions i have. Ellen tried to buy her to keep the pregnancy from you she knows how she operates :(

Ryan stood up

Ryan: What do you want me to do Lisa? My wife is sick as a husband I am expected to be there for her ! :(

I stood up

Me: Okay! i understand you don't have to be upset I was raising my concerns

Ryan: Ellen didn't know about Nomandla going to hospital tomorrow :(

Me: Okay :)

Ryan: Mom let's go :(

MOM took her handbag. They walked to the door. They walked out and closed the door. I sat down

Me: :(

~ Narrated ~

At the clinic we see Cecilia with her hands on her mouth shocked by what Lithakazi is asking her to do.

Cecilia: What?

Lithakazi: Let's get that whore arrested right now! i promise i will give you money to go back :)

Cecilia: So you hate his wife? :(

Lithakazi: I hate her mor.... no i hate her something close to how i hate Nomandla

Cecilia: So you want to use little old me to get to her like you did when you used me to humiliate Nomandla using journalists? :(

Lithakazi: I was trying to help that bitch! she is just too paranoid! She doesn't trust people who are trying to do good by her! :(

Cecilia: Why would you help someone you hate more than anyone in the world? :(

Lithakazi:

Lithakazi swallowed sweet nothing

Lithakazi: We are not talking about her here! We both Are in l..... we both want to get rid of Londeka. Go to the police so that you can be with Qaqambile :D

" Don't do it! " Said Qavile walking approaching them

Lithakazi: Excuse me?

Qavile looked at Cecilia

Qavile: My son is married and has a child with his wife. Getting his wife arrested will make him hate you for the rest of his life. I am sure you don't want that ?

Cecilia:

Lithakazi: What the hel..... ?

The door opened. Qaqambile came out

Qaqambile: Ceci please come in

Cecilia:

Lithakazi: She doesn't wa.....

Cecilia walked to Qaqambile

Qaqambile: Litha you were saying? :)

Lithakazi:

Qaqambile walked in and closed the door. Lithakazi turned around and looked at Qavile

Lithakazi: what the hell is wrong with you ?

Qavile: You went to see a man who almost killed me! i don't want a witch like you to be my daughter in law !

Lithakazi: The nerve! you forget you're living in my house rent free!

Qavile: And i will continue living with you! i won't let you destroy my son like you destroyed me!

Lithakazi: I love Qaqambile i would never do anything to harm hi....

Qavile: So you stopped loving Qhayiya and that foreigner you live with?

Lithakazi: :(

Qavile: How naive can you be? can't you see my son don't even look at you ? :(

Lithakazi: Leave!

Qavile walked closer to Lithakazi. She moved back.

Qavile: I will leave but i want to make one thing clear.....

Lithakazi:

Qavile: I know you will try to get rid of me and i know there's one thing you use and that is your poison!

Lithakazi started swallowing sweet nothing

Qavile: That is why before i showed up in this town i made sure i get a lawyer!

Lithakazi: To do what?

Qavile: If i die he will demand i get checked the cause of my death. If they find poison in my body he has the name of the person who is responsible :)

Lithakazi: And that person is me?

Qavile didn't say anything. He winked at Lithakazi then walked away. By the look of things this was Lithakazi's plan all along. We see her sitting down looking defeated

Lithakazi: How am i gonna get rid of this idiot....?

.

Cecilia walked in and found Londeka sitting down. She looked surprised to see Londeka inside. In her mind she thought it was gonna be her and Qaqambile. Londeka stood up. Qaqambile closed the door. Cecilia looked at Qaqambile angry

Cecilia: ☹

Qaqambile: My wife has somethi.....

Cecilia: Your wife?

Londeka:

Qaqambile:

Cecilia: Why you never told me you had a wife?

Qaqambile: I.....

Londeka: I don't think that is important right now yes my husband lied to you and he is deeply sorry and i also would like to apologise to you. I didn't know you had no idea he is married but now I know and i regret everything I did to you

Qaqambile: it's my fault my wife beat you and i am sorry please forgive my wife i can understand if you don't forgive me. There is no excuse for what i did

Cecilia: I was supposed to be in a study group this morning. I missed that

Londeka: Forgive me

Qaqambile: Please don't get her arrested. She has a bab.....

Cecilia: I just want to get home !

Qaqambile: Please promise me you won't lay charg.....



Cecilia looked at Londeka

Cecilia: Lithakazi want me to get you arrested I said no so don't worry. I slept with your husband so i don't want to go talk about that in court. I hate myself for falling for your husband's lies, I don't want to embarrass my family. I just want to go home please give me money

Qaqambile: You can't take a taxi looking like this Your clothes have blood how about my wife and i drive you to Mthatha?

Cecilia: Thank you

She walked out. Qaqambile looked at Londeka

Qaqambile: You will drive baby :)

Londeka: Thank you for talking to her

Qaqambile kissed his wife.

Qaqambile: Lithakazi don't know how to mind her own business

Londeka: Can you believe she wants me to get arrested ? :(

Qaqambile:

They walked out.

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

I just got back from the study group. Before we left the study group, Zimbini showed me a post by Cecilia expressing how disappointed she is in the man she thought she was the love of her life. I am just happy she is alive and can post on the internet. I was really worried about her but i was worried more about my friend. I don't want her to see herself in trouble and end up in jail.

Mom: How was the study group? :)

Me: Good but tiring :)

Mom: Did Cecilia attend?

Me: No, She wasn't there :)

Mom: Mandla what if something happened to her?

Me: Well..... :D

I sat down

Mom: What's funny? :(

Me: What's funny is that something did happen :)

Mom: What?

Me: She is no longer with Qaqambile we saw her posts on Facebook :D

Mom: oh she is on the internet that means she is okay :)

Me: I was relieved too when I saw it I won't lie :D

Mom: I can breath no.....

We heard a knock at the door. Mom went to the door. She opened

Mom: Helen and Tom what a great surprise :D

Tom: Hello Nosukile :)

Helen: Is this girl back?

Me: I am here! :D

They walked in. They brought the kids

Odwa: Come lets go play in my room :D

They left . Helen put down her handbag. She sat down then looked at me.

Helen: What is this I hear about Ellen going to the hospital today? :(

Me: Ryan left this morning his wife is sick and is admitted to hospital :)

Helen: That's bull! she is lying come on you don't believe that? :(

I shrugged my shoulders

Tom: Maybe she is really sick let's not think the worst :D

Me: And we dont know :)

Mom: Maybe she is sick for real :)

Tom: If she is not then she knew about Nomandla going to the hospital tomorrow :)

Helen: No Tom, there is no way Ellen would've known this unless..... ?

Tom: Unless what?

Me:

Helen: Someone at the hospital is giving away our patients information :(

Me: Who would do that?

Mom:

Helen looked around. She grabbed her handbag

Helen: I am going to find out!

Tom: Honey where are you goi....

Helen slammed the door behind her. We looked at each other

Us:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 62

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I almost got arrested I thank the Lord and the love that girl had/ have for my husband. I am sure the only reason she didn't get me arrested is because of my husband. I am not sure if she has no feeling anymore for him. Feelings don't just disappear. She still loves my husband but she will never have him again Qaqambile would be a fool to cheat on me again. Through all this cheating and last night I finally found out how my husband feels about me. This man loves me so much. I did all I did to him but still he is by my side. He loves me and I love him even more. He showed me what love really is. No matter what you stick together. Family comes first. No matter the mistakes he still puts Me and my son first. I chose the right man to be my husband. so understand Qaqambile is young he didn't want to get married. Boys his age are just having fun. He had to grow up because of our child. And I am glad he is this matured man he is today. I have a big task now. I need to meet Nomandla I hate that she has to go to hospital tomorrow. I was gonna go to her for advice. I need to get that spark back. He must look at me and me only. After we had sex we went to Mthatha and dropped that girl at her resident. We did a little shopping then came back. My husband was sleeping through out the journey and so was Cecilia. I blame the pill. When we got home I helped him bath then took him to the bedroom he is sleeping. That is why I decided to go take my son from Fefekazi and talk to her. so I am here to see her. I am telling her everything.

Anyway Fefekazi kids and my son just left. They are going to my house. I stayed behind and told Fefekazi everything that happened. I wanted to tell her what happened at the clinic. She deserves to know.

Fefekazi: Girl you risked your life and went to see a woman you don't even know? :)

Me: I was angry Fefekazi. For months I was trying to find this girl. I thought she knew he was married. The poor woman didn't know. She is not even a woman Fefekazi. She is just a girl

Fefekazi: Shame :D

Me: And I had a fall out with Qaqambile's aunt who was calling me a cheap slut who became better when She got married to the Xaba family can you believe the nerve on that woman? :(

Fefekazi: She said that? :(

Me: We almost touched each other Lithakazi and Qavile saved her when they showed up :(

Fefekazi: Wait Qavile went to the clinic who told them you were there ? :(

Me: Lithakazi is always watching my family. She sees everything that is happening there :(

Fefekazi: Wow :(

Me: By the way Noziqhepheyi Zembe fainted when she saw her baby daddy :D

Fefekazi: The eye? :D

Me: Yes she was shocked to see him like that :D

Fefekazi: It looks like He will date his new friend Lithakazi :(

Me: Fefe that man is a dog I thought He went to see Nurse Zembe already I can't believe he didn't go see her after we told him she was pregnant:(

Fefekazi: That bastard! :(

Me: and you won't believe he called her sweetheart asking her to wake up :(

Fefekazi: Thank God Qhayiya did that to him. I don't think I would've seen the bad in that man :(:'(

Me: He is really a dog I don't say that because I don't like him it's just that every woman he meets he gives them the same care somehow you question if He has the heart to love at all! everyone is sweetheart :(

Fefekazi: Yeah :(

I stood up

Me: Let me go. I am sure the kids arrived now :D

Fefekazi: Okay I will see you later :)

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am not sure what is going on here. Helen just stormed out and got to her car and left leaving her husband and kids. Where is this woman going? this is actually funny. I am a blessed woman and I thank the lord everyday for the friends I have. First Londeka beat Lithakazi for me. I never asked her to do it but she did it because of the love she has for me. I am so grateful to her now Helen is doing the same. I am not sure what is going on or where she is going but I am Sure whatever she will be doing, She will be doing it for me and appreciate it. I just hope she doesn't get herself in trouble. I am glad I am not the only one who sees that Ellen is up to something. This woman is in a mission to destroy the relationship I have with Ryan and she is doing a great job at it because when Ryan left he saw I wasn't okay so I can say we are not okay which is an advantage for Ellen. The more we fight she wins him over. No one wants to be with or around

someone who always fight. I know I am pushing him away but I have no choice. He is used and he can't see it so in order for him to see it I have to tell him so that he can open his eyes.

Anyway we are here all confused with what is going on. We are asking each other where this woman ran to

Tom: Nomandla borrow me your car, I have to go find her :(

Mom: No Tom. Your wife left alone because she wanted to do this alone. Let's wait for her I am sure she is going to the hospital

Tom: Yeah maybe you're right

Mom: Of course I am now that your family is here why don't you come help me. Let's cook dinner together please come :)

Tom: Okay borrow me an apron :D

Mom: Follow me :)

They walked to the kitchen. I sat down. My phone rang. I looked at it. It's Ryan. I shook my head then answered

Me: Hi :(

Ryan: I arrived two hours ago. I am sorry I had to leave

Me: You don't have to apologise you're married your wife needs you :(

Ryan: And you need me too we can't pretend like you're okay with this because I am not too. Nomandla I saw her when I got here. She is seriously ill. She is breathing through Oxygen

I stood up.

Me: Oxygen ?

Ryan: Yes the doctor says it's serious. He says if she is like this after 6 days she has to be forced to give birth

Me: What?

Ryan: Yeah to be honest I didn't think it was serious too till I saw her at the hospital.

Me: Let's hope she gets better

Ryan: Thanks. How are you feeling ?

Me: Exhausted :(

Ryan: It will be over soon

Me: Wednesday I will have my baby I know :(

Ryan: He is our son

Me: I am not trying to be insensitive or anything about your wife but I just hope his father won't disappoint him the very same day he arrives on earth :(

Ryan:.....

He didn't say anything. I hung up

Me: Some father you are :( :(

~ Qhayiya ~

I am called to the visiting room. I wonder who is that. My lawyer Mr Poland came in the morning and helped me get bail. I cannot believe I am getting out of here Monday. I am excited and I pray I leave before Lithakazi comes. She said she'd be here Monday. I don't want to see her. I am going straight to Zimbini. I want to be good to her. That girl gave me her life. She trusted me to be her first. I don't want to take her for a fool. I want to be there for her and the baby. I just pray Lithakazi won't blackmail me to be with her. I am so mad at her for causing all this chaos but I can't tell her I know what she did. This woman is unbelievable. I made it clear to her that we friends. We even shared a bed when we were drunk I never even touched her can't She see I don't want her? She is crazier than I thought.

Anyway I just got to the visiting room. I looked around. I saw Marlene sitting. She had handcuffs on

Me:

Marlene: Get your ass here you moron!

Me: I am not here to see you Marlene ! :(

She started laughing Then she looked at my guard

Marlene: Tell him! :D

Me:

Guard didn't say anything. He pulled me to her. I sat down

Me: An inmate visiting another one is that even possible?

Marlene: You're really a fool! here we are! It might not be possible for fools like you but it is for powerful women like myself! :(

Me: Marlene I am not a fool! :(

She chuckled

Marlene: Really?

Me: Why are you angry? is it because I didn't visit you? I got arrested the same day as y....

Marlene: You thought I'd never find out you're still sleeping with my daughter?

Oh shit who told her that ? I looked down shaking my head

Me: Lithakazi

Marlene: I heard it from my daughter!!!

Me:

Marlene: Why are you surprised? We don't hide anything from each other!

Me: Except that you're hiding that you and I we sleeping together?

Marlene: :(

That kinda set her off. She looked around then at me

Me: Right? :(

She kicked me under the table. Fuck that hurt. I am cuffed in my legs. She is cuffed in her wrists that is why she is able to kick me

Me: Ouch

Her: Listen here and listen very careful !!!

Me: :(

Her: When I get out of here ! I won't have to wait for you! you will take a taxi to Port Elizabeth and if you don't.....

Me:

Marlene: I am going to tell my daughter everything and give her all the pictures we took together you don't want that do you?



Me: :(

Lithakazi promised to help me when this bitch start acting up. I think it is time she dies now. She can't ruin things between Ellen and i.

Marlene: You're stuck with me and I will make sure I don't get to anymore trouble so that I can keep you away from my daughter!

Me:

Marlene: I own you and I am the only woman you will sleep with do you hear me?

Me: :(

Marlene: No more wife Visits! I advise you to spend more time with her while I am still here

Me: Are you done? :(

She kicked me again

Me: Ouch woman!

Marlene: Leave my daughter alone!!!

She stood up then walked away. I lied my head on the table covering my face. The guard tapped me

Guard: Move it!

I stood up and dragged my feet to the cell.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Nelson Mandela Hospital a car drives in and stops at parking lot. Helen come out of the car, She didn't close the door. Outside It was windy. Her hair was all over her face. She looked around then flipped her hair. She turned around and closed the door. She walked to the other side of the car and opened the passanger door. She took her handbag and cell phone. She closed the door and locked the car. She walked inside and headed to the reception. The receptionist Zethu Smiled

Zethu: :D

Helen: Hello Zethu :)

Zethu: Hello Doctor Tom. I didn't know you were coming in today :D

Helen smiled

Helen: I didn't know too dear :)

Helen walked away heading to her office. She unlocked then got in. She put her handbag on her desk along with her cell phone. She took off her jacket and wore the white coat doctors wear.

Helen: :)

She smiled then walked to the door. She opened then walked out. She ran to the reception

Helen: † ♀

Zethu: Doctor is everything okay ?

Helen: I hope so! I am looking for my phone can you borrow me yours so I can buzz mine?

Zethu: Of course Doctor

She took out her phone Helen smiled.

Zethu: Let me unlock it

Helen: Please dear :)

Zethu: There you go! :)

Helen took the phone

Helen: You're a life saver! ;) † ♀

Helen winked at her then ran back to her office. She got in and closed the door then leaned on it with both her hands behind her holding the door

Helen: Okay Helen.....

She went to her phone. She looked for Ellen Numbers then dialled them on Zethu's phone when she was done she tried calling them and hung up immediately then looked on thin air

Helen: Got you !

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 63

.

.

~ Helen ~

Doctor patient confidentiality don't work on this girl does it? I thought she was told about the do's and donts when you're working at the hospital. If she wasn't told then she will learn the hard way. How can she give that woman Nomandla's details. What if she was trying to steal her child? What was gonna happen ? Does this girl know How much trouble she put my husband, Nomandla and more especially herself into? . She is going to loose her job and I will make sure of it. How dare she ? Who the hell does she think she is doing this to my husband? Imagine if this wasn't Nomandla. Someone else was gonna report my husband for being careless.

Anyway after I saw she has Ellen's number I walked out and went to her. I gave her the phone then went straight to the hospital manager. I am not going to confront her. The board will do their job.

Manager: Doctor Tom I thought you were off today :D

Me: I was :(

Manager: Is everything okay?

I sat down.

Me: There is a pregnant woman who happens to be my friend. My husband is her doctor. Something happened I am not going to get into details but what happened made us suspect that someone who shouldn't know some details about the patient knew them. I know my husband is a professional. He wouldn't give away information about his patient. The only person

who might have given away the patient information might be the girl at reception or this person who has this piece of information stole the file from her desk....so I did my investigation :(

Manager: Yes

Me: You know Ryan Lawson right? our friend who liv.....

Manager: Yes I know him he has a big supermarket near Coffee Baby

Me: Yes, The patient is the woman he got pregnant when he was divorced. His wife got some information about the girl so I decided to come to the hospital and borrow Zethu's phone. I dialled Ryan's wife number in her phone guess what..... :(

Manager:

Me: Her number is saved in her phone. She used a different name. That girl has been calling Mrs Lawson telling her everything about my husband's patient :(

Manager: I don't like this :(

She took her telephone. She dialed a number

Her: :(

Me: :(

Her: Zethu come to my office now!!!

She hung up.

Her: This could damage our reputation!

Me: Or get my husband to lose his licence! :(

We heard a knock at the door

Manager: Come in! :(

She walked in

Zethu: Ma'am :)

Manager: Sit! :(

She sat down

Manager: Did you take Mr Tom patient file and give the information to someone who was not supposed to get it ? :(

She started moving around the chair nervous and sweating. She sat up straight

Zethu: No ma'am that's not legal

I chuckled shaking my head. I am glad she knows it's not.

Manager: I want the truth Zethu or you want the whole board to come here and interrogate you?

Zethu: I didn't

Me: We already called Ellen Lawson. She told us the truth ca..... :(

Manager: Doctor let me handle this ! :(

She looked at Zethu

Manager: Give me your phone!

Zethu: What?

Manager: I said give me your phone!!!

Zethu:

She gave her the phone

Manager: Unlock it ! :(

She did . She was crying and scared

Manager: Doctor Tom give me Mrs Lawson's Number :(

I showed her the number

Zethu: Okay okay!!

We looked at her

Zethu: A white lady came here and bribed me. She wanted to know when Doctor Tom's patient will be giving birth to the Baby

I looked at the manager

Zethu: I swear I didn't want to do it but the money was a lo...

Manager: Zethu I want you to go to reception and take your bag and leave. You are fired with immediate effect!!

Zethu: Pleas....

The manager took her

Manager: I am going to get you thrown out!!!

Zethu stood up and ran to the door crying

Manager: Thank you Helen I need to be alone! :(

She said holding the door waiting for me to walk out.

Me: Thank you ma'am :)

I stood up. I walked out. I found Zethu waiting for me. I don't have time for this girl. She should be ashamed of herself.

Zethu: Doctor Tom how can you do me like this? My mom will kill me

Me: I am sorry sweetheart... My husband's job is more important than your receptionist job!

Zethu:

Helen: I am sure you were not going to be happy to see Doctor Tom lose his licence because he broke the doctor patient confidentiality! this is written on the wall!

Zethu:

Me: Its not personal. I was trying to protect my children's futures. Good luck on finding a new job !

I walked away after that .

.

.

~ Cecilia ~

I have been a fool. It's like wherever I go people know what I did. I don't even have the energy to go lay a charge on that woman that is why I decided to let this go. My parents are very strict. My father would kill me if he'd find out that I was sleeping with a married man. I will just have to accept that Qaqambile's wife actions will go unpunished. I will wear pants and t.shorts with long sleeves in this heat just to hide this from my parents. No one can find out about the beating I got from Rivo..... I mean Qaqambilet's wife. I have been a fool. The signs were there. This man didn't want me to go to his house. He had no Facebook, No instagram which was very strange

for a good looking young guy like hi'm. The love i Had, still have for him fooled me. I was so naive I ignored all the signs. The pain I felt When I saw his real Facebook and Instagram pages. I wanted to die. He never loved me . He was using me. When they left me at the gate Qaqambile didn't even look at me. All he was looking and smiling at was his wife. I am ashamed. I hate myself for having a big mouth. How am I gonna go to class Monday? The girls I humiliated in front of everyone know my secret and I am sure they are laughing. How did the wife find out?

Me:

While I was thinking about it all. I felt tears streaming down my cheeks. I have been so arrogant to people. Judging them and playing Ms know it all when it came to love where am I now? Alone in my room. I didn't attend class. I am such a disgrace.

Anyway a knock at the door disturbed me. I wiped my tears then stood up.

Me: Who is it ?

"it's me Nwai! open up girl "

I looked at myself. I am wearing my pyjamas shorts. My thighs are red, Bruised and all

Me: Nwabisa I am not in a good mood for any compa.....

I heard the door open

Nwabisa: Girl I know what to do when a girlfriend is going through a brea....

She had ice cream with her she let go of it luckily it was sealed It fell on the floor

Nwabisa: Your thighs girl?

I went to her. I picked up the ice cream. I put it on my study desk.

Nwabisa: What happened ?

I sat down. She is going to find out soon I might as well just tell her everything. I told her everything that happened to me. How I got a text thinking it was Qaqambile only to get kidnapped and tortured.

Nwabisa: Girl what are you still doing here! go get her ass behind bars!! :(

I stood up. We are from the same town. She knows my family very well

Me: You forget I have parents from hell? :( :(

Her: Oh your dad would kill you

Me: I cannot go lay a charge humiliate myself and my family in front of everyone talking about

sleeping with a married man

Her: Yeah

Me: What I don't understand is how she found out and what makes me more worried is what Nomandla and Zimbini will do Monday. I humiliated them for sleeping with married men. I didn't know I was doing the very same

Nwabisa: You didn't know girl

Me: Do you think they care? What makes me more defeated is the fact that Nomandla is the best friend of the wife and my ex is her ex!, friend this is all a mess

Nwabisa: Wait.....?

I looked at her .

Nwabisa: Friend I am sorry

Me: For what ?

Nwabisa: I might have.....

Me: What ? :(

Nwabisa: I showed them your boyfriend yesterday I didn't know they knew him. They looked at each other and acted so weird and left me standing

Me: What?

Nwabisa: I didn't know I swear

I ran to the door

Me: Get out !!!

Her: Friend I didn....

Me: Get out!!!

She ran out I slammed the door behind her then looked on the door with both my hands on my mouth.

Me: They told her! it was them

.



~ Narrated ~

In East London. Vicki, Ryan and Rebecca are in Ellen's ward. It looks like they have been there for a while now. Vicki was standing with Rebecca. Ryan holding Ellen's hand sitting on a chair next to her bed.

Vicki: This is an unusual condition

Rebecca: I never heard of it too

Vicki: We must get her a specialist. We can't Rely on Doctor Evans only

Rebecca: No! I think we should wait till this sixth day he was talking about. Before they decide to go with the C section we can think of hiring a specialist. I trust doctor Evans :)

Vicki: You reckon.... ?

Rebecca: Yes I think if she was worse he was gonna tell us. Let's wait for the medication to work :)

Vicki: Okay then just this six days after that I am making a phone call :)

Rebecca: :D

Ryan stood up . He looked at His wrist watch then at Rebecca

Ryan: Go sleep a bit I will stay :)

Rebecca: I actually went home when you left. You can go be with Hillary. I got this :)

Vicki: Are you sure dear ? :)

Ryan: I can sta..... :)

Rebecca: Your daughter will appreciate the few days you will spend with her, go :)

Ryan: Okay thanks :)

Rebecca: Okay :)

Vicki: If there are any changes don't hesitate to call :)

Rebecca: I won't :)

They walked out. Rebecca closed the door.

Ellen: Oh Thank you for asking him to leave :)

Rebecca: I am going to leave too I can't sleep here you're not sick! :(

Ellen: Thank God they are gone ! :)

Rebecca shook her head in disbelief

Rebecca: I am scared for you sis! did you hear what she said thinking of spending money on specialists you don't even need? :(

Ellen: You have nothing to worry about ! I have everything under control! :D

Rebecca: You're playing with fire and you're gonna get burnt! :(

Ellen looked up smiling. Her phone rang . She looked at it

Ellen: What the hell does this girl want? :(

Rebecca: Who?

Ellen: The hospital girl! the stupid receptionist! :(

Rebecca:

Ellen answered then put her phone on speaker.

Ellen: I thought I made it clear.....

Zethu: They know! the doctor's wife knows ! she took my phone and dia....

Ellen sat up straight

Ellen: What?

Rebecca:

Zethu: I got fired ! Doctor Helen Tom called the manager on me . They know!

Ellen: Oh My God

Ellen hung up.

Rebecca:

Ellen: That bitch! first she kept my husband's affair from me now she is playing a hero?

Rebecca: Still got everything under control sis? :(

Ellen looked at her sister

Ellen: Oh My God

.

~ Nomandla ~

My mom and Tom are busy with dinner. The smell coming from the kitchen is very nice. I want two plates for myself. I will enjoy the food more especially now that the Tom family will be here too. Food is nice when eaten by many. Mom don't like eating . It's always Odwa and I eating I can't count my son but he does eat too. They are having so much fun in The kitchen laughing. I am here thinking about Helen and what she is up to. I wish I knew where she ran off to. I heard a car pull off. I stood up

Me: She is here ! :D

Tom came running. The door opened.

Me: Finally! :D

Helen: Wow I was surprised my husband didn't run after me :D

Mom: I stopped him he wanted to :D

Tom: What is going on baby ?

Helen put her handbag on the couch.

Helen: I had to find the person who is been telling Ellen everything about your patient :(

Mom gave Helen glass of juice

Mom: And ?

Helen: Thank you :)

She sipped on her juice

Helen: Ryan's wife is stupid. I knew exactly who she paid

Tom: The receptionist?

Helen: Yes. I took the girl's phone and dialled Ellen's number and boom it was saved with a name that wasn't hers :(

Me: Unbelievable! :(

Tom: I hope you reported that girl !

Helen: She is fired ! :(

Me: Shame poor girl

Mom: You feel sorry for her ? :(

Me: It was not her fault! she got bribed desperation can make you do crazy things I just hate that Ellen used the poor girl for her own gain!

Tom: You called Ryan?

Helen: No I wanted to first come here and tell you guys :(

Me: You did the right thing :(

Helen: I feel like there is more in what you just said Nomandla? :(

I looked at them. They are not going to like this. Mom looked at me.

Mom: Why do you say she did the right thing?

Me: because we are not going to tell him :(

I said that walking to the kitchen

Helen: What!?! :(

They all followed me. I took a bottle of water from the fridge

Tom: Nomandla why don't you want Ryan to know about what Ellen did ? :(

Me:

Mom: Nomandla! :(

I sipped on the bottle

Me: We must think about her guys. If any of you was in her shoes

Helen: I can't believe this! The 2018 Noble peace prize goes to you! how can you try to protect someone who will do anything to destroy you ! :(

Me: Guys don't Get me wrong. I don't like the woman and I hate what she did but if I was a married woman and my husband happens to go and be with his pregnant ex I wouldn't be okay with it. Maybe she is under pressure. She feels threatened :(

Mom folded her arms. She disagrees

Mom: Or she wants to steal your child on wednesday

Me: Mom! :(

Mom: Mom! what ? What if she wants to give birth the same day with you so that she could swipe the kids? :(

Helen: Swipe the kids? Why would she do that ?

Mom's big mouth! we are not even sure the child isn't Ryan's now four people will know about this. I looked at mom

Mom:

Me:

Helen: Someone better start talking ! :(

Tom: Nosukile why would Ellen give Nomandla her child and take Nomandla's child..... ?

Mom looked at me

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 64

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Do we have a choice? Mom ran her mouth and I don't blame her she is worried and now that she mentioned it this got me thinking. What if she wants to steal my new born baby? I understand why mom panicked and saw herself telling Tom and Helen about the secret. Helen did a lot for me. I can't hide this anymore from her. I will tell them I just hope whatever mom is insinuating is correct or the joke will be on us. The reason I don't want Ryan to know about what Ellen did with that Receptionist is because I am ashamed. This is about me trying to right my wrongs. I had an affair with that man when he was married to her. They are married again and I don't want to disrespect her marriage again by allowing her husband to be by my side when I give birth. I don't want to be the reason for their divorce. I want her to be the reason. I want her to mess up and I know she will. I am a single woman. I can do this own my own. I won't hold this against Ryan if he doesn't come. He was right. He is married he has to worry about his wife and I respect him for that. I am sorry that these guys don't agree with my decision but they will have to respect it. As for now I don't have a choice. These are two people I trust and I feel bad that I kept this from Helen because She has shown her loyalty to me so many times.

Anyway I sat down. I don't know if I will last till Wednesday with this pregnancy. I am so stressed and this is not good for the baby

Helen: Nomandla! :(

Mom: Mandla you can trust Tom and Helen

Me: I know mom this isn't about trust :( :(

Helen: Then what the hell is this about? :(

I smiled at her

Helen: I am not smiling right now! :(

Me: Do you remember the day Ryan called telling me how he failed to make love to his pregnant wife ? :)

Helen sat next to me

Helen: Yeah we were all confused I even got home and told Tom

Me: Firstly I would like to apologise for not telling you this

Helen: What is It? :(

Tom:

Me: I didn't tell you because I didn't want to look like this crazy black girl who is desperate and making things up to win Ryan over

Tom: What things ? :(

I looked at mom

Mom: Helen when I said I didn't know what was happening to Ellen I lied :)

Helen: I don't understand?

Mom: What happened To Ellen happens when a woman is having sex with a man who is not the father of the child

Helen: No ways ? :D

Tom: What?

Me: Now you can see why I didn't tell you. This might not be accurate imagine if I tell Ryan that the baby isn't his only to find out later the baby is his

Helen: Wait Nosukile are you sure about this? :)

Nosukile: I am one hundred percent sure about this

Helen looked at Tom

Tom: So if She is not carrying Ryan's child then who is the father?

Me: That is the interesting part..... Qhayiya

Helen: This woman has been busy ?

Me: And if Qhayiya is the father that means her baby is older than She says she is but still younger than mine

Tom: This is crazy

Me: I want us to keep this too as a secret. I don't want to cause unnecessary drama

Helen: That goes without saying now I see why you didn't jump at the opportunity to expose Ellen you know where you will get her :D

I smiled

Me: Truth always has a way of coming out :)

Tom: But there is this issue of stealing the baby

Mom: Yes! we can't ignore that! :(

Helen: No I thought about it. She can steal the baby yes but she can't swipe them :(

Me: What do you mean ?

Helen: Her baby is a girl yours is a boy :)

Me: Oh yeah you're right ! :)

Tom: But we have to make sure your ward is watched

Helen: I will be there :)

Me: :)

I am happy we got through this. I hope everything goes well and I pray Ellen's child comes out looking like her daddy. She has to put us out of our misery

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Lithakazi wanted me arrested and she used that girl to do it and she failed like she always do. I am not a coward and I don't like having unfinished business with people. I saw her coming back from the hospital. She is going to tell me why she is so determined to get rid of me. I know why but I can't get enough of hearing her say it. She is so delusional. She needs mental instition she is completely unstable. My husband don't know I am going there. I left him playing video games with the kids. Fefekazi children are still here. I know if I told him he was gonna say no. I need to do this and do it now.

Anyway I got to her house. I didn't knock I barged in. She looked surprised To see me and by the look of things it's not a pleasant surprise and I wasn't expecting it To be.

Lithakazi:

Me:

Lithakazi: What the hell are you doing in my house?

Me: You know.....? :)

I smiled then looked around her house. She was annoyed

Me: If someone would blindfold me and bring me in this house i would know where I am :(



I said raising my nose showing her I can smell something that is not good at all

Lithakazi:

Me: You're not going to ask me why? :(

Lithakazi: Get out !

Me: Make me urine smelling bitch!

Lithakazi: What are you doing here?

Me: To beat you up!!!

She smiled then formed fists. I saw evil smile in her face. I know what she is up to

Lithakazi: What are you waiting for ? Beat me!!!

I smiled

Me: :D

Lithakazi: What ? Are you a coward?

Me: You would love to see me beat you wouldn't you ? :)

Lithakazi:

Me: So that you can run to the police and get me arrested after that go to my house and seduce my husband that's your plan right ?

Lithakazi: I don't know what you talking about!

Me: You asked that girl to get me arrested so that she can be with Qaqambile. You didn't tell her you wanted him to yourself!

" Is that true Litha? " Said a furious voice at the door. I think I will enjoy this. I smiled. I turned around

Lithakazi: Calvin Baby..... :)

Calvin:

I smiled then looked at Lithakazi

Me: Stop your obsession! My husband don't want you!!!

Lithakazi: Baby she is lying I don't want him !! :(

I looked at the guy

Me: She went to the clinic to check if my husband was okay ask her! :(

Calvin:

I walked out.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Oh My God. I am smelling another Divorce. How can I be so stupid. I should've known Helen and Nomandla would see through me. This game is over. My plan is ruined . I am done. How can I be so stupid though? How can I fake illness? he will think I am crazy. What if Doctor Evans loses his job also? I am ruined. I don't know what to do and I don't need my sister telling me she told me so right now. I need solutions. I attempted To jump out of bed, Rebecca gently pushed me

Her: Are you crazy? Lie down we have to discuss this while you're sleeping. You can't be completely fine when you were out a minute ago :(

Me: Yeah

Rebecca: Sis you messed up !!! :(

She was pacing up and down

Me: I know

Rebecca: I don't know what to do! :(

She took my phone

Me: What are you doi....

She gave it to me

Rebecca: Do something you and Helen used to be friends! how did you become sworn enemies Anyway ? :(

Me: My black maid!!! that girl turned everyone against me even that old hag who was here pretending to care

I dialled Helen's number. I put it on speaker. She answered then chuckled

Me:

Helen: Took you long enough

Me: Did you tell my husband ?

Helen: Is that all you care about?

Me: No! I am scared do you want him to leave me again! think about my daughter Hillary. You used to adore her!

Helen: Don't you dare use that innocent girl to me like you used to get your husband back!

Me: I am sorry

Helen: Relax Your husband don't know what a conniving woman you've become!

Me: Thank you!!

Helen: Don't thank me. I wanted to tell him so bad

Me: Thank Tom for me

Helen: He wants to tell him so bad too !

Oh my God then who stopped them ?

Me:

Helen: Nomandla!!!

Rebecca:

Helen: I know you don't want to believe it but she stopped us. She said she doesn't want to cause problems for you

Me:

I can't believe this. That girl want my husband how can she let this slide just like that ?

Helen: There is something I am going to tell you and she doesn't want it too but I am doing it because she deserves it ! she is not selfish just like you !!

Me: What is It?

Helen: I heard you're UNCONSCIOUS or something! wake up! and tell your sister to tell him you woke up! tomorrow I want you to tell Ryan you're fine and ask him to come back to his business!

He must be here for the birth of his son ! you owe him that much!

Me: Okay ! I will do as you say

Helen hung up. I just broke down

Me:

Rebecca: That went well. This is a perfect advice she gave you. Wow I can't believe that girl don't want to cause problems for you

Me: Trying to feed her conscience as if it will erase everything she's done to me

My phone rang. I declined

Rebecca: Who is it ?

Me: That stupid girl!

She called again.

Rebecca: This girl has been calling you! answer ! :(

I answered

Me: What now? :(

Zethu: I lost my job you cannot just relax! my mother will kill me. I need to make a living

Me: I paid you ! it's not my fault you were careless! :(

Zethu: Fine! if Doctor Tom don't tell your husband....

Me:

Zethu: Yes I know his name he is Mr Ryan Lawson! I am going to tell him

Me: Fine! what do you want ? :(

Zethu: I have two kids I need an income

Me: I will see what I can do

Zethu: Before the end of the day you better have something for me

I hung up

Me: Why black girls love blackmailing me?

Rebecca: Who else is blackmailing you ?

She doesn't know About Lithakazi and I don't want her to know

Me: No I mean they like taking advantage of me like Lithakazi did with my R50 000 rands ☺

Rebecca:

.  
.

~ Narrated ~

At Ngcwanguba clinic we see Qavile sitting next to a bed, He was holding a woman's hand. The woman is Nurse Zembe it looks like she is still asleep. This will be a pleasant surprise to her to see the man she has been looking for all this long sitting next to her bed. She moved her hand. Qavile smiled

Qavile: Sweetheart you're awake ? can you hear me? :)

Noziqhepheyi opened her eyes then closed them as quickly as she could. We saw tears running out of her eyes while her eyes are shut

Qavile: I have been thinking about you sweetheart. I was praying that the people who kidnapped me would let me go so tha.....

Noziqhepheyi: Phuma..... ( get out )

Qavile: Sweetheart?

Noziqhepheyi: Ndithe Phuma!!! ( I said get out !! )

She snapped. A nurse walked in

Nurse: Sir please leave :(

Qavile: But.....

Nurse: You want me to call the security at the gate to throw you out? :(

Qavile stood up

Qavile: That will not be necessary

He walked out the nurse closed the door then hold on to the door, She didn't turn around. You know when someone does that has something to say.

Nurse: Nurse Zembe I am sorry to pry but.....

Noziqhepheyi: Don't!

She turned around and looked at Noziqhepheyi

Nurse: Girl does he thin.....

Noziqhepheyi: I said don't say it !!!

Nurse: He will leave you alone if you tell him the truth! He has to know the baby is not his!!! :(

Nurse: No one can know! no one can know I concerved this baby when I was drunk !!!

Nurse: I know the father of the Baby was.....

Noziqhepheyi stood up

Noziqhepheyi: Don't say it!!!!

Nurse:

Noziqhepheyi: It was just one night ! one stupid night.....

She walked to the window crying Then nurse followed her. She attempted to brushed her back, Noziqhepheyi removed her hand then turned around.

Noziqhepheyi: No one can know I am carrying Xilongo's child ! He was a baby ! please promise me!

Nurse: Of course..... your secret is safe with me

Noziqhepheyi looked on thin air. She brushed her stomach

Noziqhepheyi: No one can know

Nurse: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 65

.  
~ Noziqhepheyi ~

I am better than this. I don't know why I mess up my life like this. It's like i have never seen the door of school. I keep making bad decisions. First I got pregnant by my cousin sister's husband. I have a child with him. The man he calls father is not his father and he has no idea he is not son. How was I gonna explain this to Nomboniso? I had to do this for family. For the sake of peace. I was so angry to sit at that Xaba will reading and hear children given things and my son left out. Even Qaqambile, Someone who is not even Sanuse's son got a lot. I started drinking then. I was angry with myself. This was my fault. I best myself up Going to the nearest tarven (bottle store ) drinking on weekends when I was not on duty. One crazy night I went out and I had a lot to drink. I don't remember anything. One thing I rememher was a knock at my door the next morning. It was this nurse and guess who was sleeping next to me... Xilongo a little boy and the well known good for nothing drug addict in this village. I am 41 years old. That boy was in his early twenties. I felt so bad I beat myself up for that too. I blamed myself like I blamed myself for my son getting nothing from his father. I was ready to trick Qavile to be the father of this baby but no, I don't want him near my child. He looks scary and he is a liar. I will raise my child on my own. This nurse is making me angry. In my head, this idea that my child is Qavile's baby grew I even forgot he wasn't his. I have to face reality now. He is Xilongo's child and no one can know about this I mean no one.

Nurse: He was his mothers only child

Me: Hey I don't care !

Nurse:

Me: I don't know where you going with this. I don't want to know who Xilongo was or his background so save your breath! I am not interested

Nurse: I know you're upset. I am your friend and I won't keep quiet you know how black children are. They want to know their real families and you don't have control over that what if he gets sick?

Me: My first Born never went to his father's family! he is okay and this one will be okay too :(

Nurse: They are not of the same man you don't know how Xilongo ancestors wor.....

Me: Don't mention his name!!!

Nurse: Okay I want you to think about two things before I leave you alone

Me: :(

I sat down

Her: I don't want you to interrupt me please let me finish

Me: Talk :(

Her: It might happen that Xilongo's soul will live through this baby. If you'd tell that poor woman about this baby it can change her life

I stood up

Me: That is not going to happen!

Her: No interruption!

Me:

Her: My advice to you is go tell Qavile he is not the father then go to tell that woman you carrying her grandchild

Me: Never!

Her: Think about it

She walked out. I sat down again

Me:

My life is a joke. It's a mess I don't know what to do.

.



~ Nomandla ~

This day has been amazing. It was actually short because I enjoyed it and I didn't want it to end. The Tom family is amazing. They are good friends of ours. I love them and the support they are giving me is amazing. They are great people. Tom is Ryan's friend but he is able to keep things from him to protect me. This shows the love he has for his wife. He respects Helen and that is very important in a relationship. Respect and trust are the two things that build a strong bond between two people who love each other and I see that in them. I love Ryan even though he is not mine but as for trust? I don't think I trust him because he is easily manipulated. Ellen knows that is what worries me a lot about him. If I could have a shot again with him I would make sure he cut all ties with that evil woman.

Anyway Helen went to speak to Ellen. We just had lunch. I can't say dinner because it's still early. It's after 4pm. I saw Helen coming in

Me: So how did it go? :)

Helen: I told her you're the one who stopped me. I wanted to tell Ryan. She seemed surprised to hear that you stopped me :(

Me: You shouldn't have told her it was me :(

Helen: I wanted to make her feel ashamed of herself. I am sure she is embarrassed by her actions :(

Me: I hope she sees I am not a threat in her marriage :(

Mom: Oh no she doesn't :(

Me: What do you mean mom?

Mom: She should've seen that when you took off your engagement ring right in front of her :(

Mom is right Ellen is just a skimming fool. She will never change

Me: You know you're right mom. I have to stop worrying about that woman and focus on me :(

Tom stood up.

Tom: It's time for us to leave now :)

We all stood up and went out heading to the car. They got in the car

Me: Thank you for eating dinner with us :D

Helen: Thank you so much guys we will just get home bath and sleep :)

Me: :)

Helen: see you tomorrow when we are taking you to the hospital :)

Me: See you then :D

Tom: Bye :)

Mom: bye :D

Helen drove out. We went back in. Odwa went to his room. I sat down. I looked at mom. She is staring at me

Me: Talk Mom :(

Mom: Don't you want Ryan to come here and be there when the child is born?

Me: I do but at the same time I don't want to put my hopes up and end up disappointed. I have to put all my energy on my pregnancy why do you ask ?

She sat down

Mom: You refused when Helen suggested to force Ellen to tell Ryan to come back

Me: Mom Ryan has to make an effort too I can't do all the work. He is a man here :(

Mom: You're right :)

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

I swear I was cursed from birth. I saw the opportunity to get that bitch behind bars hanging just waiting for me to grab it what did I do? I got in my feelings. She always rubs me the wrong way. I should've provoked her more to push her to hit me. She was right I wanted her to beat me. I was ready to get her arrested since that stupid Ceci girl chickened out to do it. I don't know why whatever I try fail. I swear I am cursed and now she left me with a mad man. Foreigners don't want to be cheated on. They are very jealous. I don't know why Londeka had to come to my house and ruin things for me. He took Qaqakazi away from me. That's what I called us when we were together. I loved Qaqambile. If you remember correctly before that girl came into the picture I was his girl. He loved me. His mother hit me a couple of times when she found me in her house with her son. She finally accepted me. Well i thought she did. All that woman wanted was to kill Londeka and by the look of things I was gonna be next before I getting Married to

Qaqambile.

Anyway I have to deal with this fool in front of me. He knows I love him I don't understand where the jealous comes from

Me: Bab.... :D

Calvin: Don't baby me! tell me what that woman said is not true :(

I smiled. What he is asking me is easy and I will do exactly what he asks me. I am a good woman so I obey and I am a submissive girlfriend. it must be nice for him to have a woman like me who follow orders

Me: What that woman said is not true :)

Him: So you didn't go to the hospital? :(

Me: Clinic :(

Him: Whatever it is! you didn't go? :(

Me: I did :)

He started breathing heavily. I am scared this foreigner is going to beat me up. I saw him form a fist. He is really gonna hit Me? This is South Africa. You hit a woman you go straight to jail

Him:

Me: Why don't you ask me why I went there :D

Him: So that you can lie?

Me: Me lie? Baby calm down so that I can tell you why I went to the clinic

Calvin: You're a lia.....

" I asked her to accompany me " Said a familiar voice at the door. I turned around

Me:

I left Qavile upset with me at the clinic. Why would he defend me? He walked in smiling

Calvin: Accompany you? Why?

Qavile: Because Qaqambile is my son and he was hurt. Lithakazi saw me worried and offered me money to take a taxi and go see him I asked her to go with me I am sorry I caused problems in your relationship

Calvin: Oh ..... it's just that Qaqambile's wife is....

Qavile: Is jealous and insecure! that's what she is! :(

Me: :)

Calvin looked at me

Him: I am sorry I shouted at you baby :)

Me: Water under the bridge sweetheart

I said kissing him

Calvin: I have to go do stock shopping at the supermarket :)

Me: Okay baby bye :D

He walked out

Me: :(

I turned around and looked at Qavile

Me: What was that ?

Qavile: I need something from you for my silence :(

Me: Your silence? :(

He chuckled then looked at me with a smirk on his face

Qavile: Spend two hours with me in my bedroom tonight. I won't send him the recording of you that I took this morning talking about getting back together with my son

Me:

He tapped my shoulder

Qavile: 8pm sharp ;)

He winked at me then walked out

Me:

I sat down. He wants me to sleep with him? He is old. Looking like a zombie. What am i gonna do? I stood up really fast then looked on thin air. perfect! I chuckled

Me: Looking forward to it

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 66

.  
~ Londeka ~

I know how Lithakazi's head works. I went there to confront her and beat her if she pushes my buttons then I realised while I was there that this crazy woman would do anything to get what she wants. She failed to manipulate Cecilia to get me arrested what would stop her from laying assault charges against me if I lay my hands on her? I realised while I was talking to her that this could be her chance. I had to calm myself down and control my anger and I am glad I did.

Anyway I just got home. I found Fefekazi in my house Sitting with Qaqambile maybe she is here to fetch the kids.

Me: Fefekazi :)

Qaqambile: I thought you went to see her ?

I looked down

Fefekazi: Where were you ? :)

Me: I went to see Lithakazi :(

Qaqambile: Baby you're stubborn didn't I ask you to just ignore that crazy girl :(

Me: She wanted me to go to jail. I had to go confront her :(

Qaqambile: Why can't you respect my wishes? What if she gets you arrested ?

Me: She wanted me to beat her but I saw through her. She wanted me to touch her so that she could lay charges, she was so disappointed when I didn't :)

Fefekazi: I will never forget what she did to me. Making Qavile Seduce me :(

Qaqambile: Lithakazi is sick :(

Me: Lithakazi is going to pay for her sins in the end. No one messes with people's lives and expect to have happy ending. All of us who were wronged by her will get our happy ever after :(

Qaqambile: She is surrounded by men. Who knows maybe she sleeps with all of them. Qhayiya lived there she wanted him :(

Fefekazi: This Qhayiya man was good at hiding I never saw him there

Me: He was goo.....

A knock came at the door.

Me: Let me go get that :(

I went to the door and opened it. What the fuck? I am being tested today.

Me:

Noziqhepheyi: Can I come in please

Me: You came to insult me again ? :(

Her: No I am not here to do that please let me in

Okay She is teary maybe she is here to say something important. I moved to the side

Me: Come in :(

Her: Thank you

She walked in. I pushed the door it shut so hard she got frightened, She jumped and looked at me

Noziqhepheyi:

Me: Sorry :(

I walked to the living room leaving her at the door. She followed me.

Qaqambile: Auntie?

I sat down

Me: :(

Noziqhepheyi: I came here to apologise to your wife Qaqa I shouldn't have spoken to her the way I did. I don't know how she felt at that moment when she did what She did to you and that girl. I didn't mean everything I said to her I was just worried about my sister's son

She looked at me.

Noziqhepheyi: I am the last person to judge or throw insults around trust me. Please forgive me

I folded my arms on my chest. Nomboniso would be nice to me then pour A poison in my food behind my back, am I dealing with Nomboniso Lite here?

Me: :(

She looked at Fefekazi

Noziqhepheyi: I am glad you're here too

Fefekazi:

Her: I went to your house and called you names. I should not have done that. First of all he didn't tell you he was in a relationship with me. What I did was unfair please forgive me

Fefekazi: O-kay.....?

She looked at me

Me: If you mean what you say then I forgive you :(

Her: Thank you so much. I came to apologise I will see myself out

She walked to the door and walked out. I stood up . We all did and I could see no one knew what was going on

Qaqambile: What was that ?

I looked at him

Me: I don't want to lie.....?

Fefekazi: ..... ?

~ Nomandla ~

I am a very patient person. I don't want to seem desperate. I am not desperate. I don't throw myself in a man that's Ellen's style and it suits her. I want to let her play her game and enjoy it while it lasts. I don't want her to blame me when things go wrong in her relationship. I want her to look straight in the mirror when walls are closing up on her. She will have herself to blame for everything that is happening in her relationship. She has no Marlene to clean after her now. She leaves loose ends wherever she does her dirty deeds. She is going to pay and I will be here smiling when Ryan realises what a bitch his wife turned out to be. I cannot wait to give birth already and wait for her turn. I cannot wait for the day where her back is exposed and everyone can see who she really is. She is the true definition of the saying that says a leaf doesn't fall far away from the tree. She is her mother's daughter. I know I said this so many times and it's getting annoying now but I will say this till my journey ends and I can't wait for it to end. I know I wronged Ellen and I know I am partly the reason for her new character but I will not apologise for the rest of my life. I paid my dues I deserve a second chance everyone does. I made one mistake, I can't be crucified for it for the rest of my life. Only God is intitled to judge me not a human being. If what happened hurt her so much she should've left her husband where is her dignity? self respect as a woman? I didn't force her to sleep with Qhayiya. She lost her husband and wanted him back I stepped aside and allowed her to have a second chance in her marriage she is blowing it all up. If I gave her the chance to be with her man why can't she forgive me for what I did to her? Why can't she give me a second chance? I have no right to question her. We are all going to die, she is going to answer to our maker. I admitted all my sins and God knows me.

Anyway I decided to call Zimbini. I want to know if she has seen Cecilia around. I can't wait to see her all embarrassed. I am sure she doesn't want to see Me or Zimbini right now. I dialled her number it rang She answered in fourth ring

Zimbini: Hey Mandla

Me: Hey you sound like you were sleeping? :)

Zimbini: I was I am tired what's up?

Me: Sorry to wake you up, have you seen Ceci? :D

Zimbini: No I haven't but Nwai saw her and they had a fight

Me: About?



Zimbini: She told her she showed us her man now she knows we told Londeka

Me: Good she will learn to never mess with us :(

Zimbini: That's what I said too

Me: So did you manage to go look for the flat? :)

Zimbini: Yes ! I got a nice flat at Chris Hani Park

Me: That's good so are you excited about Monday ? :D

Zimbini: A big part of me is....

Me: What do you mean? What does your other part say?

Zimbini: Friend I didn't tell you everything about my visit in prison

I sat up straight

Me: Okay ?

Zimbini: When I said I was there to see Qhayiya the officers said he is a ladies man. That white woman visited him yesterday before I got there

Me: Are you saying Ellen Lawson went to see Qhayiya? :)

Zimbini: Yes girl and I am afraid She might be a problem in my relationship with Qhayiya

Me: Girl she is married Don't worry about it :)

Zimbini: I guess you're right

Me: Of course I am think about it. If I were to find out she was still seeing your man I would do something I mean she'd be cheating on the father of my children. I care about that man

Zimbini: You're right friend I should be happy he is coming home Monday

Me: I am so happy for you :D

Zimbini: Thanks girl !

Me: Talk later :)

Zimbini: Later !

I hung up

Me: Oh Mbini.....I am not sure if she is not seeing your man

Mom: You talk to yourself now ?

I turned around

Me: Mom :D

Mom: What's going on?

Me: Mom guess what ? :D

Mom: What? :)

Me: Ellen went to visit Qhayiya yesterday :D

Mom: What ?

Me: This simple means they are still together.... Who knows maybe he stayed at Lithakazi's place to be close to her :)

Mom: And poor Ryan had no idea

Me: Always burying himself with work in his office :(

Mom: Vicki's son deserves better than that woman ! :(

Me: It makes me angry that she is playing him like this :(

Mom: And it makes me question if letting go of your relationship was a good idea :(

Me: It had to be done :(

I left her standing there I walked away

Mom: If you say so.....

I heard her saying that in a low tone

Me: :(

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I am so glad Rebecca is there at the hospital. I finally have a chance to enjoy dinner with my three favourite people in the world. My children and my grand daughter. How I wish Soya was

here too. I was gonna be complete. I know the situation with Ellen is bad but I am happy she is there. I haven't seen Hillary in a while. I am so glad she is here with us now. Ever since she came to town she took her daughter and She never allowed her to visit us. I feel bad for her though. She looks really bad at that hospital.

Anyway we are about to eat dinner. I am telling Lisa about the situation at the hospital. I know she doesn't believe Ellen is sick.

Me: She is really ill Lisa. I thought she was faking it too bit after I saw her so Pale and life less ☹

Lisa: Then I feel bad for thinking the worst. Please help me with plates Hillary and Ryan are at dinning table already :)

Me: Hillary is so happy to see her daddy :)

Lisa: To be honest I am happy to see her, she is been scarce :D

Me: Yeah :)

We went to the dinning room

Ryan: Smells nice :D

Lisa: I decided to cook :D

Hillary: Mom was gonna say it smells bad everything smells bad to her :D

Me: Its the pregnancy sweetheart :D

Lisa: :)

Me: Are you excited to have a little sister? :)

Hillary: I am super excited grandma! I want to film her birth that day :D

Lisa: That's nice honey :)

Ryan: I will give you my video camera or we can ask a professional to do it :)

Hillary nodded. She is so excited to have a sibling.

Hillary: Let's not tell mom. I want it to be a surprise :D

Lisa: I like that :)

Ryan: Now I can't wait :D

Me: I am ready to welcome my two grandchildren who are on the way :D

Hillary: Two?

Ryan dropped a fork Oh boy she has no idea

Lisa: Guys Hillary is old she has to know

Ryan: Sweetheart....

Me: You remember when your father and your mother were divorced your father met a wonderful lady and had a baby with her :)

Hillary: Yes mom says she is not wonderful ☹

Lisa:

Me: Your Mother has right to dislike her but that woman is a good person. When your father and that lady broke up after you wanted your family back together ?

She was nodding her head

Me: She was already pregnant with her second child that will be born Wednesday this coming week :)

Hillary: Wow

Lisa: You have half brothers. Do you want to see Soya the older boy ? :)

Hillary: I guess. ....

Ryan quickly took his phone. He is excited it looked like he was waiting for this day

Ryan: This is your brother :D

Hillary: Wow he looks like daddy :D

Ryan looked at me

Ryan: :D

Me: He does :D

Hillary: I have a brother I want to meet him daddy :D

Ryan: You will ask permission from your mother. She doesn't like his mother

Hillary: Okay I will :D

This is amazing. See why I say she is good while there in Hospital? When were we gonna get a chance to tell her about her brother ? My phone rang

Me: Sorry Guys I have to take this :D

Lisa: Who is it ? :)

Me: I don't know the caller ID :)

I stood up and answered

Me: Vicki Lawson :D

Caller: Victory Lawson.... it's your old friend Gita

Me:

My children looked at me. I gave them the biggest smile just to assure them everything is okay. This woman just ruined my wonderful evening. She is my nightmare.

Me: :D

Them: :)

I walked out of the table passing my children and my granddaughter. When I got far from the dining room I couldn't control my tears.

Me:

Gita: Are you still there ?

I got to the kitchen.

Me: Yes ! hello Gita. Long tim.....

Gita: Save me the small talk! I am back bitch and it's time you pay up! ..... ( tu tu tu tu )

She said that then hung up. I felt like my chest was closing up. I was having panic attack breathing heavily. I felt dizzy then fell on my knees. I can't faint. I have to me strong. I sat down

Me: Oh My God

.

To be continued.....

I admit I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 67

.  
~ Narrated ~

In East London at Lawsons house. We see Vicki in the kitchen sitting on the tiled floor resting her head on the chicken counter. She was holding her chest trying to calm herself. Her cell phone was on the floor. It looks like she let go of it when she fell. At the dinning room Lisa keeps looking at the kitchen hoping her mother wcould come back to the dinning room. She knows her mother is waiting for Gita to strike and she knows that phone call might be her.

Lisa: Let me go get myself a glass of water :)

Ryan: Okay

Lisa put the table cloth on the table. She quickly went to the kitchen she saw her mother on the floor silently crying

Lisa:

She looked at the dinning room then ran to her mother then whispered

Lisa: It was her ?

Vicki just nodded her head crying

Vicki:

Lisa stood up. She took a glass then poured cold water for her mother

Lisa: Drink

Vicki: Thank you

" Guys Ellen is awake!!! "

Lisa stood up

Lisa: What ? :D

Ryan: Lets go to the hospital :D

Lisa: Why don't you guys go mom and I will go in the morning :D

Ryan: Okay !

He looked at Hillary

Ryan: Lets go sweetheart :D † ♂

Hillary: † ♀

They ran out and slammed the door behind them. Lisa looked up

Lisa: Thank God

She helped her mother stand up then took her cell phone.

Vicki:

Lisa: What does that witch want?

Vicki: She said she is back and I should pay up then she hung up on me

Lisa: That bitch is using your pain for her benefit I am going to deal with her!

Vicki: What are you going to do baby ?

Lisa started thinking then snapped out of it

Lisa: Don't worry about it. I want you to go pack for your trip to Mthatha. Nomandla prepared her bedroom for you. Tomorrow I want you to go enjoy yourself with your grandson and let me deal with Gita

Vicki: Don't do anything stupid

Lisa: I am not like your in laws. I don't play dirty but I will make sure this secret never come out! Gita can't destroy our family

Vicki:

Lisa: I won't let her!!

At the hospital Ellen is on bed just lying down looking at the wall. She was not blinking at all. We saw Rebecca coming in Ellen snapped out of it

Ellen: What did he say ?

Rebecca: They are on their way

Ellen: I hope that monster in law is not coming and her daughter! :(

Rebecca: Lisa might not come but Vicki seemed really concerned

Ellen: Her fake concern don't fool me. She is this person here when she is with her daughter she is another person. Who knows what she says when she is in Mthatha with Nomandla? :(

Rebecca:

Me: I am sure They eat me for breakfast and dinner :(

Rebecca: Do you think Vicki stays at that girl's house ?

Me: I doubt I am just saying. I mean when I gave that girl a job she couldn't hold a tray. I don't think she knows how to cook. Lawson family has always been wealthy. They don't just eat anything or just anywhere. What a black girl from a village knows about cooking for a white rich family ? :(

Rebecca: Yeah

The front door opened Doctor Evans walked in

Evans: Thank you for ending this before it got out of hand

Ellen: I am sorry for asking you to do this

Doctor: Its okay. I will discharge you in the morning tell your husband when he gets here

Ellen: How do you know he is coming?

Rebecca: I told him outside

Ellen: Okay

The doctor walked out

Rebecca: Sorry your plan didn't work but honestly I am glad it didn't. I was scared

Ellen: I can't believe I will send him to be with her something I was trying to prevent from



happening

Rebecca: Sis that woman is not a threat in your marriage if it was some evil girl Ryan would be here shouting you or even worse divorcing you ! :(

Ellen: She is not a saint either :(

Rebecca: Nobody is even yourself. You're in a hospital bed when you're perfectly well :(

Ellen: :(

The door opened they looked at the door. Ryan and Hillary walked in. Hillary ran to her mother and hugged her.

Hillary: Mom :D † ♀

Ellen: Hi baby :)

Ryan followed and hugged Ellen

Ryan: Welcome back :)

While in a hug she looked at her sister

Ellen: Thank you ☺

Rebecca:

Ryan broke the hug

Ellen: :) :(

Ryan: How are you feeling ? :)

Ellen: Surprisingly fine :D :(

Ryan: That's good baby :)

Me: Yes and the doctor is discharging me tomorrow. You can go back and look after business this is a very busy month :)

Ryan: Yeah beginning of November is very busy :)

Me: Go home tomorrow :)

Ryan: I will. I am just glad you're Okay :)

Ellen: :)

Ryan: I am really happy you're okay I was worried. I will come here tomorrow before I go back :D

Ellen: Okay baby. Please leave Hillary she will go home with Rebecca :)

Ryan: Okay Bye sweetheart :)

Hillary: Bye daddy :D

Ryan walked out. Hillary turned around looking so happy

Hillary: Mom can I go meet my half brother Soya? :D

Ellen:

Ellen's face looked like a monster in a second. She looked at Rebecca

Rebecca:

Ellen: See what I am talking about? One minute with my child they poison her against me !

Hillary:

Ellen: Who told you about that child?

Hillary: Grandma was telling me his mother is a good person . I saw the picture of Soya daddy showed me. He is beautiful :D

Rebecca shook her head

Ellen: See what I said ? The concerned woman you were talking about? It was all fake!

Hillary: But mom you have daddy

That they didn't expect from a young girl. Ellen looked at Rebecca

Ellen:

Rebecca: † ♀

Rebecca shrugged her shoulders . It looks like Hillary is well informed in everything and her mother is not having it.

Hillary: Please

Ellen: I think everyone is tired auntie take her home

Hillary: Bu.....

Ellen: Go home! you're not going to see those people! Your grandmother is a bad influence

They walked out. Ellen looked up. She grabbed a glass and threw it on the wall

Ellen: Damn you Victory!!!

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's Sunday the day for me to go to the hospital. Tom chose the perfect day. I am saying this because I am not feeling well at all. We were gonna go to the hospital in the afternoon but it looks like we are going there now. My back is burning I wish Someone could take ice tunes and put them on my lower back. I feel sick. I just bathed. My mother packed baby clothes. This is starting to sink in. It's real now. I am scared. My baby is coming. He is going to be here in three days. I can't wait to have her in my arms. I swear this is my last baby. I hate being pregnant. I am so happy I will be driving my car soon. I was tired of taxis. I saw the door open. Mom walked in

Mom: Tom family is on the way here, are you ready ? :)

I stood up

Me: I think I am :(

My phone rang. Mom took it and gave it to me

Mom: It's Ryan :)

I answered

Me: Hello :(

Ryan: Hey how are you feeling ?

Me: I am in pain. I am about to leave for Hospital

Ryan: What ? where does it hurt

Me: My lower back bye Ryan :( :(

Ryan: Baby wait!

Baby?

Me: Yes? :(

Ryan: Ellen woke up last night. She is okay

I looked at mom

Me: Is that so ?

Ryan: Yes and she says I should come back. I thought I would be there when they discharge her but I can hear you're not okay. Mom and I we are driving straight there now

Me: Okay

Ryan: I love you hang in there

I hung up.

Mom: He said he loves you! why you so rude?

Me: He is married! please take my handbag ☹

I dragged my feet walking out.

.

.

~ Gita ~

Victory is a fool if she thought I was gonna let this go. I had all my hopes up when she said her son was gonna marry my daughter. I was so hurt when she changed her mind and her daughter made it worse when she learnt about my affair with my current boyfriend. My husband is dead may his soul rest in peace. Now that he is gone, I am going back to my original plan and I am not going to be nice at all this time around. I demand everything I wanted from that rich woman. We will see if her daughter will get her out of this one but I am afraid there is no getting out of this. My husband is no more whatever they have on me is just useless now. They made it worse for not reaching out when they heard about his passing but I don't hold that against them. In their mind they thought I forgot and I would remember when I see them. This was a calculated plan, there is no way I would forget. I am unpredictable. You don't know what I will do next. She didn't see me coming . I could tell by her voice on the phone that I caught her offguard last night. I am so happy I am even drinking wine in the morning. I want to start with my plan and my first move is meeting her, if she says no I am driving to Mqanduli where her son lives. This is a serious matter that cannot be discussed on the phone. What I have on Vicki is huge and it could tear that family apart. I know she is a coward, She doesn't have it in her to look at Ryan in the eyes and tell him she and her husband murdered his mother. No one would be able to do that even myself that is why I am celebrating. I already know I have this in the bag

Me: :)

I heard heels, I turned around and saw Beatrice walking to the living room from the kitchen. She had a cup of coffee with her.

Me: sweetheart :D

Beatrice: Mom wine in the morning ? :)

I smiled then sipped on my wine

Me: I have hangover sweetheart! talk to me.... :)

I sat down on my expensive big wide sofa.

Me: Come sit :)

She sat then looked at me.

Beatrice:

Me: You were so hurt when you couldn't marry Ryan. Do you still want him ? :)

Beatrice: Mom I closed that chapter! You failed to help me. You even discouraged me :(

Me: Honey you're daddy's little girl. I thought about it then decided not to do it. You knew your father. He was never gonna approve sweetheart :D

Beatrice smiled. She was thinking about my husband

Beatrice: Yeah daddy was never gonna agree :)

She sipped on her coffee

Me: Exactly! :D

Beatrice stood up, I did too

Beatrice: A lot has happened mom. I lost my friend ..... ☹

Me: You mean that spoilt fake friend? :(

Beatrice: I lost my dad then I had my second child and that relationship didn't last too. Do you think Ryan would want me with a new born baby who has absent father already?

Me: Why don't you leave everything to mom :)

Beatrice: :)

Me: Bea it's you and I now. We have to take this empire to another level. We can't disappoint your father :)

Beatrice: Yeah :)

The door bell rang

Beatrice: Let me go answer that :)

She went to the door. I smiled looking on thin air sipping my wine

Me: :)

" What the hell are you doing in my house ! " Beatrice shouted I looked at the door it's Lisa . What is she doing here? Vick told her about the call didn't she? That murderer. Her daughter knows too now. I saw Beatrice coming back walking fast furious.

Lisa: I came to give you my condolences I thought I was gonna come to the funeral unfortunately when I asked around they said it was the previous day

Beatrice: I don't want your condolences! :(

She put Her coffee on the coffee table then ran upstairs. I watched her walk up. She disappeared upstairs I turned around

Me:

Lisa: Ms Gita I am sorry for your lo.... :)

Me: Victory told you didn't she?

Lisa:

Me: And she thought there's something you can do this time well guess what sweetheart?

Lisa:

I went closer to her. I poured the wine on her head

Lisa: What the..... ?

Me: Tell Victory time is ticking! it's time to strike! Tell her Beatrice is ready to be Ryan's wife and I want my shares !!!

Lisa:

She ran out and slammed the door.

Me: Bitch!

~ Narrated ~

At Lithakazi's house we see Qavile sleeping and turning cuddling a pillow. It's in the morning. He was smiling while in deep sleep. He is smiling because he spent all night with Lithakazi something he wasn't expecting at all. He asked for only two hours he got the entire night. Where was Calvin? What did Litha say to the poor man? Nobody knows she will explain herself when she sees him if she hasn't already because she is not at Qavile's room. Qavile was woken up by a loud knock at the door. He stood up then went to open the door. He found Calvin at the door.

Qavile: Calvin what do you want man so early ?

Calvin: Lithakazi didn't sleep in my room. She is not around. Do you have an idea where she might be ? :(

Qavile started scratching his beard

Qavile: I Don't know man. After dinner I went straight to my room. I didn't see her .....

Calvin: Where is this girl.....?

Qavile: Yeah.. ..... Good question ?

Calvin: Sorry for waking you up. Let me go attend to my customers

Qavile: Okay man :)

He walked out Qavile closed the door then sat down on the edge of his bed.

Qavile: Where are you Lithakazi sweetheart ?

He stood up and smiled. He was thinking about last night . They spent the whole night together. Qavile was surprised because he asked for only two hours Lithakazi gave him the whole night of fun then left in the morning. The question is where she went. Qavile heard a car stops outside. He stood up. He looked through the window.

Qavile: The police ?

He ran to the door and walked out. He saw Calvin standing too wondering what is going on. Qavile stood next to Calvin

Qavile: The police in the morning ?

Calvin: Let's hear what they have to say

Calvin: Yea.....

They walked out with Lithakazi who had puffy eyes and a bandage on her forehead

Qavile: What ha....

Lithakazi: There he is ! He raped me all night and beat me up

She said pointing at Qavile

Qavile: What ?

Calvin: You did what ?

Qavile: She is is lying!!!

Officers: You're under arrest for assault and raping this woman you have a right to remain....

Qavile: What?

They cuffed him then dragged him to the police Van. Lithakazi looked at Calvin

Lithakazi: Baby † ♀

She ran to Calvin and hugged him tight

Lithakazi: He raped me baby

Calvin: That bastard!!!

Lithakazi was still in the hug. She smiled

Lithakazi: All night long baby :D

Calvin broke the hug

Calvin: Oh My poor baby

Lithakazi pulled Calvin into a hug again then looked at the car driving away she could see Qavile, in fact they looked at each other.

Qavile:

Qavile was crying and angry. He couldn't believe what Lithakazi did. Lithakazi gave him death stare and a middle finger. The police drove off

Lithakazi:



.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 68

.

~ Londeka ~

I have an exam tomorrow. I think I am ready. I am just glad the drama with Qaqambile's other woman is over and it won't affect my exams. I woke up thinking about a lot of things this morning. Nomandla is going to hospital today I wish I could be there for her but i can't leave now. I don't want to give Qaqambile another reason to cheat on me. We just overcame a challenge I can't leave and go see Nomandla, He doesn't feel comfortable with me going there so at this moment all I want to do is make him happy. Another thing that is on my mind is what happened yesterday. I found it weird to see Noziqhepeyi coming here to apologise. She even apologised to Fefekazi. I really dont know what that was about and I don't want to know As long she stays far away from my house. When someone apologises for saying what they really think about you it doesn't erase it or it doesn't mean they don't think you are What they said you are. That woman think I am this cheap slut who was a nobody before meeting Qaqambile. She is just apologising for the same of her nephew. I don't think I am going to forget what she said about me even when I decide to forgive her. When I said I forgive her I lied, I just wanted her gone already. I think she is up to something.

Qaqambile: Are you okay?

I turned around. I didn't see him there. I smiled then walked to the kitchen.

Me: Yes :)

Qaqambile: You were standing there thinking

Me: Do you think your aunt was sincere? if she was why did she decide to come and apologise?  
What made her change her mind... ?

Qaqambile: I don't know I was surprised too....

Me: Its like she is leaving town or she is dying or something :(

Qaqambile: nah I don't think it's any of those .....

Me: Then what ? she is trying to get close to you so she can get rid of me ? :(

Qaqambile: Baby you're being paranoid :D

Me: Qaqambile you remember few years ago you said i was paranoid a dog died then few days later your father died :(

Qaqambile: You think she is being nice because she wants to be your friend When you start trusting her she kills You? :(

Me: I don't know! all I know is that I dont want her near this house :(

Qaqambile:

Me: I just hope we will find out what her plan is , I really hope I am wrong about her :(

Qaqambile: Me too but we will find out soon :)

Me: Yeah .....

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

This man comes to my house. He thinks he can call the shots and own me? I call the shots. It doesn't matter where I am, i call the shots so for some fool like him coming to my house, Eating my food and demand to have sex with me? Who the hell does this man think he is? He thought I would accept everything and sleep with him whenever he feels like it? I am not desperate. I have a man why would I want to be with a fool like him. Not only did I get his ass arrested. Wherever he is he got my HIV. There is no way he did not after sleeping with him all night long. He messed with a wrong woman. I couldn't kill him because he has a lawyer that has some rules that could incriminate me. What was I to Do? Jail is a perfect place to keep him. He can't do anything to me now. What he gave his lawyer says I shouldn't kill him. Killing is not the only way to get rid of someone and right now he realises that. I am always a step ahead. I am just mad

that he won't be in the same prison as Qhayiya. He is going to Kwaaiman police station, it's our local police station . When he is charged he will go to Mqanduli correctional service. Qhayiya was arrested in Libode and sent to Mthatha. They won't be in the same prison which is sad for me because I would love to give them a little reunion. He was gonna die in there, Qhayiya was gonna kill him. This was a perfect plan. I had a little price to pay by getting punched a bit. I paid someone to punch me then went to the clinic. He is going to stay in jail for a very long time for rape and assault. I am sure he wish he stayed wherever he came from. I was kind to him. I gave him a plan to get women that have money he blew all that now he is blaming a woman when things go wrong. What kinda man does that? I was not going to give him a plan to make money then protect him. He is a man he can protect himself. I have enough problems of my own like a cousin who is carrying my crush child. I swear by tomorrow Qhayiya will want nothing to do with Zimbini. I know she is my cousin but I am not going to make her happy all the time. I deserve a little happiness of my own besides. She left me in jail and moved on with her life. Why would I care about not breaking her heart when she broke mind? I have a perfect plan. She will know me.

Anyway I am in Calvin's arms crying crocodile tears. The whole village was outside you know rural areas. When they see a car they don't know or a police car everyone come out and check what is going on and this morning is one of those days.

Calvin: Let's go inside everyone is watching baby

I broke the hug

Me: Baby I am still scared

Calvin: I am here, don't be scared love

Me:

We got inside. I need to go to Mthatha tomorrow and he hates when I go to town for unnecessary things. He always think I am cheating I don't know what will be my excuse for tomorrow. I need to see Qhayiya.

Calvin: There is something I don't understand Lithakazi.... ?

I looked at him.

Me: What is that ?

Him: You say this man raped you all night why didn't you scream? :(

I looked at him

Me: So I am a liar now ? :(

Him: No that's not what I Mea...

Me: Then what the hell do You mean? He had my mouth covered. I couldn't even cry

Him: I am sorry that's all I wanted to know I mean a man wasn't gonna rape you with me here if you cried but I understand why I didn't hear you I am sorry

I sat down

Me: That bastard is going to rot in jail and I know how I will do it

Calvin: What are you going to do ?

Me: Tomorrow I am going to see my lawyer :(

Him: I will help you pay him

Me: Thank you baby

I hugged him then smiled. I am not going there to see any lawyer. I am going there to see Qhayiya.

Me: :)

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

I wish I could take this pain and give it to Ellen since She is so desperate to be sick. I don't need this and I don't want this to be a reason for Ryan to rush back home. If he has to be in East London he must stay I don't see any reason for him to be here until he finds out his wife was cheating on him with Qhayiya. Ryan cheated on Ellen with me That woman hates me For that. She blames me for everything that happened. I wonder what does she say now because she did the same to him. I hope she doesn't think what she did was right and she did it to spite him because That would show what kinda woman she is. You can't compete with a man if he cheats that doesn't give you the right to do the same. When a man cheats you fight for your relationship if you think it's worth it. If it's not then you walk away. what she did just shows she is a cheap educated selfish white woman. I am just wondering if she knows her child isn't her husbands child. If she doesn't then why did she sleep with Qhayiya without condom? What was she thinking? She is a married woman!

Anyway I am already in Hospital. I am with my mother, Helen and Tom. I opened my eyes then looked at them

Helen: What is It?

Me: There is something I don't understand ?

Mom: What ?

Me: Do you think Ellen would sleep with Qhayiya without protection?

Mom: She did and she is carrying his baby

Helen: Stop stressing about Ellen. Focus on yourself

I sat up straight. Helen put the pillow behind me ..

Me: No guys I mean when she is married Do you think she would do that?

Helen: I don't think she would I mean Ellen can be what she is but she is a smart woman..... ?

Helen doesn't sound convincing I guess she is not sure.

Tom: It can happen when the sex is planned :D

Mom: Yeah neh.....?

Me: Or..... ? :)

They looked at me.

Me: Ellen got pregnant while she was divorced :)

Helen: And decided to be quiet about it so she could get back together with Ryan ?

Tom: Do you think she could be that selfish ?

I Shrugged my shoulders

Me: :) † ♀

Helen: Then if that's the case she is no different from her mother :(

Me: Of course She is not! that woman bribed me to keep quiet about my baby :(

Tom: And she just faked sickness :D

Helen: I wish I could blow air at her so she could disappear

Tom: My wife you watch too much tv :D

Mom: :D

Helen: I am tired of her pathetic little innocence! She is so fake :(

Me: :(

.  
.

~ Vicki ~

It is time for me and my son leave. I am glad I am not going to drive. I hate driving a long distance, Having my son here makes me so happy and it will give us a chance to bond on the way. I thought we were leaving midday. Ryan just told me he called Nomandla and she is not feeling well we have to be in Mthatha before this afternoon. Nomandla needs our support. I am glad Ellen is okay. I tried calling her in the morning. She declined my calls clearly my visit meant nothing to her. She is still bitter as hell. I don't know what to do any more. I am just glad I tried. If she doesn't want to try I won't bother her. When Ryan came back without Hillary last night, I knew She still hates us. I have never seen someone who is so unforgiving. That girl was crying for our help. We helped her get marriage back now she do us like this. Ungrateful child.

Anyway my daughter woke up early She went to see Gita. I am really worried. I hope she doesn't get herself in trouble. I wouldn't forgive myself if anything happened to my daughter. She doesn't know Nomandla isn't feeling well. I am afraid when she gets here we might be gone.

I just put my bag in the boot. I walked back in then headed to the kitchen. I get thirsty on the road. I took three glasses of water. I walked to the living room. The front door opened. Lisa walked in with a laptop In her hand. The laptop was opened. Was this girl watching something while driving? This is unacceptable!

Me: Thank God You arrived befor..... :D

What the hell happened to her?

Me: Sweetheart what happened to you ?

She closed the door

Lisa: Your old friend poured a glass of wine on top of my head! I need to watch my hai.....

I grabbed her wrist. I ran with her to the bathroom

Lisa: Is everything okay Mom?

Me:

We went to the bathroom. We got in, I closed the door

Lisa: What is going on mom?

I leaned on the door

Me: Your brother can't see you looking like this he will have questions he is upstairs. So You didn't do what you went there to do ?

Lisa Smiled

Lisa: Who me? :)

Me: Please stop playing with me. Just tell me what is going on! :(

Lisa raised her a laptop

Lisa: Let's just say today I am not doing anything. I will be sitting next to this laptop :)

Me: You put some bugs in her house?

Lisa walked away

Lisa: I just put something on her vase while running out acting like I was scared and upset with her for throwing a drink at me :D

Me: I hope it wor.....

" Baby I can't marry you in few moths! my daughter will be suspicious ! she will figure out that we had something to do with that fool's accident! " That was Gita's voice on Lisa's laptop

Lisa: :D

Me: That's not what I think it is? :D

Lisa: We got her mom!!! :D

I ran to her for a hug. What would I be without my daughter ?

Me: Oh My baby!!!

Lisa: We got her mom! :D :(

Me: Is that recorded ?

Lisa: :)

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 69

.

~ Londeka ~

I saw Fefekazi running coming to my house. I am standing next to the window laughing at her. This woman is pregnant . Why is she running like that. I hope father in law didn't pay her another visit this morning

Me:

I felt Qaqambile touch me from behind

Qaqambile: Why are you laughing alone? :D

I pointed outside

Me: Look at her !

Qaqambile: Its Excercise :D

Me: I wonder what happened. I know some drama happened :D

I said going to the door. She knocked I opened immediately She was out of breath

Me: You're going to kill this baby ! :D

Fefekazi: Qavile is arrested !



Us: What!?

Fefekazi: A police Van came with Lithakazi they arrested him I think he did something to her

I looked at Qaqambile

Me: We warned him about her :D

Qaqambile: Good he will rot in jail he is such an idiot. I can't believe he is my real dad :(

Fefekazi: My pots will burn let me go home. I just came to inform you

Me: Let me walk you out I was on my way to buy bread at Calvin's shop anyway :D

Qaqambile: Okay bye babe don't take long I am hungry

Me: Okay :)

We walked out

Me: Calvin will tell us what happened let's go together :)

Fefekazi: You're right! :)

We headed to Calvin's shop. Thank God Lithakazi is not outside or at the shop. I can't stand that girl. We got in

Me: morning Calvin , Brown bread please :D

Calvin: Morning ladies :D

He took the money then went to fetch the bread

Fefekazi: :)

Me: Where is my father in law is he around ? :D

Calvin: You didn't see a police car coming here ? :(

I looked at Fefekazi pretending like I don't know what he is talking about

Fefekazi: I saw it but I thought they came to buy something

Calvin: Lithakazi got that dog arrested :(

Fefekazi: What? Why?

Calvin: That bastard raped her all night :(

Fefekazi:

Me: He did what?

Calvin: Yes I swear when I see him....

Me: Why didn't she cry for help ? :(

Calvin: He covered her mouth so that no one hears her cry :(

He gave me my change.

Me: Thank you wow I don't know what to say. Let's go Fefe :(

We walked out

Me: Lithakazi set him up poor man :(

Fefekazi: You think she is lying ?

Me: How did she get to his room? :(

Fefekazi:

Me: I am sure he didn't cover her mouth then carried her to his room. Lithakazi went to his room I don't know how it happened but what i know is She planned to get him arrested

" You know me so well " Said a familiar voice behind us. speak of the devil. We turned around

Lithakazi: I tried to do the same to you but you're smart just pray next time It's not you

Me: Lithakazi :(

Litha: I hope this is a lesson to both of you! I know I am the " it Girl " of this village but I do need a break from the both of you so please if you know what is good for you my name must stay out of your mouths or you will end up just like him! in the trash!

Us:

She walked to her RDP house leaving us speechless. That was definitely a threat.

.

.

~ Noziqhepheyi ~

I had a lot to think about. Judging people for what they did in the past is wrong because you don't know what made them do what they did. Londeka was a maid. I don't think she woke up one morning and decided to be a maid. She had her dreams of becoming something but because her mother couldn't afford to give her the life she deserved, She had to become a maid. It was hard to go apologise to those ladies. I went there because I am guilty of what I did with Xilongo. I also wanted to see Qavile but I got scared. His face scares me. Imagine telling him I lied about the baby. He'd kill me. I am scared but today I have decided. I want to go there and tell him I don't care how he takes it. I want to go with my colleague. She is still on duty though and so am i.

Anyway I saw her walking in

Me: :)

Nurse: Nurse Zembe you wanted to see me ? :)

Me: Close the door and sit please :)

She closed the door then sat down

Her: Okay ?

Me: Tell me about her

Nurse: Who?

I stood up then looked away avoiding eye contact. I can't look at her because I am not comfortable with this. It's embarrassing.

Me: Xilongo's mom. What kinda woman is She ? :(

Her face lightened up

Her: Wow :D

Me: Please just tell me ! :( :(

I went to the chair and sat down

Nurse: She is a very respectful nice woman. She is a patient here. She fetch her medication every month. She is giving oh so giving. She brings me Cabagge from her garden and sweet potatoe. She is such a wonderful woman who didn't deserve to lose her son like that :(

Me: :( :)

Her: The last time I saw her.... She was not so well that boy's death hurt her that is why I think this news will give her a reason to live again please tell me you thought about it ?

This woman sounds like a nice woman. I have seen her around. I saw her at the funeral at Xaba's house but being related to Nomboniso makes it hard for you to talk to people. You have to act like a billionaire and look down on people, Even billionaires are not like how she was. They are generous and they help people. My cousin was a snob that is why I never had interactions with this woman.

Me: What are you doing this afternoon ?

Nurse: I will knock off and make something to eat nothing more why ? :)

Me: Can you take me to her house ?

Nurse: Oh My God! you decided to tell Her? Wow :)

Me: You will accompany me?

Her: Of course Zembe I will oh my god let me go finish with my patients . I am excited! :D

She ran out and closed the door. I stood up folding my arms then looking around the office.

Me: I hope I am doing the right thing

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Wow I have never met a selfish individual like this. I really pray Ellen got pregnant when she got back together with Ryan. This is going to hurt Ryan really bad. He is going to hate her. I don't think he will forgive her when he finds out about the baby. He is going to hate this woman and knowing a woman, she is going to blame me for all of this. I don't know when will she take responsibility for her actions. I can't be blamed for everything that is happening in her life because I once ruined her marriage. I wish mom is wrong about this. I don't want to get back together with Ryan and be reminded that I took him from her. I don't think I would be happy. I don't enjoy hurting people no one in their right mind enjoy that. For her sake a pray the child is Ryan's child or hell will break loose. I can't live with regrets all my life. That is not the life I want for myself. All I want is to make my mother proud. I want to graduate, be successful and be a good mother to my children That is all I want. I don't want to break families and I hope what Marlene did to me was the last stupid thing she and Ellen ever done to me because if it happens again I will make sure Ellen joins her mother in jail. I am not going to be blamed for the rest of my life I can't live like that. I cant live in fear. It looks like even when I finally have my family together I won't be happy with Ryan because of his former in laws. I want to be happy. I think I deserve a little bit of happiness. I don't remember being happy in my life. I deserve a break and I

pray God has something special for me waiting in the future.

Me: :(

I felt a tear while thinking about all this. I quickly wiped my tears. Thank God they didn't see this They are busy talking. I saw Tom looking at his phone.

Tom: They just arrived. I don't know how I will look at my friend knowing the things I know :(

Helen: Don't do anything stupid baby please :(

Me: Yes and Vicki can't know as well. If we'd tell her she would confront Ellen

Mom: Or do worse tell her son and we are not hundred percent sure about the baby's father even though I am sure he is not a father :(

Tom: Let me go fetch them :)

Helen: Alright sweetheart :)

He walked out. Helen looked at me

Helen: He is going to be here for the birth of his son :D

Me: :)

Mom: You don't look excited Mandla

Me: Ryan makes me angry for letting that old woman manipulate him like that :(

Helen: Yeah but you can't be mad now you don't want him to fish around asking for the reason for anger

Mom: She is right Mandla

Me: Don't worry I will smile when they walk in :( :(

Mom: Start by wiping those tears. Throughout this pregnancy you were not a cry baby you're not going to start now :(

I wiped my tears then looked the other way. The door opened. I turned around and looked at the door. They walked in

Vicki: Good afternoon :D

Me: Hello :)

Ryan came to me. He kissed my forehead I closed my eyes. He needs to stop doing this we are not a couple.

Ryan: Hey how are you feeling? :)

I shrugged my shoulders

Me: :)

Vicki: Is the pain on your lower back still there ? :)

Me: Yes :)

Tom Walked in looking at his file.

Tom: Early hours tomorrow the boy will arrive :)

Me: What ?

They all looked at Tom

Tom: He can't wait to come out you're giving birth tonight or in the morning. I will check you again in an hour to confirm the hour :)

Me:

Vicki: Don't cry dear. This is great news :D

The reason I am crying is the fact that I almost gave birth without his father. I am happy that he is here but I can't tell them now Can I? I refused when they suggested to force Ellen to ask him to go back to work.

Ryan: I am sorry I wasn't here when you got here

Me: I understand your wife was sick

Helen: :)

Mom: :)

I don't know why these two are smiling.

Ryan: She is fine now. I will be here I am not leaving your bed side :)

Me: :)

He kissed my hand I closed my eyes. I swear If Marlene or Ellen would walk in on him doing this I would be a dead woman. Men love doing things that risk the lives of the women they claim to love. He knows how dangerous they are but still he is attached to me. I even got stabbed because of him. He should be careful. Sometimes I find men selfish. They are so careless as long they get what they want they don't care what will happen to you because of their actions. I

am not the kind of a woman that enjoys every moment I get with a man that is not mine. I know someone else would live in the moment and forget about the wife unfortunately I cannot. I have been through the most because of this man. I spend all my time worrying about what I did and still doing with him.

.

.

~ Gita ~

My message to Vicki was LOUD this morning when I threw a drink at her daughter. I am sure she knows I mean business. I am not going to stay here wait for her to contact me. I told her daughter what I want and I expect to get it now. I am driving over there. It's about two or three years I last went to her house...? I think it's three years, to me it sounds like yesterday. I understand why my boyfriend is sick of this hiding. He is stupid if he thinks I can introduce him to my daughter as my man a week after my husband's death. What was he thinking talking about Marriage. We have to be smart about this. We caused the accident. I didn't want to kill him that is why this took years. He wanted me to divorce him I said no. I cannot walk away from all the things I have. If I divorced my husband I would lose everything remember I am nothing. I am just a house wife. I had to be smart about this. It was sad to kill my husband but I didn't love him anymore and it was the only way to get his inheritance. As for Vicki it's over. She can't spill the beans to my husband anymore. I own her. She and I we are business partners and she must accept it so that we can find way to work well together.

Anyway I drove in. This is a palace. Victory is living the life with Stanza's money. I walked out of my car. I looked at this house. It's so big and beautiful.

Me: :(

Her garden is to die for. The green grass. When you're walking here it's like you're walking in a carpet. This bitch lives alone. She must get herself a man and stop respecting a dead man.

Me: Murderer!

I said that then furiously walked to the house. They better give me what I want. I am here to sign on the dotted line that's it! I rang the door bell then moved away from the door

Me:

After a few seconds I saw the door open. It's this little slut. She went to the salon her hair is back to how it looked. If she pulls another stunt I will do more than pouring a wine on her head.

Lisa: You mean business :(

I pushed her out of the way. I walked in

Me: Business is what brought me here !

Lisa: For the first time you get to swim with the big sharks. What do you know about business ?  
:(

I gave her deathstare

Me:

Lisa: Nice handbag :)

I am not here to play games with this bitch. I looked around this house. It's so beautiful. It's heaven inside. My house is beautiful but no house top this one. I smiled just by thinking about my 50% shares. With such money I can turn my house into this.

Me: Still living a fancy life I see :)

Lisa: Why wouldn't we? we've earned it! these are the perks of being smart and educated ! easy come easy go Gita! blackmailing people won't get you anywhere in life! :(

Me: Earlier wasn't a lesson to you ? :(

Lisa: Earlier ?

I chuckled then touched her hair she slapped my hand

Me: I see you went to the salon, tell me?.... did they come to you rich girl or you went to them? :)

Lisa: I don't remember the last time I went to the salon. That's your thing housewives....oops I meant black widows :D

Me:

This bitch! I swear I don't want to lose my cool

Lisa: Ouch that hurt didn't it? :)

This bitch is testing my patience

Me: Listen here you little whore.....!

Lisa: :)

What the hell is going on? Why does she give me silly smiles? where did she get the confidence? The girl I showered with glass of red wine in my house was a nervous wreck She was scared for her mother



Me: I will make sure by the end of this week half of all your wealth is mine!!!

Lisa: You're so ambitious Gita :D

I attempted to slap her she grabbed my arm

Lisa: Don't you ever do that again ! :(

Me: Or what? What are you going to do?

She let go of my arm

Lisa: What are you doing here Gita? :(

Me: I told you what I want from your mother! Where is she ?

Lisa: She is on her way to Mqanduli :)

Me: That bitch!

Lisa: :)

She thinks this is funny?

Me: That's perfect. We will do this with her son there ! :(

I walked to the door

Lisa: But she left a pen and a contract with your shares :(

I stopped walking then smiled

Me: :)

I turned around like a model at runway

Me: She did ? :D

Lisa: Uhm Uhm, In a minute you will be the 50% owner of our businesses :(

Me: Where is the contract ? :D

Lisa: Wait here :)

She catwalked to the kitchen. I waited for her to disappear then I jumped up

Me: Yes! :D

I said that dancing. I didn't say that so loud because I don't want her to see that I am happy. Vicki has a beautiful house I keep saying this. That bitch lives only by herself here. I saw Lisa

coming to the front with pamphlets and a glass of red wine .

Lisa: :)

I smiled. She gave me the pamphlets . I looked at the papers. No what is this girl playing at?  
These papers are blank. I looked at her

Me: Hey silly girl! what the hell.....

Lisa: My mother asked me to tell you to go to hell!!

Me: I am driving to Mqanduli! I will tell Stanza's son how evil you and your mother are !

I attempted to walk to the door

Lisa: Gita

I turned around

Lisa: This is for the road

She threw the wine in my face

Me: What the fuck....?

She broke the glass then pointed it at me

Lisa: Get the hell out of my house!

I ran for my life. This isn't over! they started a walk with a wrong woman.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.  
Insert 70

.  
.  
~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at the hospital everyone is still with Nomandla in her ward. Nomandla looks really happy to have her family and friends with her, It looks like Helen's plan worked perfectly well. She knew Nomandla didn't mean what she said. She knew Nomandla wanted Ryan here, She was just upset.

Nomandla: You guys must be tired East London is far :)

Ryan: Yeah but I wouldn't be anywhere else right now. I am happy I am here with you :)

Nomandla: :)

Vicki looked at Ryan

Vicki: Ryan if you will come sleep here why don't you go check what is going on at Mqanduli then come here when you know everything is running smoothly ? :)

Ryan: You're right mom I have to go check everything then come back maybe around 6pm If that's fine with you Nomandla :)

Nomandla: You can go it's fine :)

Ryan stood up then looked at his mom

Ryan: Mom your clothes in my car

Nosukile: How about Vicki and I leave with you that will give you an opportunity to see Soya :)

Ryan: Yeah that's a perfect idea :D

Vicki: Yeah I need to freshen up but how are we gonna get here back here? are we gonna wait for you son to come back from Mqanduli :)

Nomandla: Mom will give you my car keys :)

Vicki: That's perfect tthanks dear :)

Nomandla: You're welcome :)

Ryan went to Nomandla he kissed her forehead again

Helen: :D

Nosukile, Ryan and Vicki walked out and drove to Southernwood leaving Nomandla Tom and Helen.

.

Inside we see Tom walks out of the ward leaving Nomandla and his wife. Helen closed the door then walked to Nomandla smiling.

Nomandla: :)

Helen: I have been looking at you. Every time he kisses you I see how uncomfortable you are and how you close your eyes it's like you don't like it :D

Nomandla: I think he should respect his marriage I know it's a meaningless kiss bu....

Helen: Its meaningless to you. That man loves you Nomandla :)

Helen sat down

Helen: Its us girls now You never told me how you feel about him do you think you can give him another chance? :D

Mandla: Helen he is married :D

Helen: Not for long! She is giving birth soon to a bastard child! :(

Mandla: She went to visit Qhayiya last week :)

Helen: What ?

Mandla: You remember Zimbini ? :)

Heln: Your classmate the one Qhayiya got pregnant ? :)

Mandla: Yes she says she went to see him, the officers said Qhayiya is a ladies man he got a visit from Lithakazi and Marlen's daughter now her :)

Helen: Do you think Qhayiya knows he is a father to that bastard?

Mandla:

Helen: Are they playing Ryan? :(

Mandla: I think Qhayiya can do that He seems like an opportunist kinda guy look what he did driving Ryan's car who does that ? :(

Helen: Yeah driving a car of a man you're busy sleeping with his wife :(

Mandla: I wouldn't be surprised besides There is no man in the world would keep seeing a woman who is eight months pregnant with another man's child :(

Helen: Mandla it's his child ! Nosukile is right

Nomandla: I guess we will see :)

Helen: But it will be hard to see she's coloured when she is still a new born.....

Helen stood up. She was walking around the ward. She turned around and looked at Nomandla

Helen: Only DNA can confirm our suspicions.....

Nomandla:

Helen: I am no longer her friend I can't get anywhere near the child

Nomandla: Vicki don't know about our suspicions so we can't use her either

Helen smiled

Nomandla: You have someone in mind ?

Helen: Yeah..... :)

Nomandla: Who?

Helen looked at Nomandla

Helen: I am married to him :)

Nomandla flipped her her. She doesn't like the idea

Nomandla: Poor Tom

Helen: I know it's not an easy thing to do but he has to do it for his friend :(

Nomandla: I don't know Helen. We are asking so much of him

Helen: He will do it :(

Nomandla lied her head on the pillow. She had both her hands massaging her forehead. Tears came out of her eyes running to her ears

Nomandla:

.

At SouthernWood Mthatha. Ryan, Vicki and Nosukile got out of the car and walked to the house, Vicki's phone rang

Vicki: You can go in guys. It's Lisa :)

Ryan: Okay mom :)

They walked in. Vicki walked to the car. She got in and answered

Vicki: Sweetheart ? :)

Lisa: Gita was here to get her shares

Vicki put a hand on her mouth She started panicking. She was crying

Vicki: Oh Lord

Lisa: Mom relax!

Vicki: How do you expect me to do that she is determined to destroy me

Lisa: She wouldn't dare !

Vicki: So what did you do?

Lisa: I did what she did to me

Vicki: Lisa! how can you throw wine at her? You just started a war with that crazy woman! did you make her listen to the audio?

Lisa: Not yet!

Vicki: Lisa!

Lisa: Mom I want you to enjoy yourself there. I am enjoying this game. I helped you the first time. I won't fail you now

Vicki: I am scared

Lisa: I have her exactly where I want her. Please don't act weird there be happy the secret is safe

Vicki: Thank you baby

Lisa: I love you bye !

Vicki: I love you

Vicki hung up. She took a bottle of water

Vicki:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I have to tell my husband this. I cannot believe Lithakazi used that man and threw him away when she was done with him. Lithakazi can see my husband don't want her anymore that is why she doesn't see the need to keep that poor man. How can She do that poor guy like that after everything he is done for her? Lithakazi will die and go straight to hell.

Anyway I just got to my house. I went to the kitchen. I put the bread on the table then heard my husband whistling from the bedroom walking to the lounge. I went to him

Him: That was fast :)

Me: Lithakazi says your father raped her :(

Qaqambile: What ?

Me: That's what she said to the police and Calvin but to me and Fefekazi she told us she set him up! that poor man is innocent! :(

Qaqambile chuckled. I saw a smile on his face. Really now? I just told him his father was set up by that witch all he does is smile?

Qaqambile: :)

Me: Why are you smiling? :(

He looked at me. He came to me and put his arms around my waist.

Me: You're not going to celebrate your father's arrest are you ?

He kissed me for a few seconds. I broke the kiss

Me: O-kay ? :D

He looked me in the eye

Qaqambile: You always wanted me to accept my father right? :)

Me: Yes I did but that was before he tried to poison me :(

Qaqambile: Do you think you can forgive him? :)

I looked at him, where is this man going with this? I felt tears threatening to come out of my eyes. I took his hands off me.

Me: What ?

Qaqambile: I am ready to forgive my father. I am ready to allow him to be part of our lives. Do you think you can forgive him? :)

I looked at him. I can't believe this I furiously walked away. I thought Xilongo was the only man who took drugs in this village. This man is high on something

Me:

.

.

~ Noziqhepheyi ~

Today we are driving to this village. We just knocked off from work. Our first stop is where Qavile lives. I want to tell him he is not the father then go see Xilongo's mother. I don't know what to expect. I really dont know that woman like I saw I always saw her from a distance.

Anyway I saw Nurse looking at the Xaba house. We are already around their area

Me: :)

Her: Your niece is taking care of the houses. They look clean :)

Me: Even inside. I guess he has good wife with same qualities with my cousin sister. Nomboniso loved nice things :)

Her: She did :)

We got to Lithakazi's house. We got out of the car then went to knock. I knocked two times and waited for someone to open the door. After few seconds the door open. Lithakazi is with some Somalia man, They came together to the door.

Me:



Lithakazi ::(

Me: Hi :D

Lithakazi: What do you want? :(

Nurse: Yoh !

My friend clapped once. I would too if I didn't know her. This girl is very rude. My cousin sister told me about her.

Me: We are here to see Qavile

Lithakazi: Do you see Qavile hanging in my face? :(

Me: Excuse me ? :(

Lithakazi: Noziqhepheyi I don't know where Qavile is get lost!

Me: But He said he liv.....

Lithakazi folded her arms on her chest

Lithakazi: Do you want me to tell your little colleague here what you and your evil cousin did to me?

Nurse: Little colleague how dare you !?

She said trying to attack Lithakazi I stopped her

Me: Friend stop! :(

Lithakazi: Listen to her or you will end up in prison or out but living a miserable life

We looked at Lithakazi. What is she talking about?

Us:

Lithakazi: What? You don't believe me Noziqhepheyi ?

Me:

Lithakazi: do you want me to lay charges for what you did? :(

Me: No, We are leaving. Sorry to bother you

I took my friend's hand. We walked to my car. We are going to Nowaitile now. I just hope this goes well.

Nurse: Friend

I wiped my tears then looked at her. I don't want to hear this. I don't want to remember the stupid mistake I made because of my controlling cousin, I really don't.

Me: Sister

Nurse: What did you and your cousin sister do?

Me: No! no! no!

I said walking to my car fast.

Her: It looks like it's something hectic

I turned around she stopped running

Me: I know you're my friend but you know a lot about my secrets! I can't.....

I broke down

Me: I cannot tell you this one I am sorry

She hugged me

Me: I am sorry

Nurse: Its okay, It's okay friend

Me:

.

~ Lithakazi ~

The nerve on this woman? I watched them hugging next to her car. She makes me angry because she gave me an injection to forget my mother's passing, How she passed and who caused her death. She and Nomboniso controlled me. They neutralised me and made me forget my life. How could they be so cruel. Now she comes to my house as if nothing happened. We have history and it's nasty. If she was someone who regrets what she did she wouldn't set her foot to my house. She comes to my house asking to see Qavile. She actually looked me in the eye after they killed my mother and drugged me ?

I started pacing up and down

Me: The nerve!

Calvin: What is going on? What was that ?

I looked at him

Me: Nothing!

Calvin: Don't lie to Me Lithakazi I saw that was something ! :(

Me: Then if you used your brain you'd know I don't want to talk about it!

Calvin: Why did you say you don't know where Qavile is ? :(

I looked down. I don't owe anyone any explanation. The more people know about his arrest the more chances for him to get out of jail. That bitch is a nurse. She has money she can get him out of jail. Wait a minute? How can I forget ? When this woman collapsed Qavile called her sweetheart. This woman is pregnant with Qavile's child isn't she? She is supposed to be Nomboniso's cousin sister. The code don't work in their family ? What am I saying ? I want Qhayiya knowing he is having a child with my cousin sister. I looked away smiling

Me: Looks like there are more women like me out there :)

Calvin: Excuse me? :(

I turned around

Me: You were saying? :)

Calvin: What the hell is wrong with You? That woman is pregnant she deserves to know where that bastard is :(

I looked at him then kissed his lips. He gently pushed me.

Me: I am a victim of rape! I was gang raped! I just got raped all night last night! do you really expect me to feel sorry for that pregnant woman ?

He swallowed sweet nothing. I could see he regrets saying what he said

Calvin:

Me: That woman is better off without that molester !

Calvin: I am sorry

I sat down

Me: I would like to be alone

Calvin: What I said was inse.....

Me: Our of my house!!!!

I raised my voice he got frightened. He looked at me then walked away I smiled.

Me: :) :(

He opened the door then looked at me

Me:

He closed the door

Me: :D

I looked on thin air

Me: I wish I was a writer

I sat on the edge of my bed then put my hands on my knees. It's so not fair that God didn't give me no talent. Nomandla was given a brain, Opportunities and an ability to write.

Me: What about me ?

A river of tears came out of my eyes. I stood up trying to wipe my tears when I wiped them they came out like heavy rainfall. I went to the window and looked outside

Me: My book was gonna be tittled.....

I looked up

Me: A cousin's betrayal

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 71

.  
.

~ Ellen ~

It's time for me to go home. I can't believe my plan failed. I will be left here all by myself now. At least I have few minutes to spend with him before he goes back home. I want to lay on his chest for a few minutes before he leaves. I am just waiting for him, Hillary and my sister to arrive here. I can't wait to get home. I might have done this but it was very uncomfortable and tiring. I heard my phone ring, I looked at it. It's a landline from Mthatha. It's my mother I am sure. I told her we are waiting for a replay from those people I don't know why she keeps calling me.

Anyway I answered

Me: Hello :(

caller: Hey baby it's me

I looked at the door. I went to close it

Me: Hello Qhayiya we can't talk for long what's up? :)

Qhayiya: I just missed your voice. I am coming out tomorrow is there any chance I could meet you and thank you for getting me out of here ?

Me: Qhayiya I am pregnant with my husband's child please wait for me. We had an agreement didn't we !? :(

Qhayiya: Okay i didn't mean to upset you

Me: No I am not upset I just want you to understand :)

Qhayiya: I understand

Me: Okay thank you :)

Qhayiya: We will be in touch . Talk later I love you

I paused for a second then looked at the door

Me: I love you too

I hung up. I can't believe what I am doing. My husband loves me. He loves me so much and him

coming here shows that. I don't know how I will shake off these feelings for Qhayiya.

Me:

The door opened Hillary and my sister walked in

Me: :)

Where is Ryan ?

Me: Is your daddy outside honey ? :D

Rebecca:

I stood up

Me: Where is Ryan?

Hillary: Him and Grandma are gone :D

I turned around and looked on the wall

Me:

Rebecca: Sis He said he had an emergency. He said he'd call you

I turned around

Me: Well he didn't!

Rebecca: Sis you know Ryan wouldn't have left if it wasn't an emergency

She looked at Hillary then at me

Her: Besides you know what was gonna happen if she didn't leave

I looked down taking my handbag

Me: Let's go home !

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I can't believe what this man just said to me. How can Qaqambile do this to me? That man tried

to kill me. Now he wants to take him in and accept him as his father? I don't think I can do this! I can't do it no. I walked to the kitchen. I don't know what I am here to do. I just wanted to ran way from him. I put my hands on the kitchen table.

Me:

I heard footsteps. I don't want to hear his explanation. He can't risk my life like this. I am not going to allow him to do this to me no!. I don't need all this. I have exam tomorrow how dare he suggests this on me now? Why didn't he wait until I finish with my exams? obviously he expected this reaction! That man is in jail and with those charges he is going to stay there and there is nothing he can do about it.

Qaqambile: Baby you have to hear me ou.....

I turned around

Me: There is nothing to hear out Qaqambile! you know what he almost done to me

Qaqambile: Baby I understand wh....

Me: No! Qaqambile you don't understand nothing. Qavile came here and sat on that table with a poison in his pocket. If It wasn't for Xilongo you know I would be dead right now!

Qaqambile: You know Xilongo never told us he had a poison with him right?

I looked away. Of course he didn't but he told us who he was working for.

Qaqambile: Baby Qavile knew telling us the whole truth about Lithakazi's plan would ruin things for Me and him. He knew I would never forgive me. If he was someone who didn't care about us he would've lied and never mention the poison. He did because he cares about us.....

I walked away. I hate to agree with him right now. Yes he had options. He could've lied and he chose not to.

Me: ☹

Qaqambile: I know I wanted nothing to do with him for good reasons. To find out at my age that the man I thought was my father wasn't my father, people knew about this and decided to keep it from me and to learn that all along he knew about me. He only came looking for me only when his life was falling apart that made me pissed. I felt like he came here to use me :( :(

I looked at him. He got teary. I saw him sit on the sofa. I wiped my tears.

Qaqambile: It makes me angry to see him looking like that and to know that the person who is the reason for his eye sent him to jail !

He stood up again

Me:

Qaqambile: I know he is old enough. He shouldn't have listened to Lithakazi but he did there is nothing we can do about it now, he is my father. The only family I have. I have no family Londeka. I have you and my son. People lose their jobs and go through depression everyday. Maybe he was going through something and no one wanted to help him. Babe I know I am betraying you

Me: No no you're not babe. I begged you to forgive him. I am sure he learnt from his mistakes, I hope he did

Qaqambile: Lithakazi showed him her true Colours. This is a perfect time to accept him as my father. It's better to keep him close as Lithakazi's enemy than when he is her friend. That girl is dangerous :(

Me: Yeah you're right. I am sure he hates her right now :)

Qaqambile: That is why I forgive him :)

Me: That will Piss off Lithakazi :)

Qaqambile: That's the plan baby :)

I turned around looking at the window, I looked at her house. I hope he comes out of jail soon

Me: Anything to piss her off right ? :)

Qaqambile hugged me from behind

Him: Anything :)

Me: :)

.  
.

~ Gita ~

Vicki's daughter will wish she didn't do this to me. I swear she started something she won't finish. I am hungry for these shares more than I was before . I am going to get them and if I don't , I will make sure I leave that family falling apart. I don't care about breaking Ryan's heart. That son of a bitch don't love my daughter. Why would I care how he is going to take this? His step mother should've just gave me my share none of what I will do could've happened if she stopped being stingy and followed orders, My orders. I will tear them apart and come back to



my house and enjoy my inheritance. My husband left me enough money. I am just taking my chances to get more rich otherwise I am already rich, I just want more. I want to swim with shacks like her annoying daughter said and I will one way or another. I know she won't risk Ryan knowing. She is trying to fight before giving in. Such a chancer!

Me: Well I got news for you Vicki

I got out of my car. I closed the door. I just arrived home. I smell the red wine all over my outfit. I looked at my house. I will make it a palace pretty soon.

Me: You're fighting a losing Battle Vicki! Just give up!!! or you will be shocked tonight

I furiously went to my house. I opened the door then got in. I closed the door then turned around. What the hell is my daughter doing here. I am not going to explain the wine to her

Me:

Beatrice: Mom

Me: Beatrice what are you doing here ? :)

Bea: Mom what happened to you ? Why do you have wet hair and your blouse is wet

I walked to the living room

Me: It's nothing honey :D

Bea: Mom what the hell is going on? :(

Me: It's nothing ! :D

Beatrice: What happened mom did you fight with Vicki? :(

Me: What? You know that bitch would never lay her hand on me :(

She folded her arms

Beatrice: It's Lisa ? :(

Me: No! I had a meeting at a restaurant the waiter didn't see where he was going the next thing we bumped into each other but don't worry the manager apologised and said i shouldn't pay for my food I ordered the most expensive meal in the menu hi hi hi :D

I faked a giggle walking up the stairs

Beatrice: O-kay..... ?

Me:

I walked up. I am not going to drive to Mqanduli now. I don't want to arrive late. I am going there tomorrow, Right now I will try calling Vicki if she keeps ignoring me. I will have to do something I don't want to do.

.  
.

~ Noziqhepheyi ~

I wanted to do this after I have spoken to Qavile but clearly that is not going to happen. I don't know where this man is. The only person who knows where he is hates me and she will not tell me. I am not going to be disrespected by that girl. She hates me. She could destroy me whenever she wants so the best I can do is stay away from her. I don't know why I went to see her after everything we did to her. She is not the girl who forgives and forget. I am not even sure she forgave me. She didn't want to say what I did and that makes me worried. What if she wants something from me? I heard a lot of things about her. It looks like I can lose my job whenever she wants to get me fired.

Nurse: Are we going in ?

I looked at her then in front of me. We are at Nowaitile's house. I don't know where my mind it.

Me: Oh yeah :D

We walked out. We saw her walking out of her house

Nowaitile: :D

Nurse: Nowaitile hello :D

Nowaitile: Sister what are you doing in my house ? :D

Me: :)

Nurse: I am visiting my patient :D

Her: hi hi hi hi Come in sisters :D

She walked in giggling. Nurse looked at me smiling. We walked in.

Nurse: Oh These are for you :)

Nowaitile: You bought me bread and milk thank you ? What is going on here ? :D

She said taking the plastic looking at me.

Me:

Nurse: Nothing go put them on the table and come sit :)

She went to the table and put the plastic. She looked worried. She could see we are here about something important.

Nowaitile: What are you doing here I can see you are here about something serious

My friend looked at me. I don't know where to start about this.

Nurse: We are so sorry for your loss

She looked down

Nowaitile: It was a difficult time for me. Xilongo was my only child. I never saw my son that day. He woke up and left. To be honest with you, I knew I lost my boy when he started taking drugs

Me:

Her: When I heard he was gone i thought I was gonna die. I never thought I would recover from that but through prayer I am here today ☺

Nurse: You're strong I know you. Just keep taking your pills everything will be fine are you back at work? :)

Nowaitile: Yes I am :)

Nurse: That's good , Nowaitile that's not why we are here :)

Nowaitile: I can see that....

Nurse: Few months ago Nurse Zembe and some of our colleagues went out to drink at the tarven near the supermarket.....

Nowaitile: Okay ?

Nurse: Zembe had a lot to drink. She barely remembers anything about that night but one thing we both remember is that .....

Me:

Nurse: She woke up in her room at the clinic with someone next to her, a man

Nowaitile: Alcohol is another devil it's just like drugs ! :(

Me:

Nurse: Nurse Zembe is not married. She is a single woman, So after two months she realised that she was pregnant

Nowaitile: That bastard raped her! how could he take advantage of a drunk woman? I hope you reported him ! I hope he is in jail! :(

Me:

Nowaitile: You got him arrested right? :(

Us:

She stood up.

Nowaitile: Wait..... ?

Me:

Nowaitile: Why are you telling me this? Why would you come to my house about..... ?

I saw her put her hand on her mouth. She gets it now. She looked at me. She was not happy at all

Nurse:

Nowaitile: This man..... ? :(

Me:

Nowaitile: This man you're talking about ... who is he ?

Me: It's your son, Your ....your late son

She started looking around for something. I looked at my friend she was lost too.

Nowaitile: You come to my house and insult my son!

Me: No we.....

She ran to the other side of the room. She jumped on top of bed and looked for something on the other side of the bed

Nowaitile: You're going to know me today! Where is my stick !?

She is going to beat us up? I can't stay another minute here this woman is crazy

Me: Oh My God

I ran out and went straight to my car. I heard my friend trying to explain

Nurse: Nowaitile If you could jus.....Y0h!!! yoh!!!

I heard her cry I saw Nowaitile chasing her with her stick. I got in and started the engine. She got to the car. I didn't waste time I drove

Nowaitile: You raped my son you old granny !!!

She said throwing things at my car

Me: Oh My God

Nurse: I am so....

I gave her death stare

Me: She is kind right?

Nurse:

Me:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I don't know why my mother is calling me. She is disturbing me because I am listening to this woman. She just said her goodbyes to her daughter. This woman is a liar. I can't believe the lie she told her daughter about the wine. She is a liar and she is not going to get the shares in our business. Anyway I was looking at my phone screen. Mom is calling. I decided to answer

Me: Mom I am sitting next to the laptop listening to your old friend what's up ? :)

Mom: I called to tell You Nomandla just gave birth to a healthy little boy !

I stood up looking at the time. It's just after 8pm.

Me: Wow :D

Mom: I know. He is a beaut.....

" Hello ! " That was Gita's voice on the computer

Me: Mom I will call you back!

I hung up then sat down

Me:

Gita: Hello , Hello Ryan it's Gita

I jumped up

Me: What ?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 72

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Lawsons house in East London we see Lisa jump up. She was shocked to hear Gita speaking to Ryan. She thought She had everything under control. Did she forget about the cell phone in nowadays business deals are sealed through cell phones. People have meetings through cell phones. Lisa didn't see this one coming. She crossed the line when she threw a wine at this woman. Gita hungry for wealth and there is nothing that can stand in a way of that. As much as this is going to ruin things for herself. She is getting revenge from them for not agreeing to her demands. She did say they don't know who she is. I guess Lisa knows her now. She knows she is a woman of her words.

Lisa: What?

Gita: It's been a long time I know and that's all your mother's fault

Lisa:

Ryan:.....

Gita: No it's okay! the reason I called is because I want you to speak to your mother for me. I miss my friend

Ryan: .....

That was a relief to Lisa

Lisa: You will regret this Gita!

Lisa continued listening to the conversation

Ryan:.....

Gita: Okay bye !

She was giggling. It was quiet for a moment then Lisa heard Gita chuckled

Gita: I hope that changed your mind Victory! I am going to give you a good surprise tomorrow when I arrive

Lisa: I will be there waiting for you

Gita laughed

Gita: Cheers to success

Lisa: And you gonna wish you told him when you had the chance bitch!

Lisa closed the laptop then stood up. She took her cell phone and went to the kitchen. She poured herself a drink. Her phone rang she looked at it then exhaled, it's her boyfriend. She answered.

Lisa: Hello baby :)

Him: Hey babe what's going on?

Lisa: A lot is going on. Beatrice mother is at it again and I am trying to solve that again :(

Him: Lisa what is this your mother don't want to tell You? what did she do?

Lisa: :(

Would you tell a Fiancé that ? What if you have one of those ugly breakups then he betrays you

and tell the secret? That was what Lisa was thinking. She is not sure if she could tell a man this. This is not something you can easily tell someone. It doesn't matter how much You trust the person. This is murder and Vicki is her mother at the end of the day. She doesn't want to hurt her, Telling her Fiancé would mean betraying her mother and that is what Lisa don't want. She loves her family and she is prepared to betray one to make sure there is peace. She knows she is betraying Ryan but she is doing this for family.

Him: Baby?

Lisa walked out of the kitchen

Lisa: Mom don't want to tell me. She is my mother you know ! I have to be on her side all the time even if I don't know what is going on with her :(

Him: I know but this has to end. You can't stay there when I need you here. We can't allow Gita t...

Lisa: Baby I don't want you to speak to Beatrice about this ! I want you to cut ties with Her! I hate that she calls you when she has something to say about me! I went to her house to offer my condolences she didn't want anything to do with me! :(

Him: Your problems with her can't affect me

Lisa: You're my boyfriend! I am telling you to stop talking to Beatrice! :(

Him: I can't promise you that

Lisa: Geez! then dance her !

Lisa hung up. She threw her phone on the couch. She sat down and gulped her drink

Lisa:

.

At Mthatha in Hospital Ryan is standing outside with his phone. He just hung up the phone, He was speaking to Gita. He walked in and found Nosukile , Helen and his mother sitting with Nomandla who was deep in Her sleep. Vicki looked at Ryan

Vicki: :)

Ryan: Mom That was Gita :D

Vicki: What?



Ryan looked at her mother Vicki tried to be strong She smiled

Ryab: I know you guys had your difference....

Vicki was panicking, She couldn't control

Nosukile: Are you okay

Vicki: What did she tell you ?

Ryan: She was asking me to speak to you she wants you guys to fix things bu.....

Vicki: She said that ?

Ryan: Yes mother! can we speak outside?

Ryan walked out. Vicki looked at Nosukile and Helen. She walked out.

Ryan: Mom why does that woman upset you like this?

Vicki sat down on the chair at passage

Vicki: I wanted this night to be special. I just had another grandson. Gita reminds me about what I did trying to marry you to her daughter, baby I am sorry. I am trying to forget people like her and Marlene. I want to focus on loving my family

Ryan: I know

Vicki: i let these women manipulate me, I didn't know they wanted to benefit from us. I am not going to let them do that again! :(

Ryan: She wants peace I think she knows I don't want her daughter :)

Vicki: Son stay out of this. I will call her and solve this

Ryan: You promise? :)

Vicki: I promise I will talk to her :)

Ryan: Great :)

They hugged then walked in.

Ryan: Nosukile I think you and mom should go home. You will come back in the morning when I have to go to work :)

Nosukile: Please don't leave my daughter alone

Ryan: I will sit here till morning i promise :)

Helen: And I will be here :)

Nosukile: Thank you Helen, Let's go home Vicki :)

Vicki: See you tomorrow guys :)

They walked out. Helen Looked at Ryan

Helen: What's going on between Vicki and Gita? :(

Ryan: Mom feels like Gita want to come back and she doesn't want people who remind her Of how she hurt me. Remember the Beatrice drama ?

Helen: I found that very crazy. I understand why she feels guilty. She has been trying to do right by you and Mandla :)

Ryan: And I appreciate their support and I feel like I can trust them with Nomandla :)

Helen: Totally , Even my relationship with Vick and Lisa is better now. I am really impressed by them :)

Ryan: Yeah..... :)

He went to his new born son and looked at him.

Ryan: :)

Helen: That adorable boy :)

Ryan: He is amazing :)

Helen: Have you ever wondered if you would've had sons if you never met Nomandla? :)

Ryan looked at Nomandla

Ryan: Trust me I have .... :)

Helen: :)

Ryan: That is why I am not ashamed of what i did to Ellen :)

Helen: Nomandla do

Ryan looked at Helen

Ryan:

Helen: I think the reason she has regrets is because she had a chance with you and lost you.

She thinks maybe She lost you because of what you two did which kinda reminds me of something..... :)

Ryan: What?

Helen: You and Nomandla are over now. You got her pregnant when she was your fiance now....

Ryan:

Helen: What will happen when this little boy is two years old?

Ryan: I don't understand

Helen: Nomandla is young and beautiful. She wants to be loved. Do you think you want to see her with another man ? :)

Ryan Looked at Nomandla

Ryan:

Helen looked on thin air smiling

Ryan: That was my fear when she started varsity

Helen: Sometimes you need to be a little bit selfish in life. You've lived to make everyone happy all your life when will Ryan be happy? :(

Ryan:

Helen: Picture Soya, Nomandla and now this perfect innocent new born child don't you want that ? :(

Ryan: Helen you're not talking to a bachelor here :D

Helen: And Nomandla has no ring in her finger. There are so many man who want her out there :(

Ryan:

Helen: Just saying † ♀

Helen walked out. She closed the door.

Helen: :)

In the car driving home Nosukile and Vicki Are quiet. Vicki is driving. Nosukile is in the passanger seat. After some time Of awkwardness Vicki broke the silence.

Vicki: It was a magical night wasn't it? :)

Nosukile: It was. My daughter is a woman now. Two children is such a big deal :)

Vicki: I know..... :D

Nosukile: Growing up she was very smart.... :)

Vicki: She is still smart :D

Nosukile looked at Vicki then out of the window

Nosukile: Yeah but some of the decisions she's made disappointed me you know.... :(

Vicki: We expect more from our kids. I am just happy she is doing well in University. A mothers dream is to see her child succeed and you will experience that with her :)

Nosukile: Yeah I am very proud of her it's just that the smart little girl wouldn't have let a man have children with her before marriage :(

Vicki: Things don't always go as we want them to go with our kids but I am very proud of how they handle the situation both of them and the co parenting :)

Nosukile: True, Hey I have been meaning to ask....

Vicki: Yes ? :)

Nosukile: The way you got jumpy when you heard that woman's name what is going on Vicki?

Vicki:

Vicki focused on the road

Nosukile: I am sorry to ask I ju.....

Vicki: No it's okay.....

Nosukile:

Vicki: That woman knows a secret That could destroy my whole family. She has been threatening me about it. She is blackmailing me

Nosukile: That's not good and your son knows nothing about what this woman is up to?

Vicki: Absolutely nothing and this secret Nosukile is about him and it could destroy everything

Nosukile brushed her back

Nosukile: Keeping a secret is not easy and not right because they have a way of coming out and they destroy the trust and everything in the family.....

Vicki: I know!

Nosukile: But with that being said, Some secrets are not easy to disclose. I would be selfish if I say tell him. I am a woman of God but I know how one truth can do to a family

Vicki: Thank you. Thank you for understanding

Nosukile: The woman seems dangerous how are you going to make sure she doesn't tell anyone?

Vicky drove In. She parked the car

Vicki: Let's go inside

They locked the car and went inside. The kids are not home. They are at Tom's house. Vicki and Nosukile sat in the living room

Vicki: My daughter seemed to have everything under control. I am really surprised she hasn't scared the woman away yet

Nosukile: You're not going to hurt the woman are you ?

Vicki: No! we gonna use her dirty secret against her. I need to call my daughter

Nosukile: Okay

Vicki took her phone and called Lisa. She didn't pick up.

Nosukile: Maybe she is asleep call her in the morning

Vicki: Yeah.

.

.

~ Noziqhepheyi ~

I have never been so humiliated in my life. All I wanted was to do the right thing. Was I wrong to go tell that woman I am carrying her late sons child? You know if I was such a bad person. I would've woken up and went to the police that day. I didn't because I understood we were both drunk. That woman said it herself. She said the man took advantage of me now when she learns it's her son suddenly I am the bad guy? Nowaitile is such a hypocrite. I want nothing to do with that woman. She doesn't deserve to be my child's grand mother. I can't let her be part of my child's life after the insults she threw at me. I am angry right now. I am mad. I am furious at her. She called me an old hag who is a rapist. That boy was always high. Why would she think he was this perfect child who would never sleep with a woman my age? That bastard went to another town to attack a pregnant woman. He was capable of anything. The only reason I went to see her was because my friend said she was a good woman. I should've I known..

Anyway when we arrived I got out of my car. I didn't want to speak to My friend. I went straight to my room and locked myself up. I am surprised I drove all the way to here. The way I was and still am crying. I think I just made my life a living hell. What if she goes around telling these lies about me ?

Nurse: Please open the door Nozi!

Me: I want to be alone!

Her: I know how you feeling. That woman didn't want to listen to us. She misunderstood ever...

Me: She didn't misunderstand anything! she told me exactly what I was afraid of. I knew I was gonna be judged

Her: Please open up we can't talk like this!

I went to the door. I opened. She walked in

Her: I am sorry I will go speak....

Me: I don't want you to do nothing! That woman is from that village for real!

I started pacing up and down

Her: What do you mean ?

Me: Every woman in that small village is dramatic and violent! She reminded me of my late cousin sister. She was melodramatic and crazy believe me when I say all women there are like that. They are far from being nice. They are mean ! rude just like that girl we first went to. Her mother was like That, My sister was like That now this woman !

Her: Calm down please

I looked at her

Me: I didn't go there to ask for child support I went there to let her know I am carrying her blood the least she could've done was be civil and thank me for what I did because I didn't have to but no she did what she did! She insulted me :(

Her: I know that was very inappropriate :(

Me: She is crazy :(

Her: To be honest I was very disappointed with her. She hit me with her stick :(

Me:

I will never forgive that woman. I cannot believe I stoop so low and went to that woman. What was I thinking? What was I gonna benefit for telling her about my child ?

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I love my cousin sister so much but I cannot tolerate her attitude towards me. Did I know I was gonna be arrested for seeking justice for what Marlene did to me? no! in her " clinical Psychology " mind she thinks I would've went there if I knew I was gonna be arrested? I need to make one thing clear. Even if I wasn't arrested or she wasn't mad at me I was still gonna persue a relationship with Qhayiya. I am certain that she knew Qhayiya lived with me. Didn't it cross her smart mind that I might have a thing with him? Zimbini should've came to me and ask me about Qhayiya before opening her legs wide open for him. I am going to teach her loyalty right now. She will be a single mother when I am done with her and I want her to see me happy with her baby daddy. I am sure you're asking how am I gonna be with Qhayiya when I live with Calvin. To those who have that question I have a question for them too..... How did I get rid of Qavile? I am a woman with a plan. I will make sure he disappears into thin air like I did to his late girlfriend. No one is going to stand in a way of my happiness. Qhayiya is going to make me the luckiest girl alive.

Anyway I am waiting for someone. He is going to help me achieve my plan today. I didn't think he'd help me do this since he comes from a rich family and he doesn't need the money but he agreed because he wants his revenge on my dear cousin sister. I saw his car stops infront of me. I am standing next to their University. He is someone you know very well. I got to his car

Me: Hey :)

Him: What's up? :(

Me: Are you ready for this? :)

He put his right hand on the steering wheel.

Him: I am not doing it :(

Me: What ? :(

Him: I thought about it. I will be helping you lie to that guy :(

Me: It's for a good cause! She wronged me and she wronged you. She lied to Cecilia just to break you guys up. Come on Sabata :(

Sabata: I can't lie and say I am a father to a child that is not mine. I never slept with Zimbini :(

Okay we had a deal, The deal was that he helps me lie to Qhayiya and tell him he is the father of the child. I promised to give him a thousand rand. He said two I agreed now he has cold feet? I have to think of something to change his mind.

Me: I know That! remember why we doing this ! that child is not even Qhayiya's child! :(

He looked at me

Him: Whose child is it?

Me:

Sabata: If you don't want to talk get the hell out of my car :(

I forgot how arrogant he can be

Me: Do you remember the man who stabbed Nomandla at the mall? :)

Him: Yeah the one who was attacked ?

Me: Him! My cousin sister is afraid to tell Aunt she slept with Xilongo because my aunt knows how crazy and useless Xilongo was so he chose Qhayiya... :)

Sabata: A man in jail? :(

Me: Auntie doesn't know he is in jail she just sees this hunk in pictures :)

Sabata: Zimbini is not different from you ! :(

Me: What's that supposed to mean? ☹

Sabata: You're crazy ! :(

I took the money out of my handbag



Me: Are you gonna help me or not ? :(

He looked at the money

Sabata: Fine! I am only doing this because the dude is not the father :(

I looked out the window smiling

Me: Then shut up and drive

Sabata: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 73

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

This arrogant brat loves money. He is driving the fanciest car I have ever seen in this city but he is willing to be paid to act for a two thousand rands. I guess money attract another. I wish I had something on him so that I can turn on him and tell him to go to hell when It is time for me to pay up bit i can't. I don't know anything about this son of a bitch all I know is that I am going to give him the whole entire 2K for what?. I guess this is going to be worth it. Qhayiya is worth every cent I am giving Sabata.

Anyway we just arrived at Correctional centre. We got out of the car. I feel like I peed on myself. I need to go to the bathroom and clean myself up. I took my handbag. We walked inside

Me: I need to go to the ladies first :)

Sabata: Make it fast I have a group discussion to go to :(

Me: Okay :)

I went to the bathroom. I took off the wet pampers. I took a towel out of my handbag. I looked around then walked out of the toilet. I went to the sink. I put my towel on the sink and opened the water. I ran back in and wiped myself. I wore a nice and dry pampers. I took perfume and applied it on myself. I walked out of the toilets. I washed my towel. I put it in a plastic in my handbag. I walked out of the bathroom

Sabata: Let's get this over and down with :(

Me: You still remember what you gonna say ? :(

Him: I am in the same class with Zimbini which is true :(

Me: Yes ? :)

Sabata: I will make sure I act angry and confront him for saying my child is his :(

Me: You're smart I didn't think it that way. I just wanted you to confirm that you're lovers and that you're the father :)

Sabata: I am not just a pretty face :)

Me: I see that shall we ? :)

Sabata: After you :(

I walked in. He was following me.

Me: Hello Officer :)

Officer: Hello can I help ?

Me: Yes I am here to see Qhayiya I am sure you remember me I visited him a few times hihhi :D

Officer: Mr Qhayiya was released today ma'am

Sabata:

Me: What ? :(

Officer: Yes I have other cases to attend to so if you'll excuse me :(

He walked away. I looked Sabata then walked out furious how could he? why didn't he contact me ? I bought that bastard food. Is this how he thank me? I walked out and stood next to

Sabata's car waiting for him to unlock the car.

Me: :(

Sabata: I guess it's my lucky day :D

I looked at him

Me: Did you do the job? :(

Sabata: Hey ! I still know what you wanted to do to your cousin I can say a word to her pay up! :(

Me: But you didn't do anything! :(

He opened his hand asking me to pay up

Me: I was gonna pay you to act. You didn't do it get lost ! :(

He looked me from head to toe

Him: Excuse me?

Me: You're not getting money from me ! :(

He took out his phone

Sabata; Then I am sure you don't mind your cousin sister hearing what yo.....

Me: Okay fine! I will only give you a thousand :(

I took the money from my handbag. I started counting. He snatched all of it from my hand

Me: What the fuc.....

Sabata: This is going to pay the guys who will clean the seat you sat on and the car spray I will buy, My car smells Urine :(

Me:

He looked at me from head to toe

Sabata: clumsy bitch :(

He walked away leaving me standing there

Me:

How dare he. Who does he think he is. I thought he didn't smell anything. I am surprised by his insults. I ran to him

Me: I will report you to the police give me my money! † ♀

Sabata: I will get out the same day and put a gun in your head you don't know me bitch

He got in the car and drive out

Me:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

It's Monday morning. I am ready to go to Mqanduli. Gita and I will meet there . Like I said I am enjoying this game even though I must say it scared me a bit yesterday. I know what she was doing. She was trying to scare my mother and make her reconsider her decision. That is not going to happen. She is getting nothing from the Lawson business. I lost a lot because of that bitch and I hate her together with her daughter. My fiance said He won't leave Beatrice alone. I couldn't believe it I hung up on him. How could he side with my enemy? I can't believe I left my city and moved to a branch in King William's town for him. As my man I expect him to support me. I made the right decision for not telling him what my mom and dad did. When I hung up on him he didn't even bother to call back. I am done with him.

Anyway I had one of our drivers watch Gita. I am driving to Mthatha to see the baby then go to Mqanduli. I want to get to the supermarket before her. I decided to call the driver

Him: Hello Ms Lawson ?

Me: Still watching her house ? :(

Him: Ms Lawson, She is driving down to Butterworth are you sure you want me to continue following her?

Me: I want you to follow her until she gets to her destination just make sure you don't enter the supermarket in case my brother recognises the car :(

Him: Yes Ms Lawson

Me: I want you to call me and update me I will send you airtime :(

Him: Yes Ms Lawson

I hung up then called my mother.

Mom: Hello Lisa

Me: She is on the way there :(

Mom: Oh my God !

Me: Relax mom! I am going to arrive before her. She just left East London, I am approaching IDutywa now. That woman won't tell Ryan because she wants these shares so bad :(

Mom: Honey just tell her what we know about her so she can back off. That woman is dangerous !

Me: So am I ! :(

Mom: Baby please

Me: No mom, Not until she waste her petrol. I want her to come here when I am done with her I want her to drive back to East London with a tale between her legs!!

Mom: I hope you know what you're doing

Me: Your driver is following her mom just stay at Nomandla's house this woman only knows my brothers house :)

Mom: Lisa you're my only hope!

Me: And I am not going to disappoint you mom :)

Mom: Thank you

Me: Bye :)

I hung up then focus o the road

Me: See you in few Gita :D

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just recieved a call from Nomandla. She just had a baby. I cannot believe this. I thought she was giving birth Wednesday. This is great news. If I wasn't writing today or tomorrow I was gonna go visit them today. I am so happy for her and I am sure Mr Lawson is happy too.

Me: I can't say the same about the wife though ..... :(

" Baby? " That was my husband calling me. I turned around

Me: Baby :D

Qaqambile: Are you talking to someone?

I walked out of the kitchen. The Lawson talk always piss him off. He followed me

Qaqambile: Are you sure you're okay ?

I turned around

Me: Baby Nomandla gave birth to a baby boy :D

Qaqambile: Wow congratulations to her. Growing up I never thought she'd have kids hearing that she has two now it's just unbelievable. I guess we can't blame her because she is not only getting pregnant. She is doing well academically too which is amazing

Me: Yeah it's actually the first time hearing you say something nice about her :)

Qaqambile: I think there's something right she is doing I mean her mother and cousin don't live here anymore which shows she is doing well for herself unlike some girls we grow up with here, Actually She is the only one in varsity :)

Me: It's crazy right ? No wonder Lithakazi is so jealous :D

Qaqambile: She was jealous even when Nomandla was still a maid, I think her jealousy is mixed with her witchcraft. Her evil spirits don't like Nomandla period :D

Me: Ha ha ha I agree with you baby. Oo what's your day look like I have to go I am late for my exam :D

Qaqambile: I will go see Qavile go get him a lawyer then get a doctor's note for not going to work :)

Me: Sounds like a hectic day well I will write and come back home I want you to come home to a home cooked meal you will be tired with driving back and forth :)

Qaqambile: I would really appreciate that babe :)

I went to him and kissed him

Me: I love y.....

A knock came at the door. I kissed my husband one more time

Me: Let me go get that :)

Qaqambile: Okay :p ;)

He is not getting some, I am late I see that kiss gave him ideas it's not gonna happen. I giggled walking to the door. I opened. What is Nowaitile doing here

Me:

Nowaitile: Hello! hello! :D

She said walking in before I could invite her in. So much energy in the morning. Why is she in such a good mood? She looked at Qaqambile and I. We were confused. She looked at the time then at Qaqambile

Nowaitile: Qaqambile make me a cup of coffee I am late for work :)

Us:

That took us by surprise. Just like That? My husband should make coffee for some old neighbour who never come to my house? Only Fefekazi can say this to my husband.

Me: What is going on? :(

I won't let this woman come here and disrespect my husband. She looked at me

Nowaitile: I know you're a city girl. You eat while people are watching but this is a village my girl you share! :)

Me: I was just asking Xilongo's mom

Nowaitile: Get used to seeing this pretty face :)

She said pointing at herself I looked at my husband

Me: O-kay ? :D

Qaqambile: What is going on? :(

Nowaitile: You don't know ? :)

Qaqambile: know what ? :(

Nowaitile: Your cousin is my grandchild which makes us family hihhi :D

I looked at Qaqambile

Me: A cousin?

Qaqambile: I am lost too baby :(

Nowaitile: Nurse Zembe is pregnant with my late son's child :)

Me:

Qaqambile:

We just laughed at her. This woman is crazy for real

Nowaitile: Did I make a joke ? :(

Me: You're hilarious

Nowaitile:

Qaqambile: My aunt is pregnant wit....

I had to stop Qaqambile before he says his father. Nowaitile has a big mouth

Me: Qavile's child! The man who has one eye. He lived at Lithakazi's house :(

Nowaitile: Wait a minute.....? :(

Us:

Nowaitile: Not only she is a rapist. She is a whore too?

Qaqambile: A rapist?

Nowaitile: Your aunt took advantage of my drunk son and slept with him. She is not even sure he is the father! what is that whore's first name! I am sure it is as ugly as your mother's first name!

Me:

Qaqambile: Leave :(

Nowaitile looked at me

Nowaitile: His mother's name is M'pepezo :)

Qaqambile: Get out !!!

Nowaitile opened the door . She walked out then looked at me

Nowaitile: If you don't know M'pepezo It's light showe..... :)

Qaqambile shut the door in her face.

Qaqambile:



I looked away holding the laugh

Me: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Everything is happening so fast. It's like I get pregnant in a day and give birth. I am so happy to welcome my baby boy to the world. He is so beautiful I don't want him to grow up. I wish he could stay this little for a long time. He is so cute I can't believe he is mine. Soya was born without hair now He has big hair. My last born has hair, Black hair. He looks like his brother but I can tell he won't be white. He will be coloured and I am happy. It's about time one of my kids take my genes. Soya is just his father and I made peace with that. I was supposed to give birth at Midnight I am surprised i gave birth so early yesterday. I cannot wait to get home and start looking at my books. I need to get home and study next week I am starting with my exams. I am very excited about that. I want to do well this year I want to be a top achiever in my class. I know they have been talking about me and my pregnancy. I will show them pregnancy never affected my performance and it won't start now. I am really happy I will be done with my studies. I don't think I want to see some faces ever again.

Anyway I just took a shower. Ryan is still here. I walked in and found him looking at the baby

Me: He is asleep? :)

He looked at me

Ryan: Yes . I am just watching him moving his small mouth :D

I went closer to them. I looked at him he is so cute

Me: :)

Ryan: He is beautiful :)

Me: He is :)

Ryan looked at me I just smiled then looked at the baby

Ryan: Thank you :)

Me: For what ?

Ryan: For him and Soya :)

Me: :)

Ryan: I don't think I would've had a son if it wasn't for you :)

Me: Maybe I should thank you too for not taking my child after he was born :(

Ryan:

Me: That was the plan right? :(

I said going to my clothes. Helen is discharging us. We are going home.

Ryan: It was a stupid thing to do. I was a different person back then and you changed me :)

Me: :( :(

Ryan: Nomandla you taught me how to love. I have always pretended to love my wife till I thought I loved her, pretending is like a lie. You even start believing it when you're always doing it.

Me: Are you telling me you don't love your wife? :(

Ryan:

I started dressing up. I looked the other way. He can't see my stomach like this. I just gave birth.

Ryan: You know how I met her and how our relatio.....

Me: Still haven't answered my question :(

Ryan: Do we always have to fight ?

I chuckled shakingmy head. Still not answering my question

Me:.....

Ryan: We have a beautiful son. We should be happy :)

Me: You're the only person who is not happy here. Trust me I am happy to have my children and to show that, I live with them 24/7 :(

Ryan:

Ryan: Nomandla I am sorry for hurting you

I looked away. I love Ryan. I believe he is my soulmate but when I think of the things I went through I just feel like he doesn't deserve me. I feel like I derseve better .

Me:

Ryan: I know I promised you a lot of things. I promised you Marriage. I dropped you. I manipulated you to sleep with me but something special came out of that. We fell in love, we have two beautiful boys. We love each other

I turned around fast

Me: Don't say that! :(

Ryan: I love you I don't want to speak for you but myself and I feel like you know how I feel I am jus.....

I saw him sit on my bed. He put his hand on his head.

Ryan: I am sorry for dragging you into my complicated life

I laughed. I felt tears coming out hard between that laugh. Trust me I am not laughing .

Me: Your life is not complicated Ryan. You have a wife who loves you and a baby mama who doesn't run around causing problems for you. I don't go after you acting crazy! What is complicated about your life? :(

Ryan:

Me: Let me tell you about Complicated! :(

Ryan looked down

Me: Complicated is sleeping with a married man. Have the whole village talk ill about you. Have the wife's mother paying people to kill you. Having people you thought they were your friends making your life hell, Getting pregnant, Give birth to a child and be promised marriage then get a call telling you that you never had a problem being the other woman so you should remain one :(

Ryan: I am sorry I wa....

Me: Listen to the man you love say those things to you. Telling you that you're not worth being his wife he'd rather go back to his ex wife and remarry her that is complicated Ryan!

Ryan: Nomandla you're the only woman who is worth bein.....

I looked up

Me: Finding out the man you love is getting married again to his ex wife after he got you pregnant with another child!

Ryan: I am sorry. I put you through a lot

Me: Never tell me about a complicated life again because you live a very perfect life Ryan. You sleep with me and leave me pregnant and go be with your wife

Ryan: Mandla

I chuckled

Me: I just hope your decision to leave me was worth it too :D :'(

Ryan: Nomandla why are you doing this ? Why are we talking about this today of all days ?

Me: Because you slept with Ellen while you were Still engaged to me!

He swallowed sweet nothing looking down like a dog who just stole chicken eggs

Ryan:

Me: Or you thought I wouldn't mind since I slept with you while you two were married?

Ryan: No !

Me: That day when I found you two naked. I went to tell you about my pregnancy. I was hoping you'd reconsider marrying her and choose us for a change

Ryan:

Me: When I saw you two happy walking out of the bathroom I ....

I walked around

Me: I was disgusted ! I didn't want to look at you

Ryan: I am sorry

Me: I didn't want to believe my Ryan just had sex with her after He made love to me the previous day

Ryan: I am so.....

The door opened. I wiped my tears fast

Helen: I am sorry I will come ba.....

Me: It's okay Helen we are done talking :(

I was looking on the wall. I didn't want her to see I was crying

Helen: Before i discharge you Tom asked me to get you guys a card for the baby. I need name

of the baby

Me: Ask Ryan :( :(

Ryan made a phone call

Ryan: Mom the name of the boy please ☹

Vicki: ....

Ryan: I like it thanks mom ☹

He hung up. I turned around and looked at him. He looked at Helen

Ryan: Curtley

Helen: Curtley Lawson?

Ryan:

Me: Nyembezi! I am not married :(

Helen: Okay I will be right back

She walked out. I looked at Ryan

Ryan: I am sorry

Me: ☹

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 74

~ Helen ~

I wonder what is going on in there? Is this fight about what Ryan and I talked about last night ? I hope Ryan didn't ask Nomandla to get back together with him while he is still married to Ellen. Nomandla don't want anything to do with a married man. I just hope he didn't make that stupid mistake. Our conversation last night was just to open his eyes so he could make a decision before it's too late. I didn't say he must make desperate decisions.

Anyway everything is done. I even finished with the birth certificate. Everything is good for Curtley. Nice name Vicki gave her grandson. First time I walked in on a fight so it's safe to knock. I knocked then opened the door.

Me: I am back and we are good to go :D

Ryan: Oh great I am a bit late for work I am glad I will be the one taking them home :)

Me: My first patients will be here at 10. I can take them home I want to go freshen up anyway :)

Ryan: Okay thank you Helen :)

He looked at Nomandla

Ryan: Will you be okay ?

Nomandla nodded her head. Ryan went to the baby. He kissed him then walked out. I went to close the door. I turned around then looked at Nomandla

Me: What were you fighting about ?

Nomandla stood up

Nomandla: The past :(

Me: What did he say to upset you like that ?

Nomandla: I don't remember what we were talking about , He mentioned that his life is complicated that made me mad because I am the one with a complicated life. He complicated my life Helen . How dare he Say his life is complicated when he is the reason for everything happening in his life ? :(

Me: You guys fight like an old couple

Nomandla: I hate that Ellen is playing him and I can't even tell him :(

Me: I know and you said it yourself, you don't want him to think you're desperate

Nomandla: Helen I feel like I have been boiling things inside. I didn't yell at him for how we ended things. I felt like he needed to know how I felt about his decisions. You know what he said, He wanted me to be his mistress he was ready to break our engagement :( :(

Me: I know but I want you to control your anger. Remember what we know. Nomandla make sure you and Ryan are in good terms when he finds out about Ellen's baby. You don't want him to be hurt there and have no where to run to because you too are driving him crazy

Nomandla: :(

Me: I want you to forgive him for everything he's done. He loves you and I know you love him. You guys have beautiful children and they need both of you. That man is yours and this time don't let him go make sure you keep him :)

Nomandla: I am sorry you saw what happened

Me: Your job is talking about feelings and dealing with mental issues. Maybe you needed to release that . I just hope you will close this chapter and fix things with Ryan

Nomandla: I hope so too :)

Me: Let's get you home. I told the old women to stay at home we are coming :)

Nomandla: I miss My son :)

Me: I want to see his reaction when he sees his brother :D

Nomandla: Me too :)

.  
.

~ Londeka ~

I cannot believe what just happened. Drama so early in the morning ? I am writing at nine I don't need all this. Everything don't make sense at all. Why did aunt say Qavile is the father if the father is Xilongo? I can't believe Noziqhepheyi at her age slept with a stupid boy like Xilongo. I thought I have seen and heard it all in this village. As for Nowaitile, She really crossed the line. This is not Noziqhepheyi's home how dare she comes to our house and disrespect my husband and his mother's memory like that. It was hilarious to watch but I could see how upset my

husband was. I completely forgot about my mother in law's other name. I only know this Nomboniso name.

Qaqambile: Women just provoke us and there is nothing we can do ! :(

Me: Calm down baby. Don't let that crazy woman get to you. I know why she was here. She didn't come for tea. She couldn't wait to humiliate your aunt and I feel sorry for her right now :(

Qaqambile: And she brought up my mother to hurt me. Remember I refused to help her when she wanted to be taken to see her son

Me: Oh My God yes! and the last time she came here was that day with Litha

Qaqambile: Yeah. She wasn't here to be civil. She came for a fight :(

Me: We need to warn your aunt. That woman will go shout her at the clinic

Qaqambile: You're rig.....

Someone knocked at the door, Qaqambile attempted to go to the door

Me: No! let me get it

I opened the door. It's Fefekazi

Fefekazi: Hello :)

Me: Hey :D

I moved aside She walked in. She looked at Qaqambile

Fefekazi: I am sorry. Did I interrupt something?

I looked at Qaqambile

Qaqambile: No we just got a visit from Nowaitile :(

Fefekazi: You seem upset did it have anything to do with Your aunt visit to her house yesterday ?

Me: She went there?

Fefekazi: You didn't hear Nowaitile shouting yesterday?

Qaqambile: No we didn't

Fefekazi: She went there and by the look of things their meeting didn't go well



I looked at Qaqambile

Me: So she is right ?

Fefekazi: About what?

Qaqambile: She says Xilongo is the father of my aunt's unborn baby

Fefekazi: What?

Me: I think her apology had something to do with this but the question I have is how she found out it's not my father in law's child.....?

Fefekazi: What if she knew all along ?

Qaqambile: And she was ashamed to tell people she slept with that crazy boy

Fefekazi: I can't believe she went to my house and attacked me for dating a man she used to cover her secret :(

Me: Auntie lives at her work place. I think it's only fair that we give her a handsup we don't know what Nowaitile might do next. She might rock up at the clinic and humiliate her in front of everyone

Qaqambile: I need to call her

Fefekazi: Noziqhepheyi and Xilongo.....?

Me: I know it's hard to believe. We laughed at Nowaitile. That's probably why she got upset

Fefekazi: I didn't see this coming :)

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

The talk I just had with Helen got me thinking. Yes I am happy I finally told Ryan how I feel about him but I can't be picking up fights. I pray everyday that we go back to being friends and raise our children. I still stand by what I said. I don't want to be with a married man but with the things I know about Ellen. She doesn't deserve Ryan at all. She should be ashamed of herself. I just need a confirmation that shows Ellen has been unfaithful to him all this time. I want him to see that he's been played for a fool by that woman. I want him to see how selfish she is. She has

been trying to make him stay away from me. She wants him to bond with another man's child. That honeymoon nonsense at their farm was her excuse to keep Ryan away from me. I am glad his hate for her won't be caused by me. When the walls are closing down on her I want her to look in the mirror because she will be to blame for her failed marriage not me.

Anyway I am tired and drowsy. I asked them to leave me alone in my mother's bedroom. I am sleeping in mattress till my baby is a bit older. I decided to call Ryan. I want to apologise for earlier. I meant everything I said but I just want him to know we are cool.

Ryan: Hello

Me: Hi

Ryan: Hey is Curtly okay?

Me: Yes he is okay, He is sleeping. I just wanted to say I am sorry

Ryan: Nothing you said was not true. I should be the one apologising

Me: You apologised earlier

Ryan: You didn't forgive me

Me: I forgive you

Ryan: Thank you so much I know I don't deserve your forgiveness

Me: I just want you to respect your wife. I don't want you to confuse co parenting with anything else. I don't want to cross that line again you know what Marlene is capable of

Ryan: So that's the only reason you cannot tell me you love me ?

Okay he is pushing it now. What am i gonna say now ?

Me:

I heard a knock at the door . The door opened Lisa walked in

Me: Goodbye Lisa just walked in :)

Lisa: :D

Ryan: Lisa is there ?

Me: Yes later

I hung up

Me: Hey :D

Lisa: Hey how are you ? :D

Me: I am great your mom said you might come on Friday or Saturday :D

Lisa: Change of plans. I wanted to see him :D

She picked him up

Her: Oh he is so tiny :)

Me: :D

Her: What is his name? :D

Me: Curtley

Her: Wow nice name :)

Me: Your mother gave him the name :)

Lisa: Wow ! thank you for giving mom That opportunity to name your child I am sure she feels like she is part of the boys now :)

Me: She is. You guys have been good to us. Your support means a lot to us :)

Lisa: It's Only a pleasure, You are like family to us :)

Me: :)

I really appreciate Lisa for coming here. I heard she and her Fiancé are busy. I didn't expect to see her here I am really happy and blessed to have Ryan's family by my side.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am really upset that Ryan didn't call me yesterday. Can you believe he didn't call me when he arrived home. He was supposed to call me and explain to me why he lied. He said he was gonna take me home. He promised to take me home. I was excited to get a hug and a kiss from my husband before he leaves . What if I won't get another chance to hug him. I don't know, It feels like when he was touching me while I was faking my illness was for the last time. I should've woken up just to look at him and kiss him. The time I have been scared of is here. I don't know what to expect. I just hope my prayers have been answered. I am counting days till the birth of

my daughter. I wish Ryan could be busy that day so that he won't be able to make it here. My wish is to be alone with the doctor and nurse. I don't want any surprises.

Anyway I saw Rebecca walking down with her little boy

Me: :)

Rebecca: My husband Misses him :D

Me: Maybe you should go home :)

Rebecca: I took a leave sis besides I want to be here when you give birth :)

Me: Thank you :)

I looked down. Only If she knew I don't want anyone to be here that day but I can't kick her out. She is my sister and She is been supportive through out my fake illness. Rebecca don't like what I am doing, She doesn't support it that is why mom and I don't tell her everything but what I love about her is the fact that she always support us no matter what.

Rebecca: So did that Receptionist call ?

Me: I got her a job :(

Rebecca: What job?

Me: She will be my Nanny

Rebecca: Sis she was a receptionist that's a downgrade from what she was doing? :(

My plan is to pay her the same amount she got from the hospital but not for long. If my baby blows my cover I will pay this girl the nanny's salary and I won't be nice she will take it or leave it. If the truth comes out whatever she was threatening me with would be useless.

Me: I know but no one has to know what she is doing for a living because I will give her the same pay :)

Rebecca: Okay so did she agree?

Me: She will be here end of the week. She doesn't know what she will be doing :(

Rebecca: Let's hope she won't find this job insulting

Me: She should've been discreet. If she was, my husband would be here now! those people know a lot about me now because of her stupidity! :( :(

Rebecca:

I saw Rebecca's Nanny coming with a child's bottle. I got a message notification. I looked at my phone. it's a text message.

Me: Oh My God ! :D

Rebecca gave the nanny her Baby. She came to me. I can't believe this

Rebecca: What is It? :D

Me: Parole board approved mother's application :D

Rebecca: Oh My God mom is coming out of jail? :D

Me: Yes!! :D

Rebecca: Praise the Lord! :D

Me: She is going to be so hap.....

Rebecca's phone rang.

Rebecca: I have to take this. It's my husband :D

Me: Okay :)

She walked away . I heard my phone ring too. I took it and answered without checking the

Me: Ellen :)

Caller: Hello baby

It's Ryan. How dare he not come to me after he promised to come see Me? I saw Rebecca come back

Me: You didn't bother to tell me you're leaving what do You want to say now ? Sorry ? :( :(

Rebecca:

Ryan: Ellen I did the same thing I did for you when I heard you're sick. Nomandla was rushed to hospital I had to be there

Me: What about Me your wife? Do you realise that you chose her over me Ryan? :(

Rebecca: Ellen!

She whispered. She must shut up I know what I am doing!

Ryan: You know that is not true. She gave birth last night I had to be here

Me: It's True! Now you want my daughter to meet Nomandla and her children! :(

Ryan: I didn't ask Hillary. She wanted to see them

Me: Oh please! my daughter didn't know your rainbow Nation Children existed!

Rebecca: Ellen!!!

Ryan: What did you ca....

Me: I don't want you to come here when I give birth goodbye!!!

I hung up

Rebecca: Are you crazy?

Me: Leave me alone !!!

Rebecca walked away. I looked at my phone

Me: I am sorry baby, I had to make sure we fight before the baby is born so that you won't be here when she arrives

I took a pillow then put it behind me. I lied on it

Me: I just hope it worked

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 75

~ Narrated ~

At the village clinic. We see Nurse Zembe walking around her room. She looked frustrated, We understand, why going there wasn't a good move. She regrets listening to her friend. She regrets going to Nowaitile and humiliated herself like that. She is angry with her friend at the same time she knows the friend was only trying to help her do the right thing. She can't be mad at her. It's not her fault. She didn't ask her to sleep with a druggie. While she was busy drinking water then sit down and stand up not knowing what to do next, A knock disturbed her coming from the door. She wiped her tears

Noziqhepheyi: Breath Nozi

The person knocked again. She went to the door and opened. It's Qaqambile.

Noziqhepheyi: Qaqie

She jumped and hugged him. It looks like she has been waiting for someone who is family, Someone who will genuinely tell her it's gonna be okay. Qaqambile didn't ask questions. He hugged her tight . After a minute Noziqhepheyi broke the hug

Noziqhepheyi: I am sorry son

Qaqambile: No it's okay Auntie

Her: You know don't you ?

Qaqambile: Well that is why I am here. Nowaitile showed up at my house telling us we are family because you're carrying her grandchild

Her: I am sorry I lied to your father. When we started seeing each other I was already pregnant. I didn't want people to know I slept with that useless boy. Qaqie I was drunk. I don't know what happened. it was one crazy night I will never forget, I saw myself waking up next to that boy

Qaqambile: Auntie I came to warn you. I feel like that woman is going to humiliate you here. She says you raped him and I am afraid she might come here and accuse you in front of everyone

Noziqhepheyi walked around

Noziqhepheyi: Oh thank God I am going to maternity leave today

Qaqambile: That's great. She is at work now. Make sure you leave before she comes here

Her: Thank you

Qaqambile: You should thank my wife. She is the one who suggested I talk to you, she is afraid that woman might come here. She asked me to call you but since I was passing by I thought I should come and tell you in Person

Her: I will call Londy , She is special. She is good for you

Qaqambile: Auntie how did she find out you did this?

Noziqhepheyi: I feel stupid. I thought I was doing the right thing by telling her, I didn't think she would accuse me of the things she is accusing me of

Qaqambile: Be strong. I have to go. I am going to get Qavile a lawyer he was arrested

Noziqhepheyi: What happened ?

Qaqambile: Lithakazi seduced him They slept together the next day Lithakazi went to report him :(

Noziqhepheyi: That girl is dangerous. Can you believe she is threatening me about what me and your mom did ?

Qaqambile: She has no proof! take care aunt :(

Noziqhepheyi: You too my boy :)

.

Just behind the clinic at Ryan's supermarket. In his office we see Ryan hung up the phone. He looked upset. Oversize looked at him.

Oversize: Is everything okay man ?

Ryan: Women are so complicated man :(

He said kicking the desk. Oversize stood up

Oversize: What's up man ?

Ryan: Just this morning Nomandla poured her heart out on me. She made me cry man :(

Oversize:

Oversize laughed

Ryan: Dude she wasn't saying She loves me. She was telling me about all the bad things I have done to her and thinking about it makes me hate myself. When I left she was angry just thirty



minutes ago she called and apologised. She sounded happy

Oversize: She loves you man :)

Ryan: I just spoke to Ellen she says she doesn't want to see me at the hospital when she gives birth because I didn't go see her before I came back :(

Oversize: :D

Ryan: This woman was pushing me to leave and I did now she is upset why everything I do is wrong ? I feel like I am a bad partner :(

Oversize: We don't know how women think man they are unpredictable :D

Ryan: There is no way I won't welcome my daughter :(

Oversize: Do you know When she will be born? :)

Ryan looked at Oversize. He doesn't look like someone who know.

Ryan: She just said in a week and that's not good I have to know the exact day :(

Oversize: Do you know her doctor?

Ryan: Yeah some nerd we went to high school with I will call him :(

Oversize: Make sure he doesn't breath a word to your wife you know Ellen :D

Ryan: :(

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

Qhayiya is in my room. I asked him to stay here while I am still allowed to stay here. We will move to his flat when I am done with exam. I am so happy he is here. Finding out about his past i thought I lost him. I thought he played me. I was very happy when Nomandla told me where he was and when he got arrested. I know for a fact he loves and he would never leave me. I am happy to hear that he wants nothing to do with his wife. I don't think I was gonna spend enough time with him if he was still with his wife. I am not worried about Ellen. That woman has a husband. I don't think she would have the nerve to fight for my man unless she wanna be exposed.

Anyway I decided to come back early. I had a group discussion. I feel bad for Nomandla but

she doesn't need that though. She is smart I don't think she will fail for missing revisions and group discussions. She was taught all year. The reason I came back early was because of my boyfriend. I went to prison to wait for him to be released. Last night he called me and asked me to go fetch him so I did that's why I had to leave school early.

Me: Thanks for agreeing to stay here :)

Him: I never thought I would be here any time soon :)

Me: I am just happy our child will be born and be with both parents :)

I kissed him

Him: Me too baby

I want to ask him who paid for his bail and all that but I don't know how I will ask without making things awkward.

Me: Babe ca....

My phone rang

Me: Excuse me :D

Him: Sure :)

I took my phone and looked at caller ID

Me: Sabata?

I didn't say that out loud

Me: Hey ?

Sabata: Look tell your twisted smelling cousin to lose my number!

Me: Lithakazi has your number?

Sabata: Yeah she asked me to go with her to Wellington to lie and say I am the father of your child to that loser

I turned around and looked at Qhayiya

Me: What?

Qhayiya:

Sabata: Relax that fool was released we were too late

Me: Thank you for this information I know you didn't have to tell me :(

Him: When are you going to tell the dude he is not the father ?

Me: Who is the father ? :(

Sabata: That guy who stabbed Nomandla you all Mqanduli girls are twisted!

Me: Listen Sabata thank you for this but I am not twisted and I never slept with any other man. The father of my baby is here with me. Lithakazi was sleeping with that thug ! :(

I hung up.

Qhayiya: Is everything okay ?

Me: Lithakazi paid my classmate to go see you and tell you he is the father of my child but they got there after you left :(

Qhayiya: What ? She is doing this just to break us up ? :(

Me: You need to tell her you're out of jail :(

Qhayiya: What ? :(

Me: Baby you told me she was blackmailing you. I don't want to know with what I just don't want to see you get into trouble

He came to me and hugged me

Him: I am sorry I dragged you into this

Me: Just tell her! she is crazy I know she is my cousin

Qhayiya: I will call....

A knock came at the door. I broke the hug than went to the door wiping my tears. I opened the door. I cannot believe this!

Me: You!

Lithakazi: :)

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I am so happy my nephew is here and there was no complication. I am so happy that i came and saw him while he is one day old even though his age reminds me of when mom and Marlene stole Soya from Nomandla. I am really surprised by how forgiving Nomandla is. She trusted mom to stay in her house while she is about to give birth. She didn't only do that she let her name her baby. This is a perfect woman for my brother. I never thought I would like her. Back then I just heard about this maid who slept with my brother. I thought she was one of those Gold diggers who just wanted to trap my brother with a child. The day I watched her interview on tv made me look at her differently. She is a smart good hearted woman. She loves her kids and I can see she would do anything to see them safe. I believe she still love my brother it's just a pity he is married to that woman.

Anyway I saw mom coming out of the bedroom

Mom: Mother and son are fast asleep :D

Helen: They are tired :D

Me: :)

Nosukile: Did you see the books next to her ?

Mom: I can't believe she is studying :D

Me: She told me the exams are next week I understand why she is studying :D

Mom: Come on Lisa the poor girl needs to rest. She gave birth less than 24 hours ago :D

Helen: No one can tell Nomandla what to do :D

Nosukile: I am just glad She can drive again. She hated me for asking her to stop driving :(

Me: :D

My phone rang. I stood up. It's the driver

Me: Guys I am driving to Mqanduli now :)

Helen: Okay we will tell Mandla you left

Me: Please :)

I looked at mom

Me: Mom walk me out :)

Mom stood up. I answered the phone walking out

Me: Talk to me ? :(

Driver: We just passed IDutywa Ms Lawson

I walked out then waved to Nosukile and Helen

Me: What? This bitch can drive! ☹

Mom:

Me: Call me when you're at Mqanduli town :(

Him: Okay ma'am

I hung up

Mom: What is going on? ☹

Me: She is in Idutywa. I have to go to Mqanduli. I have to arrive before her :(

Mom: What's your plan sweetheart? I am afraid things will get out of control. You know how evil that woman is

Me: Relax mom. I will have someone at my brothers office door and one at the house entrance. Her car can't go into the yard. It must be parked outside in the supermarket yard with the customer cars. I want her to walk to the apartment. She will find me alone there :(

Mom: Then what ?

I unlocked the car then walked in and started the engine.

Mom: Then what Lisa tell me !

Me: Only God knows Mom

I drove out

Mom: Lisa!!!

I ignored her. She knows I won't mess things up for her I don't know why she is worried. I don't know what will happen too. If I did i would've told her

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just woke up from a nap. I can't believe I slept three hours. These people are so bad why didn't anyone wake me up. My baby must be hungry. I opened my eyes and looked next to me. He is asleep. I was with Lisa when I fell asleep.

Anyway I saw the door open. It's mom

Mom: You're awake ? :D

Me: It's 1pm why didn't you wake me up? :)

Mom: You had to rest baby :)

Me: I feel refreshed now :)

Mom: That's what I want to hear You will be able to study now :D

I looked at my books

Me: I will at night :)

Mom: We are in the living room let me take your mattress to the living room. You have to sit with everyone. I understand you gave birth yesterday but you will just lie down there we won't make any noise :)

Me: Where is Lisa ? :)

Mom: She left for Mqanduli. She said she will come back before she goes back to East London :)

Me: Okay mom :)

I stood up

Mom: Ain't you hungry ? :)

" i was about to ask her the same thing " That was Helen coming in

Me: I would like Porridge with milk and peanut butter :)

Helen: That sounds delicious. It's my favourite too :)

Me: Funny I only think about it when I just gave birth the last time I had it Soya was a new born :D

Helen: It's the best, I will go start preparing it :)

Me: Thank you :)

She helped mom with blankets, Mom carried the mattress I had my baby . We went to the living room. They prepared my mattress. I gave Vicki the baby then sat down. Vicki's phone rang. She

gave me the baby and went to answer. Soya came to me and sat next to me

Me: This is your brother You want to see his face ? :D

He shook his head no

Me: Why don't you want to see your brother ? :)

Soya: Small :D

Me: What ? You were this small too baby :D

He shook his head no

Mom: At least he doesn't hit him :D

Helen: and Some kids don't want to be replaced :D

Me: He wouldn't dare hit my baby. I would send him to his father :)

Soya:

Mom: :D

We saw Vick join us

vicki: That was Ryan :(

She looked upset

Me: Is everything okay?

Vicji: Can you believe Ellen is angry because Ryan didn't go say goodbye to her before we left ? :(

Helen: God this woman! :(

Mom: I thought she said he must leave ?

Vicki: She did. Ryan promised to go see her but we heard Nomandla isn't well so we had to rush here now My son is banned from going to see his daughter's birth :(

Helen: What ?

Vicki: Ellen says she doesn't want to see my son there that day :(

We looked at each other.

Us:

Helen: Vicki you're not going to be controlled by that woman! Ryan is the father of that child ! :(

Me: And Ryan left her sick and came to witness the birth of his other child, His children mean a lot to him :(

Vicki: Exactly! I am glad Ryan talked to the doctor. We planned to surprised her anyway. Hillary has this idea of filming the birth :D

We looked at each other again

Mom: She is a smart girl isn't She? :D

Vicki: Very smart like both her parents I hope she didn't take her mothers bipolar! :(

Me: :)

Helen: Ryan is lucky. Having two kids in one week? :)

Vicki: I am the lucky one. So many grandchildten :D

I smiled then stood up

Vicki: Nomandla sit you're hurting yourself where are you going? :(

Me: I want to take painkillers, these stitches hurt more when I am sitting in one position :)

Vicki: Nosukile your child is not lazy she hates sitting down :)

Mom: You mean she is stubborn? :D

They laughed. I walked to the kitchen with my tablets that I am not even going to take. Helen was following me

Helen: You want to talk right? :(

Me: That's the only reason I came here :(

" Let me go check how the porridge coming alone I want it too " That's mom. She is lying. She wants to join us. We looked at each other when we heard mom say that. We waited for her. I heard Soya asking Vicki countless questions good my boy. Distract her. Mom got to the kitchen

Mom looked at living room then at us

Mom: Ellen knows the baby is not Ryan's baby ! :(

Helen: She is trying to make Ryan stay away! :(

Me: Evil woman! who knows what she will do when she gives birth to a child who looks like Qhayiya? :(

Mom: She wants to swipe the child with a white child! :(



Helen: Oh I am not going to let that happen !

Me: :(

Helen looked on thin air

Helen: That bitch witnessed the birth of both my children !

She looked at us

Helen: My husband and I will be there

Mom:

Me: Time is ticking .....

Helen: Oh she is in for a surprise! :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 76

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Look at her with a big belly looking like a child who doesn't get some vitamins. I wish I could punch her stomach so she could lose that dog inside her stomach. Why don't I do it? this bitch is alone here. I could do this and leave her here. No one will know I did this. These are just

rooms for students. There are no cameras here. I can grab a knife and stab her. If killing her will help me be with Qhayiya I am doing it now. I don't care about blood. This bitch slept with a man I love. This man lived with me. If she hated me so must she should've stayed away from the people around me. I am going to stab her stomach

Anyway I see she didn't expect to see me. She is surprised but clearly it's not a pleasant one

Zimbini: :(

Me: :)

Zimbini: Lithakazi!? baby was about to call you :D

Me: Baby ? who is that ? :(

Zimbini: My boyfriend. Come in :)

Fuck! My plan is ruined. He is here. at least he wanted to tell me he is out of jail but that's not good enough. he should've went straight to my house. I walked in My eyes went straight to him. He looks clean like he wasn't in prison

Me: :)

Qhayiya: I was about to call you :D

Me: Really ? :)

Zimbini: let me leave you two to talk :)

Qhayiya: thank you baby :)

I rolled my eyes . Zimbini went to the door before she passed Me, She put her hand on my shoulder.

Zimbini: Oh Cuz..... :)

I looked at her

Zimbini: Sabata called me :)

I swallowed hard. That bastard didn't only take my money, He betrayed me.

Me:

Zimbini: I am sorry your plan failed :D

She hit my shoulder

Zimbini: You have so many tricks up your sleeve. Figure something else to break us up but not a

boyfriend. He is the only one cuz and he knows it hihhi ;)

She winked at me giggling, she walked out I turned around looking at her. She closed the door. Once the door was closed I turned around and looked at Qhayiya

Me: Is it your dick that makes her like this ? :(

Qhayiya: Like what ? :)

Me: She is fool of herself ! confident... no I meant arrogant! :(

Qhayiya: Is that why you want it ? :)

Me:

Qhayiya: You don't know the meaning of friendship do you ? :)

Me: Where I come from I have never seen a man and a woman friends :(

Qhayiya: You and I will never be more than friends Lithakazi :D

I went to him

Me: After everything I have done for you ? Qhayiya I love you :( :(

He gently pushed me away. He is rejecting me? He forgets I know a lot of things that could destroy him.

Qhayiya: You didn't tell me you want me to pay you back and if I remember correctly I did buy food when I was living with you :(

Me: Break up with my cousin sister !

Qhayiya: What ? You're are crazy we are having a baby together how can you do this to your blood?

Me: You two betrayed me! you slept with my cousin!!

Qhayiya: Zimbini is an adult! we slept together because we love each other! :(

Me: Love?

Qhayiya:

Me: What is It with Ellen? love?

He looked at the door. I did too and the next thing I will say I will make sure Zimbini hears it if she is eavesdropping

Me: And her mother ? Do you love Marlene because you sleep wit....!!!!

Qhayiya: Shut up! :(

I pulled him closer by his t. shirt

Me: Leave Zimbini for me or I am telling her everything and I won't only tell her. I will tell both those white women you're using

Qhayiya: Marlene knows I am still seeing Ellen you can run to her :(

Me: And Ellen? Does she know you're still fucking her mother ?

He looked down

Me: I didn't th.....

His phone rang. He looked at it then looked away. He answered

Him: Qhayiya? :(

Caller: .....

Qhayiya turned around and looked at me

Qhayiya:

Me:

Qhayiya: I can only be there next week. I am home and there are some things I need to sort out :(

Caller:.....

Qhayiya hung up then looked at me

Me: What is it?

Qhayiya: You remember that favour you promised to do for me ?

I walked away

Me: You're not getting anything from me until I ge.....

He interrupted me

Qhayiya: Marlene will be out on parole!

I turned around

Me:

Qhayiya: That was her on the phone she wants me to go to Port Elizabeth and live with her permanently I can't do that ! :(

If he goes there I won't get a chance to be with him. I have to do something to make sure he doesn't go, i smiled

Me: What do you want me to do ? :)

Qhayiya: I want you to kill Marlene. I have an address and the keys to her hou.... :(

I put my index finger on his mouth to shut him up

Me: What do I get in return ? :)

I saw his lips trembling.. He paused for few seconds

Qhayiya: We will finally be together :)

I smiled looking away . I heard his footsteps coming to me

Qhayiya: What do you say?

I looked at him

Me: Consider it done !

Qhayiya: :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Something just happened. A security company car just came here and left a security guard or should I say a body guard, He is in a suit that is why I assume he is a body guard. I don't know what is going on. Why would Ryan get us a body guard ? We are all confused. Marlene is in jail. There is no one dangerous who could harm us. I just can't think of anyone. Lithakazi don't know where I live. This doesn't sit well with me. This reminds me of the time Vicki and Marlene took my child from me. Soya went through a lot. He was taken and got starved for hours on the road. Curtley was stabbed from my stomach now there is security watching us? WHY can't I and my kids find peace What did we do to these people ? How many times should I apologise. I never apologised to Ellen maybe I should apologise. Maybe this whole mess will end the day I

apologise to that woman. Peace is what I need in my life.

Vicki: This is confusing. What is going on ? :(

She took her phone

Me: Can I call him myself ? :(

Vicki: If you insist of course

I took my phone. I called him then put him on speaker.

Ryan: Hey you

Me: The security? :(

Everyone:

Ryan: Just to protect you guys

Vicki: From what Ryan tell us what is going on ! :(

Ryan: There is nothing going on mom. It's just that when Ellen was shouting at me she said somethings that make me doubt if she accepted my sons

Me: What did she say ? :(

Ryan: Just some racist words

Vicki: What did she say exactly? :(

Me:

Ryan: She has a problem with Hillary Meeting Soya and Curtley. She said Hillary didn't know my rainbow nation children existed

Me:

Vicki: She said that ?

I can't believe This woman. She has a mixed race child in her stomach. How dare she?

Ryan: She did I was very shocked

Me: Okay thanks for the security

Ryan: I just want you guys to be safe

Me: Thanks

I hung up

Me:

Mom: I can't believe what she said to her husband about his children?

Vicki: Ellen Nel reminds me a woman I know :(

Helen: Her mother Marlene!

Vicki: She is her mother's daughter!

My phone rang. It's a landline.

Me: I have to take this

Helen: Who is it ?

Me: I don't know it's a landline from here in Mthatha

Mom: Loud speaker

Me: Hello

caller: Hello is that Nomandla Nyembezi?

Me: Who is asking ?

Him: I am constable Ngcwele I hope you remember me

I sat up straight

Me: Yes Constable I remember you

Mom:

Constable: I don't know if you heard. Marlene's application was approved. She will be out on parole

Us:

We were all shocked. I saw everyone with their hands on their mouths

Me:

Ngcwele: I wanted to ask if you want a restraining order against her I am willing to help you get it. That woman don't deserve to get out so soon

Me: Yes I want it and add her daughter to the list. I don't want them anywhere near me

Helen:

Ngcwele: The daughter's name ?

Me: Ellen Lawson

Ngcwele: Alright I am sorry for giving you bad news

He could hear I am crying

Me: It's fine thank you for letting me know

Ngcwele: Okay bye

I hung up

Vicki: What?

Mom: I am scared now :(

Helen: She will be watched don't worry. I just want to know her location. If she is around she will be dangerous but if she is in PE She can't do anything because she can't leave town :(

Me:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I hung up on Ryan He didn't call back and that is not good at all. What if that man is driving all the way from there to East London I don't want to fight with him more especially in Person. I know I am over reacting. I am only doing this so that he doesn't insist on coming here. I am carrying a bastard for God sake. He can't come here. I don't want any surprises. I have to do something. If he doesn't barge I will have to do something. I know I can do this. I have become so good in this lying and it's all thanks to my former maid who stabbed me in the back and slept with my husband and gave him sons....

When I thought about that I stood up. I am angry. I don't know how I got here. I don't know how my life turned into this. I really need mom now. I need her crazy thinking. She is the only person who can help me get through this because she is only the person who knows my secret and the day of my delivery is near. She knows how stressed I am right now

Me:



I heard footsteps. It's my sister I quickly wiped my tears. She folded her arms

Her: I see you regret calling your step sons a rainbow nation :(

Me: A rainbow nation? :(

Rebecca: :(

Me: I didn't say that :(

I walked pass her

Rebecca: Really Ellen? Are you losing your mind ? :(

Me: I called them that ?

Rebecca: I can't believe you sis. I just cannot believe you. firstly you were very rude to your husband! :(

Me: He deserved it ! He promised to come :( :(

Her: I stopped you. I whispered and asked you to stop . You called his kids a rainbow nation that's when I snapped. Don't you remember that ? :(

Me: Rebecca my hormones and my emotions are high now. I was angry and disappointed. This man didn't call me yesterday, the whole yesterday! I was supposed to be sick remember,? A hi , How are you at least would've been nice. Do you see why I am not comfortable leaving Ryan there?

Rebecca: Sis I think you're pushing him away. How can you ask him to stay away. That moment is gonna be special for you two. He has to be here! :(

Me: He can't be here!

Rebecca: Why? :(

I looked away..

Me: He doesn't deserve me. He doesn't deserve us

Rebecca: Calm down Ellen! :(.

I was breathing heavily. He can't come. I walked to the dinning area. I sat on the table chair.

Me:

Rebecca: I will go get you water

She ran to the kitchen. I need to run. I need to get away. Ryan can't be there when I give birth.  
Where will I go ?

I stood up

Me:

I looked at Rebecca. She was coming with water

Me: Mom! I need mom

Rebecca: We should call the lawyer and ask when she will be released

Me: Tell them she must come here

Rebecca: Sis the application said Port Elizabeth. That's where the parole board will take her

I smiled. Yes! Port Elizabeth is where I am going

Me: :D

Rebecca: And now? :)

Me: If I go give birth in PE Ryan won't go :D

Rebecca: Amen. I don't know what to do anymore

Me: I just want to get away! :(

Rebecca: So you want another doctor to deliver you?

Me:

Her: When you go to PE you will need a doctor from that hospital why you don't want Ryan to be there? :(

Me: No! I just want mom to see her last grand child you know and see the whole process. I want her to be part of it

Rebecca: yeah that would be nice but we gave those people Mothers address She can't come here and you only trust Evans and he is the only person. who deliver your kids :(

I sat down

Me:

I looked away. What am i gonna do ?

Me:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

This is now or never. It's time I get this woman out of our lives for good. I am going to show Gita one more time what I am capable of. I stopped her the first time and there is nothing that can stop me from doing the same now because I have everything I need right here with me. I want her to drive back home like I am chasing her from behind. People say secrets always come out well guess what ? There is also a say that says " There is first time for everything " The secret is never coming out. There are secrets that can never come out. This one is huge. This won't only destroy mom's relationship with my brother. This is going to destroy my relationship with my brother. He'd hate me for keeping this from him. He would never forgive me. I know I didn't do anything but it wouldn't look like that to Ryan. I am not going to lose my brother

Anyway I am looking through the window. This view is perfect because that's where I can see Gita coming in here or her enter the supermarket. Oh I was still saying I am not going to lose my brother, My family.....

Me: And I am not ready to send my mother to an early grave

I heard my phone ring. I quickly answered

Me: Yes ?

Caller: It was hard but she agreed to park the car at public parking

It's not the driver. It's the security guy I put at the gate

Me: She is here already?

Him: Yes she only agreed when I said i don't have the keys of the big gate

Me: Good, Where is she now ?

Him: About to....

Me: There she is! I see her thank you

Him: You're welcome ma'am

Me: Another thing!

Him: Yes ma'am

Me: Give me a call when your boss is coming to the apartment

Him: I will do so ma'am and I told the lady the boss is there so be prepared ma'am

Me: I am :)

I hung up then gulped my wine. I went to the bottle and poured another glass, I heard a knock at the door. I put my wine on the coffee table. I took off my heels. I ran to the dining area and stood there. By the way it's just me. I sent the maids home.

Me:

She knocked again. I shouted from the dining room

Me: Come in!!!!

The door opened I smiled. She can't see me. I can't see her too.

Me: :)

Gita: Anybody home ! ?

I rolled my eyes. Of course there is someone in. I just asked her to come in. Her mind is lazy why am I surprised? She is a housewife who never worked . She can't even use common sense how is she gonna run business with mom?

Gita: That's weird. I thought I heard someone say come in let me enjoy the wine.....

I almost laughed. This woman is here to destroy us now she wants to drink our alcohol ? I folded my arms showing myself. She was standing looking away sipping on wine . She is wearing a maroon skirt, It's not long or short, it's just on her knees. She is also wearing a black blouse and heels. Her hair is tied into ponytail

Me: Hello Gita :)

She turned around fast when she saw me she let go of her glass it hit the floor. She thought I was in East London.

Gita:

Me: You will pay for that glass :)

Her face turned red in a second. She wanted to touch Me i could see that

Gita: I should've known..... so many instructions i was given at the gate I kinda suspected something was fishy!

Me: :)

Gita: Is Ryan even here ?

I looked at the wall

Me: Check the time on the wall. My brother is working it's just you and I :)

She looked around

Me: Stop turning and turning you're wearing heels imagine if you'd trip and fall on top of that broken glass :(

Gita: I didn't come here for you! I came to speak to Stanza's son!

Me: Ryan is my mother's son! don't you ever mention that name again do you hear Me?

Gita: You know I came here to scare your mother so that she can sign but guess what ?

Me: What ? :(

Gita: I don't want those shares anymore ! all I want is Ryan to know the truth about you and your evil mother ! you murderers!!!

She attempted to walk to the door. I grabbed her arm, she turned like she was expecting me to touch her, She slapped me so hard on my face I saw stars I let go of her arm she ran to the door , I snapped out of it. This woman mean business. I ran to her I grabbed her hair I pulled it. She turned around and tripped remember she is in heels. She pushed me accidentally, we both fell. I hit the back of my head on the floor

Me: ouch!

She punched me she was on top of me. I pushed her She fell on the side. I stood up. She grabbed my leg I fell. She stood up. I tried to stand up she ran to the vase. I stood up she came running to me and threw it at me, I ducked he vase hit the wall. I ran to her and pushed her she fell. I sat on her chest

Me: You and I are gonna talk.....!!!

Gita: Get off me Bitch!

Me: Like adults!

Gita: You're gonna pay for this !!!

Me: shut u.....

I heard my phone ring it's so far on the coffee table one second I got distracted by my phone

she got a chance to punch me. I fell on the side and stood up fast. I ran to my phone

Me: Its the security! He is coming!!

I felt Gita grab me with my hair from behind. I was bending over looking at the screen. I managed to grab the bowl that had fake fruits that decorated the coffee table. I hit her forehead with it then put it back. I turned around. She passed out oh my God what have I done?

Me:

I have to think! My brother is coming!

Me: Think Lisa think!!

I ran to Gita. I grabbed both her legs I pulled her dragging her body on the tiled floor to the window. I moved the curtains I pushed her body to the wall. I closed the curtains. It hid her body so nicely. The door opened. I turned around

Me:

Ryan: Lisa? What are you doing here ? What happened here ?

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 77

.

.

~ Qhayiya ~

This is a mess. I cannot believe I just put me through this mess. Let's say Lithakazi does pull this off. What am I going to do when she expects me to leave Zimbini and be with her? How am I gonna get out of that when I get there? This is frustrating I wish I had another way . If I said no to that crazy girl she was gonna tell Ellen I have been sleeping with Marlene. I can lose them all but not Ellen. I love Zimbini a lot and I will be there for her but Ellen is my financial support and I share something special with her so I can't lose that. I lived with Lithakazi I know how she operates. She is going to make sure Marlene dies so she can get what she wants. I just pray things go wrong so that she could be caught and get thrown to jail, that would make me happy. I want to make two woman happy. I don't love Lithakazi, I don't think I could ever pretend to love her.

Anyway she just left. I can't believe Marlene is coming out so soon. This woman did a lot of bad things to Nomandla. How can they grant her parole when she only served few months. This is crazy. Anyway The door opened Zimbini walked in.

Me: :D

Zimbini: She is gone ? :D

Me: argh finally. She is a Crazy girl :(

Zimbini: What did you say to her ? :)

She won't like it I better lie. She is pregnant and pregnant Women are very sensitive.

Me: I told her I want her to stop interfering. I love you and you're carrying my child :)

Zimbini: I hope she listened you know how obsessive she can be. Lithakazi don't stop until she gets what she wants :(

Me: I know but you're her cousin. How can she ruin things for you ? :(

Zimbini: No one knows how her mind works believe me when I say she left to find another way to break us up :(

Me: I don't think she will , Come here :)

I hugged her

Me:

Zimbini: I know her, she is my cousin. She won't stop until you sleep with her

Me: I will never sleep with that girl :(

Zimbini:

I am not going to sleep with Lithakazi. I will find a way to deal with her when Marlene is dead. I can't go back to jail that is why I don't want to kill Marlene myself.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just arrived in my house. I am so tired. I had a long day writing my exams. I had a great today. I am in a good mood today because I wrote my exams well. With everything that was going on I didn't think I would do well. I won't celebrate yet because I don't know how the marking will go but I have a good feeling about this. I know what I wrote and I don't remember putting my pen down. I am writing tomorrow but it's Life Orientation, practical paper. I will be looking at the computer screen all day tomorrow. I am not looking forward to that. I hate staying at school more than 5 hours.

Anyway I called Fefekazi and told her I am home. I can't go fetch Sapho I am busy cooking for his father. Speaking of his father, I hope everything went well with the lawyer. I forgive father in law. I just hope he will change his ways. I don't need him in the main house. That Room outside has everything. He will stay there and i don't mind taking his food there. I heard my phone ring. I went to my phone. It's Noziqhepheyi. I answered

Me: Hello Auntie

Her: Hello Lony how are you ?

Me: I am good thanks. Did Qaqambile call you ?

Her: Yes he was here. Thank you for giving me a hands up that woman is crazy

Me: What are you going to do Auntie that woman will go there

Her: I am driving home

Me: oh thank God

Her: I just wanted to thank you we will talk later

Me: Bye :)

Qaqambile walked in.

Me: Hey babe :)



He closed the door

Him: Hey you're back ? :D

I went to him.

Me: Yes I arrived thirty minutes ago I am surprised you're here already :D

I kissed him.

Him: Yeah things didn't go as I expected them to :(

He went to the living room. I can see he didn't go well. My husband looks defeated. Lithakazi can't win. I won't allow her to win. I am sure there is something we can do. I walked to him. I sat next to him

Me: What happened baby ?

He looked at me then leaned on the couch.

Me: Baby you're scaring me

He exhaled

Qaqambile: 16 Days of activism.....

I didn't let him finish I stood up. I forgot it's that time of the year! this bitch is smart why isn't she in college? She calculated all this.

Me: Oh God ! :(

I walked to the window and looked at her house. Was this her plan? to lie and say she was raped? There are people who are abused everyday. This month is dedicated women and children who are abused not sick bitches like Lithakazi!. I looked at my husband

Me: So she has a strong case ? :(

He stood up putting his hands on his pockets

Qaqambile: Yep :(

Me: What did the lawyer say ? :(

Qaqambile: He told me about this 16 Days thing and He told me Qavile might spend at least a year to two years before getting bail :(

Me: What? so Lithakazi is winning? :(

Qaqambile looked at Lithakazi's house through the window

Qaqambile: I wish I could go and strangle her in her house

I looked at him. I went to him and balanced my chin on his shoulder from behind

Me: You're not going to prison because of that bitch do you hear me ?

Qaqambile: This was my chance to get to know my real father Londeka ! :(

I put my both hands on his shoulders. I turned him around.

Me: Look at me babe. We have to find a way to beat this woman in her own game ! :(

Qaqambile: What are we going to do? :(

I smiled then took my hands off him

Me: :)

Qaqambile: Baby no more kidnapping! :(

I walked away .

Qaqambile: Londeka!! :(

I stopped walking. I didn't look at him

Me: What if we get her to confess? record her say she didn't get raped she set him up ? :)

I turned around and looked at Qaqambile

Qaqambile:

Me: What? You don't like my plan ? :)

Qaqambile: No it's not that, it's just that.....

Me: What baby ? :(

Qaqambile: Lithakazi has this silly crush on me. Obviously she will deny it when I confront her

I looked away

Me: Who said anything about you confronting anyone ? :(

Qaqambile: Then who will?

I turned around

Me: :)

Qaqambile: No! I don't want you to have another fall out with her. You might end up losing it. I don't want to lose you baby :(

Me: Remember I worked for the Lawsons with Lithakazi for months I know her tricks :(

Qaqambile: Baby are you sure you want to do this ?

I chuckled then looked at her house again

Me: Lithakazi is just a village girl, I am from Mdantsane. She is going to give me what I want now! :(

Qaqambile: Baby wait!! † ♂

I slammed the door behind me oh shit! I forgot my phone. I turned around then walked back in

Qaqambile: You can't go there angry. She will be suspicious

Me: I am not stupid baby. I will pretend like I went there to buy airtime. Let me go get some money :(

She is going to tell me the truth.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Marlene can't get out of jail after just 8 months in jail. That woman got me stabbed, She kidnapped my child and a man is dead because of her. I stupid boy died doing her dirty deeds. Why did they approve her parole? I am not naive or anything but now I am starting to believe that she is getting out because she is white. If It was me or any woman of colour we'd would stay in jail for years. She made connections now she will walk free. This is driving me crazy. I thought we were safe and we were gonna be happy. We were at peace these past few months except for her daughters endless drama. Ellen is harmless. She is only strong when her mother is around. With her mother coming out she will be powerful and that is not good for me and My family. I hope they will respect the restraining order and stay away from me and my family. I can't file for restraining order against one of them. I had to do it to both of them. If one of them can come near me, The other will be able to get me using the other so i had to say both of them.

Mom: Here I thought we will never see Marlene any time soon ! :(

Vicki: That woman always get away with everything! :(

Helen looked at me

Helen: Why are you quiet Nomandla? :(

I stood up taking my phone

Me: Ryan bring us body guards then out of the blue Marlene is coming out of jail? :(

Mom: No! Ryan would never hide that from us ! :(

Vicki: You know my son loves you right ?

Me:

Vicki: Nomandla

Me: I know :(

Vicki: Then trust his love for you! Ryan would never lie. He is not like that :(

I don't want to trust it. I need to do something. I need to call him and ask. I dialled his number

Helen: What are you doing ?

Me: Someone applied for Marlene's parole , She didn't just get parole :(

Vicki: You're right I wonder if Ryan knew about this ? :(

I dialled his number. He didn't take my call I left a message

Me: Call me when you get this ! :(

I hung up

Me: we need to know when exactly that woman is coming out so that we prepare ourselves :(

Vicki: You are right! how are we gonna find out though ?

Mom: Don't you find this strange ? :(

Helen: Ellen is giving birth she makes sure her mother is present :(

Mom: Exactly! :(

Me: Let me call Ngcwele first, I think he might know something :(

Vicki: Please call him. I will try Lisa maybe she is with Ryan that's why he is not taking your calls :(

I dialled the landline. It rang five times I was about to hang up when someone answered

Him: Constable Ngcwele

Me: Thank God I got you Constable it's Nomandla

Ngcwele: Hello again Ms Nyembezi

Me: Can you please find out when Marlene is coming out please ?

Everyone:

Ngcwele: It's a process. The person who applied for her release has to go sign some documents then probably a week later she will be released

Me: Thank You Constable :(

Him: Don't worry I will tell you when she leaves the correctional centre

Me: Thank you again :(

Him: Pleasure

I hung up

Helen: At least this will be after she gives birth :)

Me: Are you sure ?

Vicki: Let's hope Ellen don't go there sooner. She just got out of the hospital. I don't think she wants to drive all the way here :(

Me: I am just happy Ryan will be able to be there when she gives birth :(

Vicki: How do you know Mandla? she said she doesn't want him there

Helen: He is not going to take her word for it Vicki. Ryan is going there. Tom and I are joining him. It's family tradition :(

Vicki: That woman will go crazy :(

Helen: Well tough. She was there when I gave birth to both my boys. I am only returning the favour :(

Mom: :D

Me: :(

I just need to know who helped Marlene till then I won't be okay. I just pray it's not the other

sister because if it is she will go there as soon as possible. I am not ready for Marlene And don't want her to help Ellen get away with her cheating.

.  
.

~ Lisa ~

Ryan: What is going on ? What happened here?

Me:

I looked around. Oh my God a few things are broken it's just a mess, the vase is broken and the is a big scar on the wall where it hit. I have to think..... I have to do something before my brother sees Gita or I will see me and my mother in hot water.

Me: Brother † ♀

I ran to him and hugged him

Me: I am so sorry!

Ryan: Lisa what is wrong ?

I broke the hug

Me: Let's go speak by the pool

I didn't wait for his response I pulled him to the back door. We walked out and got to the pool

Me: Its over between me and my Fiancé, I am sorry I was frustrated I threw things around

Ryan: What ? What happened?

Me: I was in East London with mom just visiting her. You know mom is lonely now that I moved to King. So I went to see her. I got a call from my Fiancé saying Beatrice is complaining that I didn't reach out after she lost her father so I decided to go there

Ryan sat down

Ryan: Yeah?

Me: I went there to give them my condolences. Beatrice was so rude to me. She didn't accept my condolences. Gita threw a drink at me

Ryan: She did what? :(

Me: She threw a drink at me

Ryan: To think she asked me to speak to mom for her ! that bitch will never change :(

Me: Brother Gita is two faced. Don't let her manipulate you ! :(

Ryan: Yeah

Me: So i called my Fiancé telling him about the incident. I asked him to stop communicating with my enemy. He said he won't stop talking with Beatrice after everything they did to me Ryan

Ryan: I thought your guy was a good guy how can you be friends with someone who hates your fiance? :(

Me: I told him to go to hell that is why I decided to Come here and be with family

Ryan: You're welcome to stay here :)

Me: Thank you. What were you doing at the house? :)

Ryan: I saw your car at driveway. I had to come make sure it's you :)

Me: I am sorry for the mess I was angry I threw everything around I will clean it :)

Ryan: Its okay I will ask some cleane.....

Me: No Ryan go to work i clean myself :D

Him: Are you sure ?

Me: I have to get busy brother :D

Ryan: Yeah

Me: Off you go :)

I said pushing him gently showing him the way. I accompanied him to work. We didn't go it. He went straight to his office. I waited for him to disappear then I ran back to the house

Me: † ♀

I opened the door. I walked in then closed the door. I ran to the window. I opened the curtains

Me:

She is still unconscious. I felt her pulse, She is not dead

Me: Thank God !

I grabbed both her hands then dragged her body away from the window. I ran to the kitchen. I went to the freezer, I picked up a 5 kg of chicken. I ran to the living room.

Me:

I dropped the chicken at her face, She jumped up

Gita: What happene.....

She laid her eyes on me I know she remembers her face shows it.

Gita: You almost killed me you bitc.....

She still has fighting spirit in her. She said that attempting to stand up, I pinned her down. I looked at the coffee table where my phone was, my hand reached for my phone.

Gita: Let go of Me!!!

Me: Shut up!

Gita:

Me: Things didn't have to get this messy. All I wanted you to listen to was this but you didn't give me a chance !

Gita: What is that ?

I chuckled then let go of her , I stood up the hit play.

\* Baby I can't marry you in few months! my daughter will be suspicious ! she will figure out that we had something to do with that fool's accident! \*

Me: :)

Gita:

She put both her hands on her mouth. Tears Streamed down her face.

Gita: Where did you get that ?

Me: Gita I know you're a housewife and you should be an expert when it comes to decor but you not good at it so I will give you an advice :)

She stood up. She was looking down, She was scared and I feel like she will listen now and get



the hell out of our lives

Gita:

Me: Change that Vase at your house find another spot for it because it really helped me get my mom this to shut your stinky mouth!

Gita:

Me: Imagine if this could land in Beatrice hands... :)

Gita: Pleas...

Me: Or better yet! in the police hands I am sure they want to know what happened :)

Gita: Your mother's secret is safe please don't tell anyone

I gave her my phone She looked at it

Gita: What ?

Me: I just dialled my mother's number, Apologise to her !

She took the phone it was ringing

Mom: Hello Lisa

Gita: Vicki it's Me Gita

Vicki: Gita where is my daughter?

Gita: She is here, I just wanted to apologise to you. I will never bother you again

Mom: Get the hell out of my sons property now!!!

Gita gave me the phone. She grabbed her handbag and attempted to run I grabbed her wrist

Me: Not so fast !

Gita:

Me: A few people know about this recording and they have it so if you and your boyfriend think of anything stupid like causing my accident.....?

Gita:

Me: You will end up in jail and lose everything you have!

Gita: You will never see or hear from me again

I let go of her hand, She attempted to go

Me: Another thing!

She turned around , I slapped her so hard on her face she fell then looked up at me, her hair was a mess around her face

Gita:

Me: Get the hell out of my house!!!!

She stood up fast and ran for her life

Gita: † ♀

She left the door opened I closed it then leaned on the door.

Me: I almost messed up

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 78

.

.

~ Lisa ~

It was so close. I can't believe I almost ruined my mother's life. Gita is stupid. I was looking the other way staring at my phone when the security guy called. If she was smart she should've

taken something and hit me. That bitch came to me and grabbed my hair. I got her so good with that bowl. She will never mess with us. She thought she could take whatever she wants while we are sitting and watching her. If she was that smart and business minded why did she stay a housewife all her life. She think she can bully us and become rich just like that ? Success takes blood and sweat. You don't get successful over night. She didn't think that catfighting we were having was blood and sweat. You work hard. You earn honest living then you can be a Villian and take other people businesses. I must give it to her though, That old woman gave me a fight. My fear when my brother walked in was Gita waking up and telling him everything and she was going to , I have no doubt not after that fight we had.

Anyway I just cleaned the house. unfortunately I can't fix the vase my brother will have to buy another one or take one from the supermarket. The supermarket has everything. From groceries ,Bakery, Restuarant and hardware appliances. I am sure there is a vase there. It wasn't hard to clean because there wasn't so much mess except for the broke wine glass, The flower and broken vase. I am sitting down now drinking wine. I feel a little bit of headache. I hit the back of my head when she pushed me.

Me: That bitch :D

The door opened. It's Ryan

Ryan: Wow I see everything is back to where it was :D

Me: Except for your vase brother :D

Ryan: I will get another one, I came back because I wanna get ready to go to Mthatha. I want to sleep there :)

Me: That's nice I am going too :)

Ryan: We will go together later then :)

Me: I will call them and ask them to cook for two more :)

Ryan: Okay, did you hear that Ellen don't want me to go be with her at hospital when she goes into Labour? :)

Me: What ? :(

Ryan: Mom and I left in a rush. I know I promised to go fetch her from the hospital but I couldn't because I heard Nomandla was not okay and my mistake was forgetting to call her and explain why I didn't call

Me: wow

Ryan: when I called she exploded :D

Me: But being there is your right as the father :(

Ryan: I told her that she said I chose Nomandla and our Rainbow nation children :(

I stood up

Me: What !? she said it like that ?

Ryan: Just like that :(

Me: Oh My God ! how could she? after you left Nomandla for her? I always known she is one ungrateful bitch!

Ryan:

Me: Bro She hates mom and I. She forgets we were there for her. We helped her get back together with you! I even regret that ! :(

Ryan: I had to send a bodyguard to watch My kids. That comment really made me worried. My wife hate my kids :(

Me: How do you stay married to a woman like that ? I feel like you're wasting your time with her! :(

Ryan: When you're married you have to think about a whole lot of things. It's not easy to end things more especially now that there is a baby coming but I don't think I will ever forgive her for what she said about my sons :(

Lisa: Rainbow nation? Wow ! :(

I saw Ryan look at his phone

Me: What ?

Ryan: Nomandla and mom called me

Me: Call them !

I sipped on my drink. He called and put the phone on speaker.

Nomandla: I have been calling you.

Ryan: I left my phone in my office a couple of times is my boy Okay ?

Nomandla: Yes for now we don't know till when

Me: ....

Ryan looked at me. What is she talking about

Ryan: What do you mean Nomandla ?

Nomandla: Did you know Marlene is coming out of jail?

Me: What?

Ryan: What? When?

Nomandla: I don't know but Ngcwele called he says the application is approved. She is coming out I thought you knew who wrote to parole board

Ryan: No! but I know Ellen did this! I don't know why she didn't tell me !

Nomandla: We are in fear here. We don't know what will happen when she comes out.

Ryan: Lisa and I will sleep there we will talk when we get there

Nomandla: Okay

Ryan hung up

Ryan:

Me: Your skimming wife ! I swear she is tired of this marriage! what makes me sick is how desperate she was to get back together with you now she does this ?

Ryan: I need to shower

He walked away

Me:

I can't believe this! Marlene is coming out of jail?

Me: She is another bitch who deserves a bowl in her forehead

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

One thing I forgot to ask when I went to Qhayiya was the day Marlene is coming out of jail. The sooner he is mine the better! I want to send that bitch cousin of mine into an early Labour. She will curse the day she messed with me. She knows what I am capable of. She shouldn't have

taken me on. I am no one to mess with. I regret asking Sabata to help me. I lost two thousand rands for nothing. I will make him pay. I will make sure I set him up. He will join Qavile in prison he should've asked around. I am a crazy bitch you don't want to mess with.

Anyway I just got home. It has been a busy day. One beautiful thing came out of it. We reached into an agreement. Qhayiya will be mine soon. I don't care what Zimbini's mom says. I will tell her she stole him from me. She must know how loose her precious daughter is. I dialled Qhayiya's number, His phone rang he answered on third ring

Qhayiya: Hey

Me: Future bae :p

Qhayiya: What is It Lithakazi, We had a deal !

Me: Relax I know you're not mine yet :p :)

Him: What do you want ?

Me: I am ready to go to Port Elizabeth tomorrow. I want you to help me with money , I will Take me there you will bring me back :)

Qhayiya: No problem but Marlene is still in jail you can't go tomorrow

Me: Find out when she is coming out and get back to me :)

Qhayiya: Okay cool

I hung up

Me: :)

I am going to kill that woman. I don't want to shoot her i can't ask for a gun because I am scared of it. I want a knife. I will take out all the anger I have towards her using that knife. I am like this because of her. I have to blackmail men to be with me, no man can stand my urine smell. I know I have never had perfect relationship but men wanted to sleep with me. Taxi drivers loved me. They want nothing to do with me now because of Marlene Nel. I am going to deal with that woman. I am going to kill her.

Me: I am going to ki....

I saw Londeka walking out of Calvin's shop. This bitch love breathing the air I breath. I wiped my tears. I went out

Me: There are so many spazza shops around here can't you find another shop to buy stuff from?  
:(

Londeka: Why can't we go inside and discuss that with your boyfriend. I am sure he wouldn't be so pleased to hear that you Chase his customers away :)

Lithakazi: I don't have a problem with other people. The only person I have a problem with is you! :(

Londeka: Why don't you do what you do best and get rid of me ? :(

Me: Why would I waste my energy with you? You're an insecure woman Londeka you will push Qaqambile away with your jealousy! you don't need me to lose him.... you will do it yourself :(

Londeka: Why don't you sleep with me and go lie to the police and say I raped you like you did to Qavile? :(

I looked around. I couldn't see anyone perfect. I looked at her

Me: I can do worse! :(

Londeka:

Me: I am not proud of sleeping with Qavile That was a small price to pay just to get rid of him ! :(

Londeka: Destroying his eye wasn't enough you had to set him up for rape too ? :(

I smiled looking around pretending to be listening to something

Me: Can you hear that? :)

Londeka: :(

Me: Its sound of silence. He is gone you should learn one thing or two from me. Seduce a man sleep with him and go cry to the police. They came through for me. That one eye dog is going to rot in jail!

Londeka: You're a twisted little bitch ain't you ? :D

Me: You remember that ! :(

Londeka: See you on the flip side Litha ;) :D

She winked at me then walked away

Me:

And the smirk on her face?

Me: ..... ?

~ Nomandla ~

I am in the living room with Helen and Tom. Mom and Vick went to the bedrooms to take a nap. Tom just walked in. I asked Helen if she was serious about going to East London She said yes and called Tom that is why he is here. She called him here because she wants to make sure he is aware that They are going to East London. I just pray that nothing happens until they get there. They must witness everything. I have been counting. After speaking to Constable now i am more certain that Marlene will miss the birth of that child which is great. Like I said before, Without her mother she is not strong, She is not vindictive nor vicious but I must say she is learning. Her last stunt about faking illness was well played even though we kinda saw through it. There is no co incident in our lives here that's something I have picked up. If you have doubts or suspicions don't ignore that. Everything that happens is planned that is why we make sure we question everything. At this moment Ellen shouldn't be doing anything stupid because we are on to her.

Helen: Baby we are going to East London. Ellen is having a baby :)

Tom: We are?

Helen: She was there when I gave birth to our boys why can't we return the favour ? :)

Tom: :D

Me: That was way before you met me. I don't think she will be happy :)

Helen: That's the plan! the plan is to annoy her :D

Tom: I am not the kinda person who wish other people bad things but when you lie to the ones I care about then we have a problem I say we must go :)

Me: :)

Helen: I knew you'd agree :D

Tom: I want her to be humiliated. If she has self respect At all. When she leaves that hospital she will want nothing to do with Ryan. She won't even have the guts to be present when they settle divorce :D

Me: If they do get divorced

Tom: I know my friend is naive and a little bit stupid

Me: A little ? :D



Tom: Don't diss my friend. All men are like that it takes time to see some things :D

Helen: We just need to know the due date now :)

Tom: How about I call my old friend, He is her Doctor he will know :)

Me:

Helen: Call Him ! :D

Tom took his phone and dialled his number. He put the phone on speaker.

Evans: Hey Tom

Tom: Hey buddy :)

Evens: Hey Tom howzit long time

Helen: :)

Tom: I am good man I see you're good too hey I am calling on behalf of my best friend

Evens: Ryan ?

Tom: Yeah he told me Ellen don't want him to be there when she goes into Labour which I find crazy because he is a father :(

Even: Eish man Ellen is under a lot of stress. Maybe she didn't mean that

Tom: I want to know when will she be giving birth. You know Ryan and his pride. I am sure he wants to call you and ask You himself but he is still mad :)

Evans: I know your wife and my patient don't see eye to eye anymore .....

Helen: :(

Me:

Evans: So I can't share that information with you guys. You are a doctor dude I am sure you understand

Helen: H.....

Tom Gave Helen a hand

Tom: Evans I know you helped Ellen fake illness ! how do you think My friend would feel if he hears that ?

We heard some things fall in his office. He cleared his throat

Tom: The exact day bro?

Evans: This Friday

He said in a low voice

Me: :D

Evens: Bro you better be telling the truth. If Ryan is not there when the baby is delivered you're going to lose your job I am not joking with you

Evens: Ryan might come Thursday just to be safe

Tom: Good :(

Tom hung up. Helen went to him. She kissed him

Helen: That was sexy hubby :D

Tom: That bastard! he is taking sides now :(

Helen: I know right :(

Me: Thank you Tom :)

Tom: We are going there Thursday. Ryan my wife and I :(

Me: :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I feel like I am losing my mind. The time is really ticking. My stomach is just hanging I feel like I am going to give birth any day from today. I can't be stressing like this. I can't be feeling the way I am. This is not good for my baby. Rebecca called my doctor. He is on his way here to check me out. I can't calm myself down I feel like I need something strong to make me sleep. I can't take this anymore.

Rebecca: Are you sure you're fine ?

Me: All I want to do is go to Port Elizabeth. There are good doctors there! it doesn't have to be Evans

Rebecca: That's great then. We will go to Port Elizabeth tomorrow but we need to find out whe....

The door bell rang.

Rebecca: Hold that thought :)

Rebecca went to open the door.

Rebecca: Hey doc :D

I looked at the door. I wiped my tears. I don't want anyone to know I am going to Port Elizabeth. I want Ryan to come here and find no one. He doesn't respect our marriage. He never did. I want him to feel what I am feeling.

Doctor: How are you feeling Mrs Lawson?

Me: Tired and emotional

Doctor: Is everything okay? Did someone hurt you ?

Me: No just fought with my husband :)

He started checking my Oxygen and everything. He looked at me

Him: Do you still take your pills

Me: Yes everyday

Doctor: Your high blood pressure is so high

Me:

Rebecca: She is stressing a lot lately and mom's arrest too

Doctor: You must take it easy Mrs Lawson

Me: I know , Can you recommend any good doct.....

The door bell rang. Rebecca went to open the door. She came back with Mom's lawyer

Jordan: Good Afternoon :)

Me: Hi I hope you have good news for us :)

Him: I bring good news only today :D

Me: Thank God :D

He sat down

Jordan: Your mother is coming out like I told you the only thing that is keeping her there now is us :)

Me: What do you mean it's us ?

Him: You are the one who applied for this. You need to go to Mthatha with me to sign a few documents then after that the board will go check the location then send her there I think it will take a week to get your mom home if we go there tomorrow :)

Me: A week ?

Rebecca:

Him: Yes I thought you'd be happy ?

Me: I don't have a week! I need my mom with me here now!

Him: Mrs Lawson things don't work like that. It's a process

Me: Let's go to Mthatha now then!

Evans: Mrs Lawson I am afraid that won't be possible

Me: Why ?

Evans: I think you will only be able to sign those documents after you've given birth

Me: What?

Evans: As your doctor I can't let you travel a long distance now I am sorry

Me: Oh My God

Evans: You see the condition you're in. It's too risky, You can't leave East London

Me:

I heard my phone ring. I took it and answered without checking the caller ID

Me: Ellen?

Caller: Ellen how can you apply for your mothers parole and not tell Me! that woman hurt my Ki.....

I don't have energy for this I threw my phone on the wall. All Ryan cares about is his bastard children!

Rebecca: who was it ?

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 79

.

.

~ Qavile ~

I was just told that I am meeting my lawyer. The last time i saw him things didn't go well. I was so happy to see Qaqambile here though. My son came to see me. I told him who My lawyer was, He came with him. Things didn't go well. I am going to stay here for a long time but what makes me feel at peace and happy is knowing that my son forgave me for everything. He is willing to help me get out of here. I know he tried and failed its okay. I am just happy he will visit me once in a while. I always wanted a relationship with him this means the world to me. I put me here by not listening to him and his wife when they were warning me about that girl. Lithakazi used me and got rid of me. Who did she think I would sleep with when i am looking like this? She made me this person I am today. She had to pay a little price. That night I didn't rape her. She let me make love to her willingly. She kept asking for more. Even in the morning we had sex before she went running to the police.

Anyway i just got to this room. It's where you go when they are taking your statement. I found my lawyer sitting. He stood up

Him: :D

Me: I didn't think i would see yo.....

The officer took the handcuffs off. That was strange, I look at my lawyer

Me: I didn't think I would see you until the day of the trial

Him: Well there will be no trial :)

Me: What do you mean ?

Him: You're going home :D

Me: What? But how? when you were here you said things are not looking good ?

The officers gave me my watch, cell phone and my shoe laces. This doesn't make sense.

Lawyer: Lets go I will explain everything outside :D

We walked out and headed to the exit. At passage I saw Qaqambile and Londeka sitting. They stood up

Lawyer: You should thank them :D

Me: You're the reason i am free? :D

Qaqambile: My wife took her cell phone and went to make Lithakazi confess and She did so you should thank her :D

Londeka: :)

Me: I don't know what to say. After everything I have done you helped me?

Londeka: It's not your fault. You're a victim of her like everyone else. Lithakazi is a trouble girl. She hurts everyone who comes near her :(

Me: Thank you :D

Londeka: I am glad i could help :)

Qaqambile: Lets go to town and find something to cover that eye :)

Me: :)

I don't know what to say. This has been only a dream. I didn't think my son would forgive me after everything I have done to his family

Me: Thank you guys :D

Londeka: You're welcome let's go, Mthatha is far :D

Me: :D

~ Gita ~

Once again Vicki wins and with the help of her daughter again. I must give it to that girl. She is good at what she does. I can't believe she put a bug on my vase while i was in the same room with her. How can i miss that ? I was such a fool to think I would get those shares. I know business people. They play dirty to make sure they don't lose business and Lisa is a good Damn business woman at such a young age. I can't believe I left without those shares. I was so sure I got them in the bag. I couldn't be so wrong. When I left that house I got to my car and drove like a crazy woman to East London. I was bleeding on the way I had to tie my forehead with a scurf. I don't know what she hit me with. I am just glad i am not wearing anything white.

Anyway i just got to my house. I saw two cars parking at my drive way. I parked on the side i dont want to have to move my car when they are leaving. The other car is My daugther's car I don't know the other one. I guess I will find out when I get in. I opened the door. I didn't find anyone inside

Me: This is weird

I looked around no one. I heard giggles from the pool side. I went to check.

Me:

How dare she brings a man to my house. Her last born child can barely walk now already She is in a bikini kissing another man? I hope its the father of the baby. I walked out and went to them. I cleared my throat. They broke the kiss

Beatrice: Mom you're back ?

Guy:

This guy looks familiar. I know him.

Me: A word inside Bea :(

I walked back inside

Me: Oh my head

I took out aspirins from my handbag. I went to the kitchen. I took a glass and poured water then took the pills

Bea: Where are you mom ?

I walked out of the kitchen

Me: I am here :(

Bea: Mom what you sa.....

Me: What I saw there was you with your tongue down the throat of a man who is engaged to Lisa! are you crazy ?

Bea:

She looked down

Me: Tell me, When you didn't accept her condolences was it because she was against you marrying her brother or it was this affair you have with her man ?

Beatrice: Lisa don't make time for that man. I am trying to cheer him up mom :(

Me: Is that so? :(

She looked at me

Her: Okay fine! I guess I don't want to feel guilty when she finds out that's why i don't want to forgive her or make peace with her ☹

Me: How Serious is this ?

Beatrice: We love each other and we've been seeing each other for months now :)

Me:

That Lisa girl messed with me. I am happy for what is happening but my fear is her finding out about the affair and think I had something to do with it. Lisa and her people know a lot about how my husband died. I don't want to push their buttons. I want Beatrice to continue seeing this man just to hurt that little skunk. Lisa messed up my whole life. I thought i was gonna become big here. I thought i was going to be respected as a business woman. She took all that dream away .

Beatrice: Anyway how did it go ? :)

I walked away

Me: Forget about that baby. You have a man now. You say you love each other right ?

She followed me



Her: Yes but I am curious. One moment you promise to give me a sit at the throne, the next thing you shut down all your plans and promises what is going on mom? :(

I looked at her

Me: Nothing :)

Her: You were so sure when you went there if I didn't know better I would say you had something on them and it blew up in your face....

Me: Nonsense! :(

Beatrice: Mom tell me why were you so sure ? :(

Me: Because i have money now honey! I went there as a business woman to make them an offer they threw it in my face

Beatrice: You wanted to buy shares?

Me: Yes my plan was to buy shares then propose marriage between you and Ryan. They didn't want to go into business with me

She ran to me and hugged me

Beatrice: I am so sorry mom. You can invest your money or try other businesses

Me:

She broke the hug

Me:

Beatrice: I will try and hel.....

My phone disturbed us. I looked at caller Id. it's my boyfriend

Me: Go enjoy yourself with your boyfriend :)

Beatrice: Okay :)

She went out. I answered

Me: Hey honey :D

Him: I was thinking ?

I went to my whisky. I poured a glasd

Me: Yes :D

Him: How about I put my insurance in your name and you do the same, I want your insurance to be under my name we are getting married soon

I went to the vase. I removed that stupid thing Lisa put there. I threw it down and destroyed it with my foot

Him: Are you still there ?

Me: Honey we are not getting married any time soon why don't we wait till we get married let's say in two years time :D

Him: Dammit woman!..... ( Tu tu tu tu)

I looked at my phone. He just hung up on me

Me: O-kay ? :D

It's sweet what he is trying to do but we have to be careful. I can't be in a relationship any time soon he must be patient.

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

I still cannot stop thinking about Londeka and what happened. There was something weird about our conversation and how she walked out on me. It's funny how she speaks to me. I didn't think after everything i have done I would have women disrespect me. I try to be intimidating but I fail. I say I am failing because no one fears me which sucks big time. Maybe I should put my mother's poison in use but the question is how do I do that because i have no powers nothing. All i have is a powder and it is useless because i cant get anywhere near their home and their food. Days like this one make me miss Xilongo. A R100 rand note would make him do the job if he was alive. I swear when I get my hands on Marlene I will kill her for both of us. She is the reason Xilongo is dead. I just thought of something. I have been so busy. I didn't get my pay check from Marlene and Ellen in two months in a row

Me: :)

I took my phone and called Marlene's lawyer.

Him: Hello

Me: You say Hello? What the hell is going on Jordan? Where is my money ? :(

Him: Lithakazi Mkhenkce.....

Me: :(

Him: Listen here I am not your buddy. There are more important things in my mind than your blackmailing skims do you know I can get you locked up for what you're doing because it's illegal

Me: I don't think your client would like that! she has a lot to lose! if you don't sent me my money in an hour its over for her and it will be your fault!

He exhaled

Him: How much this time ?

Me: Add another Five thousand to the amount I get every two months :)

Him: R20 000 rands? are you crazy ?

Me: Are you going to Do it or not ?

Him: I will send your money

I hung up

Me: :)

I smiled walking to my bedroom. I walked in and sat on the edge of the bed.

Me: It's time to call the daughter :)

I dialled her number. Her phone rang then went to voicemail. I stood up

Me: This bitch is avoiding me!

I sent her an sms

" Should i send pictures to your husband ? call me! "

I threw my phone on my bed. I went to the door. My phone rang.

Me: I knew you'd call :)

I turned around. I went to my bed. I picked up

Me: You made the right choice :)

Ellen: What do you want?

She sounded like someone who is crying

Me: Oh are we crying? Did Nomandla take your man again sorry :D

Ellen: What do you want ?

Me: It's that time of the month again :)

Ellen: Can i send you Saturday. I am not okay i am giving birth this week I don't have someone to drive me to town .

She sounded sad I felt sorry for her.

Me: Okay Saturday no mistake ! :(

Ellen: Thank you

She hung up. Things home wreckers do to families.... I swear that goody to shoes Nomandla will burn in hell. How do you sleep at night when a woman is crying because you took her man?. Tomorrow it's pay day for me, speaking of pay day, I am not the only person who get social grant in This house. That fool in jail too. I need to go get his card from his room. I don't know his pin I am sure it won't be hard to figure it out. While he is in jail I will be spending his money

Me: :)

I walked out of my bedroom. I heard a knock at the front door.

Me: Who is that ?

I went to the door and opened. Qavile? His eye is covered nicely now I am sure that bitch Zembe will want him back. How did he get out of jail? Why I was still shocked The police appeared out of no where what is going on?

Me:

Officer: Lithakazi Mkhenkce you're under arrest for lying to the police..... ☹

Me: What ? I didn't lie! he raped m.....

I couldn't finish talking. I was already in handcuffs

Qaqambile:

Londeka:

I had to think when those to gave me death stare , what is this? A family reunion ? they are here for Qavile now? Londeka said something " See you on the flip side" That whore!. It's her! that bitch was recording me. "

Me: How could you! I am coming for you bitch !!

Londeka: Bye :D † ♀

Me: I am coming for both of you !!!

Calvin: What is going on here ? † ♂

Me: Baby they are lying ! they set me up! call my lawyer

The police pushed me to the back of the van. I can't believe I am going to jail again.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Ryan and Lisa are here. I don't know why they left Mqanduli early on a monday. It's in the afternoon. I am glad i have time to speak to Ryan alone. He wanted to talk to me so we went to my Mother's bedroom to talk. I know we have a lot to talk about. We had that fight and he left. I apologised on phone its not enough, Then there is this Marlene drama its just a lot.

Anyway i am lying on my mother's bad. He is just sitting on the bed looking at me

Him: I am glad we got this chance to talk

Me: Me too i am sorry about what happened I just got too emotional things got out of control

Ryan: It's okay, I think I had to hear all those things you said. I have just been under a lot of stress. It's not easy making two women happy i admit I was selfish. I made selfish decisions for myself. I didn't think for you

Me: I think we all make mistakes. Admitting to your mistakes is a start all that is left now is to see your mistakes and start learning from them :)

Him: Yeah I always say This but I think I don't know how to make decisions without asking for your input. When i make a decision without your input things fall apart I think I need to be more open to you :)

Me: I think you need to spend all your time making your kids and your wife happy even though to Ellen its never enough ☹

Ryan: I can't believe she has been planning to get her mother out of jail. She didn't think talking to me was the right thing to do? :(

Me: Did you confront her ?

Me: Yes she didn't even have the decency to explain. She hung up on me :(

Me: That's rude and disrespectful but I must say.....

Ryan: What?

Me: Marlene is her mother we can't expect Ellen to give up on her, I wouldn't too if she was my mother

Ryan: Think about this..... All those bad things she did she said she was doing them for Ellen. Now Ellen goes extra miles to bail her mother... I don't know, its like they are working together :(

Me: I know and i think they are too but still she is her mother :)

Ryan smiled at me

Me: What ? :D

He came closer

Ryan: I can't believe you're defending a woman who hates you. what planet are you from? You're so forgiving and considerate for others :)

Me: I just want to see things in her perspective. If you were in her shoes you'd do the same :)

Ryan: You're an incredible woman Nomandla :)

Me: :)

Ryan: You're kind, Smart , loving and a great mother. You're amazing :)

We looked at each other. I was looking at his lips while talking

Ryan: I feel so lucky to have you in my life. I don't think I would ever be able live without you :)

Me: :(

He touched my hair coming closer to me. his lips were one inch away from mine. My lips were trembling waiting to meet his. A part of me said no and a big part of me said do it. It was awkward it was like there was a magnet pulling us to each other. He attempted to kiss me. I closed my eyes then Literally felt his cold lip touch mine. I snapped out

Me: No!

I moved back. He stood up..

Me: We can't do this

Ryan: Yeah you're right, I am sorry

Me:

Ryan: Let me just go join others

He couldn't wait to walk out. The next thing I saw the door closed behind him. I lied on my back and closed my eyes with my hands holding my head

Me: † ♀

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 80

.

.

~ Vicki ~

When i went to Mthatha I went there with Ryan. I left my car at home. When Lisa said she was leaving Wednesday which was yesterday I left with her. I only went there for the birth of my grand child He is born now and he is healthy. There is no need for me to stay there and Ryan sleeps there and they are safe. My daughter told me about her break up. I needed her. This happened because of me. I have to be there for her too. She is my daughter. She needs me more than ever right now even though she won't say. I want to apologise to her. I know this is all my fault. If i wasn't keeping this secret from Ryan none of this would've happened to her

relationship. I love my daughter and I will always be grateful to her for everything. I just want to make sure she is okay

Me: What are you watching ? :)

She looked at me and smiled.

Lisa: I am watching 90 Day Fiancé. It's an American reality show on TLC. It's about People leaving their countries to get married to Americans and they have only 90 days to get to know each other and get married :D

Me:

Lisa: What mom? :D

Me: You miss your fiancé don't you ? ☹

Lisa: Ex fiancé mom! and no! I don't miss him :(

Me: I am sorry baby for being the reason for your break up ☹

Lisa: Mom you didn't do anything. That man failed to show he is a real man. He didn't support me when i was supporting you. He sided with Beatrice of all people! I can't believe I was considering telling him your secret :(

Me: Lisa!!

Lisa Stood up

Lisa: I know mom and I am sorry. At least I didn't tell him :(

Me: Baby can we stop talking about this at all!

Lisa: Okay mom

Me: No more mentioning a secret! there is no secret !

Lisa: Got it

Me: Don't forget Gita is smart. She can do what you did too and plug wires around here

Lisa: You're right mom. I should get someone to check around

Me: Wait before you do that.... :)

Lisa: Yes ? :)

Me: Did you listen to her conversation when she got home just to know what her next move is ? :)



Lisa: Let me go check :D † ♀

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Once again I am in prison and who to blame? Myself. I feel so stupid . How can i be so stupid. I shouldn't have done what I did. I don't know why i always let Londeka get to me. That bitch always get to me. I can't believe I am in prison because of my big mouth. It's been two days now I don't know what is going on. When I got arrested I asked that stupid boyfriend of mine to get me a lawyer why hasn't anyone visited me ? I swear when I get out of here i am going to kill Calvin. This is the reason i don't want him. This is why i am planning to leave him for Qhayiya. He is a stupid fool. Anyway I requested to see a detective that man don't want to see me. I want to get my phone call. I don't want to stay here another day. I want to get out. I didn't break any law. I just lied. All i can do now is get my my call and phone that Somalian fool..

Anyway i stood up. I went to the gates. I looked around. I saw someone walking around. It's an officer

Me: Hello !

He came closer

Him: Yes ? ☺

Me: Can i get a phone call please I have been asking for it since yesterday

He took out his keys. I looked up thanking the Lord. He opened. I walked out. I saw him covering his nose

Him: You didn't bath ?

Me: Bathing doesn't change anything when you're in a condition that I am in

Him: What condition is that ?

Me: Damaged bladder. Can't feel my pee. When i am outside I use pieces of clothing to stop the pee from causing a mess. I change them everyday , Wash them

Officer: You need to get a state lawyer. You can't stay here

Me: I don't want state lawyer! I have a lawyer pity i don't know his number by head

Him: What's his name ?

Me: Joko, Joko Jnr

He took his phone. He dialled a number

Him: Sorry I don't have airtime. I will buy it and call him :)

Me: You know him ? :D

Him: Yes you can take you call now

Me: Thank you :)

I went to the telephone. I dialled a number

Calvin: Hello

Me: Don't "hello" me you fool! I asked you to call my lawyer why didn't you?

Calvin: Why..... why ..... why? Let me think.....You cheated on me with that old man!

I looked around

Me: Come on! I did that to get rid of Him!

Calvin: You're a cheat! and a liar! .... ( tu tu tu tu tu)

He hung up on me

Me: I can't believe this

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

This time tomorrow we will know the future of Ryan and Ellen. I don't know i feel excited and sad at the same time I don't know if that even make sense. Why would I be happy when I am the one who started all this? Why would i be happy when her marriage is falling apart? when i started all the problems they have? Wouldn't that make me a bad person ?. I have been blaming myself for far too long to hell with everyone, Why wouldn't I be happy when I stand a chance to be with a man who is the father of my children? Why wouldn't I be happy when I made a brave decision

and let that man go back to his wife? I did that because i felt responsible for everything. I made sure they get a second chance she blew it now whose fault is that Me? No i am not going to go back and forth beating myself up. I paid the price. I have been through a lot, I took a lot of punches. Why would i feel bad for wanting my children to get the family they deserve? I am sorry Ellen went through the things she went through. It was not my intention to cause her pain. She is going to lose her husband for cheating on him and lying to him all this time. I pray everything goes well. I pray that Ryan finally get to know the truth and stop caring for a woman who made a fool of him all these months. We all pay for our sins. I think I paid for mine. It's time she pays for hers.

Anyway We are standing outside. They are leaving for East London. It's really happening. Ellen is having a baby. I never thought this day Would come. I wish she was giving birth today though not tomorrow. I will miss Helen. I will miss Ryan too. This day is going to determine our future. He might go there and welcome his child and that would be the end of us because i would never date a married man. This day might be the day where I get to be with him forever...

Helen: Nomandla!!! :D

I looked at them. It seems like i Was day dreaming while they were talking to me

Me: Huh?

Ryan: Are you be okay ? :)

Me: Yes i am okay have a safe trip guys I will miss you :)

Helen came to me. She hugged me

Helen: We will be back soon :)

She broke the hug

Me: I know :)

Ryan came to me and hugged me. Tom kissed my cheek

Ryan: I will see you soon :)

Me: :)

They got in the car

Mom: Bye :D † ♀

They beeped the car then drove out.

Mom: Are you okay?

Me: Yes let's go in :)

Mom: Everything will be okay :)

Me: I know :)

.  
.

~ Ellen ~

I haven't heard anything from my husband. I am so happy he doesn't know when i will be giving birth and his silence shows he is not coming. I made a good choice by staying here. I just wish my mom was here. I listened to my doctor. I didn't want to risk my life and my baby. My pregnancy has been tough more especially the past two days. Tomorrow is the day. I am going to welcome my baby daughter to the world. I couldn't be more happier. I know this baby could mess things up for me but I have to be hopeful that she might come out white. I have strong genes. I have strong blood. White is more dominant.

Me: Yeah..... We are more strong :)

Anyway i am in the nursery. I prepared a nursery for my daughter. It's Hillary's nursery. We always wanted kids. We thought we'd have more babies after giving birth to her but things didn't go our way I am sure that is why he slept with that girl in the first place. I know i shouldn't be avoiding my husband because doing so I am pushing him to the hands of that parasite. That Nomandla girl wanted my life from the beginning. She wanted to be me. She sucked everything I had now i am this bitter woman who is always crying and scheming to survive. I don't wish what happened to me to any married woman. Living in fear that your husband might leave you for the mistress, Seeing the mistress give your husband the precious gift you've only wished to give him. He has two sons with that woman. I gave him a daughter and I remember when Hillary was 6 months old he wanted us to try for a son. I couldn't give him a son. I couldn't give my husband what he always wanted. When God blessed me with a son it wasn't his.

Me: I found out I was pregnant again

I sat down. I shouldn't have rushed to bed to sleep with Qhayiya. I should've believed in our love Ryan. I should've waited till you forgave me. I touched my stomach and talked to my child.

Me: This doesn't mean i don't want you baby. I love you so much. You're my daughter

I pulled a chair then sat down

Me: My precious daughter

I felt hands touch my shoulders. I quickly wiped my tears. It's my sister .

Me: Rebecca :)

Her: Are you okay? :)

I smiled

Me: I just can't wait to have her you know :) :(

Her: Do you have a name yet ? :)

Me: I was hoping his father name her. I will call him when I have given birth :)

Rebecca: Sis don't you think you should call Ryan. You need him

I looked at her. I stood up. I put my hand on her cheek

Me: I have you sis :)

Rebecca: :)

Me: And mom in prison. She will pray for me i know she will be here in spirit :)

She smiled. I can see she is not sure about this.

Her: The girl from Mthatha just arrived :)

Me: Go tell her I am coming :)

Rebecce: Okay :)

She walked out

Me: ☹

I heard my phone. It's a landline from Mthatha, God let it be mom. I need to talk to my mother asap. I need her. She must advise me.

Me: Ellen Lawson

Caller: Ellen how are you holding up?,

Me: Mom ☹ :)

Her: It's me are you okay? I heard about everything the lawyer said. Thank you for doing this for me

Me: I promised to get you out and I will. I am sorry you have to stay there for another week

Mom: I will survive. Are you ready for tomorrow?

Me: Mom what will I do if the baby comes out looking like Qhayiya

Mom: Listen here you have to be strong Ellen. People raise kids that are not theirs these days and learn to love them as their own!

Me: Mom are you saying Ryan will accept a baby that isn't his?

Mom: Of course not! are you crazy? that Man is going to walk!

Me: Then What are you saying because i am not following you !

Mom: What I am saying is be ready to lose that child!

Me: What!?

Mom: You will steal a baby and swipe it with yours!

Me: Mom this is my baby we are talking about!!!

Mom: Do you want to save your marriage or Qhayiya's stupid child ?

Me: That child is my blood Mom! I can't give her away !

Mom: Don't be stupid Ellen! You have to choose between a bastard child and your marriage here! your marriage is way important!

I hung up. I sat down letting go of my phone

Me:

I felt like someone is watching me. I looked behind me

Me:

Rebecca: You're carrying Qhayiya's child?

Me:

Rebecca: Oh my God

Me: I am sorry for lying to you sis

Rebecca: Oh My God you and mom are sick! I can't do this !!

Me: Rebecca!!!

She ran out and slammed the door hard

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 81

.

.

~ Lisa ~

Mom reminded me something I really forgot. I am sure she and her daughter discussed me when she got home. I have a feeling that Beatrice knows more than I think she knows. The way she dismissed me when I went to her house showed that she is in a mission with her mom. I need to know what Gita and Beatrice talked about when she got home.

Anyway I just got upstairs in my room. I switched on my computer

Me: Let's hear :)

Wait? The recording recorded and stopped the time I assume She got home. And it stopped recording at the exact time. That bitch. She is not all dumb. I hope that bitch said something before destroying it. I kept listening. it was quiet until half way to the end. I heard people talking

Voice: Your mother has a beautiful home

Me: That voice is familiar ..... ? ☹

Beatrice: Well no house is more beautiful than your in law's house. Victory lives in a palace. She lives like She is Royalty

Voice: Baby I told you I will never marry Lisa. Stop calling them my in laws. I wouldn't be with you if I was gonna marry her

Me: Oh My God

Beatrice: Hihhi can you believe next week it's our two year Anniversary ? what are we doing that day? I am excited

I stood up

Me: Oh My God 2 year anniversary?

Him: I am not going to waste the money I am saving for our marriage. Remember, I should marry you so that we can move in and raise our son together. I hate that you haven't told your mother about me being the father

Me:

Beatrice: Well I will tell her when you dump that bitch and put a ring in my finger

Him: Relax Let me Wait for her to go back to King. I want her to give me money to go celebrate our Anniversary in Mozambique

Beatrice: Yes! I want us to milk her money till she is left broke! that stupid whore is buying love with money

Me: Oh My God ! Ma!!!!

Mom: What is it Lisa?

Me:

Mom: What is it?

Me: He has been cheating on me with Beatrice way before I came to East London it's been two years :(

Mom: What ?

Me: Mom! Beatrice baby is his

Mom: Oh My God baby I am sorry

She hugged me. I broke down. I can't believe this



~ Nomandla ~

I don't know why I am so nervous. It's like I am the one who is going to get busted. I am really worried. I guess it's because of the things I was thinking about earlier before the guys left for East London. I am here waiting for my fate to be decided. I am here waiting for something good to come out of the situation. This is crazy. I am waiting for my happiness to start in another woman's tears. I am not suppose to be hopeful. Anything can happen I guess right now I am inbetween. I am expecting a disappointment and a victory at the same time and all I have to do is prepare myself for it all. Whether it's victory or whether it is disappointment I have to be able to take it. Ryan hurt me before. What would Stop him from doing it again? It's not like it's the first time.

Me:

Mom looked at me. I looked away. I just wish she won't ask anything and let me deal with my demons without her telling me everything will be okay. Growing up I didn't think I was beautiful. I didn't think I was attractive to be with anyone because I couldn't afford nice clothes as a results I didn't dress like others. That is why Lithakazi always thought she was better than me. That girl bullied her mother to get her whatever she wanted with the little money she had. I have always been responsible. I never asked mom to buy me anything as long my cousin brother had something to eat and looked clean at school. Where I am going with this is the fact that I was always this girl with low self esteem. Over the years after I met Ryan I finally saw the Beauty in me. Coming to a bigger city like Mthatha seeing all these good looking men ask me out made me believe I was beautiful but beauty is not enough right ? I am this beautiful girl but I am waiting for a married man to leave his wife for me.

Me: This is crazy :D

Mom: Okay you're laughing and crying at the same time what is it ?

Me: My life is a mess Mom!

Mom: What? baby your life is good. You're blessed with kids. You have friends who love and support you. You have your mother who left her job to be with you baby what do you want?

Me: Ryan!!! :(

I snapped

Mom:

Me: You satisfied now?

Mom: You will have him. Mandla that child is not his! :(

I walked passed mom

Me: Who is going to Tell him? Who is going to tell him mom?

Mom:

Me: Do you see the looks I get at the mall when I am walking with Soya?

Mom: Mandla

Me: People don't believe me when I say he is mine because he is white. What if That girl is born looking like Ellen then what?

Mom: Helen is going to do a DNA secretly to prove it then tell Ryan

Me: Why are we doing this Mom? Why are we pushing this? Why can't we let God do it himself?

Mom took my hands

Mom: He will :)

Me:

Mom: God will reveal the truth. That baby will reveal the truth tomorrow it's Friday baby. It will be all over :D

I sat on the sofa

Me: I am so nervous and curious, I wish i could be there and see what is happening

Mom took My hands

Mom: Let's pray

I closed my eyes

Mom: Father God. I have witnessed my duagher going through a lot of challenges for almost 4 years now, Please take charge. She is your child. She believes in your name. She respects you. I know she is done wrong by Ellen Lawson. I think God you've proven the point now. My child sees her mistakes and she is prepared to do anything to prove to you that she a new person. All she wants is happiness and protection from you. God you punished her when she did your child wrong. Can't you do the same to all the sinners ? God reveal hypocrisy, reveal lies that are

sourounding the Lawson family. Free them from evil cleanse them with your blood my Lord. We ask all this In Jesus name ... :(

Me: Amen

.  
.

~ Londeka ~

My husband is at work. I wasn't writing today. I am writing Monday. My last paper of the week was Wednesday which was yesterday. I am just chilling and chatting with my father in law. I can't believe I am with him in the main house. I didn't think I would be able to allow him to be in the house but I did because I believe he learnt his lesson and besides that, He is Qaqambile's dad. He can't feel like We don't trust him. He is such a good man. I hate that he didn't show this side of him early before things turned this way. If he didn't do the things he did he would be a man with his two eyes now.

Me: Father How long do you think she will stay in jail ? :)

Him: I don't care. I hope she rot in there :(

Me: Yeah father but you know the law of this country what She was arrested for might look like a miner crime. They will say it deserves a day or two sentence :(

Him: Yeah

Me: A friend of mine was stabbed while pregnant by a man who was paid to do it by some evil woman and the same woman kidnapped her new born. I heard she is coming out after months in jail and she was charged with multiple crimes and sentenced to 20 years in jail but she is coming out before she served even a year :(

Qavile: Imagine that !

Me: But promise me when she gets out you won't do anything to her she will try and provoke you :(

Qavile: I am grateful to be free

Me: She knows I recorded her she will want revenge ☹

Qavile: We won't let her harm you I promise you

Me: I am not scared of her but she has a strong poison. That girl is a witc.....

I heard a knock. I stood up . I went to the door. I opened the door it's Fefekazi

Me: Fefe come in :D

I said moving away from the door

Fefekazi: Hello :D

She attempted to close the door

Me: Leave the door open its hot :D

Fefekazi: Oka.....

Her eyes went straight to Qavile. He stood up when he saw her

Qavile: :)

Fefekazi: :)

Me:

Why does it look like these two still love each other?

Qavile: Good to see you Fefekazi :)

Fefekazi: I am sorry Noziqhepheyi lied about the baby :)

Qavile: It's okay. What matters is that I have a son and daughter in law who love me

Me: :)

Qavile: And a child that is coming thank you for keeping my child :)

" Owethu yena umntwana? " ( what about our child ? ) Said someone at the door. We all turned around. We saw this pregnant woman. She looked like a married traditional woman. She looked like a rural woman judging by her dress sense. I looked at father in law

Me: Father who is She?

Qavile looked at her.

Qavile: Nosizile what are you doing here ? :(

Fefekazi: I can't believe this

The woman looked furious, She brushed her big belly

Nosizile:

~ Ellen ~

Rebecca can't leave me here. She has to be here. She is my supporter. She is my family. I can't give birth on my own. I need her here with me. She can't leave me alone. I won't let her leave me alone. I should've known better. Every dirty little secret has a way of coming out. I just hope my sister is the last person who learns about this. No one else should know.

Anyway she ran out. I know she wants to leave. I ran to her room. I have to stop her

Me: She can't leave me

I said trying to run. How do I run When its only a day before I give birth? I struggled running till I got to the guest room. I found her crying and packing

Me: Sis I am s....

Rebecca: You.....

Me: Sis i am so sorry

Rebecca: He got engaged, You fought for him!.... tell me did you know you were carrying Qhayiya's child when you wanted him back ?

I don't have answers to that.

Me:

Rebecca: Answer me!!!!

Me: And say what !?

Her: Oh my God! oh lord you knew but you still caged that poor man like when he was trapped by his parents and ours to be with you! what is wrong with you Ellen Nel ?

Me: Lawson! I am Ellen Lawson !

She took out her phone

Her: Oh Not for long!

She dialled a number

Me: Who are you calling ?

Rebecca: Ryan has to know why you don't want him he.....

Me: If you call him i will kill myself!

She pulled the phone down

Her: ☹

Me: I don't care about anything right now! if I can't have Ryan then I kill myself !

Her: Don't you dare use emotional blackmail to me. You should be calling the father of your child now !

Me: Sis let's wait. Who knows the baby might come out white. Do this for your sister! I won't ask you for anything again I promise you ! Don't tell Ryan

Rebecca: Okay fine pleas.....

Me: Thank you

I ran to her and hugged her. She broke the hug

Rebecca: Ellen you know i hate lying!

Me: I know sis

Rebecca: Oh My God, Does Qhayiya know ?

Me: He suspected. I lied my way out of it

Rebecca:

Me: I don't know how I have become such a pathological liar! What happened to me Rebecca?

Rebecca: Oh sis come here

We hugged

Me:

We heard the door open. We broke the hug fast and looked at the door it's Hillary

Hillary: Guys are you okay ?

Me: Yes honey ! remember I told you a pregnant woman is always emotional :D

Hillary: Aunt Ribs is not pregnant is she ?

Rebecca: We just got a call from Grandma that's all :)

Me: Yes ! :D

Hillary looked at both of us suspicious. She went to the door. She walked out then turned around.

Hillary: Hurry ladies we have guests down stairs :)

Rebecca: We know Zethu is there sweetheart :D

Hillary: I saw that clown but who is talking about her ? :(

Me: Then Who ?

Hillary: My daddy and the Toms ;)

She winked then slammed the door behind her OH my God

Me: Ouch !

Rebecca: What!? are you okay ?

Me: I think my water broke

Rebecca:

.

To be continued.....

i admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 82

~ Narrated ~

At at Xaba's house. It's still chaos. Fefekazi wants to beat up this woman and Nosizile is ready for a fight. Londeka was just lost not knowing what to do. The only person who knows this woman is Qavile and by the look of things everyone can tell what is going on and no one can blame them. Qavile has a reputation with women. Nosizile tried reaching out to Qhayiya he wasn't interested now she swallowed her pride and came to the real dad.

Fefekazi: What is going on Qavile ? :(

Nosizi: Heeee! nanku umfazi ebuzibhasi ibhaliwe! ( What does it look like to you woman? )

Fefekazi: If you don't stop me I am going to kill.....

Londeka got between them

Nosizile: Qalisa! ( bring it on ! )

Londeka: Calm down guys! :(

Fefekazi:

Nosizile:

Londeka looked at Qavile

Londeka: Father why don't you take this woman and go speak to her in your room ? :(

Qavile: Okay daughter in law.....

He looked at Fefekazi. He went to her

Qavile: Fef.....

Fefekazi: Don't touch me!!!

Qavile: Let's go Nosizile ☹

They walked out. Londeka looked at Fefekazi

Londeka: Okay I am lost what is going? :)

Fefekazi sat on the sofa

Fefekazi: Every time I let him into my life something ruins it! Qavile is a dog !



Londeka: Wait you guys got back together ? When ? :D

Fefekazi: Yesterday while you went to write I came here we talked :(

Londeka: :)

Londeka loves. The smile says it all

Fefekazi: Who is that woman? :(

Londeka: I wish i knew. I am glad you guys fixed things :D

Fefekazi: Don't be happy. He just ruined everything :(

Londeka: No let him explain himself :)

Fefekazi: Whatever anyway i want us to talk about something ☹

Londeka: Okay ?

Fefekazi: Lithakazi

Londeka:

Fefekazi: :)

.

Still at Xaba house. Nosizile and Qavile just got to his room to talk. Nosizile looks upset and is ready for a fight.

Qavile: Are you crazy? :(

Nosizile: Mna? Impambano? ( Me? crazy ? )

Qavile: You asked me to leave your house after your husband made me look like this what do you want from me ?

Nosizile: make ndithethe esingesi Sakho mhlambi uzondiva! ( Let me speak your English maybe you will understand me ! )

Qavile shook his head walking around

Nosizile: I asked you not to lay charges! Qavile you were living in another man's house with his wife! :(

Qavile: You loved it didn't you ?

Nosizile: Of course I did! but I thought you loved me and my kids! :(

Qavile: I did! :(

Nosizile: How can you throw their father in jail? How can you throw my husband in jail. Do you know he wants nothing to do with us now ?

Qavile: That man attacked me and stabbed me. He had to pay. If he was a man enough he would've got there and talked to me like a man. He should've thanked me for being a father to his kids when he was going around sleeping with white women!

Nosizile: You destroyed my family and left me pregnant. I am here to fetch you I hear you have social grant now :(

Qavile: You want me because I have money ? :(

Nosizile: I want you because I healed and I understand why you did what you did. I acted out of anger and so did you

Qavile: I did what I had to do to get justice I won't change what I did! I can do it again if I had a chance :(

Nosizile: My children want their father

Qavile: visit him in prison :(

Nosizile: He doesn't want anything to do with us. I was hoping that you'd drop the charges maybe he will forgive us

Qavile: What ?

Nosizile: Or move back with us. The car that was making money for us got an accident. I can't fix it

Qavile: I am sorry for that but I can't forgive the man who did this to me

Nosizile: Then move back with us. That woman I just saw is not carrying your child. This is your baby !

Qavile: I was with her before I met you. That baby is mine and I am starting my future with her :(

Nosizile: What about me?

Qavile: You're married. Go to your family. I know Qhayiya's family is mad. They blame me for everything. Why would you want me to go live in a place where I am not even wanted?

Nosizile: I will hide you. They won't harm you

Qavile: So you admit that they want to harm me ? :(

She looked down

Nosizile:

Qavile: I think you should leave

Nosizile: Please drop the charges

Qavile: If I said I will think about it will you leave? :(

Nosizile: I don't have money to go back home

Qavile: I will see what I can do. I will support my child when it's born that's it. I am not going to support kids that are not mine. You're a wife to another man. I look like this because I slept with you. I want nothing to do with you I hope you understand.... :(

Nosizile: Just drop the charges I want my husband !!!

Qavile: I will go get you money. I am not going to do what you're asking me. If you want me to do that .....

He removed the thing that is covering his eye

Qavile: You have to fix this first!

He covered his eye

Nosizile:

Qavile walked out. Nosizile sat down crying

Nosizile:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I can't believe this. I just don't want to believe it. I feel betrayed. I feel used. All along this man didn't love me all he wanted was my money? I didn't mind paying for things in our house because I had the money I didn't think it was a problem paying but right now I feel stupid. How can I do this? How can I let a man take advantage of me. How can I not pick up the hate he has for me. I was blinded by one sided love. I feel like when I get to another relationship I will pull

back a bit and let a man be a man. For me I thought I was just doing things because we were a team I didn't think I was being used. I feel so stupid. I met this man when Beatrice was pregnant. Now my question is, was this their plan all along to use me for my money? If the baby is his that means she was in the picture first before me. This girl is crazy. She hates me so much that she would let her man sleep with me just to get money? or get go me? She is way sicker than I thought. I don't even have words to explain how I feel. I don't know what I am going to do right. I can't think straight. A part of me wants to confront them and I part of me wants to beat them at their own game. The house I live in at King is mine. I bought it. I am going to sell that house. I will drive to King every Month to work. I am done with that man and his sick games. I will get him though. I will make sure he feels my pain.

Anyway I am with my mother. She is as shocked as I am right now. I thought he was a great guy. When he said he'd never cut ties with Beatrice I thought he was being a jerk, a bad partner to me that is why I decided to just stop talking to him but hearing this ? This is way more than bad. He is not a bad partner. He is an opportunist! a monster and gold digger .

Me: I can't believe I have been played like this

Mom: I can't believe it too

Me: Mom how can i be so stupid? Why didn't I see the signs? why didn't their friendship raise eyebrows to me?

Mom: You didn't know Lisa

Me: No I am stupid. I should've seen there was something shady about him. I know all Beatrice friends. I didn't know him but all of the sudden when I started dating him he was her friend

Mom: What are you going to do ?

Me: I am going play his game. I will pretend like I know nothing. I want him to ask for this money and I will give it to him

Mom: Are you crazy?

Me: Maybe I am but I know what I am doing

Mom: Lisa! :(

Me: Mom you were worried about me with the Gita situation did I disappoint you ? :(

Mom: baby this is personal to you ! :(

Me: Mom a woman messing with my mother that is also personal. I am going to deal with Beatrice and Matt. They will respect me when I am done with them

Mom: What are you going to do ? :(

I looked at mom then took my phone. Maybe the tactic I used on his mother in law is not such a bad idea.

Mom: What are you doing ? :(

Me: Calling my Fiancé

Mom:

Matt: Hey beautiful

I shook my head. There was a time when I smiled when he called me that not again !!!

Me: Baby I think we need to talk :(

Mom:

Matt: Yeah we do babe. When are you coming home?

Me: How about I come tonight ? Ellen is giving birth tomorrow so I have to be at the hospital tomorrow. I just want to spend tonight with you :(

Matt: I can't wait to see you baby

I chuckled

Me: :(

Matt: Talk later babe

Me: Love you :(

Matt: Love you too honey

I hung up

Me: Son of a bitch

Mom:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house Helen, Tom and Zethu are surprised to see each other in Ellen's house. It was awkward but they didn't say anything because Ryan is here and he won't be happy to know about Ellen's Scheming and the fact that they knew about it and didn't tell him.

Ryan: I just hope she won't snap when she sees us :)

Tom: She will have to suck it up we here for her. She knows we've been friends since like forever :(

Helen: Yeah if she has s problem give her to me. I will put her in line :(

They saw Hillary running down

Ryan: Are they coming sweetheart ? :)

Hillary: I told them daddy They will be here in few :D

Ryan: Thank you sweetheart :)

Hillary: You're welcome daddy :)

Helen looked at Zethu.

Helen: Zethu can we go talk in kitchen? :)

Zethu: Sure ☺

They walked to the kitchen

Helen: what are you doing here ?

Zethu: How can you ask me that when you got me fired ? ☹

Helen: Oh Cut that saint act! you know what you did wasn't right

Zethu: I know but I needed the money I am sorry I risked your husband's career. She was begging me. If I knew what trouble I was putting myself into I wouldn't have done it

Helen: Isn't that a little bit to late for regrets? you knew the risks or you didn't read your contract? :(

Zethu: :(

Helen: Anyway what are you doing here ?

Zethu: She said she will give me a job that will give me the same salary I got at the hospital

Helen: Go back home. I spoke to the manager. She gave you the job back. I was gonna call you over the weekend :(

Zethu: Really?

Heln: Working in Mthatha for that money is less expensive because you live there. Working here and have to travel back ?

Zethu: Thank you Doctor Tom

Helen: It's okay we will leave with you maybe tomorrow or Saturday :)

Zethu: I don't know what to say

" Help!!! " Said a voice upstairs. Helen turned around. Tom and Ryan were running up

Helen:

Everyone ran upstairs. Ryan and Tom followed the voices. They got to the guest room.

Ryan: Is everything okay ?

Rebecca: Her water just broke!

Ryan: Oh no! baby brea.....

Ellen: Don't touch me ahhh ohhhh

Rebecca: We need to call an ambulance!

Tom: We don't have time to wait for that. Let's take her to the car !!

Ryan: Okay Tom support her that sid....

Ellen: Ryan I want Tom and My sister to take me to the car! only my sister is going with me ! stay behind all of you !!!

Ryan didn't listen. He carried her. He ran with her to the door. Helen bumped into them at the door .

Helen: What is goi.....

Tom: Her water broke we need to rush her to the hospital! † ♂

Helen: † ♀

They ran downstairs. Ryan put her down. Helen got to them and attempted to touch Ellen

Helen: We are doctors we can help her deliver the baby her.....

Elleb: Take your filthy hands off me you witch!

Helen:

Ellen: You picked sides what are you doing here ? :(

Helen: It's a family tradition you forgot ? :(

Ellen: That was way before you showed your true colours!!

Ryan got her in the car

Helen: I will be there holding your hand witnessing the whole thing sweetie I am returning the favour :)

Ellen: Ahhhh !!!! Fuck you Helen!

Helen: Love you too! Tom, Ryan go with her. We will follow with another car she will give birth if she keeps shouting at me like this. The more she does that the baby comes. This is more like pushing

Tom: Ryan Drive! I have to take care of her in case the baby comes

Ryan ran to the wheel

Ellen: Rebecca call my doctor !!!

Rebecca: It's done. He is waiting for you

They drove out. Helen folded her arms with a smirk in her face

Helen: This day is really here :)

Hillary tapped Helen's shoulder. Helen looked at her

Helen: :D

Hillary: Be friendly ! she is in Labour pains! why are you harsh to my mom ? :(

Helen: You will find out soon sweetie! I think we should go the keys Ribs!!! :D † ♀

Hillary: † ♀

Hillary ran after Helen. Rebecca was left alone standing

Rebecca: Does she know ..... ?



Helen turned around

Helen: Rebecca!!!

Rebecca: Oh sorry ! † ♀

.

At the hospital. It looks like Ellen is already inside. We see Ryan and Tom at passage if why no one knows. Ryan was pacing up and down. We saw Helen, Rebecca and Hillary run in.

Helen: What is going on? Why are you outside ? † ♀

Tom: Evans is checking her if she is really going into Labour. He is more certain about tomorrow

Helen: Are we gonna sit here what if it was her request to deliver the baby alone. You know she didn't want Ryan in there! we have to get in there Tom

Rebecca: I think we must respect the doc....

Helen: I think you need to shut up !

Rebecca:

Tom: Babe that's harsh ! :(

Helen: You were not in the car with us. If that clown you call doctor don't come out of that door I am kicking it open ! Ellen saw my vagina stretched open ! it's time a hold her leg!

Ryan:

Hillary:

They turned around and looked at the door. Doctor Evans opened the door

Doctor: I need two nurses here ! she is giving birth in 5 minutes!!!

Nurses came running. They walked in

Doctor: You can come in Family

Helen: Bloody Damn Time !

Tom: You're so mean today ☹

Helen: I don't want to miss a moment !

Tom: :D

Hillary: Daddy the video camera !

Helen: :)

Ryan: Oh honey we didn't know it was gonna be today. I don't have it with me

Hillary: That sucks! you have a video of my birth what about my baby sister? ☹

Ryan: Why don't you do live stream you have instragran right ? :)

Helen looked at Tom

Helen: :)

Hillary: Great idea! for the world to see daddy! :D

Ryan: Exactly ! :)

Heleb: I love that let's go in ! :D † ♀

Everyone ran in

Ellen: Get out! ahhhh!! Ahhhhh!!

Helen: Breath friend breath :)

Ellen: I don't want them here ! my baby don't want them here !!!

Nurse: Mrs Lawson stop being dramatic this is not your first time giving birth push in a count of 10 !

Ellen:

Ellen was crying and angry looking at Helen who was standing at the back folding her arms smiling and observing everything.

Helen: ;) :D

Ellen: Ahhh!!! Ahhha!!

Nurse: One! Two! Three.....Nine ! Ten push!!!

Ellen: Yooooh!!!!

Evens: You're doing a great Job Mrs Lawson. You just need to push a bit more :D

Hillary: Come on you can do this Mom! :D

Ellen: If only you guys could excuse us! talk to them Ribs !

Rebecca:

Nurse: One! Two ! Three!..... eight! nine! ten Push!!!

Ellen: Ahhhh !!!!!

Even: Good job We can see the head please Push harder this time

Hillary: I can see Black hair mom come on :D

Ryan:

Heln: :)

Tom:

Nurse: In One! Two ! Three!..... Nine Ten!!! push!!!!

Ellen: Ahhhhhh!!!!!!

Everyone heard the baby cry. They came closer. The nurses and the doctors jaws were on the floor when they saw the baby. Ellen passed out before she could see the baby

Nurse: Who is the father between you guys ?

Ryan:

Evan: Holly ..... ?

Ryan:

Ryan moved back

Helen:

Hillary: Wait when I was a baby did I look Indian too dadd... ?

She said turning around looking at Ryan. Ryan wasn't anywhere to be found. He ran out. Tom ran out too

Hillary: Where is my dad ?

Rebecca: I am sorry Hillary

Hillary: About what?

Doctor: Why the baby is black?

Hillary: She's black ?

Helen went straight in front of the camera while Hillary is live. She spoke to the camera

Helen: I am sorry honey. This is not your father's baby. Your mother lied to him . Have a good evening

Helen ran out

Helen: Poor Ryan † ♀

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 83

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Still in hospital at Parking lot, We see Tom running to the car. The car drove out before he could get to it. It was Ryan leaving them behind.

Tom: Ryan please wait man !!! † ♂

Tom watched the car speed off. Helen walked out of the hospital. She was not walking she was

running. She knew if she didn't come out they were gonna leave her behind. Unfortunately Ryan Left both of them behind and they came with one car. They can't blame him. He is not himself. He feels betrayed. He feels used at this moment he wants to get away from everyone And he is embarrassed. He feel like he is not a man enough. He is thinking about all the time he spent making Ellen feel like a queen. He is thinking about all the time he was bonding with a Ba y that wasn't even his.

Helen: He is gone isn't he ?

Tom: I am worried he might get into an accident Helen. I wish I ran a bit faster :(

Helen hugged her husband

Helen: Don't worry about him. Let's just go to our house and take our spare car and drive back to Mthatha :(

Tom broke the hug.

Tom: Yeah. I am just worried about him. Wow it's amazing how black people know these things, To be honest I didn't trust Nosukile's theory

Helen: She was spot on. I couldn't believe it :)

Tom: Wow :D

Helen: Where do you think Ryan is going?

Tom: If i was him I would be running to the love of MY life :)

Helen: Do you think he is going to Mthatha? :)

Tom: I think he is :)

Helen kissed her husband for few seconds then broke the kiss.

Helen: Let me text a shuttle :)

Tom: Don't you think we should go inside and check on Elle....

Helen: That woman passed out. Do you think she is conscious now? It was few minutes ago :(

Tom: I feel bad for Hillary, I wish I could do something you know ?

Helen: I love Hillary so much but right now I don't think she needs us. Rebecca is the perfect person To calm her down and I don't think Ellen will be happy when she wakes up and find us here :(

Tom: You're right. Let's go.....

Helen's phone rang. Helen took out the phone

Helen: Its Nomandla :D

Tom: Don't take it. If Ryan is going there I want it to be a surprise to her and Nosukile :)

Helen: You're right but I feel so bad that I am ignoring here baby..... :)

Tom: Yes love I know but you're not taking it :)

Helen: When we leave we have to go fetch Zethu from Ellen's house

Tom: You told her ? :)

Helen: I did :)

A car stopped outside the gate.

Tom: That's our ride babe :)

They walked to the car.

.

Inside the hospital things are tense. Ellen is still out. Rebecca is crying looking at Hillary who was looking for answers. The nurses were cleaning the baby. They put him on Ellen's chest while she is sleeping after a few minutes the doctor looked at the nurses

Doctor: I think that's enough. Can you guys take her and go bath her ?

Nurse: Of course doctor :)

The nurse took the baby

Hillary: Aunt Ribs what is going on? What was Aunt Helen talking about?

Rebecca: I am sorry baby

Hillary: Stop apologising! I heard you the first time !! :(

Rebecca: You remember the black man you found in your house ?

Hillary: He is the father ?

Rebecca: Yes

Hillary looked at her mother

Hillary: She was crying for daddy. I got her daddy now she does this !?

Rebecca attempted to touch her

Hillary: Don't touch Me! you and mom are like your mother in prison. I hate you ! I hate you!

† ♀

She ran out. Rebecca sat down

Evans: I am so sorry

Rebecca stood up

Rebecca: Its okay! She is right. Our family is messed up

Evans: I thought she was back together with Ryan ?

Rebecca: She married him knowing she was pregnant

Evans: That's hectic

Rebecca: This is a mess

Evans: Is this the reason she didn't want her husband to be here ?

Rebecca: Yes. That man is probably with a lawyer right now ready to ruin her life

Evans: Would you blame him though ?

Rebecca looked at Doctor Evans. She shrugged her shoulders

Rebecca: † ♀

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I can't believe this is happening to my daughter. How is she gonna trust any man again. Why everyone wants piece of our family money. We are a peaceful family. We mind our own business why people think it is okay to just use us? Is this how the world turned into? Where people will use love or friendship to benefit something from you. This is crazy. I wish there was something I could do to help my baby. It's a pity I can't do that because of her stubbornness. Even if she wanted my help what was I gonna do for her? I think it is best she takes care of this herself. I just hope she will be careful. Beatrice might be working with her mother. That woman

is angry. She just lost a battle so she would do anything to make sure she gets pay back .

Anyway i saw Lisa walking down with her luggage.

Me: :D

Lisa: Time for me to go face that junior teacher :(

Me: I think you need to lose your anger if you want to play this right :)

Lisa: Trust me mom, I am very good at pretence. I will act like I am in love and this is my fault we fighting thats what men want right ? :(

Mom: Oh baby. I always prayed you get a good man and I thought he was one :(

Lisa: He fooled us all mom :(

Me: I am sorry baby

Lisa: Its okay. I need to get going. I don't want to drive in the dark :)

Me: Before you leave. Why don't we try and call Ryan. Him and the Tom family should be here by now

Lisa: Mom you're right the reason I stayed this late was because I am waiting for them

Me: Let me call him :)

I dialled his number. It rang unanswered. I hung up.

Me: No answer :(

Lisa: Well say hi to them for me then :)

Me: I will. So what is your plan. You got a job there. You live with him I am sure things will be awkward

Lisa: I am planning on selling that house when I got my revenge :(

Mom: Good. I think you need to stay here with me. I don't like being alone with only helpers :)

Lisa: Yeah I am moving back home

Me: I am happy :)

Lisa: Let me go mom King is a bit far :)

Vicki: Be careful baby :)



She looked through the window. I saw a car stops someone walked out of the car

Lisa: What is Hillary doing here?

Me: I wonder if Ellen knows she is coming here

Lisa: This child will take her crazy mother into an early Labour :D

She barged in. That's unlike Hillary.

Hillary: Grandma! † ♀

Lisa:

Me: What is going on baby ?

She jumped to me and hugged me. I looked at Lisa

Me:

Lisa:

Me: Honey what is going on?

Hillary: It's mom

Me: What did Ellen do this time? :(

Hillary: She was pregnant with that black man's child !

Lisa: That was a long time ago baby and she lost the baby :D

Hillary: No! the second baby

I broke the hug

Me: What ?

Lisa: What ?

Hillary: Mom just gave birth to a black child. I thought she was Indian because go to school with Indians with black skin and good hair

Us:

Hillary: My daddy was angry he left

Me: Ryan was there ?

Hillary: Yes. I was live on Instagram during the Time of Labour . Everything was live on my Instagram check

We all check her Instagram

Lisa: Oh My God ! Over one hundred thousand views ?

Hillary: Still counting aunt. Don't get me started with followers. I only had two hundred now I have over ninety thousand followers and still counting. How can mom do this to dad?

Me: I need to call my son !

I walked away dialling his number while Lisa is comforting my grand daughter. I don't know why he is not answering. I left a message

Me: Ryan honey please call me I heard what happened. I am so sorry get back to me I want to know if you're okay?

I sat on the couch .

Me: Should I come where you are? Please tell me

I hung up then looked at Lisa and Hillary. How can she do this ? How can Ellen Ruin my son's life like this. This is the reason she didn't want any of us there. She knew she wasn't carrying my grandchild. She is just like her mother. I swear I want my son to leave hwe ASAP! I will draw up the divorce papers if I have to.

Me:

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

Being Lithakazi's cousin really ruined my life. It made me lose a lot of friends. I know Nomandla forgave me but I know for sure she doesn't trust me and I don't blame her. I did all this to myself. She warned me. The hospital manager warned me. I have known Lithakazi for a long time but it didn't take a week for that manager to know what kinda person my cousin is. I have been so blind. I am thinking about all this because I am looking at Nomandla's baby. She sent me the pic. I want to go see the child because she is my friend but how do I go about it? How do I ask where she lives without making things awkward between us? If Nomandla wanted me to know where she lives, She would've told me or took me to her home because we have been so close. She still does not trust me and I cannot judge her. I made stupid mistakes so many times. Even

while we just became friends I betrayed her. I gave Lithakazi Cecilia's number she didn't have a problem with it. She didn't even confront me about it. She wants us to work our friendship out. I appreciate that. I just hope TRUE will eventually come too.

It's good to live with my boyfriend. After so many months without him it's great to see him around and helping me where he can. He has been a great support to me and our unborn baby. Anyway I am in the bathroom sitting on the toilet seat busy on my phone. I saw a video on Cecilia's WhatsApp story. I viewed.

Me: Things Ceci upload! Why would you upload a woman giving birth ? :(

I saw the baby being lifted up. It's a black child. Is this woman was in a relationship with a black man ? I saw a white woman appear saying the baby is not the husband's child.

Me: What ? :D

I stood up. I have to show my boyfriend this. This is crazy. I wish could ask Ceci for the full video but we don't speak. I only saw 30 seconds of it. I am sure someone else will post it. I will ask them. I want to send Nomandla. This is so hilarious

Me: This is Hillarious ! † ♀:D

I ran with my big tummy to the room

Me: Wow babe look at this ! It's a video of a woman who cheated on her husband with a black man. The baby came out black :D

Qhayiya stood up. He took the phone

Qhayiya: let me see :D

He watched it

Me: :D

I saw his eyes pop out

Qhayiya:

Me: I know right? :D

Qhayiya gave me my phone .

Him: This is hilarious :D

I took the phone.

Me: Oh My God this woman is such a whore now the whole world must be sharing this ! :D

I saw Qhayiya looking away .

Me: Baby is everything okay ?

He looked at me .

Him: I just got a call from my wife when you were in the bathroom. She tells me my son is sick :(

Me: What?

Qhayiya: Yeah. I want to go there see him but I am worried to leave you alone

Me: No baby you can go ! :D

Him: Really baby? :)

Me: Its your child You must be there for him baby :)

He kissed me

Him: Thank you baby. Let me go pack a few things :)

Me: Okay honey :)

I looked at this video

Me: This is so hilarious :D

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I don't know what game are these people playing with me. They told me they arrived at Ellen's house. They said they were going in. I don't know why none of them is replying to my WhatsApp messages or my calls. I am not calling Ryan because he is with his wife. I am calling Helen and she is not taking my calls. I hope I am not disturbing their quality time. The kids are always around them maybe this was a vacation away from kids for the them. I should respect their space. They have sacrificed a lot for me. I won't take advantage. Let me just wait for them to contact me. The dee day is tomorrow anyway.

Anyway a message notification disturbed me. It's from whatsapp. I looked at it. It's a video

Mom: Still np response from Helen? :)

Me: Wait mom let me check this video Zimbini just sent me :(

Mom: Okay:)

Before I could download the clip. My phone rang . It's Zimbini

Me: Hey girl :)

Zimbini: You have to see that video. It's a white woman she is married And she is giving birth. It turns out she cheated on her white husband with a black man. The child came out black

Me: What ? :D

Zimbini: Watch!

She hung up

Mom: And ?

I downloaded the video

Me: This sounds familiar A white woman giving birth to a black child ?

Mom: What ? :)

She stood up and came to me. I opened the video

Me: Wait....

Mom: That's Ellen :D

Me: Oh My God!

The baby came out. I saw Hillary talking, She was in front of the camera the whole time. Helen appeared too.

Mom: What did I tell you Mandla? :D

Me: Oh My God. Helen had to do that ? :D

Mom: Poor Ryan. I can't see him in all this chaos :D

Me: You didn't hear Hillary asking for his Daddy. I am sure he left

Mom: Wow this is the reason they are not taking your calls :D

Me: Mom I have to call Zimbini and tell her to make sure Qhayiya don't see this. He might leave the poor girl and run to EL . She will die

Mom: I thought Zimbini knew Ellen?

Me: She was in pain. You wouldn't recognise her too. I noticed her because I know what was going on. Zimbini don't know about this baby and I saw Hillary She verified everything

Mom: And Helen :D

Me: Ye..... :D

My mom's phone rang. She smiled then answered

Mom: Hello :)

Caller: .....

Mom: Alright :D

I saw mom running to the gate remote.

Me: And now ? :)

Mom: :)

She opened the door then the gate. I went to the window

Me: He is here ? :D

Ryan drove in. I saw in the video that this happened over two hours ago. I can't believe Ryan is here already Mom closed the door. She looked at me

Mom: This is your chance. Don't blow it up :)

Me:

He knocked at the door. Mom went to sit on the sofa

Me: And now ? :D

Mom: Open the door :)

I went to the door. I put my hand on the door handle and closed my eyes For a second then opened the door

Me:

Ryan is on his knees. His eyes are red like someone who has been crying. He had my ring. The ring I gave him back. Why did he keep it, Was it in his car all this time? I know for sure he didn't go to Mqanduli before he came here.

Ryan: Ellen Used me. She made me believe that baby was mind. I hate her and I will never forgive her for what she did to me. I am never falling for her sick tricks again. I am sorry for hurting you please say yes. I want you to marry me right away you're my soul mate. I can't live without you. This is our chance to be together baby please

Me:

Ryan: Please baby. This is our chance to raise our boys together

Me: And the divorce papers?

Ryan: Divorc.....

I touched his hand, The one with a ring. I closed his hand with the ring inside. I pulled him up.

Me: I want to marry you Ryan more than anything and I can marry you tomorrow if it was possible but.....

Ryan:

Me: You have to Divorce Ellen. My yes will be her ink on those papers. The minute She signs you don't even have to ask me. The answer will definitely be yes :)

He attempted to walk away I grabbed his arm

Me: Where are you going ?

Ryan: Its time I show my love for you. I don't care what time I get to East London. I will wake up Advocate Poland and make him draw up divorce papers no ...

Me: Baby it's late. You can do that in the morn....

He didn't let me finish. He kissed me. Oh his lips I don't remember the last time I tasted them. We kissed for almost a minute. He broke the kiss. He touched my face with both his hands

Him: I have been talk no action. It's time I show you how much I love you. You're not going to stop me baby. Let me go and get this over and done with

Me: But.....

He kissed me one more time then ran to his car

Ryan: † ♂

Me: :)

He got in the car. He drove out. I felt Mom brush my back.

Me: Mom it's late

Mom: Ryan is not a reckless driver. He will be safe :)

I turned around and hugged mom

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 84

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

This is time for me to sleep, I don't understand why the warden is calling my name. I hope the officer I spoke to is coming through for me. I need a miracle right now. I can't stay here. I have scores to settle. I am not going to stay here and let Zimbini enjoy living with my man. As for Calvin. I am going to deal with him when I get home. We are supposed to be partners. He should have my back not side with my enemies. How dare he listen to other people and believe them before speaking to me ? He doesn't know me. I can kill him and ask the police to bury him so i can get that Shop. You know thinking about it .... ?

Me: It's not such a bad idea :)

Officer: Pardon ?

I looked at him.



Me: No I am not saying anything :D

We are walking to my visitor. I don't know who is here to see me at this time. it's almost 7pm. I am getting out of here and I am going to kill that bastard. I will own that shop. I will tell them he was my man. Anyway the officer opened the door.

Him: Go in

I walked in

Me: Mr Joko :D

He stood up

Him: Hi

I can't hug him. I smell like a goat right now.

Me: Thank you for coming. Am I going home? :)

Him: Please sit down Ms Mkhenkce :)

I sat down.

Him: I brought you toiletries. Something to eat and these.....

I looked at " These " It's Pampers.

Me: Wow you brought me pampers. How did you know ?

Him: My friend told me about....You know.....

Me: Thank you

Him: I also asked them to let you take a shower :)

Me: It looks like I am going to stay here for a long time. What is going on?

Him: I came here positive that I will be taking you home but the detective seemed interested to your case. The fact that you beat yourself up to make it look like that man attacked You made him dig more and he found out that You have a criminal record from the same charges so they denied you bail

Me: What?

Him: I am sorry but you will stay here for 7 weekends

Me: That's like two months

Him: I am sorry Lithakazi. I promise to do everything in my power to make sure You get Pampers every week

Me: That's the last of my worries

Him: Relax i didn't tell them about your condition :)

Me: Why didn't you ?

Him: In here you have to bring something. I have to go to your house. Get your medical records then come back and contest their decision :)

Me: Are you saying I won't stay 7 weeks here ? :)

Him: I am saying I will do whatever it takes to get you out tomorrow if not Saturday :)

Me: Thank you so much :D

He stood up

Him: Go take a shower :)

Me: :)

He walked out. I let out a sigh of relief.

Me: At least there are still people who believe in me..... :)

I stood up

Me: See you soon Marlene

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Fefekazi was about to tell me about Lithakazi when we got disturbed by my father in law asking me for money. I gave him the money. The woman just left. I want him to talk to Fefekazi before Fefekazi decides to give up on their relationship. I feel like their relationship is way more important than the Litha talk. I will give them speak.

Me: I will leave you gu.....

Qavile: No please stay Londeka I want you to hear this

Me: Okay ?

Qavile: That woman is Qhayiya's wife

Oh my God this is the wife? No wonder Qhayiya is such a player. The wife is nothing interesting. She must be under a lot of stress being with a fresh man who is good looking when She is just a typical village woman who just stay at home not doing anything. Anyway we were shocked. I didn't expect This. I thought it was some woman we don't know of.

Me:

Fefekazi:

Qavile: Yeah. I left her pregnant and I am very sorry Fefekazi. I know I have disappointed you again

Fefekazi: At least I knew about her. It was just unexpected to see her pregnant. Did you know?

Qavile: I had no idea

Fefekazi: Wow

Me: Father Can you excuse us a little bit I need to Talk to Fefe :)

Qavile: I will be in my room :)

He walked out. I looked at Fefekazi. Qhayiya's wife interrupted us on something earlier. I want to go back to that.

Fefekazi: What do you want to talk about?

Me: You wanted to talk about Lithakazi :(

Fefekazi: Oh yeah Calvin is asking Thobeka out :D

Me: What? Why ? What about Lithakazi?

Fefekazi: Lithakazi slept with Qavile. He feels cheated on. He wants to be with Thobeka and i asked her to say yes :)

Me: Don't you think she will be in trouble with Lithakazi ?

Fefekazi: Lithakazi used Qavile to get revenge on me. She is going to pay for that ! :(

Me: Yeah but you need to make sure Thobeka is careful that woman won't let it slide. She will want to make her pay

Fefekazi: Tomorrow he is moving his shop to Thobeka's home. When Lithakazi comes out of jail she will find her house quiet :(

Me: Oh my God I love this! but we have to make sure Thobeka is extra careful

Fefekazi: Of course :)

Me: :D

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

Wow I cannot believe what just happened. Ryan Left East London and came straight here to ask me to marry him? I wanted to say yes so bad but I didn't want to start things like that. I want us to start things on a clean slate. I want him to divorce his wife and be with me. Am I scared of hell yeah. I am sure you're asking yourself what is this hell I am talking about. Hell is marrying Marlene's son in law. This is going to be war. Marlene is not going to let this slide. Ellen is as crazy as her mother she will put up a fight before throwing a towel. I am prepared for everything, I am ready. I am not pregnant anymore. If people still remember well, All these bad things always happen when I am fragile or pregnant. I might be still fragile and not physically well now because I just gave birth but in a week or two i will be perfectly well and that is when Marlene comes out. I am done having babies. Two boys are enough for me. Right now is time for me to focus on what is important. Raising my kids, Protecting them from people like the Nel family, Marrying My man, graduating next year and publish my new book. I can't talk about it yet. I am done with it but I want to invite everyone to dinner and tell them about it. I am very excited to publish my second book and I am also nervous. My first book was a best seller. How can you top that. But with God's grace I believe this is going to be the best. I know the kinda people I write for and I know what they want and relate to, I will give them that.

Anyway I am just sitting with mom. I can't believe what just happened. I am so happy at the same time I am nervous. Oh Helen and Tom called. I told them Ryan is going back. They decided to wait for him. Their sons are here. I am sure they will arrive early hours tomorrow or they will decided to sleep and come back tomorrow.

Mom: You want to call him what is stopping you ? :)

I stood up

Me: What if I call him then he causes an accident? No mom ! :(

Mom: Just call him and ask him to drive careful :)

I took my phone. I called him

Ryan: Hey babe

Me: Hey where are you ? :)

Ryan: Just passed Butterworth about 15minutes ago

Me: Please don't drive too fast we need you

Ryan: I know and I am doing this for us to be happy. I want to be free from her

Me: Please don't do anything stupid when you get there. Just get her to sign. I can't wait to marry you :)

Ryan: I can't wait to call you my wife

Me: :)

Ryan: Look baby I will call you later

Me: I called Tom and Helen. They are waiting for you

Ryan: They called me thanks baby I love you

Me: I love you :)

He hung up. I looked at mom

Mom: See you can smile now :)

Me: Thanks mom but there is another thing I need to do right now please don't stop me :(

Mom: What is that ?

Me: I can't call Zimbini about this. I have to go talk to her so I can make sure she is okay

Mom looked at the time

Mom: It's after 7 pm

Me: I know I won't stay give me my car keys :)

Mom: Okay. poor girl. She is pregnant

Me: I know ☹

~ Rebecca ~

I cannot believe this day. I can't believe my sister did something like this. The girl I grew up with was ambitious yes. She was selfish of course, whatever she wanted she made sure mom gave her but I never thought she would do something like this. When she cheated on Ryan the first time I didn't think he would ever forgive her but he did and I was so surprised. I don't know why she decided to ruin that. Ryan finally ended things with that girl. Ellen got married while pregnant this is all on her. She ruined her marriage. I hope mother won't try anything. Ellen messed up. She must free Ryan. She put that man through a lot. I can't imagine how he must be feeling right now. I am so worried about him and Hillary. Speaking of Hillary I have to call her. She left here so angry. I don't even know where she ran to.

Anyway I dialled her number. It rang for four times. She answered in 5th ring

Her: Rebecca leave the child alone. Don't you think she needs space after this scandal?

I signed

Me: Hello Vicki ☹

Vicki: Did you know this ?

Me: I was surprised like everyone else Anyway I wanted to know if she is okay I can see She told you everything ☹

Vicki: Told me? It's all over social media! the live thing on Instagram is viewed by millions of people now! all over the world Rebecca !

I hung up

Me: Oh My God

" What is It? that's Ellen I turned around wiping my tears

Me: Sis ? You're awake ?

Ellen: Why are you crying? Where is my baby ?

I looked at the baby. I went and took her

Ellen: Where is everyone? :)

I hope this baby will answer her question. I gave her the baby. She took her and uncovered her face

Ellen:

I saw tears streaming down her cheeks falling on the baby. Her right hand was on her mouth.

Me: I guess I don't have to tell you ?

Ellen: Ryan left when he saw the baby ?

Me: He was the first one to leave. When you were delivering the baby my eyes were on him. Something told me Helen knew something. I don't know whether Ryan knew and he wanted to see for himself but when the baby came out He stormed out

Ellen:

Me: I was so embarrassed the look the nurses gave me. Sis you looked like a hypocrite. You called his sons a rainbow nation. Look what you gave birth to ? :(

Ellen looked up

Ellen: I prayed and prayed. Why didn't you listen to me God ?

Me:

The door opened. A nurse walked in

Nurse: I am sorry for disturbing you guys, there is a gentleman who is here to see Mrs Lawson

Ellen: Tell Ryan to come in ! :D

Nurse looked behind her

Nurse: Sir Please come in

I looked at the door

Qhayiya: :)

I looked away

Me: Oh No ☹

I looked at Ellen. She looked down with so much disappointment and embarrassment. I am sure she lied to this man.

Ellen: What are you doing here ? Who told you ?

Qhayiya: I am here to see my child. You didn't want me to know about her :(

Ellen: You know why!. I asked who told You?

Qhayiya: Its all over the media! my child's birth is shared around social network!

Ellen looked at me

Ellen: Did Hillary do this to punish me ?

Me: I don't think so. It turns out she was live on Instagram during the Time of the birth

Ellen: Why didn't you tell me my life went viral

Me: I just found out on the phone minutes ago! :(

Ellen: Oh My GoD!

Me: Let me leave you two to talk :(

I walked to the door. I stopped then turned around. I looked at Ellen

Me: If you have respect at all for yourself, When Ryan comes here. You will sign the divorce papers no question asked !

Ellen: He did the same to me!

Me: You didn't get your pay back when you slept with this man and got pregnant the first time?

Ellen:

I looked at her

Me: You're unbelievable to even think of a possibility of staying in your marriage after this !

I said pointing at her child

Ellen:

I looked at Qhayiya

Me: I am going home to be with my child! talk some sense into her !

Qhayiya:

.

To be continued.....



I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 85

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I just arrived in my house. This is a house I thought I was gonna have great memories in. I thought I was gonna have family unforgettable moments with Matt here. I was a fool. He used me. He made me believe he loved me. How can I be so stupid. Him being with Beatrice and planning to do this to me shows how much he hates me. This man knows how much I hate that woman Every time I said bad thing about Beatrice he was boiling inside? He wanted to snap and defend her but he couldn't because he didn't want to lose me , His Atm. All the things I said about that family He ran and told her. I swear one day he was gonna slap me and lose it. I expressed to him how I felt about her. I didn't know I was confiding to her lover. I don't see myself trusting any man anymore. I hate him and what I am doing right now pretending make me sick to my stomach. All I wanna do right now is to make him pay ! then throw him out like a dog he is.

Matt: Its good to have you back :)

He attempted to kiss me. I moved my lips he kissed my cheek. You can pretend to certain point but kissing passionately with a snake? I am sorry I can't do that.

I stood up

Me: We have to talk baby :)

Him: Yeah we do....

I looked away

Me:

I looked at him

Him: Before you say anything I am so sorry for saying what I said. You're my girl. I should be on your side and stop talking to your former friend I was selfish. I was a jerk forgive me :)

I kissed his lips .

Me: I am sorry for leaving you alone. It just tha.....

Matt: Stop apologising, I forgive you :)

Me: Thank you baby :)

He took off his watch. I smiled looking at it. This watch is going to help me put this. He won't be able to see it and it's the only thing he always has with him. It's hard to do this to a man because he has no handbag if it was a lady. I was gonna put it inside a handbag

Matt: Let me go take a shower :)

Me: Okay :)

His phone rang. He looked at it then at me

Matt: :)

Me: Who is it answer :)

Matt: I owe this guy a lot of money baby I will talk to him tomorrow :)

Me: How much ? :)

Matt: Its a lot. He said he's call me to tell me about the deadline for payment

Me: Just tell me how much is it Baby :)

Matt: You promise you won't be mad at me for lending a large amount of money ?

Me: No :)

Him: I wanted to buy my parents a house so I borrowed R500 000 rands

Me: Wow that's a lot but I can help you pay it

Matt: Really baby ? :D

Me: I will talk to my banker tomorrow :)

He came running to me. He kissed my cheek

Him: You're a life saver !

Me: :D

Him: Let me go shower :D † ♂

He ran to the bathroom

Me:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Thobeka dating Calvin wouldn't be a bad idea. When he is gone. Lithakazi will never find any man to love her. I swear I love this Calvin guy. He is smart. He didn't wanna go far. He wanted someone close. I guess he loves this neighbourhood. All we have to do as friends is protect Thobeka from Lithakazi evil ways. I know when she comes back she will come for me and Thobeka.

Anyway Fefekazi is with my father in law in his room. It's like the old time. I forgot to ask her something. I am happy for them but I hate to be the one ruining the moment I am just a concerned friend. I see Fefekazi and Qavile got their groove back. I just want to know one thing from her. I hope she doesn't go straight home when she leaves. I want to talk to Fefekazi about something important. I got a WhatsApp message. I opened it

Me: A video from Nomandla ?

I downloaded the video then watched

Me: :)

I wonder what is this. I watched.... Wait ? Ellen giving birth ?

Me:

" Did I look Indian too w.... "

Me: Oh No ! :D

I can't believe she gave birth to a black child. I logged out of WhatsApp and called Nomandla

Nomandla: Londy

Me: Tell me she didn't give birth to a black child ! :D

Nomandla: Girl!

Me: Oh no! so do you know how Ryan is feeling? Did you call him?

Nomandla: He came straight to my house to ask me to marry him and i sent him back to get her sign divorce papers

Me: Yes girl! :D

Nomandla: Yes I am not going to get engaged to a married man

Me: Wait sis! you gave birth two days ago don't tell me you're driving?

I could hear the car

Nomandla: I have to prevent something from happening

Me: What ?

Nomandla: Zimbini don't know who is in the video. She is the one who sent this to me. I don't want her to show Qhayiya this because he is the father he might leave

Me: Oh no what if she already did ?

Nomandla: Let me find out I just got here

Me: Good luck

I hung up. Poor Zimbini. I feel sorry for her. I hope she didn't tell him. From what i hear Ellen comes first to that man.

Me: Wait a minute, Nomandla said prevent him from showing Qhayiya..... ?

I looked at my my father in law's room

Me: Is Qhayiya out of jail..... ?

" What? " Said a voice at the door. I turned around

Fefekazi: He is back ?

Me: I am not sure. I have to ask Nomandla later

Fefekazi: Ask her now! :(

Me: She is busy please sit. I want to ask you something :)

Fefekazi took out her phone. She made a phone call

Fefekazi: Nomandla it's Fefe

Really now?

Me:

Fefekazi: Is Qhayiya out of jail ?

Nomandla:.....

Fefekazi looked at me hanging up the phone.

Fefekazi:

She looked at Qaviles room

Me: He is out of jail ?

Fefekazi: Yes! this will upset my man

Me:

We are moving too fast ain't we? This is the reason Fefekazi gets hurt. She falls in love too deep and make irrational decisions. She turned around and walked to the door. I ran to her. I hold her hand. She looked at me

Fefekazi: Why are you stopping me? did you know too? :(

Me: Oh please Fefekazi ! don't let love get into your head. You overheard me asking myself that. You know I didn't know ! :(

Fefekazi: Then why don't you want him to know ? :(

Me: Of course I want him to know but first I have a question to ask you!!

I snapped. She collected herself, good.

Fefekazi:

Me: You said yesterday you and father had a moment , Did you guys have sex ?

She smiled blushing. Lord have mercy

Me: I will take that as a yes ☺

Fefekazi: I am pregnant with his child :)

I folded my arms

Me: Did you use protection ☹

Fefekazi: I will give you the same answer. I am pregnant with his child :D

I moved back

Me: Oh My God

Fefekazi: What ? :D

Me: Days ago this man slept with Lithakazi! :(

I saw her looking behind her searching for something to sit on. I took her to the sofa

Fefekazi: You think he didn't use it with her?

Me: Fefe that bitch went to clinic and did tests. If he used a condom none of that was gonna be found in her :(

Fefekazi: What have I done Londeka?

I wish i could say She is pregnant with his child like she was saying few minutes ago. This woman is desperate and love makes her disrespectful. She was about to go bombastic on me.

Fefekazi: What have I done ?

I hugged her. She is such an idiot.

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I don't know how is this gonna go. I Don't want to see Qhayiya. I am sure whatever is going on between us he has Ellen's back so I don't want to be around someone like that but he is dating my friend and as a friend it's my duty to help my friend. The last time I saw Qhayiya was when I was a maid so it will be hard to be around him after everything that happened. I hope this goes as I planned it to go. I don't want to come here and be the cause for Mbini's miscarriage I don't think I would forgive myself. I hope she is the strong woman I think she is.

Anyway I got out of my car. I headed inside. I don't even know her room I will just ask around I

know all the girls here they are my classmates. I got to the building. I walked up

Me: I am going to ask her of all people? :(

It's Cecilia she had clothes in her hands She is from a laundry line.

Cecilia: Not pregnant any more I see ☺

Me: Yes can You show me where to find Zimbini? :(

Cecilia: Hi Nomandla how are you ? :(

The nerve. She didn't greet me all she did was ask about my pregnancy I don't know why it bothers her so much

Me: You know there are so many girls I can ask :(

I attempted to walk away

Cecilia: So you let me date a married man to prove a point ? :(

Me: Me let you ? Little girl You need to grow up! where was I when you met Qaq..... :)

I smiled

Me: When you met Rivoningo ? :(

Cecilia: mxm :(

She clicked her tongue then opened her door. She went in and slammed the door.

Me: :)

I saw her friend approaching me

Her: Hey new mom how are you ? :D

Me: I am good thanks you? :)

Her: I am good what are you doing here? :D

Me: I am here to see Zimbini your friend don't want to tell me :)

Her: Ignore her we don't speak because of what I did go to the last door down the passage :)

Me: Left or right ? :)

Her: sorry Right :)

Me: sharp girl :)

Her: hope to see you at school soon

Me: We start exam Monday :D

Her: See you then

I smiled then went to to Zimbini's room. I knocked.

Me: :)

After few seconds the door opened

Zimbini: Nomandla :D

Me: hi can I come in ? :)

Her: Yes please what are you doing here ? :D

I walked in then looked around. Qhayiya is not here. She closed the door.

Me: where is your man ? :D

Zimbini: He left about an hour ago :D

Don't tell me he saw the video.

Me: where to? I thought you were his world he forgot about the wife :)

Zimbini: His son is sick he went to check on him I am sure he will come back tomorrow if he is better :)

Me: Sit :)

She sat down

Me: Did you show him the video? :)

Zimbini: Yes in fact he left immediate.....

She is opening her eyes now. I saw her look at me. I saw pain in her eyes. I hold her hands

Me: Friend I want you to breath

Zimbini: Please don't tell me that white woman is Ellen !

Me: I am sorry

She stood up



Zimbini: Oh My God Nomandla I have been so understanding why did he lie to me because when I met him that woman was already pregnant right ?

Me: she was. I really don't understand why he lied. I came here to stop you from showing him the video. Ellen gave birth to his child friend

Zimbini: I can't believe this Nomandla

Me: I know. Ellen Gave birth to Qhayiya's child and Ryan was there

Zimbini: What did Ryan do?

Me: He Left and came back to me

Zimbini: So you guys?

Me: he wants to marry me but I said I won't marry him while he is still married to that woman :(

Zimbini: I am happy for you as for me

Me: I haven't seen you and Qhayiya together but I think he loves you

Zimbini: Mandla who are you trying to convince? That woman visited him in jail which means he called her and told her he was arrested. He loves her more than he loves me

Me: Zimbini we don't know that Just wait for him to come back

Zimbini sat on her bed

Zimbini: If he does come back.....

Me: Look Mbini. You can't be like this. think of your baby. Just sleep now and call him in the morning

Zimbini: Why did I fall for an older guy?

I hugged her

Me: Oh Friend

Zimbini:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Qhayiya watched Rebecca walk out. She closed the door. He turned around and looked at Ellen who was angry and embarrassed at the same time. Who can blame her she knows He knew about this. He saw her pregnant she kept denying carrying his child. She lied over and over again to him. How do you face a man you don't think is fit enough to be the father of your child ? How do you look him in the eye after you kept his child away from Him? Those were the questions playing in Ellen's head while looking down.

Qhayiya: Are you gonna say anything ? :(

Ellen:

Qhayiya walked to her. She was carrying the baby silently crying looking at her.

Qhayiya: You lied to me over and over again Ellen ! :(

Ellen: You know Why I lied ! ☹

Qhayiya: No I don't that is why I am here to get answers :(

Ellen looked at Qhayiya

Ellen: Are you really going to stand there and ask me something you know ?

Qhayiya: ☹

Ellen: Qhayiya you're married. I am married too. I did this to protect both of us !

Qhayiya: No! you did this to protect your status not me! :(

Ellen: I am sorry I lied to you , it's just that I didn't want to lose Ryan

Qhayiya: Can you see how dark I am? Did you really think my baby would come out white ? :(

Ellen: I was desperate Qhayiya !

Qhayiya: So your desperation made you make selfish decisions ? If the baby was white She was gonna grow up not knowing his father! I was never gonna find out about my daughter!

Ellen: don't act like you care! you haven't touched her all you care about is owning me !

Qhayiya: That is not fair Ellen! :(

Ellen: Then stop judging Me! the world is judging me already I don't need you to do the same !

Qhayiya: I am not judging you. I am just disappointed that you would hide something like this to

me :(

Ellen: I know. I am disappointed in myself too

Qhayiya went closer to her

Qhayiya: Can I hold her :)

Ellen: Yes

Qhayiya took the baby. He looked at her

Qhayiya: She is beautiful :)

Ellen: She is

Qhayiya sat down smiling and looking at the baby. After a little while he gave the baby to Ellen.

Qhayiya: Thank you for keeping my child :)

Ellen: I would never kill my chi....

The door opened. Ryan walked in

Ryan:

Qhayiya moved away from Ellen Ryan looked at him

Ryan: This is cosy

Ellen: Baby

Ryan looked at Qhayiya. He was slowly walking to him

Ryan: This was your plan ?

Qhayiya: No man easy I was shocked to see the video online

Ryan: What kinda man are you? WHY did you let me bond with your child ?Did she pay you to stay away ?

Ellen: I woul.....

Ryan: Shut up ! you disgusting old bitch !

Ellen:

Qhayiya: Don't call her that man! :(

That added more fuel to the fire. Ryan ran to Qhayiya

Ryan: What did you just say? † ♂

Qhayiya jumped to the other side of the bed. Ryan attempted to jump too, Ellen Push him with her other hand

Ellen: You gonna kill my baby stop !

Ryan jumped and got to the other side Qhayiya ran to the bottom of the bed. Qhayiya ran to him and punched Qhayiya in the face. Qhayiya attempted to punch Ryan back

Ellen: Don't you dare touch my husband!!!

Ryan punched him again Qhayiya ducked and punched Ryan in the face

Ellen: Stop!!!

Ryan kicked Qhayiya he fell, Ryan sat on him and raised his fist the door open. Tom and Helen ran in

Tom: Ryan Stop !!! ☹

Helen: Ryan what will you tell Nomandla when you get to Mthatha bruised?

Ryan:

Helen: You think she will be happy to hear that you were fighting for her ?

She said giving Ellen death stare. Ryan stood up

Ellen: That's none of your business ! He is my husband not hers!!! how dare you !

Helen: How dare you!?

Ellen:

Helen: how dare you trick Ryan to stay with your whoring ass?

Ellen: It was over betwe..... :(

Helen: Stop lying Ellen Nel!

Ellen Looked at Qhayiya

Ellen: Tell them Qhayiya ! tell them it was over between u....

Ryan: Shut up! Shut up already !!!!

Ellen:

Ryan was breathing heavily looking at Ellen with so much hate

Ryan: To think about it.... If this baby was mine you were gonna give birth at least in a month or two! How can I be so stupid?

Ellen looked down crying

Ellen:

Ryan put his hands on her bed. He looked at her in the face

Ryan: You disgust me more than you did when I was forced to marry you !

That stabbed Ellen in the heart she cried out loud

Ellen:

Ryan: I hate you and I regret all the years I wasted with you !

Ellen: Ryan you don't mean that

Ryan: do I look like I am joking to you ? What do you want from me ?

Ellen: you're my husband!!!

Ryan touch her hair moving then away so that he could see hwe face. He looked at her breathing in her face

Ryan: You sent your evil mother to stab my child from my woman's stomach so that I could raise this !!!

Ellen looked up

Ellen:

Ryan: How does it feel to have your own rainbow Nation now ?

Ellen: Ryan

Ryan: You tried to get your mother out of jail because you wanted her to help you manipulate me!

Elleb: That's not true

Ryan: Why didn't you tell me you applied for your mother's parole ?

Ellen: I....

Ryan: You know what? don't tell me ! I want you to tell your mother that I don't want to see both of you ever again. One more stunt I swear I am going to make sure you both rot in jail!

Ellen: Please forgive me

Ryan looked at Tom asking him to give him the envelop. Ellen saw the envelop tears ran down fast. She knows what's in there.

Ellen: You couldn't wait to leave me for her

Helen: the Nerve! you're losing your mind now!

Ellen: Stay out of this !!

Ryan: Ellen sign !

Ellen:

Helen: Oh please look at your daughter! She is looking at you ! have you no shame? just free Ryan !

Ryan: Don't even try to make it hard like you did the first time I don't want to stay married to you! You're disgust....

Ellen snatched the pen and paper

Helen: :)

Ellen signed

Qhayiya: :)

Ryan:

Ellen: Get out! out all of you!!!!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

Season 4

Insert 86

~ Ellen ~

I always knew Ryan hated me for what he walked in on when he found me having sex with Qhayiya at our house. The look he gave me when he got here was more intimidating and more disgusted than when he found me sleeping with Qhayiya. This man hates me. He is disgusted by me. I feel dirty. I am ashamed. I can't believe I stayed married to a man who insults me like this. I had to sign those papers. I didn't want to hear anymore insults from that man. He came here with his friends to humiliate me. Didn't Hillary humiliate me enough? My life is out there on the internet. I broke internet. Me Ellen! the wife of a business man, A school owner Was seen by the whole world giving birth. I am so ashamed. I wish I could hide somewhere forever and never come out. Even The nurses here pity me. I can tell by the way they are looking at me. They must hate me. Last night was tough. I don't know what today has in store for me. I don't know what is out there about me. You know what? I accept defeat. The only reason I accept this is because I know Ryan. He was gonna make sure he ruins my reputation. Everyone knows I carried a bastard. If I refused to sign I was gonna be called names on the papers. I was gonna be the woman who cheated and refused to sign divorce papers. How am I gonna look at my workers now? This is the reason I didn't want people to know when I was giving birth. This is the reason I didn't want to give birth in East London. I wanted it to be private. I wanted to be with my sister and no one else. This is what I was scared of. Even if I listened to my mother's advice, How was I gonna swipe the children when everyone was here watching my every move ? I am punished for what I did to Ryan. I am being punished for all the bad things I did. I am being punished for getting into a marriage with a lie.

Anyway Qhayiya is here. He slept here on a chair. I am glad he is here. I don't think I would've got through last night without him. He has been my pillar, a shoulder to cry on. He is also a victim here. I lied to him too like I lied to Ryan. I haven't asked how he feels. I know he forgave me. This man loves me no matter what I do to him. This shows true love. Ryan never loved me that is why he crashed me in front of his friends. When you love someone it doesn't matter how much they wrong you, Even when you're angry at them you don't lose respect for them and say things you

can't take back. what I saw in Ryan was a sign of a man who doesn't give a Damn about me. Why would I waste my energy with him? They had all this planned. He is going to that black girl. They waited for me to mess up and I did. I ruined my own marriage. I thought I was punishing Ryan when I was sleeping with Qhayiya. I didn't know I was punishing myself. I am paying now, I am paying the hard way.

We are waiting for Rebecca to come and fetch us

Qhayiya: How are you feeling ? :)

Me: I am ashamed of myself

Qhayiya: Don't be, this will pass

Me: How Qhayiya? I am the laughing stock on social media! We need to get Hillary to delete this. I want to find that girl

Qhayiya: People downloaded it. The person who showed me it was sent to them on WhatsApp

Me: Lord my Reputation

Qhayiya: I am sorry baby

Me: Helen planned this. She asked my child to do this! how can they use my poor daughter to do this ?

Qhayiya: You need to calm down Ellen

The door opened. Rebecca walked in

Me: That bitch used my daughter to film me!

Rebecca: Good morning, What bitch?

Qhayiya: She thinks Helen was behind Hillary posting the video

Rebecca: I don't like Helen too lately but she is innocent this time :(

Me: Why are you defending here? :(

Rebecca: Because Hillary asked for a video camera Ryan promised her. Ryan said he didn't know You were giving birth that time. He said she must do it live on Instagram :(

Me: That son of a bitch !

Rebecca: That's why I think they knew. Why would he want to humiliate you ? It's because he knew the baby wasn't his :(



Me: I am glad it's over between us!

Rebecca: What do you mean over? does that mean you're going to file for a divorce?

Me: He was here with his friends. He told me how disgusting I am and much he regrets all the years we spent together. I couldn't say no when he asked me to sign. I am tired Rebecca

Rebecca: Oh sis

She came for a hug

Me: No! don't! I am humiliated enough. I want you to take me to my daughter. She must remove that post and come back home

Rebecca: Yeah she is at Vicki's house

Ellen: They think they can take everything from me. I am going to fetch my child. I will drag her out of there if I have to

Rebecca: The child is still angry. You told me she fought for your marriage and you got it now she feels betrayed and she feels like you betrayed her father. Please be nice when you get there don't cause drama because Vicki will give you drama you don't want to leave there broken. You lied to her son. If it was for me I would say give her few days to cool down but you have to talk to her about the video

Me: Yeah ☺

I am also gonna confront Ryan for asking my daughter to do this.

Rebecca: Mom thinks you're giving birth today so tomorrow she will call. I just hope you won't change your mind about the divorce when you speak to her. In fact I want us to go see her together and tell her in person about the divorce :(

Me: What will I say to her because she knows Ryan is gonna react when he finds out about the truth

Rebecca: Just say he stormed out you haven't talked :(

Me: Yeah ☺

Rebecca: I mean it sis! you open up to mom and trust her judgement more than you do to me. You know all mom's plans are sick ! :(

Qhayiya: I agree with Rebecca and I am sure she will be upset you have my baby. She killed my first baby because she didn't think i was good for you

Me: I will not listen to her again :(

Rebecca: Good

.

.

~ Narrated ~

We see Qaqambile coming out of his bedroom with a briefcase he is ready to go to work. His wife walked out of the kitchen

Londeka: Baby your food is ready I left it in the kitchen on the table. When I come back you will probably be gone :)

Qaqambile: Where are you going baby ? :)

Londeka: Please lock when you leave for work I am going to Fefekazi I will come back :)

Qaqambile: What do you want there so early? :)

Londeka: You remember what I told you about Fefekazi leaving upset yesterday?

Qaqambile: Yeah go speak to her she has to solve this with dad. She can't leave him everytime there is an issue between them there is a baby involved now

Londeka: Exactly! talk later :)

Londeka kissed her husband. She walked to the door

Qaqambile: Why do you want me to lock where is Sapho?

Me: With father in law in his room I will come back and make breakfast for them Your father don't like eating early :)

Qaqambile: Thank you for breakfast ! :)

Londeka: You're welcome love :)

Londeka quickly walked to Fefekazi's house. She got there and saw Fefekazi coming back from accompanying kids to school

Fefekazi: Hey :)

Londeka: Hey how are you today? :)

Fefekazi: What do you think Londy ? I am a fool! once again I am a fool! maybe I have always been :(

Londeka: Did you talk to him ?

Fefekazi: He called last night I didn't pick up. I don't have to ask him Londy. It's obvious he didn't use protection :(

Londeka: Then what are you still doing here ? :(

Fefekazi: What do you mean?

Londeka: Fefekazi take a shower and go to the clinic. Explain to them your partner cheated on you with Someone you don't trust and you had sex with him. I am sure there is something they can do :(

Fefekazi: You think there is something they can do to help?

Londeka: It won't hurt trying friend I am worried about you, That girl was gang rapped by some gangsters who have all the diseases in the world :(

Fefekazi: Londeka you are such a good friend please let me go shower ! I have to get help !

Londeka: Go girl !

She attempted to ran away then stopped when she noticed people moving groceries

Fefekazi: :)

Londeka: Calvin shop is moving already ? :)

Fefekazi: At least one thing positive is happening in my life :)

Londeka: :)

Fefekazi: You don't know how refreshing it is to see Lithakazi lose

She looked at Londeka

Her: Later girl !

Londeka laughed watching her run to her house. She shook her head

Londeka: She doesn't feel the weight of this baby at all :D

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I just got to East London. The way I cannot stand Matt I had to wake up and leave. I told him I won't be back home today. He had no problem with that because he has Beatrice. That son of a bitch I swear I am going to get him. I didn't find Ryan here mom says they left in the morning. I really feel bad for my brother I really do.

Me: So mom did Ryan Confront her? What was her excuse? That woman drives me crazy! :(

Mom: I don't think my son wanted to listen to that woman. All he wanted was for her to sign the divorce papers :(

Me: Wait? They are drown up already ?

Mom: She signed the divorce papers :D

Me: Wow that's the best news ever ! :D

Mom: I know right! finally got rid of the last person in that family who was tied to us :(

Me: I know right. But we still have Hillary. They will use her to get to us :(

Mom: Hillary is old now. She knows what is wrong or right besides she lost all respect for that woman :(

Me: Speaking of her did she go to school ?

Mom: I went to take her uniform. She doesn't want to dress up and go to school. Her friends saw the video and they are laughing at her

Me: Shame poor thing is she okay?

Mom: I don't know she doesn't want to come out of that bedroom. We have to go speak to her

Me: She needs to see a professional

Mom: Yes I will make some calls but right now we need to get her out of that room come on let's go speak to her :(

Me: No mom wait here and watch my laptop. I am going to speak to my niece :)

Mom: You're doing the same thing you did to Gita to get Matt now ? :)

Me: Yep and I hope I get something that will help me destroy them. I promised them R500 000 rands :(

Mom: That's a lot of money Lisa! :(

Me: Money they will never get it :(

Mom: :)

I walked up the stairs. I need to speak to her. This must be bad for her. I know the pressure it can't be good for a girl her age. I knocked for almost five minutes begging her to open the door she finally did.

Me: Hey honey thank you for opening the door

I hugged her.

Her: People are laughing at me for what happened

Me: Sorry baby it's gonna be over soon

I broke the hug

Me: I think you need to delete that video Hillary

She looked away

Hillary: Auntie I can't delete the video! it got me a lot of following. I am a star now

Me: Honey a star that is laughed at, You're a star for all the bad reasons you exposed your mothers affairs

Hillary: She deserves it! it serves her right for lying to my dad! and It won't change anything auntie. They send me the video on WhatsApp. Some say mom has ugly big Vagina

Oh boy no

Me: Honey That's why you should delete it ! besides. Your mother was giving birth. It had to look a certain way. Don't mind them just ignore them. Why don't we deactivate your account. Just forget Instagram for a while

Hillary: No! I can only delete the video not my my account :(

Me: okay

" Lisa!!! " That's my mom calling me.

Me: I will be right back !

Hillary: Okay

I ran out

Me: Mom!

Mom: That son of a bitch is with Beatrice already !!!

That snake! I took off my heels, I ran as fast as I could. I can't miss anything. I want to listen live.  
I got downstairs

Mom: Come!

I sat down and listened

Beatrice: When is She coming back ?

Matt: Who cares baby ?

Beatrice started laughing

Me:

Mom brushed my back

Matt: She said in few days. I am sure she will call when she comes back so we have all day and night together

Beatrice: That's great wow babe this house is beautiful you know I was thinking

Matt: Yes ?

Beatrice: I live in a very small house, Is this house in your name? :)

Matt: Its in her name

Beatrice: Baby That is not good. Do you know what I think

Matt: What ?

Beatrice: Why don't we skip the vacation and buy a house with the money. I am selling my house. I moving back to my mothers house and my buyer is sending me the money next week. I was thinking how about I add that money to the One you will get from Lisa and buy a beautiful house. That woman will know our secret and kick you out

Matt: You know what ? That's perfect baby why didn't I think of that. We need to start looking for a house

Beatrice: Great !

I closed the laptop

Me:

Mom: why did you do that ? You got what you wanted?

I stood up taking my phone

Mom: Lisa who are you calling?

Me:

Matt: Hey babe

Mom:

Me: Hey baby I just spoke to the banker :)

Mom: :(

Matt: Really ?

Me: Yeah but it's not good news :)

Mom: :D

Matt: What !?

Me: Relax he is going to help me but in two months which is not good for you since your friend needs the money now. I was thinking..... :)

Matt: Yes ?

Me: How about you go borrow the money from the bank. I promise I will pay it with interest I don't mind :)

Matt: Baby you're the best fiancé in the world. I am going there right now!

Me: Good luck :)

I hung up then looked away

Me:

Mom: What's your plan Lisa?

I looked at mom

Me: My plan is to leave him broke and dry. I will make sure they buy the house then tell them what I know immediately when the buyer has the money with them. I want those two to pay that debt for the rest of their lives! his teaching salary will go straight to the bank every month all of it !

Mom: :D

Me: We will see who is smarter now !

Mom: Mom little girl you've grown up to be a very smart vicious woman :)

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Finally Ryan is free from that woman. Finally I can call him my Fiancé. I don't want to lose him this time. I will make sure we stay together forever. I am going to fight for this love. A strong woman knows what she wants and goes for it and it doesn't matter how many challenges were stopping it from happening when it's time to have it you don't waste time and that is exactly what I am doing. I am not going to act like I don't love the father of my children. Playing child games is not my style. I go for what I want that is why I achieved the things I achieved in life. I come from a very disadvantaged village. Most girls if not all never got the opportunities I got. I am where I am because of perseverance. I went to University at 25 when other kids go to Varsity at 17 years old. If you don't make things happen for yourself when you still have a chance no one will. I don't have time to waste. The time I wasted without Ryan was bad for me but because I learnt to be strong I told myself I won't show I am hurting. A strong woman gave birth to me. We used to struggle but you'd never see my mother sad. She always put a smile in her face even when it was trying times. I am an example of my mother.

Anyway after Ellen Signed the papers they called me and told me they are coming so I asked mom to prepare a meal. I can't wait to see him and kiss him without worrying about what will people say. He is finally mine. He is where he belongs. Anyway They arrived. We are enjoying the meal. You can say it's our engagement celebration. We can't have something big, It's not like it's the first time we are engaged so we can't make it a big deal even though it kinda is.

Helen: Mandla you didn't cook this, this is Nosukile's creative work :D

Me: Do you think mom would let me stand when I just gave birth few days ago? :D

Helen: I knew it! :D

Tom: I don't know why you're not a chef Nosukile :D

Mom: The reason I am not is because I didn't go to culinary school :D

Me: :D



Ryan: I am blessed to have you as my in law I am looking forward to a lot of these in the future :D

Me: Baby she is a future in law :D

Ryan: In my head she already is :D

Everyone laughed. We just finished eating. Mom stood up

Mom: Let me clea.....

Me: Mom sit please :)

Everyone:

Mom sat down

Me: Before we clear the .... :)

I stood up. Everyone looked at me.

Me: I have a few words to say to my soon to be Husband :)

Ryan: :D

Helen: :)

I looked at him. I want him to listen to me very carefully.

Me: Ryan you screwed me over you know that? ☹

He swallowed sweet nothing. I guess he didn't expect this

Me: To a lot of people I look desperate because I just accepted you back into my life without any question thrown at you :(

Ryan:

Me: I am a very honest person Mom taught me that :(

Mom: :)

Me: I am desperate yes ! The reason I am desperate is because I love you ! :(

Ryan:

Me: Ryan my love for you doesn't mean you must screw me over because you know whenever you come back I will open my arms and accept you! ☹

Ryan: I know baby. This is the last.....

Me: The reason I am so desperate is because of my love for you and the two kids we have. I am a decent girl. I try by all means to have a peaceful decent life because some people want me to fail. I am not saying people who have kids and get into a marriage with other men are not decent. It's just not the life I pictured for myself. I want to spend the rest of my life with the father of my two boys YOU! :(

Ryan: I am here baby. I am not going anywhere :)

Me: Ryan you left me for your wife before because you wanted to fulfil your daughter's wishes, Your daughter is still there and I want you to know that the next time you think of leaving for Ellen.....

Ryan:

Me: I will cut you out of my life and my children's life and if you think of fighting, I have enough prove to show my children are not safe with you

Helen:

Ryan: Nomandla baby you're the love of my life we belong together. My daughter is going through a tough time but here I am with you. I want to make you happy. I want to make my children happy. Our boys

I went to him. I kissed him

Me: Thank you baby :)

Ryan: I love you :)

Me: I love you more :)

Tom: :)

Helen: You guys :D

Me: Oh before I bring desert, I have an announcement to make :)

Mom: Don't tell me it's another speech :)

Ryan: :D

Helen: What is it? :D

Me: I just finished writing my second book :)

Helen: What ? :D

Ryan: Wow that's amazing babe :D

Tom: What's the tittle name of the book? :D

Me: The book is called..... :)

Them: :D

I started clearing the table. I had the plates in my hands

Helen: Come on Mandla! tell us :D

Me: MARRYING MY BOSSES HUSBAND :)

Everyone:

I walked to the kitchen

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 87

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Lisa's house in King William's town. We see Beatrice and Matt at balcony just sitting there enjoying the view of the place drinking wine. They looked really happy together even Lisa would see it if she was here. It looks like things are going well for them. Beatrice is taking over Lisa's home. The way she is looking around shows she wanted the home to be hers. She was admiring every piece in the house.

Beatrice: You know the Lawson family is very rich. Lisa is owning such a bit house. She is a skinny little girl who is even younger than me, not to mention how dumb She is. She is living the life I want for myself. I know dad left me one property but you can't really say you're rich when you just have that ☹

Matt: That girl is rich

Beatrice: She has shares in the family business. That family has supermarkets in every big city in Eastern cape and Cape town :(

Matt: Yeah but we are getting our share then end all these games :)

Beatrice: Yeah anyway how did it go at the bank ? :)

Matt: The Lawson family is very popular. When I said I am engaged to the Lawsons daughter things were done so quickly for me. There are documents I need to sign though on Monday then I will wait for money to get into my account :D

Beatrice: That's amazing honey ! when will you get the money ? :D

Matt: He said in two days :)

Beatrice: You're a sexy negotiator! :D

Matt: You think ? :p

Beatrice went to him. She sat on top of him

Beatrice: I know honey :D

Matt: Babe I think we need to go house hunting. This is the last chance we have to do shopping together. When that bitch gives me all her attention i won't be able to do things with you. When she is around I can't even breath but there was something weird about yesterday. She was just not in the mood :)

Beatrice: I wonder why Anyway You're right honey let's go :D

They stood up and walked back in and closed the door to balcony

At East London in Ellen's house we see Qhayiya sitting on the couch all by himself watching tv. His phone rang. He looked at it and the phone slipped and fell. He saw the caller iD that is why the phone fell. It's Zimbini. He didn't even bother calling her when he got to East London yesterday.

Qhayiya: Oh Dammit

He took the phone and answered

Qhayiya: Hey baby I was about to call you :D

Zimbini: Qhayiya your lies will make me lose my baby can you stop lying for a second?

Qhayiya:

Zimbini: After everything you've hidden from me? I had to find out about them from other people. When I found out did I make a big deal about them to you ?

Qhayiya: No baby and I am glad you're so understanding....

Zimbini: If I am so understanding then why didn't you tell me where exactly you were going ?

Qhayiya sat down

Qhayiya: You know ?

Zimbini: Come on! Qhayiya! my friend is Nomandla! I was acting like a fool laughing at the video. I shared it to my friends! Nomandla told me who this was! did you know she was pregnant?

Qhayiya: Yes but I didn't know the baby is mine

Zimbini: I know she got pregnant before I was in the picture. I just want to know what is going to happen. What is going to happen to us? I heard the day I visited you in prison she was there to see you. Clearly you mean a lot to her

Zimbini was crying while talking

Qhayiya: Baby I love you. I won't abandon you and our child I promise you that

Zimbini: But things will change !

Qhayiya: Yes but I will see you once in a while. I just got the job I applied for here. So most of the time I will be here working then see you on some weekends

Zimbini: Is this one of your lies

Qhayiya: No! it's me stepping up. I have to provide for all my kids. I will make sure our baby has everything okay ?

Zimbini: Bye Qhayiya

Qhayiya: Zimbini wai.....

Zimbini: ..... ( tu tu tu tu tu )

Qhayiya looked at his phone. He kicked the sofa

Qhayiya: Dammit !!

His phone rang again. He answered before even looking at who is calling

Qhayiya: Baby thank you for coming ba.....

Caller: Baby ?

Qhayiya:

Qhayiya's eyes popped out. He looked around

Qhayiya: Marlene ☹

Marlene: Who is this bitch you're sleeping with now ?

Qhayiya: My wife! I have a wife Remember!!!

Marlene: You better sleep with them all now because in a week I am coming out and you will be mine!

Qhayiya hung up

Qhayiya:

He was pacing up and down. He dialled Lithakazi's number. He listened. It sent him straight to voicemail, He left a message

Qhayiya: Litha Marlene is coming out in a week. I just got Bac.....

He decided against saying he just got back together with Ellen. He knew the trouble he was getting himself into

Qhayiya: I just got a call from her. She says She is coming out in a week you need to do something!

He hung up

Him:

.

At Vicki's house a car stops at driveway. Rebecca and Ellen walk out of the car. They stood there talking then walked to the house. Ellen was holding the kid. Rebecca knocked at the door then waited for someone to open the door. The door opened Vicki was the one opening the door

Vicki: You have some nerve to show your face here! what if my son was here? what do you want?

Ellen: I am not here for your son. There is nothing I want from him! I am here to see my daughter!

Vicki didn't move from the door. She called for Hillary

Vicki: Hillary darling ! :(

Hillary: Grandma!

Vicki: Your mother is here to see you :(

She said giving Ellen death stare

Hillary: Tell her to go to hell! † ♀

Hillary appeared running upstairs

Ellen: Honey I need to speak to you

Hillary: Go away ! † ♀

Ellen gave Rebecca the baby then pushed Vicki out of the way

Ellen: I will speak to my baby girl! ☹

Vicki looked at Rebecca

Vicki: I think you're the only person who is sane in your family. Why don't You stop their craziness? :(

Rebecca:

Vicki: Do you really think we are being harsh on Your sister? :(

Rebecca: Of course not :(

Vicki: Do you think it's our fault that your sister gave birth to a black child? :(

Rebecca: No. I know coming here is wrong we must give Hillary space but she has to delete the video :(

Vicki: We are not the monster you guys think we are. My daughter begged the poor child to delete it. She did :(

Rebecca: Oh Thank you guys :)

Vicki: But you know the damage is already done right ? :(

Rebecca: I know. it's already out there

Vicki: And the bullying she is getting. I just called some doctors now to help her

Rebecca: This is bad but what was Ryan thinking asking a child to do a live thing on social network? Phones can take videos why didn't he suggest that ? Did it have to be instagran ? :(

Vicki walked away

Vicki: So it's my sons fault. The Nel family is blaming my son for your sister's lies ! :(

Rebecca: That's not what I meant

Vicki: I don't care what you meant. I don't want to hear another word from you. Sit there feel at home and wait for your crazy sister to come down ! :(

Rebecca at down

Rebecca: ☹

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I wish you could see the look on their faces. I am not sure what to think of their reaction. I am not sure if it's a happy shock or a disappointed shock. They are just shocked. I am not joking. This is the title of my book and I am not changing it. It's a perfect story that works well with the tittle. I get messages from people who come from different worlds. I think one person if not two will learn a thing or two from my story I don't expect these people to like it. No one asked me to write my first book but I did and it turned out to be one of the bestsellers. Anyway i took the desert. I went back to the dinning room.



Me: It was short notice so I had to go buy it in town :)

Helen: About the book ? :D

Me: What about it. You guys will love it. I won't show you though. I want to give you a copy when it is published :D

Mom: You're joking right? You're such a joker today! but I understand you have a lot to be happy about :D

Tom: :D

Helen: :D

Ryan: :)

Me: Mom what are you talking about? I have the book in my laptop written and done :(

Ryan: With that tittle babe? :)

Me: Yes ! if you loved the first book you will love this too at least you will know how I have been feeling and how I got through the things I got through :(

Tom: I don't doubt your writing abilities but...

Helen: It's controversial

Me: Controversial sells. Right babe ? :D

Ryan: :)

Me: You're a business man. You know how to sell your products fast and my way of doing business is no different :)

Mom: I think you will have people calling you names :(

Me: Maybe they will call me names because of the tittle. They don't know what is inside. You guys must just wish me luck. I am emailing the book to Advocate Poland I now, Iris had been busy calling me none :D

Helen: Good luck girl me and my husband have to go home the boys must be on their way home from school now :D

Me: Bye guys :D

I took my laptop. Ryan looked at me

Ryan: I will help your mother with dishes while you're emailing. After that I have to go :)

I went to him and kissed his cheek

Me: Come say goodbye before you go :)

Ryan: I will :)

I walked away. I heard my mom claps once

Mom: Marrying my bosses husband? Yoh!

Me: :)

.

.

~ Helen ~

The past two days have been hectic. Finally we nailed this woman and put an end to her lies and pathetic marriage. It looks like this happened in a perfect time. Marlene gets arrested, her daughters back was out naked. All her dirty secrets came out and she had no one to protect her. That bitch has herself to blame. She hates me. She didn't even want me to touch her. She wanted my husband to touch her. She thinks because my husband is quiet mean He supports all the crazy things she does? My husband will always be on the side of doing the right thing and the side of his friend. Ellen is not our friend. She came and joined a group she didn't even belong to and she knows it. She was old and disgusting! a Daddy and mother's little girl who was spoilt and got whatever she wanted. It's over she must accept the defeat.

Anyway we just got to our house. We are relaxing having a drink. I am full and tired. I just want to relax. I saw the door open. My sons ran in. My sons names are Troy and Telem

Telem: Mom ! dad you're back :D

Me: Hey guys ! :D

They came to us

Tom: How was school? :)

Troy: Good :D

Me: Go take off your uniform what do you want to eat ? :)

Troy: Nothing

He ran to his room followed by his brother.

Me: Thank God I was lazy anyway :)

Tom: It was a rough night :)

Me: Glad we got through it and everything went as planned :D

TOm: I still think she is mentally disturbed though :D

Me: I do not want to talk about that woman what do you think about the tittle of Nomandla's book :)

Tom smiled. He sipped on his drink

Tom: Its very controversial, It will get people talking. I enjoyed her first book and how she spiced it up. She is good at making real life stories interesting but this one is different from the first book. It was about someone else but this one? She is putting her life out there it might backfire :D

Me: I thought of that too but Nomandla would never put her reputation on the line. If you doubt her or there are people who doubt her out there, They must look at her trial. She was not scared to put her reputation on the line and she made sure she doesn't look bad. I am sure this book will be amazing baby :D

We heard a knock at the door. I stood up.

Tom: Hey I don't know baby we will see :D

Me: Just wait I trust that girl She is destined for goodness :D

Tom: :D

I walked to the door. I opened. Oh my God? I let go of my glass it fell

Me:

Tom: What is It bab..... † σ

He ran and stopped running

Tom: Jessica?

Jessica: Tom :D

Tom: What are you doing in South Africa? what are you doing here? :D

The last time I saw this girl was in high school. We talked online then lost contact. What is she doing here and who told her we live here ? Anyway she didn't answer the question. She flipped

her hair. She walked in

Jessica: I have been in the country for over a year now :D

Me: What ? Why didn't you tell us? I thought we were friends? :(

She smiled at me

Jessica: Come on Ellen. We are still friends! that's why I came to see you :D

Me: After how long ? after you've been here the whole year? :(

She put Her handbag on the couch. She sat down then looked a bit sad.

Jessica: I had to deal with my husband's passing....

Tom: Your husband is no more ?

Jessica: Yes, He had a brain Tumor ☹

She started crying. Tom looked at me

Tom:

Me:

Jessica: So I had to deal with that before visiting my friends :)

Me: So you're single now...? ☹

Jessica: Yes! :D :(

She answered like She was expecting the question.

Jessica: And ready to mingle :)

I folded my arms on my chest

Me: How convenient

Tom: Helen! :)

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 88

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Kwaaiman police station. We see a police officer opening the gate. She looked at inmates. They all stood up hoping that their names will be called .

Officer: Lithakazi Mkhence take your things and come with me :(

Lithakazi took her plastics and ran to the gates.

Inmate1: Lucky bitch ! :(

Inmate2: At least there will be no more smell :(

Inmate3: Say that again. I was afraid she was gonna shit in here did you see Pamers in her plastic ?

Inmate1: Do you think she kak on herself?

Inmate3: Its possible how do you explain the pampers ? :D

At the office. There is Mr Joko who is Lithakazi's lawyer and a police officer. Lithakazi and the female officer walked in.

Joko: :)

Lithakazi: Thank you so much fo..... :D

Officer: Shut up prisoner!

Lithakazi: But I am not anym..... :D

Officer: Lithakazi just shush! :(

Lithakazi:

Officer: You're still an inmate. You will be serving your sentence at home. You can't leave town. You stay at your house and do community work for two months! :(

Lithakazi looked at her lawyer

Lithakazi: Community work?

Joko: Going to a school clean around things like that

Officer: You can't leave town :(

Lithakazi: Got it :D

Officer: Advocate you are free to leave :(

Another officer gave Lithakazi her phone and bag. They both walked out of there

Lithakazi: Free at last :D

Advocate: Lets talk my payment before we get excited :)

Her: How much do I owe you ? :)

Advocate: R5 000 rands

Lithakazi: Lets go to the supermark to withdraw your money :D

They headed to his car. They got in. Lithakazi switched on her phone then listened to the voice mail Qhayiya left. The one that orders her to kill Marlene. She then looked at Mr Joko

Joko: What is It? :)

Lithakazi: What happens if I leave town? :)

Joko: No! please don't leave town. You will put me and yourself into trouble. You can't leave town :(

Lithakazi looked out the window. She didn't seem like someone who is going to do as she is told

.

Lithakazi:

Joko: Lithakazi promise me! :(

Lithakazi smiled. She looked at Joko

Lithakazi: Promise :)

She then looked outside the window. She mumbled something

Lithakazi: Marlene

Joko: Are you saying something ?

Lithakazi: No I am not :)

She looked away again And whispered

Lithakazi: I am coming for you

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I have to talk to my daughter. I haven't seen her I don't know how she is feeling right now, What am I saying ? She is furious. She just asked me to go to hell a minute ago. She hates me right. I just hope she forgives me for what I did. I know she will. My daughter listens to me, But this , This is worse maybe she won't listen to me. This is a lot to take in. my child must understand life is not easy. She saw how things were between me and Ryan. I don't know why she is acting like this.

Anyway I got to the room. I turned the door handle. It's locked.

Me: Hillary please we need to talk

Hillary: I don't want to talk !

Me: Hillary are you happy your mother is laughed at on social media?

Hillary: Who said make a baby with a black man when you have dad? It's your fault!

Me: Hillary you know I was divorced. Your father divorced me !

Hillary: Why did you want dad back ?

Me: Open up. I am going to tell you

I heard footsteps. Thank God. She opened the door then walked away

Me: Thank you baby

She sat on the edge of bed bed.

Me: Hillary I didn't love Qhayiya the way I loved..... love your dad. I was with him because he was there for me when I had no friends. He supported me through the divorce. When you said you'd help me get back with your dad I didn't know I was already pregnant believe me baby

Hillary: Dad is upset. He won't listen to me this time

Me: Don't baby don't

I hugged her. It's amazing how she always try to help use stay together but it won't work this tone. I broke the hug

Me: Its over between me and your dad

Hillary: You're getting a divorce ?

Me: We are already divorced. He went back to the hospital midnight. He asked me to sign. I had to sign Baby

Hillary:

Me: Its okay baby. There is life for me after your father. I am going to raise my baby and you. You can still see your dad but you have to accept that we are over and we will never work again

Hillary:

Me: He is going back to that black woman and their kids :(

Hillary: Kids? I thought it was one ?

Me: No , They got back together when we divorced. We got pregnant at the same time

Hillary: I wonder why Dad, Aunt and grandma didn't mention the other baby.... ?

Me: Because they want me to look like a bad guy not Ryan. baby we are both not perfect and we contributed in our failed marriage that's why I want you to accept this

Hillary: Okay

Me: Thank you baby. I want you to do something for me

Hillary: What is that ?



Me: Please delete that Instagram post

Hillary: Auntie Lisa asked me to delete it

Me: She did ? ☹️

Hillary: Yes , I am sorry for humiliating you. I just wanted to film to birth of my sister. I didn't know.....

I hugged her.

Me: Its okay . You don't have to explain yourself honey :)

Lisa asked her to delete the video Why? Because the damage is been done now? I don't want to believe she did this because she cares. I think she did this because whatever plan they had succeeded.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am doing this again. I am excited and nervous at the same time. I hope i won't be too busy like i was with the first book. I have a new born baby. Maybe the printing process will take longer. I need to raise my son by myself. I want my kids to be close to me. I wanted that for Soya too. I was afraid that he won't like me. I know I sound ridiculous but i was scared, I had no knowledge whatsoever about interracial relationship and parenting experience. I gave birth to a white child who got taken from me when he was two days old that is why I am very protective. That is why I want to be with my kids all the time when they are toddlers. I don't want to lose the connection. People always say no Soya is not your kid. How can you have a white child when you're so dark. And being a girl who grew up in a rural black community it's hard to raise a child who doesn't look like other kids. Growing up I always saw white people driving down to Coffee bay Beach. I never thought I would be in love with a white man and have kids with him let alone getting married to him so that is why I am obsessed with my kid when he is a new born. I don't want him to grow up and don't have a close relationship with him. I want both my boys to love me and be proud to have me as a mother.

Anyway I just sent my lawyer the book. I am calling him to find out if he got it.

Poland: Ms Nyembezi

Me: Hello Mr Poland. i just sent you the book :)

Him: Great! Please don't hung up. Let me check

I hold

Me: :)

Poland: I got the copy. I will send it to Iris right away

Me: Great thanks ! :D

Poland: I will talk to you later bye

Me: Bye :)

I hung up the phone. I closed my laptop. I went to my baby. He is still sleeping.

Me: :)

My phone rang. I picked it up. It's Iris. That was fast

Me: Hello :D

Iris: My favourite writer I got the book. I can't wait to do this project with you again

Me: I am excited too :D

Iris: I hope I didn't pressure you

Me: You did but I made sure I take my time, a lot has been going on :)

Iris: Yeah the stabbing and pregnancy i know I am glad you got through it

Me: Thank you :)

Iris: We will talk

Me: Bye :)

I hung up. I heard a soft knock at the door

Me: Come on in :)

Ryan walked in. I smiled

Him: You guys are still okay? :)

Me: Yes you're leaving now ? :)

He looked at His wrist watch.

Him: If I wanna come back I have to leave now :)

I stood up.

Him: Don't stand up. I will just lay next to you :)

Me: I thought you were leaving :D

Him: I am

He perked my lips. I want to talk to him about the book. I want to know his opinion regarding the tittle.

Me: Baby it's just you and I now. What do you think about the tittle of my book ?

Ryan: I think you're a smart woman. You're a terrific Writer. I know that you know what you are doing and I support you hundred percent :)

Me: Thank you so much baby :D

Ryan: I love you my Angel :)

He said playing with my engagement ring. it's in my finger

Me: I love you more baby :)

I lied my head on his chest. He brushed my back then kissed my forehead. He let his lips stay on my forehead for the longest time. We stayed quiet. I was just hugging him tight. I love this man so much I don't want to lose him. I don't want to mess this up and I won't let anyone mess up my relationship again.

.

.

~ Helen ~

What the hell is this woman doing here? How come Jessica is still so young and beautiful. She was a young beautiful girl who looked so good with Ryan. They loved each other. Ryan was broken for a long while when he lost this girl. She still looks so beautiful and elegant. They were the most beautiful couple and I think that is the reason Ryan deep down resented Ellen even though he accepted the situation. He lost the love of his life. The most beautiful girl in school. His high school sweetheart but you know what ? People grow up and get over things and people. I got over our friendship because she obviously did too. This woman stayed the whole year not visiting nor contacting us.

Anyway I don't know why Tom is stopping me from speaking my mind. I need answers she

better not lie.

Me: What? :(

Tom: Baby that's rude :)

Jessica: Helen has always been a straight talker. Let her explain herself. You can check online. My husband was a famous cricket player he died what do you want prove ? :(

Me: I am not saying he is not dead and you know it Jess :(

Jessica: Then what's up with the cold shoulder. You were my best friend Helen

Tom looked at Jessica

Tom: She always talks about you everyday :)

Jessica: Ta! Da!! I am here then. Give me a warm hug friendfriend :D

She threw herself at me and hugged me. I didn't hug her. I looked at my husband. He gave me the " Come on babe " Look

Tom:

I broke the hug

Me: :)

Jessica: I really did miss you every day my friend :D

Me: Jess I am sorry for your loss :(

Jessica: Thank you so much friend, It was a very hard time for me. My Prince charming

She took out her wallet. She took out his pic and looked at it.

Jessica: He is watching over me everywhere I g..... :) :(

Me: You saw Ellen's video didn't you ? :(

Jessica:

Tom gave me an intimidating look. I am sorry for being cold. It's just that I dont buy this. Why did she decide to show up now? I was her best friend. The first thing She should've done when she got in the country was call me. Why come now? I saw her walking around

Jessica: What a disgraceful bitch ! I always knew she was not right for R and I was right! :(

I looked at my husband

Tom:

Me: So the reason you're here is because you saw the video? :(

She turned around and looked at me

Jessica: Yes! I want to be there for R ! he is my soulmate! :(

Tom: Unbelievable

Jessica: You guys know how we feel about each other. Helen say something my friend. Don't you think it's a good idea that I came ? :)

I chuckled

Me: Jessica friendship is just like a relationship between lovers. Once one is out of the picture or far away that feeling just fades away and you know it that is why you spent 12 month in this country not contacting us. You don't care about us at all and all you care about is your happiness ! :(

Jessica: Tom talk to your wife you've always been the reasonable one in the group :)

Tom: Who told you where we live ? :(

Jessica: Helen's mother. I met her in Cape town :D

Me: Why didn't mom call me and tell me she saw you ? :(

Jessica: Because I asked her to keep this between us. I wanted to surprise you :D

Me: Well yay! I am surprised !

Jessica: Come on friend for old time Sake. Help me win my man back

Tom: Ryan is in love with another woman. He is engaged to her :)

Jessica: It's just an engagement they leave them with promise rings everyday. He left me for Ellen when he promised to die with me :(

Me: Jessica he was a boy in High school! people grow up why don't you ? :(

Jessica: I am the only woman R has ever loved. When he sees me he is going to disappoint you and I can't see you're all scared. You will swallow your words. My modelling career in Cape Town is booming. You guys are still boring. I hear you don't even read billboards if you did you'd know i am in the country. I have been sizzling beauty magazine covers, wowing crowds on runways, Africa fashion week. Cape Town and Joburg friend i am hot! my man will want me :D

I looked away pacing up and down. Hot she is. She is too Damn hot. People always said she

was hot if only she had my brains and my smile. I am a nice person. My smile is big. But I don't stand nonsense sometimes people find me boring and think maybe I am old. Yes I don't care about billboards. I have a medical career. It's been only 6 years working. I am still excited about my job .....

Me:

Yes agree she is hot but She hasn't seen Nomandla. She will kill her with African beauty and class. I turned around and smiled when I thought of how amazing Mandla is.

Me: Ryan is engaged to the beautiful mother of his two boys just forget him Jessica :)

Jen flipped her hair. She smiled then looked at me

Jessica: All I want is to know where R is. Since you guys don't want to help me. Let me go speak to him. Tell me where to find him ! :(

Me: I said he is engaged to another woman who has his children !

Jessica smiled. I am going to slap her in the face. I don't care about her anymore. She is pissing Me off. She came closer to me. She was teary now.

Jessica: If it's kids that matter the most to him then I should go back to Cape town to fetch OUR son :(

Me: What son ?

Tom: Yeah what son ?

Jessica: You Remember my last words when I finally gave up on him ? :)

I don't remember it was a long time ago

Me: :(

Jessica: Remember me saying he is going to regret this? :)

Tom: You were pregnant?

Me:

Jessica: Now are you going to tell me where to find my R ? :)

I walked away

Me: I can't

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 89

.  
~ Londeka ~

I don't want to be too involved in Fefekazi's affairs. I decided against telling Father about the trouble he put her in. He really messed up her life with what he did. I don't know why Father is lazy to use his brain. Maybe he is not lazy he is just stupid. Who in their right mind sleeps with Lithakazi without using protection? Maybe he thought his life was over. He didn't know you could cover up the eye and look like a normal person again. I mean that's the only reason he slept with that crazy girl. I pray she stays in jail forever.

Anyway I heard a knock at the door. It's still early for my husband to come back from work, I wonder who is there. I went and opened the door. It's Fefekazi

Fefekazi: hi

Me: hi please come in :)

She walked in. I closed the door. She looked at the living room. Maybe she is hoping to see father or she was just checking if anyone is in the house.

Me: I am all alone father in law is in his room cleaning :)

Fefekazi: Did you tell him I went to the clinic?

Me: I wanted to but I decided it's not my place :)

Fefekazi: Thank you let me go talk to him :)

She attempted to go out. I asked her to go to the clinic. I was expecting a feedback

Me: How did it go ? :D

Fefekazi: Oh sorry they gave me a pill. took tests and asked me to come back Tuesday for results so there is no news yet :)

Me: Okay :)

She smiled then walked out. I hope she is clean. Anyway I took my phone. I want to call Nomandla. I want to go see her child tomorrow.

Nomandla: Hey Londy

Me: Hey how did it go with Zimbini last night? :)

Nomandla: She told him unfortunately

Me: And ?

Nomandla: When he saw who was in the video he made an excuse and left. He is in East London as we speak

Me: No poor girl ☹

Nomandla: Yeah. I wanted to go see her but I am tired Ryan was here he just left so I guess I will just call ask how she is doing

Me: Okay I hope she is fine. friend I wanna come see Curtley tomorrow :)

Nomandla: You know where I live so you don't have to report my friend :)

Me: Thanks I will see you afternoon tomorrow then :)

Nomandla: See you then

Me: Bye :)

I hung up. I will ask Fefekazi to go with me If She won't be spending time with her man.

.

.

~ Ellen ~



I decided to leave Hillary at Vicki's house. I don't want to make things hard between us. I didn't think she'd forgive me but she did. So I must be careful after what I did and with Qhayiya here things might get ugly and I need Qhayiya more now. I can't let him go. My daughter must stay at her grandparents house. I have been thinking. With everything that is going on I shouldn't be selfish. I should think about my mom. I can't waste anymore time. I have to go do this with Advocate Jordan. but first I have to talk to my sister. I am doing this for her too. Mom is in jail and if I go there now. She will come out soon. She might be able to see her free before going back to Cape Town.

Anyway she is in the kitchen right now making lunch.

Me: Baby I will be right back :)

Qhayiya: You have to take it easy :)

Me: I know but I just want to speak to my sister :)

Him: Okay :)

I headed to the kitchen

Rebecca: Hey :D

Me: Smells nice :)

Rebecca: I am getting better at this. My husband taught me how to cook :)

Me: I see that :)

Rebecca: I know you didn't come here for food what is on your mind ? :)

Me: You know me too well :)

Rebecca: :)

Me: I know I am not strong to travel but I think tomorrow we should go see mom :(

Rebecca: Sis you gave birth yesterday

Me: I know. We will use a comfortable care. I won't be walking. We will use the 4x4 it has a big comfortable mattress I will sleep at the back just promise to drive well :(

Rebecca: Why do you want mom to come out so desperately sis ?

Me: What do you mean? She is our mother. She must be terrified in that place :(

Rebecca: But she can survive a few more days. Just wait for four days or something :(

Me: You know mom will call shouting. I just want her to come out and take care of her business :(

Rebecca: Okay fine :(

Me: And you have to go back to Cape Town too so the sooner we do this the better :)

Rebecca: Okay then :)

Me: And I assure you. There is no hidden agenda. I am tired sis so tired ☹

Rebecca: I know sis so when is this man leaving ? :)

I looked at the living room

Me: Sis I never stopped loving him :(

Her: So he is going to stay here with you ?

Me: Why not ? I am a single woman. He is the father Of this baby. I have a child with him :(

Her: Hillary won't like this ! :(

Me: Sis are you saying the father of my daughter should be out of her life ? :(

Her: No!

She came closer to me

Rebecca: Sis he is a black man. You never shown any kinda interest in a black man before

Me: I gave birth to his child didn't I? I just told you I love the man and..... :(

I put my hand on the kitchen counter

Rebecca: And what ?

Me: While married to Ryan I have been sleeping with him at Coffee Bay

Rebecca: Sis!

Me: I couldn't get away. I love him! :(

Rebecca: Why did you get back to this marriage? :(

Me: The same reason you don't want me to be with him :(

Rebecca: So you agree that he is not good for you?

Me: I am tired I have to go sleep :(

I attempted to go she stood in front of me

Rebecca: Answer my question Ellen! :(

Me: Sometimes love wins sister :)

Rebecca:

The door bell rang.

Me: Go get the door :)

Rebecca went to the door. She opened then signed something. I walked out of the kitchen She came back with flowers

Me: From who ?

She took out the note. Qhayiya stood up. I smiled at him

Rebecca: Ma'am we are so sorry for what happened to you. We just wanted to let you know that we are praying for you and Congratulations on your baby . Your staff :)

Me:

I felt dizzy

Qhayiya: Baby are you oka..... ħ σ

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I just got out of the taxi. The first thing I want to do right now is to go to my enemies and show them I won. I am out of jail. They must know I am untouchable. I don't stay in jail. You get me down I raise and dust myself. I am the definition of never giving up. I am going to the Xaba house to show them I am back. Whatever plan they had to get rid of me failed. I got to their house. I knocked at the door. I waited for a few seconds. I didn't wait for someone to open the door I opened it

Londeka:

Me: :)

She was about to open the door.

Londeka: What are you doing here ? :(

Me: To show you and your husband that I won. I am out of jail you're the ones who lost where is father in law? :(

She chuckled.

Londeka: Maybe you need to go home and look around. You will see how much you lost. We didn't lose anything. I just wanted justice to be served ! :(

Me: So you admit you're the one who recorded me ? :(

Londeka: :(

Me: Who cut your tongue now? :(

Londeka: There is a reason I am married and you're not! I am prepared to do anything to see my family happy ! :(

Me: So that's how desperate you are to keep Qaqambile? :(

Londeka: I don't have to keep him! we love each other we are family something you wish you had ! :(

Me: Let me leave before I do something I will regret :(

Londeka: Oh go! before I beat you up and end up in jail we both know you don't stand a chance!

Me:

I turned around. Great! I have to face Qavile. Maybe it's time they know what kinda animal he is. He is standing in front of me with Fefekazi

Me: ☹

Qavile:

Me: Yes I am out of jail and you're not going to stand there and play a victim! :(

Fefekazi: You lied to the police ! :(

Me: That is because he blackmailed me into sleeping with him! I had to teach him a lesson! :(

Londeka: Blackmailed you ? :(

Me: Why don't you ask him? don't just stand there! Tell them!

Qavile: Leave !

I looked at Fefekazi

Me: He knew something I didn't want Calvin to know, He said I should spend two hours with him that night or he will tell him :(

Qavile: That is true. Fefekazi wanted nothing to do with me. It's your fault I look like this. No woman wanted me. You had to pay! :(

Fefekazi:

Londeka:

Me: That's your boyfriend :)

I looked at Londeka

Me: Ms College what does the law of this country say about someone who forces themselves on the other for sex? :(

Londeka:

Qavile: I didn't force you ! :(

I looked at Londeka and Fefekazi

Them:

Me: They disagree ! :(

I walked away before they try to be defensive. I left them with their jaws on the floor. Now I am not sure if they still think I lied when I said he raped me. Anyway I got to my house. I noticed the flat Calvin uses to sell groceries is closed. I went to it. I pushed the door.

Me: What ?

I looked outside and looked around checking if I would see a poster of a shop in any of My neighbours house's

Me: Who is this bitch he is seeing now ?

I walked out disappointed. How could he leave, Why did he overreact ? but whoever she is..... ?

Me: Hell will break loose!!!!

·  
·  
~ Narrated ~

At Tom's house. We see Helen running walking to the kitchen. She is upset. she knows how much Ryan loved this girl. She knows how much Ryan loves his kids. She thinks A child would be a good motivation to make Ryan think twice before marrying Nomandla.

Helen: I can't do this !

Jessica looked at Tom

Jessica: And now? :)

Tom: Let me go speak to her :(

Tom attempted to walk away , Jessica blocked him

Jessica: First tell me where R is! :(

Tom gently pushed her away

Tom: Let me go speak to my wife! :(

Jessica raised her hands

Jessica: Okay ! okay ! :D

Tom walked to the kitchen. He found Helen standing with a glass of water looking out of the window

Tom: Bab....

Helen: Why now!?

Tom: Baby I don't think we should be the ones asking that. I think Ryan should be the one asking her this question

Helen: Nomandla has been through a lot Tom! I know Jessica was our friend. This girl in my living room is not her !

Tom: I know she seems Desperate :)

Helen: Your friend better do the right thing !

Tom:

Helen: Go take her to Ryan :(

Tom: Are you sure ?

Helen: She must drive her car. Drive yours. I don't want you to get in there. When you get to that place you turn around and come back! Let that woman go in alone! :(

Tom: So I must drive my own car ?

Helen: Yes! you're not going to play best friends with Elle... I mean Jessica !

Helen walked to the living room. Tom followed her

Helen: Tom is taking you there :(

Jessica: Oh frie..... :D

She ran for a hug

Helen: Hey ! :(

Helen gave her a hand. She looked down disappointed

Jessica: Thank you guys ! :)

Helen: :(

Jessica: Tom we using your car or m..... :D

Helen: You're driving your car. My husband is not going in he is going to show you where the place is :(

Jessica: Okay :D

Jessica and Tom walked to the door

Helen: Jessica ! :(

Jessica turned around

Jessica: Friend ? :)

Helen: Its been 17 years!

Jessica: I know! you don't look 33 years old you look 25 yea.... :D

Helen: It's been a long time don't expect things to be like they used to. I don't know you anymore!

Jessica: ☹

Jessica walked out. Helen gulped her water

Helen: Bitch ☹

.

At the village we see two cars stops next to each other. It was Jessica and Tom. The doors opened. Jessica walked out then flipped her blonde long hair. Tom also walked out of his car then looked at the supermarket.

Tom: That's the supermarket

Jessica: R has done well for himself look at that double story house :D

She shook her head

Jessica: A doubt story in a farm My man has always been fancy :D

Tom: Yeah.....

Jessica: The supermarket is so huge Of my God ! :D

Tom: Jessica good luck I have to go home :)

Jessica: Alright thank you :)

Tom smiled then walked to his car. Jessica walked to her car. She got in. Tom got in his. Jessica looked at Tom

Jessica: Tom :)

Tom: Yes ? :)

Jessica started the engine

Jessica: There is no son I just wanted to know where R lives ;)

She drove away

Tom: What ?

Jessica: :)



.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 90

.  
~ Narrated ~

Still At Xaba's house. Londeka and Fefekazi were shocked by what Lithakazi said. They were looking at Qavile waiting for him to explain himself. What is there to explain. He said it himself. He said no one wanted him meaning he thought demanding sex from Lithakazi was his right. Londeka was just stunned. No one could tell what Fefekazi was thinking. Qavile walked out looking angry. He went to his bedroom. Londeka and Fefekazi were just quiet. After few seconds of silence. Londeka looked at Fefekazi.

Londeka:

Fefekazi: Don't look at me like that ! you know Lithakazi. She is like that. She always tries and cause problems! don't tell me you believe what she just said about Qavile because I don't! :(

Londeka: I don't too

Fefekazi: Good! That bitch wanted me to be with Qavile Now that we are together and happy she doesn't like it! I won't let her ruin my life again. Let me go check on him :(

She walked out and closed the door.

Londeka: I thought I was gonna ask you to go see Nomandla with me but I don't think that's a good idea

Londeka sat down. She was surprised by what Lithakazi said.

Londeka: I cannot believe that I believe Lithakazi of all people :D

She clapped once

.

We see Lithakazi upset. We see her walking around her bedroom. She kept asking where Calvin was She knows he is with a girl and no one wanna be that girl. No one wanna mess up with Lithakazi in this village. An Innocent girl died because she was with her man. Lithakazi thinks this girl must've done this to get to her maybe she is right or maybe she is not. Thobeka is just used as a porn to get to Lithakazi. The Poor woman is gonna suffer the consequences when the person pushed her to do this is happy dramaless with Qavile.

Lithakazi: No one messes with me !

Right now it's not about Calvin and the relationship. It's about losing a lot. She woke up everyday and went to take something to eat for breakfast from his shop without paying. Now she knows that is all gone. She doesn't care about the relationship. All she cares about is the money and everything the shop was providing her. She knows whoever is with Calvin will get all those benefits and that doesn't sit well with her at all. She took her phone and called Qhayiya.

Qhayiya: Talk to me ?

Lithakazi: I want you to tell me when she is out. We need to meet so we can discuss everything :(

Qhayiya: I will tell you when She is out but tomorrow we are going to Mthatha to sign some files for her release

Lithakazi: What do you mean when you say we ?

Qhayiya: Lithakazi I am in East London. Ellen gave birth to my daughter yesterday

Lithakazi: What ? Does Ryan know you're the father :)

Qhayiya: Well my baby came out looking like me so yeah. She is divorced Now

Lithakazi: What ?

Qhayiya: Yeah I have to go.... ( Tu tu tu tu)

Lithakazi looked at her phone smiling. She started thinking then we see her smile disappear.

Lithakazi: That means that bitch won't give me my R20 000 !

She started pacing up and down

Lithakazi: She planned this ! That bitch knew she might give birth to Qhayiya's child that's why she said she will send the money on Monday ! bloody smart white bitch !

She started kicking everything. She sat down

Lithakazi: Marlene is my only ATM now and I am going to kill her then what ?

She smiled

Lithakazi: That bitch has to die! I will just have to get my hands on those pictures She has of Her and Qhayiya so I can blackmail Qhayiya to give me money and stay with both me and Ellen :)

She looked on thin air

Lithakazi: Win ! win! situation :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Ellen is really crazy now. She must get the help she needs. When she was here she acted like a crazy girl. So disrespectful. After everything She is done I expected her to look down. I expected her to act like a human being, feel ashamed a bit not the woman who was here. That woman is a loose woman and she is not going to apologise for it. Ellen is more like her mother. I never noticed it but now I see a lot of Marlene in her which worries me a lot.

Anyway I saw Lisa walking down with her laptop. She doesn't leave this Laptop..

Me: :)

Lisa: Managed to find a psychologist? :)

Me: Yes I got her an appointment for tomorrow with my doctor :)

Lisa: Your doctor? I always asked myself why you always had sections With her. Was it about what happened?

Me: Yes I was not coping. There are times when it feels like it was yesterday. She helps me get better

Lisa: Wow at least you had someone to talk to, It was not a burden

Me: Yes she really helped me get through it :)

Lisa: I am glad :)

Me: Lisa how are things going with Beatrice and Matt :)

Lisa: Things are going well I heard them talking. He is getting the money :)

Me: Oh wow that was fast so what is your plan? :)

Lisa: I just want them to spend all of it. I want to make sure they are left with nothing then I will give them the bad news then kick his ass out of my house :(

Me: So when are you selling the house? :)

Lisa: I can't put it on the market yet remember they are also looking for a house to buy at King. If I put it on the market they might see it and suspect something is going on. I am planning to start selling it when I have kicked him out of my house :(

Me: I hope this plan too will succeed. I worry about you. The risks You take Lisa :(

Lisa: People take advantage of you because you're a nice person mom. They do the same to me because I am young and I have my issues. They don't know violence is not thr only weapon to get revenge :(

Me: :)

Lisa: I just pray they get the house and pay for it sooner. I am sick of pretending mom :(

Me: It must be really hard. Be careful when you tell them make sure you're not telling them at the house in case they think of attacking you

She Smiled then sat down

Lisa: Actually mom my house is the perfect place to tell them :)

Me: How are you going to get them to be at the house at the same time ?

She stood up smiling. I don't like seing my daughter behaving like a villain. It really bothers me because of her history but there is nothing I can do. She is smart and She knows what she is doing. All I can do is just pray.

Lisa: Leave that to me mom. Next week he is going to be busy marking for his students in fact. He is supposed to be marking now because I saw the papers at home but no. He is busy with my best friend making babies

Me:

Lisa: They will regret the day they decided to mess with me :(

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I really forgot to call Zimbini. I want to know how it went with Qhayiya. I asked her to call him today not last night when she was so angry. I am really tired. I want to go speak to her but I am very tired I can't go there and I cannot invite Lithakazi's cousin to my house never. I love her she is my friend but she has one twisted relative who is good with manipulating people. Lithakazi manipulated her so many times She can do it again. I can't bring her to my house I hope she understands. The least I can do now is call and visit her when I can other than that no thank you.

Anyway I took my phone and dialled her number. I wish I could be there for her. She is pregnant when you're pregnant the emotions are always sky high. I am sure this is killing her. That man loves Ellen if not the benefits she comes with. Anyway they deserve each other.

Zimbini: Hey

Me: Hey how are you ?

Zimbini: I am fine I guess

Me: You called him ?

Zimbini: Yes he is in East London. Nomandla. he is lying to me. When I asked about the future for us, he said we are still together but he won't stay with me

Me: Why ? You paid for a room for the guy! :(

Zimbini: He said he got a job in East London so he will come once in a while on weekends

Me: It had to be East London right and the same day that woman gave birth :(

Zimbini: Exactly my point friend. I guess that is what you get for dating a guy you don't even know.

Me: I am so sorry friend

Zimbini: It's okay. I am trying by all means to not think about this for the sake of my baby. To be honest when you told me he was married I kinda lost hope for our relationship. I knew he might leave me for his wife one day. Not so many girls are lucky like you friend

Me: Don't talk like that. You know he left me once

Zimbini: I didn't think he'd leave me for Ellen

Me: It's gonna be fine. Call me when you need anything please. I am here for you

Zimbini: Thank you for checking up on me

Me: You're welcome please study :)

Her: I have a text book in front of me

Me: Good :D

I heard a knock at the door. Mom when to answer

Me: Later Mbini :)

Zimbini: Later

Helen walked in. She doesn't look okay at all. I hung up

Me: Friend are you okay?

Helen: I need to talk to you please sit :(

Me: Okay?

I sat down. Mom did too. It's amazing how mom has become our friend. We don't have to go in private. We discuss everything with her. Back in the day I wouldn't talk about boys in front of her now it's a normal thing. I guess it's not hard to adapt to the modern life. Mom and I fit in perfectly.

Helen: We have a problem :(

Me: Don't we always ? What is it this time? Marlene is out already ? :D

Helen: Nomandla it's not funny :(

Me: Okay sorry what's up?

Helen: We have problem The name of the problem is called Jessica! :(

Me:..... ?

Jessica..... Jessica .....Jessica? This name rings a bell. Where do I know J.....? I looked at Helen

Me:

Helen: Yes! she is back! :(

I stood up. I can't believe this. How many challenges one person goes through to be happy ? Don't I deserve a break? I do deserve a break and if no one wanna give me I will give myself a break. I am not shaken at all.

Me: :(

Mom: Who is Jessica ?

Me: Ryan's high school sweetheart :(

I answered her looking away

Mom: What ? Less than 24 hours he got divorced now she shows up ? Helen when you say she is back what do you mean by that? :(

I turned around and looked at Helen. I want to know too.

Helen: We got to our house. She knocked at the door we don't know how she found us then it turns out mom told her where I live :(

Me: I thought she was in Australia?

Helen: She was in Australia married, The husband died she came back a year ago. She is been in S.A. for a year now :(

Me: And you guys only find out now? I thought you were friends

Helen: That's exactly what pisses me off and more! :(

Me:

Helen: She loses her husband, she leaves Australia and come back alone, She doesn't tell us. Ellen's humiliating video goes viral then out of the blue she shows up at my front door asking for R!

Mom: R ?

Helen: That's what she used to call Ryan and she still calls him that :(

I paced up and down

Me: She sounds Flirtious and wild, a very opposite of me. I am very traditional and boring when it comes to relationships.

Helen: Another thing that pisses me off is the fact that she didn't tell us she was pregnant with Ryan's child when she left !

Me: What ? :(

Mom:

Helen: She has a son with Ryan that's what she told us. I was not going to tell her where Ryan is but when she mentioned a child I couldn't hide him from her. I had to tell her where to find him I am sorry friend but you must know I want nothing to do with that woman and Ryan better do the right thing! Jessica is changed. She looks like a woman who knows what she is here for. She is a threat in your relationship

Me: I don't have a reason to question your loyalty Helen. I know you so don't worry. You did the right thing. It's all up to Ryan :(

Mom: Baby are you okay?

Me: I am fine mom but worried obviously. I love that man. He broke my heart before who knows if he won't do it again ?

Mom: Oh baby I am so.....

She tried to touch me I moved away wiping my tears

Mom:

Me: I am not going to cry ! :D :(

Helen: :(

Ryan has a son? that means I have another competition. This means he is not mine yet. This is an engagement ring. To White people this " high school sweetheart" nonsense is a big deal. So many white Couples were high school sweethearts. I can't lie and say I don't feel the pressure. I just sent my book to be published. The tittle of that book sounds so confident. What if I don't marry my boss husband? Ellen took Ryan from me when she didn't even deserve him. I didn't put a fight. I have been very nice. It's time I fight for my love. I don't care who she is but she is not going to take Ryan from me and I will make sure of it.

Me:

Mom: What are you going to do Mandla ?

Helen: Whatever you do just know I will be there for you. Jessica made it clear she is back to get her man :(

Me: I don't know what I will do yet :( :(

I looked away



Mom: And you can't do anything we don't know what Ryan will do :(

I looked at mom then at Helen

Helen: What do you wanna do ?

Me: Ryan said he is going to sleep here. So I am going to wait for him :(

Mom: If he doesn't come then you will know he is back with that woman Oh Lord i hope it doesn't get there

Helen: He knows what you said. He would be a fool to take her back. She has a son we didn't know about! She can't expect him to just accept her and be a family with her. He already has a family with you. Nomandla being a young mother and a wife myself I know how you feel. You have to grow up and face your problems head on ! :(

I looked at her

Me: That is what I am going to do. At 8pm if Ryan is not here I am driving straight there

Helen: Good! I will be on standby waiting for you in the car. If things get ugly. The high school sweetheart is leaving bruised :(

Me: He better not betray me again ! :(

Mom:

.  
.

~ Narrated ~

At Lawson Supermarket. Ryan is in his office with Oversize. They are busy looking at some paper work. It looked like a busy day at work today.

Ryan: I wish I came back early to help you do this. This was a lot to do on your own :(

Oversize: I understand the situation you're in man. I got here very early. You checked and everything is in order you said it yourself :)

Ryan: I don't want to give you all the workload you have your own :(

Oversize: It was nothing don't worry about it :)

They were standing in front of Ryan's desk. Ryan picked up the papers. He gave them to

Oversize.

Ryan: Good job please make sure you order everything here. Tomorrow it's gonna be a busy day with two loads of trucks

Oversize: I am on it and I will inform all the workers to come to work sober tomorrow no drinking tonight :D

Me: You do that we got work. Off you go man :)

Oversize walked to the door. Ryan turned around and looked at some files in front of him. Oversize greeted someone at the door then walked out. The person walked in. Ryan didn't turn around. He was doing what he was doing. " Hello R " That was Jessica behind Ryan. He recognised the voice and the only person who called him that was only Jessica. He stood up straight surprised. He didn't turn around

Ryan:

Jessica: Ain't you gonna turn around and greet your soulmate? :D

Once she said that Ryan was sure it was her. He turned around

Ryan: Oh My God Jessica :D

Jessica: R !!!

She ran to Ryan who was also Ryan to her. She threw herself at him. He hugged her and lifted her up for a little while then put her down

Ryan: Wow look at you :D

Jessica put her hands on Ryan's face

Jessica: Look at you oh so handsome with a sexy beard :D

Ryan: :D

Jessica hugged Ryan again

Jessica: Oh I missed you. I knew we'd end up back together :D

Ryan:

The last part got Ryan's attention. He gently broke the hug

Ryan: That last part? What do you mean by that ? :D

Jessica walked to the desk.

Jessica: That old woman you married was the reason we broke up. Now that she is out of the picture :D

She sat on the edge of the table then looked at Ryan.

Jessica: And your father is not alive anymore. I don't see anything that is stopping us from being together come on you know you're the only man I have ever loved. My first love. And i am the first and the only girl you've ever loved :D

Ryan cleared his throat then walked to Jessica

Jessica: :)

Ryan put his hand on her cheek moving her blonde hair away showing her gorgeous face and revealing those super sexy cheekbones of hers

Ryan: You're a very gorgeous girl Jessica :)

Jessica started blushing

Jessica: Thank you baby :p

Ryan: But there is something wrong with the statement you just said

Jessica looked at him. She kinda looked a bit disappointed because she saw the seriousness on Ryan's face

Jessica: What is that honey ? :)

Ryan: When you said you're the first ever girl I have ever loved that was spot on, One hundred percent correct

Jessica: Hi hi hi hi :D

She was giggling like a teenage girl in love.

Ryan: When you said You're the only girl I have ever loved that's where you were wrong

Jessica: I know you have a child with some black girl who used to wash your underwears :(

Ryan: It's not just a child, It's children! two son :)

Jessica stood up, Ryan moved so she could be able to stand because he was too close.

Jessica: So what? Baby you're going to be trapped again? :(

Ryan: Trapped? Who said anything about being trapped ? :)

Jessica: You were trapped into a marriage with that granny now you are going to trap yourself

into a relationship because you have a child with a black bitch who is only with you for your mone..... ☹

Ryan: Listen here Jessica! That is my fiance You're calling a bitch! That bitch is the love of my life. There is no woman I ever loved the way I love that woman

Jessica: You said the same thing to me! you said no matter what we will end up together !

Ryan: That was a teenage boy speaking! You moved on I am sorry my family broke your heart but we are both old now. We have complete different lives. I don't love the things I loved when I was a teenage boy :(

Jessica touched Ryan's hands

Jessica: Please give us a chance I love you!

Ryan: The girl I loved as a teenager would never call anyone a bitch :(

Jessica:

Ryan: The girl I loved would never throw herself at any man more especially someone else fiancé :(

Jessica: I am following my heart. I am doing this because I know how much we love each other!

Ryan: Loved! each other. I am in love with my Fiancé please leave. It's been years without seeing each other so I would really hate to say something I will regret to you :(

Jessica: Are you kicking me out R ?

Ryan didn't say anything. His eyes went to the door then he looked at her. Jessica took her handbag

Jessica:

She ran out crying. She left the door opened. Ryan closed the door then went to his chair and sat down.

Ryan: :(

Outside we see Jessica get in her car. She started the engine while dialling a number

Jessica: Mrs Rush Ryan don't want me

Mrs R: I am sorry Jessica. I told you my daughter said Ryan loves that girl. I knew this was never gonna work sorry dear

Jessica: You don't understand. Even your daughter don't want to help me !

Mrs R: You know my daughter. She doesn't like anything bad to happen to people she loves

Jessica: I thought she loved me. Mrs Rush I lost an opportunity to be Miss South Africa because I went to Australia and got married. I was hoping next year Ryan and I were gonna get married so that I could enter for Mrs South Africa 2020

Mrs R: I am so sorry dear

Jessica hung up. She lied her head on the steeringwheel and cried her eyes out

Jessica:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 91

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Xaba house. Londeka welcomes her husband back from work. He put down his bag then sat down. Londeka went to the kitchen. She took a glass and poured her husband a juice. She went back to the living room with a glass of juice

Londeka: Dinner will be ready soon, how was work ? :)

Qaqambile took the glass

Him: Thank you babe, work was just work I am tired. What is the latest? this village can be small but there's always drama :)

Londeka sat down .

Londeka: A lot happened :D

Qaqambile: What now ?

Londeka: Lithakazi is out of jail and she came here :(

Qaqambile: To my house ? :(

Londeka: She said she came to show us that she always win :(

Qaqambile: This girl has some nerve to come here after what she did to my father :(

Londeka cleared her throat then stood up

Qaqambile: What is It?

Londeka: She also confronted your dad

Qaqambile: Confronted him about what ?

Londeka: Lithakazi says your father blackmailed him into sleeping with him :)

Qaqambile stood up

Qaqambile: That's ridiculous. Who does she think she is ? :D

Londeka:

Qaqambile: What baby? you believe her ? :)

Londeka: I didn't :(

She walked away

Qaqambile: You can't even look at me and say that! , what are you not telling me ? :(

Londeka turned around

Londeka: When she said that your father said who did She think he was gonna sleep with when Fefekazi wanted nothing to do with him after what happened to him because of Lithakazi

Qaqambile: So the old man has something on her, he used it to get her to bed ?

Londeka: Yes and I hate to say this but if I was Lithakazi I was gonna do the same even though I

must say Lithakazi didn't do it for the right reasons. She just wanted to get rid of him :(

Qaqambile: Yeah but why would Qavile want to sleep with Lithakazi of all people ? :(

Londeka: Please don't ask him. You just found each other maybe the poor man was desperate. He used to sleep with whoever he wanted to sleep with

Qaqambile: I won't he might think you're trying to cause problems for us. You guys just fixed your relationship i don't want tension in this house :)

Londeka: Thank you baby :)

Qaqambile: I love you :)

Londeka went to him and kissed him

Londeka: I love you my husband :)

Qaqambile: I love when you call me that why don't we go to the bedroom I want you to help me undress :p

Londeka: Oh no not in this heat Mister! :D

She walked to the kitchen

Qaqambile: Fine :)

Londeka: I love you though :D

Qaqambile shaking his head than sat down

Qaqambile: :D

.

Still at the village. We see Lithakazi running after a girl who was carrying bread and milk going home.

Lithakazi: Hey wait for me! † ♀

The little girl stopped

Lithakazi: Where did you buy these ? :)

The girl turned around and looked at Thobeka's house.

Girl: Sis Thobeka's house , Calvin's shop is there now :)

Lithakazi: Thank you say hi to your sister :)

Girl: Okay :)

The girl walked away Lithakazi looked at Thobeka's house

Lithakazi: Thobeka how dare you ? † ♀

She ran to Thobeka's house. She stopped next to the room with Calvin. She stood there for few seconds, She was trying to catch her breath before going in. She went in.

Lithakazi: :(

Calvin:

Lithakazi: What are you doing here let's go home ! :(

Calvin: Lithakazi its over between us just leave ! :(

Lithakazi: Ba.....

Calvin: It's over!

Lithakazi: You can't dump me! pack everything we are going home! you're mine!!!

Calvin: I am with Thobeka now. You must accept it and move on

Lithakazi: That bitch ! where is she! Thobeka!!!!

Calvin: Thobeka has a job leave you're causing a scene! :(

Lithakazi: I am not leaving here without you !

Calvin: I am going to the royal house to report you. Stay away from me !

Lithakazi:

Calvin: Out!

Lithakazi ran out. She wiped her tears then looked at the supermarket

Lithakazi: Bitch I am going to confront you at your work place !

Lithakazi went home. She took her clutch bag. She headed to the stop. She took a taxi to the supermarket. She arrived there. She walked in and looked around. She saw Thobeka at her spot weighing the veggies.

Lithakazi: Bitch



She went to her. She tapped her so hard on her shoulder. She was behind her. Thobeka turned around. When she saw who it was she looked nervous. She was swallowing sweet nothing looking at Lithakazi who was fuming with anger.

Thobeka: Lithakazi

Lithakazi: You knew this day would come didn't you ?

Thobeka: Calvin asked for a room. I need the money. I just rented out a roo....

Lithakazi: Oh Shut up!!

Thobeka looked around

Thobeka: You will get me fired

Lithakazi: He told me you're sleeping together!

Thobeka: He sa....

Lithakazi: It doesn't matter what he said! what matters is that you started a war with a wrong woman and you better pray this day never ends! because I will be waiting for you when you knock off!

Thobeka:

Lithakazi: This is war!

Thobeka:

Lithakazi pushed her out of the way then went to buy airtime. She walked out and called her lawyer

Joko: Ms Mkhenkce

Lithakazi: If I had a fight with another girl would that affect my house arrest ?

Joko: You go straight to prison and they will take you straight to a prison that deals with people in your condition and it doesn't matter where it is in the country they will take you there!

Lithakazi: What?

Joko: Stay out of trouble!

Lithakazi hung up then looked at supermarket as if she sees Thobeka

Lithakazi: Thank your ancestors Bitch !

~ Nomandla ~

I swear I am ready for single life and I am getting my dating profile up to date if Ryan does anything stupid. I am not saying I am throwing the towels. I am ready for a fight but only if the woman is breaking us up. If Ryan wants to be with her I can't force him to be with me. A part of me is worried and a part of me is not worried. Today I spent hours talking to Ryan. He assured me he is with me forever. We talked about a lot of things and our future. I don't think he would betray me the same day he promised me love and happiness but you know what? If I was born to hurt then I will hurt all my life. My surname means " Tears " If God gave me this surname because I will cry all my life then I might lose Ryan. But the man I was holding in my arms today showed he was here to stay. The was a strange way he was holding me. He hold me in a way he has never did before. That man, I mean that touch felt like a touch of assurance that he will never let me go. I don't want to let him go. I don't want to have to fight for him. He must make a decision. He must say something that will make that girl go away and never return. I love Ryan with all my heart. I can't lose him now.

Anyway Helen told me she sent Tom to take her there. It's almost 7pm now. Tom left with Jessica in the afternoon. Even Helen kids are here now. He is not here yet and worries us. We heard a knock at the door. I saw Helen running to the door.

Me: :)

I love this woman. She turned on her high school best friend for me. I will always be grateful to her..

Helen: Tom honey where have you been?

Tom: I am sorry guys I know you were waiting for me. On my way from Mqanduli three hours ago I got a call from the hospital there was a very bad accident on R61 I had to rush to hospital and help. I told them you're not feeling well. I know you can't work when you're upset :D

Me: :)

Helen: Thanks honey I am in no mood for injured patients right now :(

Tom looked at me and mom

Tom: I am sure my wife told you what is going on. I did as my wife asked me. Ryan didn't see me there.... :)

Me: Okay did you hear from Ryan ? :(

Tom: No but I have a bit of good news :)

Mom: Yes ?

Helen:

I can do with good news. I am a nervous wreck. You just don't know what one think. I can say he is mine only to find out i wasn't his .

Tom: There is no son :D

Thank Goodness

Helen: :(

Me: Why did she lie ?

Tom: Because we refused to tell her where Ryan was that's why she lied to us :D

Mom: Looks like Ryan attract disturbed women. She doesn't take no for an answer does she ?

Helen: That's why I don't like her anymore :(

Tom: She is not a good woman for Ryan. She is a complete different person. Maybe losing her husband affected her :D

Helen: Whose fault is that ? Ryan has a family she must respect it and go back to Cape town photo shoots are waiting for her ! :(

Me: She is a model?

Helen: Yes she is a supermodel :(

Me: Wo.....

We heard a car drives in. Only Ryan has a the key. Tom and Helen always park outside if they are not staying for long

Mom: Ryan is here :)

Helen: He is here girl ! :D

Me: :)

He knocked then opened the door

Us:

Ryan: What is going on? You guys it's like you've been waiting for me ? :D

Us: :)

Ryan: Wait you know about Jessica ? :D

Helen: Yep and my friend and I were ready to go there and kill you if you didn't show up :D

Me: :D

Ryan looked at me

Ryan: Don't worry baby that woman is gone. I hope for good because I made it clear to her that.....

He came to me and put his arms around my waist

Ryan: I have a beautiful fiancé and we have two beautiful boys together :p

I hugged him tight

Helen: Ncooh you guys! :D

Me: I love you :)

Ryan: I love you more :)

He broke the hug

Ryan: Are you crazy? Do you think I would make the same mistake again ? :D

Me: Do you blame me she was your high school sweetheart :)

Ryan: That's all she was. She is a different person. I don't like that person even if she was the same person that wouldn't change anything. I didn't love her the way I love you :)

Mom: :)

I hugged him again

Me: Thank you baby :D

Helen: I can finally breath out :D

We all laughed

Helen: So she went back to Cape town? :)

Ryan: She lives in Cape town?

Tom: You didn't ask ? :D

Ryan: Dude it's like I didn't meet her. I don't know nothing about her life. We didn't catch up that girl went there confident that I was hers and she was taking me from my Fiancé :D

He said that with no care in the world my man loves me. He looked at mom

Ryan: Nosukile I am hungry did you cook ? :)

Mom: Your food is in the oven :)

Ryan: Thanks mom :)

He walked away

Me: He just said mom :)

Helen: You only noticed that ? He didn't even ask where Jessica lives which shows he doesn't care at all about her :D

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lisa ~

People don't know how painful it is to be heartbroken. They think they can break your heart and get away with it just like that? Matt thinks he is such a man because he is using me to start his real family with Beatrice. They will have their family I am not going to stand in their way but one thing I can promise them is that they won't have a happy relationship. I have never met a happy couple with financial problems. This debt I created for them is not just any debt. They will be frustrated. They will be hospitalised because of stress and everything comes with it and I am going to make sure of it. This is going to challenge their relationship. If they are meant to be we will see when they survive this together as a couple. My plan is in Motion. They came back from house shopping. They are excited. They got the house. They bought it with the whole amount and the money Beatrice put into it. It was a lot of money Bea really loves Matt. My stupid fiancé didn't contribute with nothing except my R500 000 rands that he is not even getting from me.

Anyway we just had dinner.

Me: The private chef outdone herself today :D

Mom: It's good to call her in once in a while :D

Me: Yeah :)

I looked at Hillary. She is still eating, mom looked at her too.

Mom: Honey your principal called. She spoke to the kids at school. No one is going to laugh at you again :)

Hillary: Thank you grandma. I am going to school Monday :D

Me: Great that's the spirit baby girl :D

Hillary: Thank you for dinner I am going to my room :D

Me: dessert? :D

Hillary: My figure auntie :D

Me: Okay :D

She ran up. I heard the door bell ring

Me: Let me go get that :D

I walked to the door. I opened the door

Me:

It's our driver. I asked him to get me something. I looked at mom

Mom:

I smiled at her then walked out, I closed the door

Me: You got the gun ?

He looked around then took it out

Him: Please don't get me fired. Mrs Lawson would freak out if she sees this

I took it. I hid it in my lower back in my pants. I tied my belt.

Him: Promise me you won't kill anyone Ms Lisa

Me: Don't worry, I am evicting some people from my house Tuesday. I don't want any problems I just wanna scare them :)

Him: Okay

Me: Bye now it's late I am sure your family is waiting for you Tatenda :D

Tatenda: I don't have a family here ma'am. All my family is in Zimbabwe :)

Me: Hi hi hi okay enjoy your evening :D

Him: You too ma'am :)

Me: Bye now :)

He walked to the car. I have to be armed. I don't know what might they do to me when they find out I did this to them.

Me: :(

I walked in then closed the door. I turned around, mom was standing looking at me.

Mom: Why are you and Tatenda whispering ?

Me: :D

I walked passed her

Mom: Lisa Lawson ? :(

Me: He is the one who helps me with these things I used to bug you know. I asked him to get new batteries but unfortunately he was late, the shops closed early. I was telling him that Tuesday he will accompany me to take a few things from my house :)

Mom: Okay :D

Me: Yeah and I am going back Monday :)

Mom: I thought you said you will go with Tatenda Tuesday..... ?

Oh flip! lying don't suit me. Anyway I will need Tatenda. I looked away avoiding eye contact

Me: He will follow mom :D

Mom: Honey can I ask you something? :)

I looked at her

Me: Yes mom what's up? :)

Mom: Please don't be upset

Me: I won't :D

She started swallowing saliva. She looked nervous. My mom is never nervous to ask me anything what is going on ?

Mom: Are you still taking your medication ?

I looked away

Mom: Honey?

Me: Yes mom! It's been two years out of mental institution. I have a job and I am doing well

Mom: I know baby I am not saying you're mentally.... you know

I wiped my tears. I looked at her

Mom: Come here :)

I went to her. I hugged her tight

Me:

Mom: I am proud of you

I closed my eyes, tears came down like heavy rainfall. It's six months not taking my pills.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 92



~ Narrated ~

At the village, It's a bit dark. We see a woman running then stops and look around. She kept looking back and around like someone who thinks she's being followed. She was running to Fefekazi's house. It's Thobeka. She is really scared. She got to Fefekazi's house and knocked once and walked in. She turned around and slammed the door and locked. Fefekazi stood up

Fefekazi: And now?

Thobeka: Friend Fefekazi went to the supermarket to threaten me. She said I should pray the time stops ticking or when I knock off at 5 she is going to deal with me

Fefekazi: You look in one piece to me did she deal with you ?

Thobeka: No! but I know she is coming for me. I know she is going to get me

Fefekazi: You're scared of her? ☹

Thobeka: I am scared of her. She is crazy. I will tell Calvin to leave ! ☹

Fefekazi: Don't be crazy! you want to lose all you have now? :(

Thobeka: Is it worth it? You know she is crazy

Fefekazi: Why don't you beat her up when she starts talking nonsense? :(

Thobeka:

Fefekazi walked away

Fefekazi: You're afraid of her ! ☹

Thobeka: Well.....

Fefekazi dialled a number. Shaking her head in disbelief

Still at the village in Londeka's house. They are sitting on the table having dinner. It's Londeka and Qaqambile. There is no sign of Their son or Qavile. We see Qaqambile pushes the plate. He was done eating.

Qaqambile: Thank you for dinner baby it was delicious :)

Londeka: Thank you :)

Qaqambile: Do you think dad thinks you told me and he is ashamed to eat dinner with us? :)

Londeka stood up then cleared the table

Londeka: I really don't know as long he asked for food that's all that matters. It means he has nothing against me :)

Qaqambile: Yeah babe. When is your last exam ? :)

Londeka: Tuesday I can't wait! I was really nervous but so far so good :)

Qaqambile: That's great I am proud of you :)

Londeka: I know love. I was thinking of visiting Nomandla tomorrow I want to see the baby :)

Qaqambile: I thought you'd be studying for Monday :)

Londeka: Qaqambile today it's Friday night. I started studying yesterday . I will wake up tomorrow and study more. I am driving to Mthatha around twelve :)

Qaqambile: Alright I am taking Sapho and dad to the beach so you will go alone :)

Londeka: That's great I wish i was gonna be there to see how excited our son will be to see the sea for the first time :D

Qaqambile: I will take a video :)

Londeka: Thanks love

She walked to the kitchen. Her phone rang. She looked at it

Londeka: Fefe?

She answered

Londeka: Hey

Fefekazi: Thobeka got a visit from Lithakazi threatening her. My friend is scared you know she is scared to fight

Londeka: Tell her when she tries something she must threaten to lay charges. She just got out of jail I am sure she is scared to go back :(

Fefekazi: You're right. Thank you for the advice

Londeka: Pleasure :(

She hung up .

Londeka: Lithakazi thinks she owns everyone doesn't she? :(

Qaqambile: What did she do now ?

Londeka looked at her husband

Londeka: Calvin is with Thobeka now she is not happy :(

Qaqambile: You're a married woman they are not I think you must stay out of the girls drama :(

Londeka: But Ba.....

Qaqambile: I mean it Baby.They are not married for a reason. They are loud women who love talking about people fighting on the streets like children I don't want my wife to be caught up in that :(

Londeka: Okay :)

Qaqambile: Stay out of it :(

He walked away

Londeka: I heard you the first time ☺

She was mumbling that.

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I know my mother. If I don't do something the next thing I will see is a mob of doctors and nurses coming to my house with Needles and chains ready to take me to a mental institution. I haven't done anything crazy that could make her suspicious I don't know why mom asked me that question. If anything Mental place comes up it has to be after Tuesday. I have to do this. I have to evict Matt out of my house. I wasn't lying when I said I wanted to scare them. That's all I want. I don't want to put Tatenda in risk. He is helping me with this gun. All I have to do is just scare Matt and Beatrice so that they won't think of attacking me.

Anyway I took my phone and called my psychiatrist.

Her: Hello Lisa. It's been a while since I have heard from you

I looked behind me just to make sure mom is not listening.

Me: Hello Doctor I would like to come see you Monday :)

Her: Is everything okay Lisa ?

Me: I am fine but I can see mom thinks I am starting to go crazy again but I want to come see you just to assure her I am fine :)

Doctor: I like that you contacted me. I will make sure I clear my schedule at 10 am please be early Mondays are busy

Me: Thank you doctor :D

Her: Bye

Me: Bye :)

I hung up. Then turned around.

Me:

It's mom. She was listening

Mom: Baby I am sorry

Me: No Mom it's fine I just want to make sure I am okay. Maybe you're right I am not okay :)

Mom: I am glad you contacted your psychiatrist :)

Me: :)

I smiled. Mom's phone rang

Mom: It's Ryan

Me: Answer :)

Mom: Ryan ? :)

Ryan: Hello mom how are you?

Mom: Good thanks what about you ? :)

Ryan: I am good i was just surprised to get a visit from Jessica today

Me:

Mom: Who is that?

I don't know her too

Ryan: The girl I was dating when I was forced to marry Ellen

Oh I remember her. I only saw in pictures.

Mom: What is she doing there? Ryan don't let ano....

Ryan: Don't worry mom. I told her I am engaged and happy

Mom: Good :(

Ryan: Just wanted to let you know

Mom: Thank you honey :)

He hung up

Me: I thought she was in Australia ? :(

Mom: Me too have you ever met her?

Me: No never

Mom: only your dad and Mr Nel met her at the time, to ask her to back off. I don't know her too :(

Me: What a chancer :(

Mom: I know right :)

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I guess after everything that happened in the past I had to feel the way I felt before Tom or Ryan showed up. I was really scared. I thought I was losing Ryan to that super model. I thought he chose another girl again. Holding your breath waiting and hoping for good news is not nice at all. But the moment you hear good news and you're able to breath out that's the most beautiful moment of your life. That's how I felt. I stayed waiting for hours. None of them showed up. When they did it was like they called each other. Tom arrived and gave me a bit of hope with none existing son news. Then a minute later Ryan arrived and changed my life forever. He made

me believe in him again. He made me feel good about not giving up on him. I didn't give up on him because of my love for him. I believed he was mine and I was right. He is mine. He is my soul mate and I would be a fool to let him go. Ryan is a very kind person. He cares a lot about other people. It was very strange to hear that he didn't even ask Jessica about her life. That really assured me that this man's heart beats only for me. I feel like I am the luckiest girl in the world right now. I can't stop smiling. Hearing him calling my mother mom was the best highlight of the day. I never saw this day coming.

Anyway I was looking at my kitchen watching Ryan warming up his plate. My friends Tom and Helen are still here.

Me: :)

Helen: I am so happy right now. Knowing how much those two loved each other I was scared :D

Tom: I was too, to be honest and I hated to be the one helping them meet. I felt like I was betraying my friends

Me: I think you did the right thing there was a child involved :)

Mom: A fake child :D

Helen: At least it's all over no.... :)

Helen's phone rang

Helen: It's my mother. I have a lot of questions to ask her :(

Tom: Don't shout her

She answered

Helen: Hello mom :(

Mrs R: Hello baby I know you are upse.....

Helen: Then why did you tell Jessica where we live ? :(

Me:

Ryan came to us. He was listening

Mrs R: I told her what is going on in your lives. She kept pressuring me. That girl is desperate to be Mrs South Africa. She was planning to marry Ryan so that she can enter the pageant

Me:

Unbelievable

Ryan: :(

Helen: Mom how does your mind work? How can you let her come manipulate Ryan when you knew her intentions were not good ?

Mrs R: I am sorry. You told me Ryan loves Nomandla. I knew she won't win. I told her about Nomandla, she was stubborn it was like I don't want her to be with Ryan

Helen: I can't believe this okay mother bye :(

Helen hung up

Helen: Can you believe this ? :D

Ryan: Imagine if I fell For it then find out later about her plan :(

Me: I think we must just Forget her. I am sure she got the message :)

Ryan: I hope so sweetheart

He kissed my cheek then headed to the dining room with his plate

Tom: Bro I think we should leave you guys. We will talk later :)

Ryan: Okay man thank you so much for everything :)

Helen: Come on boys let's go home :)

I looked at Helen

Me: Thank you so much for always being there for me

Helen: You're a good friend I will always be here for you :)

We hugged

Me: Bye guys :)

Tom: Good Evening Nosukile

Mom: Evening :)

They walked out. I closed the door.

Mom: Let me go to bed :)

Me: Okay mom goodnight :)

She went to her room. Odwa and Soya are in the living room. I went to Ryan

Me: What a day :)

Ryan: I know please come sit next to me :)

I sat next to him.

Ryan: Baby I didn't leave you for Ellen because I didn't love you enough. A lot was going on. My daughter didn't know we were divorced. We hid everything from her. She found out later and I was worried about her and how she was gonna take it when she called asking me to forgive her mother I couldn't say no but That is not going to happen this. I want to make me happy. And you make me happy. My daughter sees what kinda person her mother is and I am glad she saw everything that happened :)

Me: I am glad you're back. I have missed you. I had to pretend like I didn't care. I was mean to you and I am sorry :)

He perked my lips

Him: You had every right too. I was a jerk. Going back to her didn't mean we solved our issues. I shouldn't habe slept with her. She wanted me I guess she was desperate because she knew she was pregnant

Me: Yeah :)

Ryan: You seeing us walking out of that bathroom really hurt me a lot and I saw how it hurt you

Me: It's over now. Let's forget the past and focus on the future :)

Ryan: A bright future

Me: A bright future

We kissed

.

~ Ellen ~

It's Saturday morning. We left EL very early that is why we got here in the morning. We just arrived in Mthatha. We are at prison. We just parked the car.

Qhayiya: I will stay behind with our daughter you guys can go in :)



Me: Are you sure you will be okay ? :)

Qhayiya: I will be fine :)

I am glad he doesn't insist on going in. My mother wanted me to swipe his child with someone else child. That's how much she hates this man. I don't want them to fight here. Rebecca and I walked in

Rebecca: Thank God he stayed behind. He has no business being here honestly :(

Me: When will you respect my man? :(

Rebecca: Do you really want him to see the woman who raped him ? :(

Me:

Rebecca: If She really did rape him. Look at him and mom how can a man his size let our mother rape him ? :(

Me: Please stop this we are here to see mom :(

Officer: Hello Ladies :)

Me: Have you seen a white lawyer any....

Him: There he is :)

Me: Thank you :)

Jordan: Morning ladies they already called her. I want you to sign here then go wait for her over there :)

I took the pen I signed

Jordan: I am sorry I can't see your mother. I have somewhere to be good news she is coming out Monday :)

Rebecca: Wow great :D

Him: I know you can go guys there she is :D

We saw mom going to the room. We followed her and the guard. We got in

Mom: :D

Rebecca hugged her. I did too

Mom: Congratulations new mom :D

Me: Thank you mom :)

We sat down

Me: Mom we just signed everything unfortunately Jordan had to leave he is working afternoon :)

Mom: Okay when am I coming out ? :D

Me: Monday :)

Mom: This Monday? :D

Me: Yes Mom :D

Rebecca: It's good news and all that but we have to talk ! :(

Us:

She looked at mom

Rebecca: How can you let Ellen lie to Ryan ?

Me: Rebecca! :(

Rebecca: I am tired of your lies! look what they did ! a video went viral ! :(

Mom: What video? ☹

Me: Hillary was live on Instagram filming the birth of my baby the video went viral all over the world

Mom:

Me: Anyway she removed it but people have it. My reputation is ruined but I will survive ☺

Mom: I am sorry honey

Rebecca: :(

Me: Enough about my sad life this is about you mom :D

Marlene: Thank you so much my children for always being there for me. I promise I won't let you down :)

Rebecca: I hope so. Mom I am tired of always hearing that you did this and that :(

Mom: I know you're a sweet girl you don't deserve me as a mother

Me: Don't say that mom you always have our backs :D

Mom: Sometimes my way is not always the right way. I put you in trouble I am sorry

Rebecca: It's okay as long you learnt your lesson :(

Mom: Trust me I did. I am going to Port Elizabeth. I will drink my wine by the pool and mind my business. I got my freedom back there is no way I am messing this up :)

Me: That's good to hear mom :)

Rebecca: We need to go back to EL mom I will see you Monday. I want to take my flight to Cape town in PE just to make sure I left you settled in nicely :)

I stood up

Mom: Thank you baby. Ellen stay we need to talk :)

Rebecca:

Me:

Mom: Relax Rebecca. This is Qhayiya matter you don't want to hear it :)

Rebecca: Oh you're right about that :(

She walked away. Mom smiled. She looked at me

Mom: Are you really done with your husband ? :(

Me: Ex husband! :(

Mom: You know what I meant ! :(

Me: Mom I have done a lot. I don't want him. He deserves better than me. It's hard to say yes but the humiliation he went through bonding with another man's child ? :(

Mom: It was a taste of his own medicine!

Me: Mother the baby you murdered was the taste of his own medicine!

Mom:

Me: He gave me another chance I kept sleeping with Qhayiya. I am a horrible person

Mom looked around

Mom: So it's over? ☹

Me: Yes I don't want Ryan Lawson. Who would've thought they'd hear me say that ? :D

Mom: It looks like your mind is made up :)

Me: He deserves better Mom :(

Mom: I agree with you :)

I looked at her ? Did I hear that right? mom thinks Ryan deserves better than me ? Jail can change someone

Me: You do ?

Mom: He deserves better than that black Girl!

Oh it was too good to be through.

Me: Mother ! :(

Mom: It's the truth! That girl is the reason we are here. She is the reason you learnt how to be a whore!

I looked around

Me: Not so loud !

Mom: Ryan deserves someone better for a step mother for Hillary

I looked at her

Me: It looks like you have someone in mind and I don't like the sound of it

Mom: There is a couple that lives in one of my houses

Me: Yes ?

Mom: The wife is model. I went to the house to collect my cheque. She had another model over and you won't believe who it was :)

Me: Who ?

Mom smiled. She had a smirk in her face

Mom: Jessica :)

Me: Jessica Oliver ?

Mom: Yes! I told her you might lose Ryan soon. When it does happen. I will contact her and tell her if Ryan don't want to forgive you then....

Me: Mom! :(

Mom: I said If I am sure you wanted nothing to do with him I would contact her and ask her to go back to that boy! but that bitch probably went there already when she saw the video

Me: Mom how can you do that ? You know Ryan has another woman on standby :(

Mom: Ryan better be happy with someone else not a girl who ruined your life!

Me: Mom I am warming you !

Mom: Don't worry that girl seemed so desperate. She wanted to run to Ryan at that moment I told her. I had to scare her that's when she agreed to wait :(

Me: Helen looked like someone who knew something that day what if Jessica told her they used to be friends

Mom: I made sure she never tells anyone anyway why are we talking About that. You don't want Ryan. Monday I am getting out of here I will call her and ask her to go claim her man :)

Me: Mom please don't do it ! :(

Mom: I won't do it. I will have nothing to do with it. I will just sit back and watch Jessica Oliver tear them apart

Me: You're never gonna change are you ?

Mom: I am Marlene Nel. You know me better than anyone my daughter :)

I stood up

Me: I am not going to be part of this! goodbye mother :(

I attempted to walk away

Mom: If anyone can be the best single mother it's you..... :)

I turned around. I looked at her

Mom: I know you're going to be the best mother. You don't need a man to raise that child. Don't even tell that loser! I hope he didn't see the video !

I walked back to mom

Me: Actually I am not a single mom :)

Mom: What do you mean ?

She stood up. I chuckled. I really love Qhayiya and I am so happy I can be with him without worrying about Ryan

Me: Qhayiya and I are back together. You know how mu..... :D

Mom: No!!!

Me: Mom?

Mom: That son of a bitch is not good for you ! you guys can't be together!

Me: Mom why are you crying ?

She wiped her tears

Mom: I am not crying. I am just trying to protect you from that black man ! :(

Me: Well mom I love that black man and you better live with it !

Mom: ☹

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 93

.

.

~ Londeka ~

It's Saturday morning. I feel tired. I don't know why and I have a lot to do today. I have to study for few hours then go to Mthatha later to visit Nomandla. I Promised her so I have to go. I am sure she is waiting for me. I thought about what My husband said. He is right i am married I can't be caught up in girls drama. I am a married woman. I should stay out of it but one thing I can't promise is just sit around when they come to me for help. I can't say I don't want anything to do with it. They will ask what changed. I don't want to lose the two friends I have in this village. My husband will have to be strong on that one. I just can't promise him I will stop getting involved. It's just not possible I hope he will understand.

Anyway they are cleaning the cars outside. I walked out to speak to my husband about something I just remembered.

Qavile: Makoti :D

Me: Hello father :)

I looked at my husband

Me: I came to ask you why don't you tag along your half brothers ? i am sure they will be happy to go to Coffee Bay with you guys :)

Qaqambile: You're right I completely forgot :)

Qavile: Yeah and it's Saturday there is no school today :)

He looked outside the yard

Qavile: Here is their mom hey sweetheart :D

Fefekazi: Hey :)

Qavile: We are going to the beach Your boys must come with us :D

Fefekazi: Let me go tell the.... :D

Qavile: No come in I will go :)

Fefekazi: Thank you my love :)

Me: :)

She walked in and greeted us

Me: Let's go in :)

We walked in. I was ironing my clothes before I walked out to speak to Qaqambile.

Me: Should I get you anything? :)

She looked at my ironing board

Fefekazi: Going to the beach too ? :D

Me: Why ? :)

Her: Your car is not inside the garage and you're ironing ? :D

Me: Oh yeah! I am going to Mthatha later :)

Fefekazi: Oh okay :)

Me: Did you tell Thobeka what to do ? :)

Her: Yes I did, She is such a coward! :D

Me: Well Lithakazi can be intimidating you just have to be smart with her and Thobeka doesn't seem like someone who is a fast thinker, Lithakazi noticed that. Lithakazi never initiate a fight with anyone. She is a big mouth coward. She is not scared of Thobeka because she knows she can beat her :(

Fefekazi: Yeah you're right but I am here for her. I am the one who suggested she dates Calvin. I will fight her battles :(

Me: You're such a good friend Fefekazi :)

Fefekazi: I am just happy my friend has a man who can provide for her and her kids. I know she is working and Lawson pays a lot it's just that it would be nice to see her have everything and save some of her money :)

Me: yeah :)

Fefekazi sounds like a gold digger sometimes . That woman has a job. She doesn't need Calvin for anything. Maybe I am a bad friend I am too judgmental. Thobeka was doing fine without that man.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Today Londeka is coming here. I wanted to go see Zimbini first but I don't think it's a good idea, time is what I don't have. I want to study a bit before I entertain my friend. I don't know what we gonna do I guess we will just sit here and catch up. I have a new born baby. I don't think she expect us to go out like the last time. I don't want to think about that day at all. I almost lost my



life. I thought I was dying when I saw that knife I just froze and the way I was so close to my car I couldn't even open the door and get in fast. Marlene won that day. I don't know what was her intentions really. I don't know whether she wanted to kill my child or both of us. It makes me really angry to hear that she is coming out of jail after everything that woman is done to me. I don't know her. The only time I met her was when they came to take Soya from me. She didn't speak too much Vicki was but I remember her slap like it was yesterday. That woman slapped me so hard on my face I remember falling on my bed and hearing her asking Vicki to take the baby. I have never met a cruel woman like that before

Me:

Thinking about it makes me so emotional. My life hasn't been easy. Anyway I am sitting on a high chair in my kitchen having coffee with my text book. I heard footsteps I quickly wiped my tears.

Me: :)

Mom: Good morning :)

Me: Morning mom :)

She took out her cup and poured milk. She warmed it in a micro wave. She looked at me .

Mom: Is Ryan gone ? :)

Me: Yes mom :)

Mom: He left early

Me: He left at 5:30am, I know :)

I sipped on my coffee

Mom: Why? :)

Me: There is a big delivery Today so he doesn't want to be late you know how involved he gets. On a day like today you won't say he is a boss. He get dirty like them :D

Mom: I know I have seen him and those trucks are big you better moisturise your hands. He will be tired when he gets here, give your man a massage :)

Me: Mom please :D

She took out her cup. She put coffee and sugar

Mom: What ? My former bosses were white and The wife used to do that to her husband when he had a long day :)

Mom: Mom it's awkward to talk about that with you :D

Mom: Or Jessica might do it for you :)

She walked away

Me: She wouldn't dare ! ☺

I heard her giggling going to the living room

Me: ☺

I heard a knock at the door. Mom went to get it.

Helen: Good morning :D

Me: Hey ! :D

Helen: I want all the details about last night what are your future plans? It's been a long time I heard wedding bells :D

Mom: And she must tell us :D

Me: It looks like you will wait a while longer coffee ? :)

Helen: No thanks, Why is that?

Me: We talked. He is down for it but I am not. He just got divorced Helen. It's not like they got back together and slept in separate rooms. Those two had sex and carried on like a happy couple. I said we should give it few months if not the whole year next year. We can't rush into marriage :(

Helen: You're right

Me: And I got a call from Irin the publisher. She was asking me to go visit their website. They already updated about my new book and the response is good people can't wait to read it so I want to focus on it then after marketing my book we can start planning a wedding :)

Helen: That's great news Mandla when is the book release date?

Me: :)

Helen: Come on tell us :D

Me: Okay I am joking about waiting for a year to get marriage :D

Helen: Nomandla ! :(

Me: That's what I wanted but Ryan don't take no for an answer so we are getting married on

Valentine's day you better start looking for my wedding planner :D

Helen: What ? :D

Mom: Wow this is news to me too :)

Me: We discussed it last night :)

Helen: Why Valentine's day though? :)

Me: He says he is finally marrying a woman of his choice , A woman he loves so..... :)

Helen: Oh My God ! I am so happy for you congratulations

Me: Wait are you crying ncoah friend

I put my cup down I stood up and hugged her. She broke the hug wiping her tears

Helen: It's just that you've been through a lot I am sure you think white people are crazy. I know the things the Nel family did to you

Me: Oh friend I am fine now infact I am great :D

Helen: I know, I somehow thought you'd give up and leave Ryan

Me: I put my love first. No matter what happened I had to think about him. I know he was a victim of That family like I was. I couldn't give up on him

Helen: You're a good woman. You deserve all that is happening for you :)

Me: Thank you and you're a great friend :)

She came for hug

Me: :)

Mom: :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

My daughter has mental issues. They said she had bipolar that made her have mood swings. We even got her admitted to a mental place. She hasn't done hectic stuff. She only stabbed her father with a fork. The doctors later said it was bipolar depression disorder. She is taking

treatment and She has been doing so well. There are a few things that make me worried but I think I am being paranoid. My daughter is trying to protect her family and herself. I have nothing to worry about. Anyway I don't know where she went early in the morning. I was gonna ask her about her mission with Matt. I am really scared. That girl Matt is seeing has a mother, her mother is Gita and that Gita knows our family secret. I don't want to be her enemy. I already am but with what we have we made her backoff I don't want to give her a reason to fight us but I am not going to be ungrateful and stop Lisa. She helped me. I can't stop her from helping herself. I love my baby girl. I don't want her to be an animal and snap at me because I keep interfering. I just pray she is careful. I have to ask Tatenda to keep a close eye on her when they are going to King William's town. I want him to stay close to the house. I don't want to lose my only daughter.

Me: My only child

I saw the front door open. Hillary walked in with a shopping bag. Lisa walked in too

Me: Hillary you went to town too? :)

Hillary: Yes grandma auntie Lisa bought me a new wadrop :D

Me: Wow that's great honey :)

Hillary: Let me go try them in my room :D † ♀

She ran up the stairs. I looked at Lisa. My daughter is wearing a cap. I see black hair what is going on?

Me: You're wearing a wig? I didn't know you had a wig sweetheart? :)

She put her shopping bag and handbag on the sofa then took off the cap. She flipped her hair

Me: Baby the black hair?

My daughter is blonde I am surprised to see her coming back from town with black hair.

Lisa: Time for a change mom. Some people think I am stupid because of my blonde hair :(

Me:

Lisa: When you're single you have to take care of yourself right? :)

Me: :)

Lisa: Till the next guy comes along and screw you over you know what mom?

Me:

Lida: Screw men! they can go to hell !

She kicked the couch then took her handbag and shopping bag and walked up. I sat down

Me: Matt what did you do to my daughter?

I don't know this girl at all. I am glad she is going to see the doctor Monday.

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

The time is 11am it's Saturday. I am bored I decided to go to the supermarket and buy myself a few things to eat. I lost a man. Honestly I am heartbroken. I always keep my options open. Losing Calvin makes me sad a bit. The only time I can be with Qhayiya is when I kill Marlene so it's just hard for me I don't want to lie. The longer Marlene stays in jail the longer I will have to wait for Qhayiya. Speaking of Qhayiya. What happened to my cousin ? They were happy together now he is talking about " We are going to Mthatha " He left her like a loser she is and ran back to that woman. I warned that bitch it was like I was being jealous to her. She is young and has a bright future. Qhayiya don't deserve her at all. Now she is left with a child. I am going to deal with her later after this shopping.

Anyway I took everything I wanted. I went to pay after that. I pushed my trolley to the door. I bumped to Ryan carrying 25kg of sugar

Me: :)

Ryan:

He passed like he doesn't know me. It's busy today. They are offloading a truck. I am going to wait for him to come back.

Me: :)

I saw him coming back.

Me: Mr " Lawson " :D

I said dramatically creating brackets in the air

Ryan: Lithakazi I don't have time for your nonsense !

Me: Is this how you treat your customers ? :)

I said that louder. He looked around

Ryan: What do you want ? :(

Me: I just wanted to say I am sorry for ..... :D

I chuckled

Me: The humiliation you got from your wife's whoring ways but you started it you shouldn't be mad, I mean..... you did sleep with a black woman tell me, is Nomandla still pregnant? :D

He bit his lower lip. He came closer to me

Ryan: I am warning you!

Me: I must say I enjoyed the R15 000 rands I got every month for keeping Qhayiya and Ellen's affair :D

Ryan:

Me: But I am sad because I won't get it again ☹

I said putting my hand on my chest pretending like I am crying. I could see he wanted to eat me alive.

Me: Ouch are we hurt?

Ryan:

Me: It must hurt to be played a fool by that old hag :D

Ryan: If you don't stop this nonsense I am going to report you to the chancellor or the Royal family and tell them about your stunts in my business

Me:

I am really scared of the Royal family. They are very scary people who don't take nonsense and they protect the rich people.

Ryan: Stay the hell out of my business !

I saw a beautiful light skin girl carrying a tray with his lunch .

Ryan: Nomonde I am busy I will eat at the house when I go to shower :(

Nomonde: Okay Mr Lawson

Ryan Looked at me.

Ryan: That was a warning Lithakazi!

Me:

He walked out furious. I looked at that Nomonde girl walking back to the apartment. I need to speak to her. I looked at security

Me: Can you please keep an eye on my plastic I need to take care of something :)

Him: Of course :)

Me: Thank you :D † ♀

I ran to Nomonde

Me: Nomonde :D † ♀

She turned around the coffee mug fell

Me: Oh My God

Luckily she is out of the supermarket and I don't think anyone can see what just happened.

Her: Who are you? do you see what you've done?

Me: I am sorry babe. I won't breath a word to Mr Lawson if you don't :D

Her: Thank you

Me: A friend of mine was working here doing what you doing you know? :)

Her: Really ?

Me: You know what she does now ? :)

Her: No

Me: She is studying to become a doctor. She is driving a big car :)

Her: But she is still a student where did she get the money to buy a car ?

I giggled

Me: Hihihhi that's the interesting part :D

Her:

I looked at her from head to toe. I touched her skirt That was just below her knees. I pulled it up a bit

Me: It's easy, You wear a skirt shorter than this one. You play with your hands acting all

respectful when you speak to Mr Lawson :D

Her:

Me: She seduced him but the classy way, they ended up sleeping together. He sent her to school and bought her that car :)

Nomonde: Are you saying Mr Lawson is a blesser ?

Me: I am sure with your beauty you can be a blessee :D

Nomonde: :)

Me: All you have to do is say Mr Lawson this, Mr Lawson that. Drop a table cloth when you see him comes to the kitchen. When you're cleaning the living room drop the furtherduster and bendover like this :)

I said bending over

Her: :)

Me: Pick it up then say " Oh Mr Lawson, I didn't see you there " He is going to want you and when he does you will be the princess of this palace darling :)

Nomonde: That's what your friend did ? :)

Me: Yep I will give you my phone number so you can call me for more stricks to help you win him over, do you think you can try ? :)

Nomonde didn't say anything. She took out her phone from the apron pocket. She gave it to me. I took her phone then looked on thin air

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4



Insert 94

~ Nomandla ~

Life is just amazing. I know it has been three days with Ryan back in my life but it feels like he never left. I love this man. I am glad after everything that happened we managed to find each other again. I was close to giving up but I didn't see my life without him. I am just thinking what was gonna happen. Was I gonna meet a guy I love the way I love him? He is my everything. I cannot wait to marry him. If it was for me I would marry him before Marlene comes out of jail. Nobody knows what is that woman up to. I just hope he won't do anything. I don't think she enjoys going to jail, If she keeps interfering in our lives she will go back to jail.

Anyway Helen is still here Londeka is here also, she just arrived. I am happy she is here. I really missed her.

Helen: Londeka you really scared us that night :)

Londeka: I am sorry guys, I didn't mean to, I was very angry, and When i am angry I don't take calls from anyone :D

Me: I thought you'd kill Ceci. When we met you at ultra city you were a complete different person :D

Londeka: You can't blame me. I looked for that girl for months with no luck. I couldn't even unlock my husband's phone. They really played it well :)

Helen: What did he say when he saw you walk in on them in bed ? :D

Londeka: I don't even remember. I just remember throwing hot coffee at him :(

Helen: Girl!

Me: Was it that hectic? You didn't tell me you burned your husband with coffee :D

Londeka: Friend you know it's hard to tell you everything on the phone :D

Me: Yeah I don't tell you everything too , somethings need face to face conversation :)

Londeka: Exactly. He went to the clinic. he is fine now I was scared I thought he would hate me

but it brought us closer :)

Me: Wow that's great friend people like me who are not married yet wanna see happy married couples like you and Qaqamble and seeing Tom and Helen so happy makes me wanna get married as soon as possible :D

Helen stood up

Her: Valentine's is just around the corner girl. Girls I have to go to all Doctors meeting it was nice seeing you Londy :)

She kissed her cheek then came to me

Helen: Later :)

Me: Bye I will see you later :)

She looked at the time then ran out I guess she is late.

Londy: Are you excited about your upcoming wedding? :D

Me: Excited and nervous yeah :D

Londeka: Let's hope everything goes well. You need a break girl :(

Me: I hop..... :)

My phone rang. I looked at it

Me: This is constable Ngcwele I don't think it's good news for me :(

Londeka:

I stood up

Me: Hello Constable :)

Ngcwele: Ms Nyembezi I have news

Me: Okay I am listening Constable ?

Him: She is being Released on Monday her daughter went there today

I sat down

Me:

Londeka: Are you okay?

Ngcwele: Are you still there Ms Nyembezi?

Me: Yes I am still here

Him: Don't worry. Monday morning before they take her to PE I will go serve her with restraining order

Me: Thank you constable so she is going to Port Elizabeth?

Him: That's the address I saw in that form

Me: Okay thank you

Him: I will personally deliver Mrs Lawson's envelop myself Monday I am going to East London Sunday

I wiped my tears

Me: Thank you for everything constable Ngcwele :)

Him: Enjoy your day

He hung up. Mom joined us

Mom: Did I hear right? You were speaking to Ngcwele what did He say?

Me: Marlene is coming out Monday :(

Mom: Where is she gonna stay ?

Me: Her house Port Elizabeth :(

Mom: That's good

Londeka: Ma you know she can do whatever she wants to do right? it doesn't matter where that woman lives :(

Mom: Let's hope she learnt her lesson :(

Me: WE are talking about Marlene here. There is no lesson learnt! She is plotting as we speak but I don't think she can come here. I have a restraining order against her and if anything happens to me police will know it's her :(

Mom: That's right :(

I stood up

Me: Ellen couldn't wait to get her mother out of jail! :(

Mom: Do you think she had something to do with....

Me: Remember they said they were waiting for her to go sign, Today she was here in Mthatha :(

Londeka: Didn't she give birth like two days ago ?

Me: Hence I am saying She couldn't wait :(

Mom: When you think things are going well they start ruining everything :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

It's quiet about me. People thought I lost my touch. I didn't. I took a break from all the drama. Hate me or love me I don't care. Ryan is single. He divorced Ellen now he is a free agent. He is anyone's man. He can be Nomonde's man or the other girl who is working with her. A bastard will always be a bastard. He is used to sleeping with his maids. Nomandla might not be the last one. When I heard that she was engaged to Ryan I said they won't get married and I was right. They didn't get married and I still have the same feeling now. I don't even think he will ask her to marry him. Nomandla is giving that man babies that is a turn off. A girl who keeps giving babies out of the wed log is a turn off. I am sure Ryan don't feel the same about her well there is a new girl now. Nomonde is pretty and young. She is pretty just like Londeka. There is no way Ryan will say no to That girl.

Anyway my main focus is getting Qhayiya back. Do I even have one focus? I still have task for my lovely Cousin sister. She will be shocked to hear from me before the end of today. I am focusing on three things now. Killing Marlene, Making sure Nomandla don't get married or even a ring around her finger and my cousin sister. She forgot how I can be. She really forgot me I see that. I don't know what is wrong with people threatening to report me "KomKhulu" If they would do that the Royal family would ask me to leave this village that is why I decided to stay away from that Somalian idiot. He smelt like a wet dog anyway I don't need him. I have my ways to make money. I don't only want to see Nomandla hurt. I want to use Nomonde to help me achieve that. When she sleeps with Ryan I will start blackmailing Ryan with that information that will make me a lot of money. I am not helping Nomonde. I am using her. I don't have a heart to help People. If I help you I will come collect later. That is how I am surviving after Nozazi's death. I learnt to hustle and I am sure my mother is happy in heaven right now.

~ Ellen ~

What a journey it was. My sister didn't want us to go to Mthatha because she thought it was too soon for me to travel look now? Our mother is coming out of that place on Monday like a day after tomorrow who would've thought ? I am so happy for mom. I want her to come out and live a good life. I am just worried that she will make things hard for me and Qhayiya. My mom don't like Qhayiya which makes me so worried. This man is the father of my daughter and he loves me. There is no way I am letting mom or anyone get between us. Rebecca don't like him now mom. The mom situation worries me because she was attracted to him. Who knows maybe She is jealous. I hope I am not help her come out of jail to cause problems for me and My relationship with Qhayiya.

Anyway we just walked in. Rebecca and Qhayiya went to take plastics from the car They walked in. Qhayiya looked at me.

Qhayiya: I am going to the Hotel :)

Me: So soon baby ? :)

Well Hillary is coming here today so we don't want her to see him. I was hoping we will fetch Hillary later. Qhayiya looked at Rebecca

Me: What is going on ?

Rebecca: I already called Hillary she knows I am on my way there :)

Me: That was fast

Rebecca: Don't you miss your daughter? :(

Qhayiya kissed my cheek.

Me: Wait let me get you some mone.....

Qhayiya: Don't worry I will take care of it :)

Me: Are you sure ?

Qhayiya: Don't worry I can afford a room for three days :)

Me: Okay honey :)

I kissed him. He is taking my car. I gave him the keys. He walked out. I looked at Rebecca

Me: You couldn't wait to get rid of my man! :(

Rebecca: Yes because you and I have to talk about what happened in prison! :(

I walked away I don't have time for this

Rebecca: Sis what were you and mom talking about? :(

I turned around

Me: She told you we were talking about Qhayiy.... :(

Rebecca: Oh I am no fool! Our mother would never give you an honest answer right away! truth is not in her vocabulary! There is no way she was telling the truth! what is it that she didn't want me to hear ?

I sat down

Me: That she doesn't want Ryan to end up with that black girl :(

Rebecca: Unbelievable! and you went with her sick plan as always! you want Ryan back ? :(

I stood up

Me: Of course not! I am in love with Qhayiya!

Rebecca folded her arms

Rebecca: I don't like Qhayiya but i think you're good with him. I can't believe I just said that but I think you are than going back to living a lie :(

Me: And it's not like Ryan was gonna take me back :)

Rebecca: Tell that to your mother! Gosh that woman will never change !

Me: She managed to find Jessica Oliver and she thinks she is the perfect girl for Ryan :(

Rebecca: God why does mom think Ryan's love life is her business ? :(

Me: As long He doesn't end up with a woman who wronged her daughter I guess :(

Rebecca: I don't think mom will ever change :(

Me: I give up on her. She doesn't want me with Qhayiya. She cried when I said we are back together

Rebecca: That's weird. Is our mom in love with your man ? :(

Me: I don't know

Rebecca: Mom is trouble. She is good in jail ! :(

Me: She is still our parent

Rebecca: You know it's funny :(

Me: What's funny?

Rebecca: Remember when we were younger mom always said we should play nice with people because karma is a bitch you're going to pay a great price when it hit you but she does the opposite of her teaching! :(

Me:

Rebecca: She went to jail two times because of the things she's done to good people ! :(

Me:

Rebecca: I don't think I wanna go to PE :(

Me: Please go! talk to her please. Confront her, Tell her we are done with the Lawson family. We lost

Rebecca: Fine :(

Me: Thank you

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Vicki Lawson's house. We see her sitting on the couch shocked by what happened. Lisa got angry out of the blue when she started talking about her fiancé. The way she snapped and kicked the couch really got her mother worried. Her concerns about her mental state are being confirmed by her actions. She looked emotional. She is upset with Matt, She knows he is the reason for her daughter's new behaviour right now but she can't confront him now can she? We see Vicki stand up.

Vicki: I can't even call that boy

She looked upstairs.

Vicki: If I do I will be ruining my daughter's plan

She saw Hillary running down with her backpack, She quickly wiped her tears then smiled at her granddaughter.

Vicki: :D

Hillary: Grandma where is Auntie ? :D

Vicki: In her bedroom she followed after you walked up :)

Hillary attempted to run up

Hillary: Let me go sa..... :D

Vicki: Wait honey! :D

Hillary turned around

Hillary: Grandma ? :D

Vicki: She said she was tired you can't wake her up. What did you want to tell her ? :D

Hillary: Auntie Ribs is outside to fetch me. Monday She is going to PE she wants to spend the two days with me :D

Vicki: Oh Okay I will tell your auntie you said goodbye :)

Hillary: Okay grand ma thanks :D

She hugged her grandma then ran to the door and opened. She looked at Vicki

Vicki: Goodbye Sweetheart :)

Hillary: Bye :D

She closed the door

Vicki: :(

She walked to the window and looked at her running to the car.

Vicki: That was very disrespectful of you Rebecca.... I thought you were difference. You don't have the decency to come in and tell me you came to fetch a child ! :(

She moved away from the window.

Vicki: You're all like your mother after all :(



Her phone rang. She went to the coffee table and picked it up

Vicki: Nomandla :D

She answered.

Vicki: Nomandla hello my dear :)

Nomandla: Hello Mrs Lawson how are you ?

Vicki: I am well. Is everything okay with the kids? :)

Nomandla: We are all well. I just wanted to tell you Marlene is coming out of jail on Monday

Vicki: Monday? This monday ?

Nomandla: Yes unfortunately

Vicki: Hillary was staying with us after what happened She just left now going to her mother's house. She says Rebecca is leaving for PE Monday so they know

Nomandla: They were here early in the morning the constable told me

Vicki: Please call Ryan the security must be tight at your apartment

Nomandla: I just called him he said he was busy I will tell him later

Vicki: Okay dear I will talk to you later

Nomandla: Talk Later

Vicki Hung up

Vicki: What are you up to this time Marlene ?

She said that then walked up the stairs.

.

In Lisa's room. We see Lisa sitting on a chair in front of her dresser. She wasn't looking in the mirror or anything. She was cleaning her gun. She was looking at it with so much anger in her eyes. She cleaned the gun till she could see herself in it. She kept blowing air on it then clean it. She heard a soft knock. She jumped up. Her mother opened the door. She put the gun in her drawer fast and closed it.

Lisa: Mom :D

Vicki: What are you hiding ?

Lisa walked away from the dresser flipping her hair with both her hands

Lisa: I was just looking at our Album, Mine and Matt album :(

Vicki: Oh honey you still love him

Lisa sat on the edge of her bed

Lisa: You can say that but not like I used to. I mean knowing what I know it's just anger now :(

Vicki: Don't let that anger change you sweetheart. Your plan to destroy him is perfect :)

Lisa looked at her mother and smiled

Lisa: You think ? :)

Vicki: Yes honey I imagine seeing them after you just broke the news to them. They will come out as the idiots in this situation :D

Lisa: And they thought I was the idiot :)

Vicki: Exactly! exact.... :D

The door bell rang down stairs

Vicki: Let me go get that :)

Lisa: Okay mom :D

Vicki walked out and closed the door. Lisa ran to her gun and smiled at it

Lisa: :)

Downstairs we see Victory opens the door and see someone she doesn't know at all

Vicki:

Girl: Hello :D

Vicki: Hello can I help you? :)

Girl: Oh Yes! and yes! :D

Vicki: O-kay ... ? :)

Girl: Oh My name is Jessica :D

Vicki: Jessica?

Jessica: Yes Jessica, Jessica Oliver the girl whose future was destroyed by you and your husband :D

Vicki's smile disappeared. She moved aside

Vicki: Come inside Jessica :(

Jessica: Thank you , Beautiful house :)

Vicki closed the door. They headed to the lounge

Vicki: I assume this is the first time you and I meet ? :)

They said down

Jessica: Yes it is :D

Vicki: Then don't you think it's not fair that you accuse me of something you not even sure I did? :(

Jessica: Okay I am sorry :D

Vicki: How can we help you Jessica? :(

Jessica: I heard what Ellen did to your son. I am really sorry. Such a disgraceful woman ☹

Vicki: Thank you at least it's not a great loss. They were never meant to be anyway :(

Jessica: I wish you said that those years ago when your husband took him away from me :(

Vicki:

Jessica: But it's time to right your wrongs right ? :)

Vicki stood up. She went to the kitchen. Jessica followed her. She took two glasses then went to the living room

Jessica: What do you say Mrs Lawson? :D

Vicki: I don't think I follow you dear. Wine ? :)

Jessica: Please :)

She poured for both of them

Vicki: Here :)

Jessica: Thank you :)

They both sat down

Vicki: So you say I should right my wrongs what do you mean by that ..... ?

Jessica: I am going to get straight to the point. I still love your son and you're going to help me get him back :)

Vicki: Am I? :D

Vicki said that standing up. She didn't seem happy to hear this. Jessica stood up. Vicki walked out of the sofa into an open space of the living room

Jessica: Yes you will Victory :)

Vicki smiled then flipped her hair

Vicki: My son is engaged to the mother of his two boys and that girl calls me Mrs Lawson. She is a respectful woman, A perfect woman for my son :(

Jessica chuckled. She was smiling then looked at Vicki

Jessica: You're very protective of your son ain't you ? :)

Vicki: Every mother makes sure their children are with the right people. I know what my son needs and it's definitely not you! I thought you were married wherever you were :(

Jessica: In Australia you can say it :)

Vicki:

That country name kinda shocked Vicki. She gulped her drink looking rather suspicious and guilty of something.

Jessica: Or in this house you're not allowed to say Australia ? :)

Vicki walked to the fire place. Jessica was walking slowly following her.

Jessica: Victory What can make you help me be with your son? :)

Vicki looked away nervous

Vicki: I told you Ryan is engage....

Jessica: Engaged to a black girl! who is not good for him! I know he is engaged! I know that ! Does the name Stanza ring a bell to you ? :)

Vicki let go of the glass it fell and made a loud noise. She turned around fast

Vicki:

Jessica: I guess we are getting somewhere now :)

Vicki:

Jessica: So..... are you gonna help me? :)

Vicki:

Jessica: Do we have a deal? :)

" Yes! " Said Lisa behind them they both turned around and looked at Lisa who had a big smile on her face with her hands on her back

Vicki:

Lisa: :D

Jessica: You must be the sister! Lisa right ? :D

Lisa: :D

Jessica: So she knows? :D

Vicki:

Vicki was just crying. She couldn't believe another person knows about this.

Jessica: we have a deal ladies? :D

Lisa: Yes :D

Vicki: Lisa ! :(

Jessica: Thank you you're so smart gir.... :D

Lisa pulled out a gun

Lisa: A deal in hell!!!

Vicki: Lisa Nooo..... !!!

"BOOM! BOOM! BOOM! BOOM " Lisa shot Jessica four times. The glass jumped in the air. She went down in a slow motion. Vicki had both her hands on her mouth screaming

Vicki: Stop!!!!!!!!!!

Jessica was on the floor. Lisa looked at her mother

Lisa: We agreed to die with this secret mom !

Vicki:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 95

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

We decided to go tell mom about our son. Mom knows I am dating Matt and She doesn't know I have been seeing him for a long time now. She doesn't know he is the father of my son. It's about time she knows that. The fact that she doesn't like Lisa makes me feel more confident about telling her. She will love it when I tell her besides, She always had a problem with me having kids with absent fathers. This is going to make her happy. It makes me happy to show her that I am not a failure. I can find real love.

Me: It's so nice to spend a lot of time with you honey :D

Matt: You know I am the happiest When I am with you right ;)

Me: I know sweetheart :)

I kisses him

Me: I hope thi...

Matt: What honey? :)

Me: I was gonna say I hope mom is home but I can see she is and she's got company :(

Matt: You don't seem happy about that? :)

Me: I just want to talk to her about us and our son. She has been talking nonsense about my ex. I am tired of pretending like he is the father. Mom has been insulting the poor man ever since I gave birth to our son. She says he doesn't want to support our son :)

Matt: He supports his daughter doesn't he ? :)

Me: He used too :)

Matt has no idea my daughter isn't my Ex child. He just assumed it's his. My first Born has her father. A guy I dated before I met my ex. I met my ex after I broke up with the father of my daughter. I just don't think it's necessary to tell him because that son of a bitch is not even a father to his daughter. So my ex has nothing tying him to me. He has no child with me. If he would find out my mom said bad things about him he would be mad at me for lying to mom about him.

Me: Even when he visits my daughter I make sure he doesn't come here because mom will confront him about a son that is not even his :D

Matt: I know right :D

He parked the car

Me: Here we are :D

Matt: I hope it goes well

Me: Me too :)

We walked out of the car. We headed to the house. I knocked then opened the door. Mom stood up fast

Mom: Sweetheart :D

Me: What is going on here? :(

The man cleared his throat. Maybe I am seeing things. I saw them sitting so close to each other.

Mom: Oh Mr here was showing me some business plan :D

I took the paper then looked At it. I saw insurance mom snatched it

Mom: Bea! :(

Me: Sorry

Mom: This is a business meeting ! you know I don't have an office. I didn't want to take this man to your father's study :(

Me: It's okay mom :)

The gentleman stood up

Him: Please excuse me :)

He looked at mom

Him: I will see you soon ma'am :)

Mom: Okay, I am sorry for my daughter's behaviour :(

She said looking at me.

Me:

The man smiled then walked away. He opened the door then walked out.

Me: Mom I am sorry I was just surprised to see a stranger in our house anyway what was his insurance documents doing here ?

Mom walked away

Mom: He was just telling me about this insurance company I want to join :)

Me: Okay please give it to me to read before signing anything :)

She turned around.

Mom: I will what is he doing here ? :)

I looked at Matt

Me: Oh I have decided to officially introduce you to my boyfriend :D

Mom: Isn't he dating Lisa Lawson?

Me: It's a long story Mom! there is another thing we want to tell you :)

Mom: What is that ?

I looked at Matt.



Matt:

I looked at mom

Mom: I don't have the whole day Beatrice ! :(

Me: Matt is also the biological father of my baby :)

Mom:

Me: I am sorry we didn't tell you. I just didn't want you to know until we are ready to come out about our relationship :)

Mom: I thought you said it's been months not over a year ? :(

Me: I know what I said I am sorry for lying :)

Mom looked at the door

Mom: Oh what have I done?

Me: Mom where are you going ?

Mom turned around

Mom: I just asked that man who just walked out to fire your ex because he doesn't support his child! :(

Me: That was the owner of that construction company?

Mom: This is your fault! the poor man could lose his job! poor innocent man!

Mom ran out and slammed the door. Matt looked at me

Matt: Poor innocent man ?

I swallowed hard

Me:

Matt: Why would she say he is innocent ? the first born is his right ?

Me:

Matt: Is he the father? :(

Me:

.  
.  
~ Narrated ~

At the supermarket. We see Ryan walking out looking all sweaty. He was wearing shorts and a blue golf shirt. He dialled a number walking to the apartment.

Nomandla: Hey babe sorry for calling you earlier I didn't know you were busy

Ryan: No it's okay baby what's up ? :)

Nomandla: I got the call I have been waiting for from Constable

Ryan exhaled.

Ryan: When is that woman coming out ? :(

Nomandla: This coming Monday. Apparently your ex wife was here today

Ryan: She doesn't waste time. She just gave birth! :(

Mandla: That's what surprised us

Ryan: You know I forgot to tell you. She called me yesterday I think Jessica is the reason why I forgot to tell you. She was insulting me for using Hillary to humiliate her. I didn't know she was not carrying my child :(

Mandla: She has some nerve to call you after everything she's done.

Ryan: I know, Babe I will call that security company to make sure security is tight in your house :)

Nomandla: Okay thank you baby

Ryan opened the door. He walked in.

Ryan: Okay baby I love you let me take a shower :)

Nomandla: Okay love

Ryan hung up then closed the door, Before he could turn around. We saw Nomonde quickly grabbing featherduster then pulled up her skirt. She Bendover and cleaned the coffee table

Nomonde: :)

Ryan turned around. Nomonde is not even wearing a panty. Her private part was smiling at Ryan

Ryan:

Ryan stood there motionless. He didn't know what to do. He opened the door and slammed it hard. Nomonde jumped up

Nomonde: Mr Lawson :D

She looked excited then remembered Lithakazi words. She looked down playing with her hands

Nomonde: Should I make your lunch while you take a shower Mr Lawson ? :)

She said looking down playing with her hands

Ryan: What is going on? :(

Nomonde: What do you mean Mr Lawson ? :)

Ryan: When you sent the lunch you were dressed a certain way why did you go change ? :(

Nomonde: Oh No Mr Lawson. I spit coffee on my skirt by mistake. I had to go change :)

Ryan: Oh

Ryan walked away . Nomonde ran after him

Nomonde: Mr Lawson the lunch :)

Ryan turned around

Ryan: No don't worry about it. I will grab something fresh at Bakery :)

He faked a smile then walked up

Nomonde: :)

Nomonde waited for him to walk up . When he disappeared. Nomonde ran to the guest room and made a phone call

Lithakazi: Talk to me ?

Nomonde: I did it, I bend over. He seemed disturbed I can see he liked what he saw :D

Lithakazi: Good! keep at it dear

Nomonde: :)

Upstairs we see Ryan Dialling a number. He looked angry.

Ryan: Londeka I want to see you in my house tomorrow

Londeka: Okay Mr Lawson what time ?

Ryan: Whenever you're free

Londeka: Okay Mr Lawson

Ryan Hung up the phone

Ryan:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Londeka and I decided to go see Zimbini. Don't judge me I know I am a new mom and I should stay at home. I just want to make sure my friend is okay and besides, Zimbini and I are the ones who discovered the name of the girl who was sleeping with Qaqambile. Londeka wanted to see her and say thank you so that is why we decided to come here and see her.

Anyway while we are walking in the corridors We saw a girl walking into Cecilia's room. It was before we passed her room. We heard her talking, it looks like the girl told her it's us. Ceci walked out

Cecilia: Who are the..... ? :D

She got out excited when she saw it was us she stopped talking and the excitement vanished

Cecilia: Yoh

She ran back and slammed the door

Me: Someone is still scared of you :D

Londeka: I don't blame her. I beat this girl up and I got scared she might report me. I am surprised she didn't report me :(

Me: Do you think she really loved your husband ?

Londeka: Too much and I think that's the only reason she didn't report me :(

Me: Wow I was surprised when I heard she was the other girl :)

Londeka: The bitch was fucking my man on the low :(

Me: Well she loves to brag. It took us long to find out because we were not friends :D

Londeka: I thought I was losing my man :(

Me: I know how you felt girl :D

Londeka: Ellen ? :)

Me: Girl the way she took my man I was so mad :(

I knocked at Zimbini's room. We waited for her to open the door. After few minutes she did.

Zimbini: Oh My God you and your surprises hi :D

She threw herself at me with her big tummy. She broke the hug and looked at Londeka

Zimbini: Hi :D

Londeka: Hi :)

They hugged

Zimbini: Come in guys my room is not clean I didn't expect any visitors :D

I looked around

Me: It's not dirty :D

Zimbini: You're just saying that :D

Londeka: It's neat girl :)

Zimbini: Thank you :)

Me: These are for you :)

She looked at me then took the plastic

Zimbini: Oh My God all my cravings :D

Me: I know you :)

Zimbini: Thank you I am not cooking today these will last me days

Me: :)

Londeka: I wanted to see you :)

Zimbini: Okay ?

Londeka: I know the first time we met things didn't go well and it's all my husband's fault

Zimbini: It's in the past :)

Londeka: I wanted to thank both of you for helping me to find the girl who was a problem in my marriage :)

Zimbini: We didn't expect Ceci to be the girl :D

Me: Not after she humiliated us like that :)

Londeka: Well I don't think she wants to be involved with any married man right now :D

Zimbini: I saw her legs she'd be a fool :D

Londeka: :D

Me: Hey when last did you hear from Qhayiya ?

Zimbini: That day. He doesn't check up on me. He knows he left me pregnant. If he cared he'd check up on me :(

Me: I am sorry girl. Maybe he is always around Ellen

Londeka: I hope He is not playing you. I don't want to lie to you. Qhayiya is the kinda man who is with a woman to benefit something. He is a gold digger. He slept with Mr Lawson's wife and had the nerve to drive Mr Lawson's car and came to Mthatha :(

Zimbini: He did that ?

I could see the disappointment in her eyes

Me: Well he did but we don't know how he feels about you. You can't give up on him. Just wait and see if he will keep his promises and visit you once in a while

Londeka: He promised to visit ?

Me: Yes. He said some weekends

Zimbini: I have decided to just stop bothering him. I won't text him at all. This is my baby and I will take care of it. My mom is supporting me. I don't need a man I just met months ago :(

Me: If that's what you want then do that but if you still love him and he is worth the fight then fight for him

Zimbini: He is not worth it, He is not working Mandla and you know it. When he saw the video he went running to her. He lied to me how can I trust someone like that ? ☹

Us:

Zimbini: As far as I am concerned , You're looking at a single mother :(

Me:

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Oh my God. This is out of control now. What is going on with my daughter? She is gone nuts now. She is going to jail. She killed a human being. My daughter is a murderer just like her father. She is out of control. I need to help her. I need to get her help before she kills more people. She is really disturbed. She needs help ASAP. I can't do this. How can she kill this girl like that. Did she hear the whole conversation?

Anyway Jessica is on the floor. Blood is pouring out of her body. Lisa is crying still holding a gun.

Me: Why did you do that Lisa!

Lisa:

Me: She is dead! how could you !!

Lisa: Did you want her to tell Ryan?

Me: No bu.....

Lisa: No but Dammit! stop being ungrateful!

Me: I am sorry baby

Lisa:

Me: What are we going to do Lisa?

She started pacing up and down pulling and flipping her hair

Me: Baby You killed someone

She turned around fast. She still had the gun in her hand.

Lisa: I know Mom stop driving me crazy I am thinking here !

Me: I am sorry sweetie

Lisa: What am i gonna do ?

Me: Let's call the police an....

She pointed a gun at me

Lisa: No police!!!

Me: Okay okay calm down honey

Lisa: I said I am thinking and you're pissing me off !

Me: I won't do it again

I saw her smiling between those tears

Lisa: :)

Me: :)

Lisa: Don't be scared Mom, I have a plan :)

Me: You do ?

Lisa: I helped you so many times. I want you to do a simple thing for me before I carry out my plan :)

Me: Yes you did baby what plan do you have?

Lisa: Pull down your hands I am not a monster !

Me: Okay :)

I pulled down my hands

Lisa: I want you to do a simple thing before I go dispose this body in a river closer to Cape Town

Me: Baby you can't drive so far

Lisa: I will ! just do as I say !

Me: Okay

Lisa: It will look like she was eaten by crocodiles or maybe wild animals but if they find a bullet in her body they will know she was murdered

Me: What do you suggest we do ?



Lisa: I suggest you dig your fingers in the bullet holes and look for the bullets

Me: What ? Me? Take a bullet out of a dead person? baby I can't

Lisa: You can't or you won't ?

Oh my God she pointed a gun at me.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 96

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Gita's house. We see Gita running out leaving Matt and Beatrice in her house. Matt was angry. Gita just revealed something and Matt wants an explanation from Beatrice.

Matt: Why would your mom say that ? You have another child with him and it's his responsibility to support the child or the first Born isn't his? He has no child with you?

Beatrice:

Matt: What is going on? :(

Beatrice: I can explain

Matt: Oh My God you lied to me ? :D :(

Beatrice: I didn't mean to lie. I just didn't want you to know my kids have different fathers

Matt: What difference does that make? The other one is mine and that one has his father, your previous boyfriend. I know you have different fathers for your kids This doesn't make sense at all! Why didn't you tell me the real father of your daughter? :(

Beatrice: I didn't mean to hide it you just assumed she was his and I didn't think it was important

Matt: You didn't think it was important to know the father of my step daughter? We will get married soon woman ! :(

Beatrice: I know and I am sorry please forgive me

Matt: It's fine I just don't understand why you lied! :(

Beatrice: I am sorry

Matt: Who is the father? :(

Beatrice looked away

Beatrice: Some rich man who thought I tricked him by getting pregnant. :(

Matt: What a bastard. I am sorry

Beatrice: It's okay. He married another woman when I was pregnant with his child :)

Matt: That must have been.....

Beatrice: Painful? :(

Matt:

Beatrice: It was heart breaking. I don't know how I got through the pregnancy :(

Matt: How could he marry someone else when he was in a relationship with you ? :(

Beatrice sat down taking a glass of whisky that was left by her mom and her date.

Beatrice: We were not in a relationship

Matt:

Beatrice: Yeah... it was a one night Stand ☹

Matt: Oh I see

Beatrice: Now you see why I didn't tell you ?

Matt:

.  
Still in East London. We see Gita's man drives in at this small but beautiful apartment. The garage door opened. He drove in. At the gate Gita's car drove in. She parked at driveway then got out of the car with her handbag hanged on her arm. She closed the door and locked her car. She flipped her hair then walked to the house. She knocked at the door.

Gita: :)

After few seconds the door opened

Guy: Gita? :D

Gita: I am sorry sweetheart. I had to follow you :)

Him: Of course. I expected you. I just made you my next of keen. All my money will be yours when I die :D

Gita smiled then walked in

Gita: Of course honey. That was very nice of you :)

The guy closed the door then followed her to the living room. Gita didn't sit. She started thinking. She was nervous because she didn't know how he was gonna react when she tells him about her daughter and the lies she told her. She turned around then looked at the guy.

Gita: Sweetheart I made a big mistake

Guy: What did you do ? :(

She paced up and down

Gita: It's my loose daughter! can you believe the man she came with is the father of the baby not the poor man I said you should fire? :(

Guy: Good thing it's Saturday I haven't called him yet :)

Gita: Thank you so much honey I almost ruined a life of an innocent man :)

Guy: I hope you brought your insurance document you signed mine now it's time I sign on yours :)

Gita:

Guy: Don't tell me you forgot? :(

Gita: honey I will bring them they broke these shocking news I just ran here without thinking I will bring them later :D

Guy: Good and I have an idea. We should just get married secretly at home affairs without your daughter knowing besides I think it's a good thing because I can tell she doesn't like me :(

Gita: Or She doesn't want anyone to take her father's place :)

Guy: So what do you say ? :)

Gita: I will think about it :)

Guy looked away

Him:

Gita: Baby we will get married why you so desperate to marry me ?

He turned around and smiled

Guy: I love you so much I can wait all my life I don't care How long as long I know I have your heart :)

Gita: I love you :D

She hugged him. While in the hug

Guy:

.

In Mqanduli at Ryan's house. The two maids are in the kitchen talking. Thethiswa the other maid was looking at Nomonde in a funny way. She was busy with laundry When Nomonde went home to change to this short skirt she is wearing.

Nomonde: What ? :D

Thethiswa: What is going on Nomonde ?

Nomonde: What do you mean? :D

Thethiswa: I heard Mr Lawson ask why you changed your clothes and you lied to him ☹

Nomonde: Of course I lied. Someone told me our style is boring. She said the previous maids dressed well so I thought.... :)

Thethiswa: You thought you'd leave on Mr Lawson's time and go wear this ? :(

Nomonde: :)

Thethiswa: Don't you think the reason he asked why you changed your skirt is because he doesn't like how you're dressed now ? :(

Nomonde: Stop being melodramatic. Mr Lawson was gonna say if he didn't like it :)

Thethiswa: So this is to impress him ? :)

Nomonde: :)

Thethiswa: Today it was my turn to clean. When you saw him coming to the house you took a featherduster and pretended to be cleaning..... :(

She went closer to Nomonde. She looked around then at her

Thethiswa: Do you have a crush on Mr Lawson ?

Nomonde walked away

Nomonde: Don't be crazy ! he is my boss why would you think that :(

Thethiswa folded her arms on her chest watching Nomonde walking away avoiding anymore questions.

Thethiswa: ..... ?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Today I had the best time with my friends. I missed Londeka so much. These coming holidays I have to go visit her. I don't want to act like I am special in this friendship. I have to return the favour besides, We have a home in Mqanduli. It will be nice to leave my house early in the morning and go visit my mother's house, Open the windows and burn some things outside just to show people we are still around. I feel bad that mom had to leave her house just to make sure mine is perfect. This woman sacrificed a lot for me and I really appreciate her.

Anyway it was nice to be with Londeka and Zimbini for few hours. It was very cool to hear Zimbini open up in front of Londeka. I know things didn't go well when they first met. Qaqambile almost slept with Zimbini. Qaqambile has always been a womanizer. I was really surprised when he married Londy. I trust Londeka she is going to keep him in line. I doubt he will ever cheat again. I just got home. I walked out of my car. I saw Odwa coming out.

Odwa: Mandla Can I play music in the car ?

Me: 30 minutes only :)

Odwa: Thank you :D

I threw the key at him then walked in

Mom: You're back ? :)

She was giving my son a bottle

Me: Yes I am back. God my breast milk wanna come out I can feel it :D

I said attempting to take the baby mom gave me a hand and pointed on a sofa opposite her

Mom: Take that old man to bed :)

Soya fell asleep on the couch. I carried him to The bedroom. I tucked him in then went to the bathroom to clean my nipples then went to mom.

Mom: How is Zimbini :)

I sat down then took Curtly and fed him.

Me: Mom I am worried about Zimbini ☹

Mom: What is going on ?

Me: I can see this Qhayiya thing is bothering her even though she is trying to be strong :(

Mom: This girl made a mistake, That man is older than her and he is married and committed to Ellen :(

Me: Mom it's like you're talking about me :)

Mom: What ? :(

Me: I dated a married man, He was older than me :D

Mom: Ryan is not like any other boy. No matter what, Ryan didn't want to hurt you. He did right by you. A man like Qhayiya? :(

Me: :D

Mom: That man sleeps with everyone. He has wife and kids. Do you think he provides for them ?  
:(

Me: I really don't know :)

Mom: I don't think so. He has a lot of baggage. He has two other women with children. Zimbini is too young to wait for that man. She must focus on her education and her child :(

Me: That's what she said. She said she is done with him. I think she made this decision out of anger, she is angry mom. She must give him a chance maybe he won't abandon them

Mom: Nomandla your relationship and her relationship are completely different. Ryan was honest with you with everything. That man is lying to that poor girl! :(

Me: Yeah you're right mom

Mom: You stayed in this relationship because you believed in your love with Ryan. You knew how you feel about each other when you're together.... :(

Me: :)

Mom: What if she knows what we don't? That girl is the one who knows that man better than you and I that is why you shouldn't influence her decision. If she wants out let her ! just give her a support as a friend. Who are we fooling Mandla? :(

Me:

Mom: Ellen was desperate to be with Ryan do you think she'd have risked that marriage and keep seeing Qhayiya if she didn't love him? :(

Me: Wow I didn't think it like that , I just didn't want her to lose hope so soon :)

Mom: No! That woman is gonna shower that man with money. They are free to do whatever they want now. They will stay together. Do you think Qhayiya will have time to think about a varsity student when he is tasting luxury? :(

Me: Wow

Mom: You young people turned to be like us . You so young but you always stay in relationships that are not worth your time. It used to be us. We saw things were wrong in our relationships but we stayed. You, You're young, educated. You don't need a man. We stayed in toxic relationships because we had no where to go because when you ran home to tell your parents they sent you back ! :(

Me: :)

Mom: You have rights. The days of depending on men are over. You girls always say " Live a little ! " why don't you use it? Live a little! take risks, leave someone who don't appreciate you. Zimbini is young she will find a man who appreciates her :(

Me: Wow you're the one who should've been a clinical psychologist :D

Mom: Don't be silly! you girls don't use common sense it's just common sense :D

Me: :D

Mom: Desperation makes one naive. pretend like they don't see things but deep down inside they are hurting but I don't want that for you. That is why I am here to advice you :)

Me: I am lucky to have a mother like you :)

Mom: Don't forget that! let me start with dinner :)

Me: Okay sorry for staying long at Zimbini's place :D

Mom: It's okay we will have spaghetti today so it will take an hour to prepare this :)

Me: Okay mom love you :)

Mom: Where is the " I " ?

Me: Okay I love you

Mom: Whatever :D

I love my mother. Anyway while laughing my phone rang. I looked at it. It's my fiancé

Me: Hello baby :)

Ryan: Hey baby can we talk ?

Me: Sounds serious

Don't tell me Jessica is back? I sat up straight.

Ryan: No nothing is wrong I am just practicing what a husband should do

Me: O-kay? :)

Ryan: You remember I told you Londeka got us two maids from EL

Me: Yeah Ellen asked Londeka to hire them :)

Ryan: I think one of them made a pass on me



Me: What ? :(

I stood up

Ryan: Don't worry babe nothing happened. It was the way she dressed. I decided to call Londeka. I want her to come here and speak to them. I didn't like what I saw

Me: I trust Londeka, She will deal with them :(

Ryan: Yeah please don't tell Londeka what the meeting is about, I want to tell her when she gets here

Me: Okay baby :)

Ryan: I will see you later. I am so tired. If our son wasn't so young I was gonna ask you to sleep here

Me: After a week I will be able to leave with him. Next week I will spend more nights there :)

Ryan: I can't wait

Me: Me too :)

Ryan: Later I am busy

Me: Later :)

I hung up. I saw mom looking at me

Mom: I heard you say " What " is everything okay ?

I went to the kitchen

Me: One of the maids kinda made a pass ony man :(

Mom: What ?

Me: Don't worry he is going to fix it with Londeka and I trust Londy :D

Mom: Londeka is crazy he should've handled this himself :(

Me: No, I think it's best she handles it. She hired the girls and you know Ryan. He doesn't want to get involved in solving his workers issues. I remember how intimidated I was by him when I started working for him :)

Mom: Okay.....

I could see mom had something to say.

Me: What is it mom ?

Mom: What If Ellen asked the girl to do that just to hurt you ? :(

Me: No, Do you think she could stoop that low? :(

Mom: I don't know Mandla, But what I know is Today she was with her mother and it happens the girl seduced your man the very same day ! :(

I looked away

Me: No..... :(

Mom: You know Marlene :(

Me:

.  
.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Victory's house. We see Vicki looking at her daughter crying. She was scared to do what her daughter was asking her To do. Vicki thought watching Stanza strangled by her husband was the last disturbing thing She has ever witnessed. She never thought she would dug her fingers in someone's body taking out a bullet.

Lisa was just standing looking at her. She was not just looking at her. She had her gun pointing at her. Victory fell on her knees crying. She attempted to touch Jessica

Lisa: Mom wait!

Vicki looked up

Vicki:

Lisa: We gonna need gloves. Stand up, Let's go get your First Aid Kit

Vicki stood up

Vicki: Okay

Vicki led the way. Lisa followed

Vicki: Why don't you wait for me here honey ?

Vicki is trying to get some privacy so that she could make a phone call. Will this work? Her daughter might be going through something but she is not stupid.

Lisa: Mom you act like you're being held hostage. I am your daughter. I know if I am out of your sight you will call for help. I am trying to make sure I stop you from doing that

Vicki: I want to see you okay. I don't want you to be a killer

They were walking to the study together while talking

Lisa: Mom what are you talking about? I am a killer. I murdered a woman who came here asking to be killed! :(

Vicki got in. She took the first aid kit. Lisa moved aside. She walked out.

Lisa: Here is what's gonna happen. I will film you while you are taking out those bullets

Vicki: What ?

Lisa: Mom I am doing this for two reasons ! One you can't get me locked up in a mental place, Two , I don't want you to call the police. I want us to get rid of this body and never talk about it like we won't talk about what happened to Mrs Stanza

Vicki:

Lisa: Mom I am not crazy. I am trying to protect this family ! I am trying to keep it together you understand that don't you ?

Vicki: I do. Thank you so much baby

Lisa: Good then start working

Vicki took out the plastic gloves. She wore them. Lisa record her. Vicki went down on her knees

Lisa: I am sorry mom

Vicki: It's okay baby I understand

She closed her eyes and made short prayer then opened her eyes

Vicki: We can call the police and say it was self defence

Lisa: Wow mom! a self defence is when you shoot once just to make sure the person can't harm you anymore! I shot this woman four times mom !

Vicki:

Lisa: And none of us is harmed or what? do you want me to shoot your shoulder we can do it, I

will shoot your shoulder then say we were defending ourselves how is that mom ? :)

Vicki didn't reply. She quickly started digging her fingers in the wounds looking for the bullets

Lisa: :)

Lisa looked on thin air and smiled.

Vicki: Here is the first one

Lisa: Two more, The fourth one went through her spinal cord, it's over there :(

She said pointing at a far distance on the floor. Vicki took out the second one then the third one she cried so hard after that. Lisa paused the video. She went to her computer and stayed there for about 15 minutes. Vicki was sitting on the floor silently crying.

Lisa: done :D

She took the gun and stood up

Lisa: I am sure you're asking what I was doing there? Well.... If I happen to be in a mental place that video will send itself to the right hands of the police but if I am free every five days I will have to enter a secret password to make sure it stays there and no one finds out about it :)

Vicki:

Lisa threw the gun on the couch. She ran to her mom and hugged her.

Lisa: I am sorry mom. I just don't want my brother to hate you

Vicki: I know baby but at the same time I don't want you to commit murder because of me

Lisa broke the hug. She wiped tears in her mothers face

Lisa: I know Mom but this was the only way

Vicki stood up

Vicki: How did this girl find out Lisa ?

Lisa: Oh Boy

Vicki: Whoever told this girl is going to do the job she failed to finish

Lisa's face changed. She quickly wiped her eyes

Lisa: If there is someone who knows this besides Gita, and that person sent Jessica then this.....

She looked at Jessica and kicked her dead body. Vicki closed her eyes so hard when her daughter kicked a dead body

Lisa: This is a loud message to whoever sent this girl. If they speak, Something familiar to this will happen to them and believe me I will do whatever it takes to protect you mom

Vicki:

Lisa: I have to get rid of th.....

Vicki: No! No! no! there is no daughter of mine will travel miles with a dead body ! Lisa I don't care if you kill Me but I won't let you !

Lisa: What do you suggest we do ?

Vicki searched for her phone

Vicki: There has to be a third person who must knows about this, someone we trust ☺

Lisa: Who ?

Vicki: I am calling Tatenda , He must be the one getting rid of this body :(

Lisa: Yeah please call him

Vicki: Thank you. I don't want you to get into trouble with the law :)

Lisa smiled

Lisa: Let me call him myself :)

Vicki: Okay :)

Lisa took her phone and the gun She dialled a number walking up the stairs

Lisa: Tatenda I want you to get me about five big plastics. The ones municipality use to collect waste then buy a tape and come home fast! :(

Tatenda: Okay Ms Lisa

Lisa hung up. She turned around

Lisa: He is on his way please lock the door mom I will clean the blood when the body is gone :(

Vicki: Okay

Lisa ran up the stairs. She went to her room. She took a glass then headed to the bathroom. She

poured water then went to to her room. She took out her travel bag from the closet. She put it on her bed. She sat down and searched it, Its empty only what she is looking for is inside. She took out depressant pills and looked at them. Tears came out of her eyes. She looked up with her eyes closed.

Lisa: Thank God the pills are not expired

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 97

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Ellen's house. We see Hillary and her mother at Nursery talking. They were both looking at the baby. Hillary was smiling watching her baby sister sleeping.

Hillary: She is beautiful mom :)

Ellen: Oh really baby ? :)

Hillary: Yes , Not too black, I like her Curly hair :)

Hillary's phone rang. She looked at it

Hillary: It's daddy , I will call him later :D

She declined the call then played with the baby's hair

Ellen: Let me leave you with your sister then :)

Hillary: Okay mom :)

She didn't even look at her Mom. She was smiling at the baby. Ellen walked out smiling. She went down. Rebecca was sitting having a glass of wine.

Ellen: My brother in law left ? :D

Rebecca: Yes he asked me to tell you he had to leave :)

Ellen: Is he okay with you guys going back to Cape town Tuesday? :)

Rebecca: He has to, His project will take the whole month here. My leave is over Wednesday I have to go to work and we spent enough time with him :)

Ellej: He loves his son I wonder if he will cope without him :)

Rebecca: We will video call him :)

Ellen: Yeah :)

Rebecca: Thank you for being honest about what mom said :)

Ellen: I am tired of having secrets with mom because they backfire. You end up affected by it so I don't see the need to hide anything from you because we both know our mom is bad news :(

Rebecca: Pray I get through her. She is so obsessed with hurting that black girl. We both know that girl didn't rape Ryan. Ellen your ex husband is respected in that Village. They worship him like he is their God. No girl would ever throw themselves at him :(

Ellen smiled looking down. She was thinking about the respect people of that Village shown her and Ryan

Ellen: They still respected me even after what Nomandla did :)

Rebecca: After what Ryan did to you. Your ex husband finally had guts and followed his heart I know it hurts but it's the truth dear sister

Ellen: Yeah I know ..... ☹

Ellen rested on the sofa

Ellen: I was too stupid to accept, Instead I stoop in their level and fought them ☹

Rebecca: It was Mom! :(

Ellen: I should've said no Rebecca! I shouldn't have gone back to Ryan. The butterflies I felt

weren't for Ryan. I met his security guard, I was treated like a lady by that man and I fell for him hard that's why I went back for more even after we renewed our vows

Rebecca: You're free now. You have him all to yourself and you're not afraid of getting caught anymore :)

Ellen: Where is he sis? He is at a hotel hiding from my daughter! I feel like I am still afraid I might get caught

Rebecca stood up. She went and sat next to Ellen. She hugged her

Rebecca: Your daughter is very smart. If you open up to her about your feelings for Qhayiya like you're doing to me, She will listen to you

Ellen broke the hug. She smiled wiping her tears

Ellen: You're right you should've seen how happy she was looking at her sister :)

Rebecca: Where is she now ? :)

Ellen: Watching her sister in her sleep :D

Rebecca: This is your chance! tell your daughter how much you love the father of that baby girl :)

Ellen: You think it's the perfect time? :)

Rebecca: Go ! :D

Ellen: :D

Rebecca: :)

.  
.

~ Zimbini ~

I have made a decision. Qhayiya never called me. I am the one who called him the day after He left. He doesn't bother to call and check up on me. I am pregnant with his child. When he was in prison we made plans. He made me believe he was gonna be there and make up for all the months we lost. He didn't keep that promise. Now he is with another woman. I will not have peace of mind if I don't end things. I want to end things now before I lost my baby because of stress. I loved him and I still do but I am not going to fool myself. My mother's support is more



than enough. I don't need his support. He was not there anyway. He was in prison and the only person he communicated with was that white woman. I am not stupid.

Anyway I just went to the landlord of the flat I rented. I went to tell her I will not be paying for the room next month she can give it to someone else we won't be needing it. It's sad to let this room go because it's where I thought my baby will get to bond with its father. I didn't think that plan would be ruined before I give birth, maybe it's for the best. After exam I am going straight home. I will just tell mom we had a fight and broke up. Now I am in a taxi back to my room. It left me at the gate. I decided to call Qhayiya while walking in.

Qhayiya: Hey baby

I rolled my eyes. He acts like he loves me. If he did he would check up on me every hour but no. He is too busy raising his daughter. He has no time to call me.

Me: We need to talk :(

Qhayiya: Sure what's up babe ?

Me: I wanted to tell you that I let go of the room I rented I will pay month end for the last time :(

Qhayiya: Why baby ?

Me: Another thing I wanted to say is that I can see you don't care about us

Qhayiya: That's not true I care about you gu.....

Me: Oh please do you call ? :(

Qhayiya: I am very busy with work. I am s....

Me: It was nice knowing you really but you and I are not working at all. Enjoy your life with your white girlfriend :(

Qhayiya: Babe plea....

I hung up then wiped my tears. He is a liar. I am done with his lies. This man is not working, he lives with that woman. If he can answer my calls what's stopping him from calling me ?

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

My plan is going smoothly well. I am glad this girl is stupid. I need girls like her in my life. I want someone who does what I ask them to do no questions asked. I think I will work well with this Nomonde girl. She is smart and she doesn't waste time. She doesn't give me excuses. I think I will love working with her. Ryan thought he got rid of me. When this girl pulls this off I am going to his office. He will be surprised to see me smiling at his door bringing him bad news. Ryan knows better than mistreating me. I was trying to be nice to him at his supermarket he spoke to me like I was some piece of trash. I am going to show him piece of trash. He doesn't know me.

Anyway I am about to go for my second plan. My first plan is on the way. I trust Nomonde. That girl won't waste my time. She is clever and she knows what she wants. I expected her to call me tomorrow or Monday. I didn't expect that call. She is really good. Now let me set my second plan up. I am a busy woman. When it comes to making money I will do whatever it takes. I am not going to be poor. I am destined for better things. I am a fashion icon to all the girls in this village. Before I make this phone call I think I should call Ellen and confront her. How dare she play me like that ? I dialled her number

Me: :(

She answered on 3rd ring

Ellen: Village girl what do you want?

Me: So you can insult me now because your black child is out for everyone to see? You're a disgusting whore !

Ellen: A whore that has money, A womb to bare children and a working bladder! Lithakazi admit it! you want to be me!

I hung up then sat down. How could she? How can she say all these bad things to me ?

Me:

I am like this because of her mother. She did this to me. How can she insult me like that? I stood up. I wiped my tears

Me: I won't let that whore ruin my night!

I dialled her number again. It ran

Ellen: Forgot something?

Me: Yes! don't hung up

Ellen: Make it fast!

Me: At least I am not you! I don't use money to have a man next to me, When was the last time

you injected your lips? Can you see how they look like Now? They are no longer big! they shrunked bitch who kiss those asshole look alike lips?

Ellen: .....

Me: You need to go back and fix your fake lips maybe you will find a man like Ryan again! oh let's see....

Ellen:.....

Me: You're an old hag you spend money on botox to look fake! only a goldddigger like your baby daddy can stay for a disgusting woman like you !

Ellen: ..... ( Tu tu tu tu tu)

She hung up. I looked at my phone smiling

Me: Who will sleep with a broken heart now? :)

I sat down then called my dear cousin

Zimbini: Hello

She sounded like I woke her up on her sleep

Me: Dear Cousin :)

Zimbini: Lithakazi?

I stood up

Me: I see you didn't check the called id. You better not hung up if you know what's good for you :(

Zimbini: Lithakazi I want to sleep!

Me: I know tell me..... ? :)

Zimbini: Tell you what !?

Me: Does my aunt know the father of your baby is an ex con, A married man who just left you for a white woman who also has a child with him ? :)

Zimbini:.....

She was just breathing and sniffing. I could tell she was crying

Me: I didn't think so!

Zimbini: What do you want Lithakazi?

Me: :D

Zimbini: Just talk Dammit!

Me: I want 411 on Nomandla

Zimbini: 411 ?

Me: I want all the details on her life! what she is up to, Did that white fool go back to her. Is she getting married or she is losing him again to another what woman? Let's face it. Ryan is a good looking white man. He would never settle for that bitch so do you think you can help me with that ?

Zimbini: Fine

Me: Sweet dreams cousin I will be waiting for your call :D

She hung up

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I cannot believe I killed a human being. I am not going to say I didn't mean to because I would be lying. I did mean to. The plan was to kill her so that the secret can be protected. This girl sounded so desperate to get back together with my brother. She had a secret that was gonna destroy our family. I love my brother. I don't think I would live without him. I don't want him to hate me for what our father did to his mother. Ryan would never believe mom when she tells him She didn't want this to happen. Ryan would leave us. I don't want to live without him. I don't want to see resentment in my brother's eyes when he looks at mom and I. I don't think I would take it.

Anyway Tatenda is about to leave. Mom is right. I can't go it's risky. He is going to drive Jessica's car and leave it half way to Cape Town. It doesn't matter where as long it's in Western Cape.

After he covered the body. He took it to the car. When I wanted to clean the blood he stopped me and did it himself. He is a good man.

Me: Please Tatenda Make sure no one sees you. If it's late dump the body and a car then find a nearby Hotel or B+B. I gave you enough money for the road

Tatenda: Don't worry no one will get in trouble. If I get caught I will take the fall

Mom: Please don't get caught okay. I don't think I will be able to forgive myself if that happens

Tatenda: I will be careful Mrs Lawson :)

I opened the door

Me: Bye Tatenda :)

He looked at mom then walked out. He ran to the car. I closed the door then leaned on it

Me: I am sorry moom

Mom: Hey it's okay

She hugged me tight. I cried in her arms for a few minutes. I broke the hug then looked at mom

Me: I can't help but think.....

I walked to the living room

Mom: What ?

I turned around and looked at mom

Me: Mom someone told her what happened

Mom: Yeah and the question is who? Gita? :(

Me: I don't think she could be that stupid! She knows how much is at stake and she knows if anyone finds out we will look at her :(

Mom sat down. She took a glass and poured whisky

Mom: Yeah..... I wonder who..... ?

I pulled my laptop. I took it and put it on my thighs

Me: I am going to find out :(

Mom: But how sweetheart?

Me: I just need to know her surname then I will search her on Facebook. Look at her Facebook friends. That might help :)

Mom: She said she was Jessica Oliver :)

Me: That's great mom :D

I searched her. I got so many people with that name. I went through them

Me: There she is :D

Mom came and sat next to me.

Mom: :)

I checked her friends.

Me: She had 4, 845 Facebook friends

I went through all the names. When I was about to finish a name caught my attention. I scrolled up to hide the name. I don't want mom to see it. I looked at mom

Me: Did Mrs Stanza have any relatives or....

Mom: She had a younger brother who was studying in America :)

Me: Do you know his name ?

Mom sat up straight. She was thinking. She looked at me

Mom: His name was Zack Stanza

Wow that's the name. I scrolled down

Me: I see a Zach Stanza here

Mom: Oh My God, I didn't know how it was written but that's definitely him. I know his face

Me: Good ! We are doing well. Oh look? He was/ is a model

Mom: Oh my God what if he is after us ?

Me: No wait mom, I want to go through her old messages. I want to see if they had any interactions. Maybe he mentioned you and dad that's How She found out

Mom: If she told him I would be in jail right now. I don't think she did

Me: You think she didn't tell him ?

Mom: Baby like i told you , your father flew me out of the country with a fake passport. The police were looking for both of us. They got him he took the fall

Me: Yeah I don't think she told him She knew you. She kept it because maybe she knew she might come back and need something from us :(

Mom: Thank you Lisa

Me: For what ?

She stood up, She took her glass and gulped it.

Mom: I can't believe I am about to say this

Me: What mom ?

Mom: Thank you for killing Jessica

Me:

Mom: Honey if we refused to help Jessica, She was gonna go and call that boy

Me: Yeah you're right

Mom: With her gone there is no way that Zach could find me

Me: Don't you think I should deactivate my Facebook account? They can find you through our surname

Mom poured herself another drink. I saw tears streaming down hard. I put my laptop on the coffee table

Me: Mom ?

Mom looked at me

Mom: Lisa Lawson is not your Name

Me: What ?

Mom: I am not Victory ! I hate this name!

Me: Oh My God

Mom: When I was in hiding waiting for the passport. Your father came back with two passports mine and his. He gave me a new Name. He gave me this name. I am not Victory Lawson

Me: Who are you?

Mom looked at me

Mom:

Me: Mom tell me ! :(

Mom: I am Melissa Bedingfield

Me: Oh My God

Mom: Your father was Thorn Urban

I sat down. Who am i?

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 98

.

.

~ Ellen ~

My sister thinks it's a good idea to have this talk with my daughter, Maybe it is. I am going to talk to her about this. I just hope it goes well. I can't have the father of my daughter living in a hotel. We have to raise this baby together and at the same time I will not have my daughter live with those Lawsons who despise me just because I don't want her to see Qhayiya. It's time I know how she thinks about him. I hope she will understand.

Anyway I went to the nursery. I got in, She is not here. I went to her bedroom. I found her On her



phone.

Me: Hey honey :)

Hillary: HI mom :)

Me: Can we talk? :)

Hillary: Yes :)

I sat on her bed.

Me: Baby when you were a baby me and your father spent a lot of time together looking after you :)

Hillary: :D

Me: It was a beautiful moment. That is why you're so close with your dad :)

Hillary: Do you think we will be close now that you guys are divorced?

Me: I think so I mean he tried to call you today that shows he loves you. Did you call him back ? :)

Hillary: Flip I forgot

Me: You will call him when I leave. I was saying I want all my kids to be close with their dads :)

Hillary: O-kay ?

Me: As you know your sister's father is that man you once saw here. I was wondering if my daughter would mind if I invite him to live with us for few days

Hillary: Here in my father's house dad will be mad mom

Me: Your father is also moving on honey. I don't think he will come here and if you don't tell him the man lives here He won't find out :)

Hillary: Okay :)

Me: So should I invite him ? :)

Hillary: Yes :)

I hugged her

Me: You're the best daughter in the whole wide world :D

Hillary: Hi hi hi thanks mom :D

I stood up

Me: I am going to see you later okay ? :)

Hillary: Okay :)

I walked out and closed the door.

Me: Yes ! :D

I dialled His number

Qhayiya: Hey

Me: Come home baby :)

Qhayiya: She is gone already?

Me: She says you can live with us :D

Qhayiya: Wow okay

Me: Hurry I miss you! :D

Qhayiya: I am on my way

I hung up

Me: :)

I walked down. I found Rebecca still sitting alone

Her: How did it go ? :)

Me: Excellent my daughter is okay with him living here :D

Her: See ? :)

Me: Thank you sis, I know you don't like Qhayiya and you couldn't wait for him to leave so for you to do this it means a lot :D

Rebecca: I wanted him out because I wanted to talk about what you and mom talked about. Finding out she is trying to find Ryan another woman made me force myself to accept your relationship and you say you love this man so why not? :)

I sat down

Me: I do sis, I wanted to ask you something? :)

Rebecca: Yes ?

Me: Before I gave birth Hillary mentioned that she wanted to see her half brother. I need your advice. When that topic comes again what do I say to her? I don't trust that woman around my daughter :(

Rebecca: I think Ryan should Come here when he misses his daughter. That girl's children are very young. She will met them when they are older. You can't send your daughter to a house of a woman who took your husband. She doesn't respect you and you can't trust her :(

Me: True thank you :)

Rebecca: :)

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

Ryan came last night. I felt sorry for him he was so tired. I can't wait to go visit and sleep there. He works so hard and I understand it must be tiring to drive from there to here. He made this thing about the maid so little on the phone, when he told me in person it was too much. It was a lot. I couldn't believe this girl showed him her private part. Is she sick ? I really can't believe this. What was she thinking ? Believe me when I say my Fiancé is feared and respected there. Even myself. The first day I went to work there I was shaking and scared. When I tripped and messed up his office with coffee I was so scared but to my surprise he was so calm. I think for him it was love at first sight even though he can't admit it. To Me I saw a boss and that was it but things changed when I walked in on him naked in his bathroom. That was the most embarrassing thing I have ever had to experience. I thought I was fired already. I was too scared of Ryan and everyone is scared of him. I don't know why this girl is doing this. I don't think I trust her to stay there anymore. I just hope Londeka will sort this out. If she fails that girl must go. I know how hard it is to find a job but What she is doing shows she doesn't care about her job. If she did She was never gonna think about seducing the boss. Whoever sent her doesn't know what happened between Ryan and I at all. I didn't seduce him. He came onto me. I fell in love with him. Whatever they are trying to do won't work.

Anyway I am sitting here studying. Forgive me I love studying in the morning. That's when I understand better. I saw mom dragging her feet coming to the kitchen

Mom: Good morning

Me: Morning

Mom: Do You have to sit up there when you're studying can't you sit on the sofa or something ?

Me: I don't want to be comfortable I will be drowsy :)

Mom: Okay what did Ryan say about the girl ?

Me: Heeee mom, He says he was speaking to me on the phone, when he opened the door he didn't see anyone in the living room. A second he closed the door then turned around and found the girl bending over cleaning the coffee table. He says she was not even wearing underwear :(

Mom: What ? :(

Me: I think that is why my man is even embarrassed to speak to the girl about it. If Londeka fails I will intervene :(

Mom: This girl heard something or she was asked to do that :(

Me: That is what I think too ! :(

Mom: This generation! Young women use their womanhood to attract men. it's cheap and not right at all! :(

Me: Maybe whoever sent her thought I did the same :D

Mom took her cup of coffee.

Mom: You never told me how it happened

Me: Go on mom I am not telling you it's embarrassing :D

I said showing her the way to the living room

Mom: So it's worse than what this girl did?

Me: No mom :D

I stood up

Me: Maybe it is but.... :)

Mom: Mandla! :(

Me: It wasn't me it was Ryan :D

Mom: What did he do ?

Me: Every time when someone takes a shower you have to go clean the bathroom so I thought he was gone back to work. No, Londeka thought Ryan left she said I should go clean. I found him naked I turned around and ran for my life but unfortunately it was too late, he saw me :D

Mom:

Me: The next day he went to the kitchen half naked, He has only towel around his waist, He dropped the towel on purpose. Mom I wish you were there to see my reaction. I froze I didn't know what to do :D

Mom: I think he noticed you were scared of him :D

Me: He did ..... :D

We heard a car beep outside. I took the remote and opened the gate. It's Helen. She drove in.

Me: :)

She got out of the car and came to the house.

Helen: Morning :D

Me: Morning :)

Helen: How are you Nosukile ? :)

Mom: I am good how are you ? :)

Helen: I am good. I am going to town to buy a few things for a Sunday lunch. I will cook and bring the door here we will all come eat here so don't cook :)

Me: That's very nice thanks :)

Mom: I am glad I won't cook. I should bath and go to church by 1pm I will be here :)

Helen: Great then :D

Mom stood up

Mom: Let me get ready for church :)

She walked to the kitchen

Me: Coffee ? :)

Helen: No I also need to go buy training shoes at Sport scene. I wanna start running again :)

Me: Me too. I need to lose all this weight :)

Helen: It's a must girl. The maids are testing your man :D

Me: Don't remind me of that ! tomorrow I want to go there after exam. I need to show them who is the lady of that house :(

Helen: Good! I can't believe She did that. I want to see this girl pity I will be on duty :)

Me: Ye.....

My phone rang. I answered

Me: hello Zimbini?

Helen:

Zimbini: Can I see you today ?

Me: My Mom is going to church and I have a family lunch later. How about around four to five ? :)

Zimbini: Alright see you then

Me: Okay dear :)

I hung up

Helen: And ?

Me: She wants to see me. She doesn't sound okay at all

Helen: Nomandla don't you think she learnt her lesson now? she will think you don't want her In your house just invite her to come now. If she betrays you we will deal with that like we always do :(

Me: You're right, Let me call her :)

I dialled her number

Zimbini: Hey

Me: Just come to my house I will send you my address :)

Zimbini: Really are you okay with that ?

Me: Of course I am you're my friend :)

Zimbini: Thanks I will get ready

Me: Good the taxi will drop you at the gate :)

Zimbini: Okay

I hung up

Me: Helan you're right. She was already suspecting I didn't want her here

Helen: What did she say ?

Me: She asked if I was okay with her coming here

Helen: Let's give her another chance. She is all alone and pregnant. She needs friends :)

Me: And the few hours we are alone will help us study together before you and mom come back :)

Helen: Exactly let me go to town girl :)

Me: Okay later :)

She walked out

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I couldn't sleep last night. I was thinking about Tatenda. He went there all alone with a body. If he got caught I don't think I would've forgiven myself. This man is here to work not to do my dirty work. I am just glad I managed to find out how Jessica knew about the secret now we can just relax. I am really happy I just hope there won't be anything that triggers my condition After i have dealt with Matt and Beatrice. You see I know no one can control these kinda things but it's different with me. I feel like I know how to control it. The only time when it gets worse is when everyone gangs up on me and tell me I am losing it, that makes me lose it more because no one wants to listen to you at that particular time. I feel like I can control it now. After i took the pills I was more calm. I am happy I listened to my mother. I wasn't in a good state of mind to travel. I am glad Tatenda was there to help us. Anyway speaking about him. He called at 1am telling me he did what I asked. He said he just got into a hotel. He is coming back here on a plane. He is going to get here soon. We are waiting for him.

Anyway I am walking down the stairs. I saw mom sitting watching Espresso Morning show having a cup of coffee

Me: Morning mom :)

Mom: Hey honey :)

She looked at what I have in my hands. Well I have my pills. I decided to keep them down stairs now that I will take them everyday.

Mom: I haven't seen them in a while :)

Me: :)

I smiled at her. I went to the kitchen. I poured myself a glass of water. I am going to tell her the truth I hope she won't have a problem with it. I went back and sat next to her.

Me: Can I tell you something please don't freak out

Mom: Yes what is it ?

Me: I was doing so well. I thought maybe I was okay. I started work. I was doing well. When I won an award at the beginning of the year, I thought maybe I was okay, I stopped taking them for about 6 months ago

I said that taking them

Mom: Lisa !

Me: I know Mom but when you asked if I was still taking my pills I had to think deep, I wondered if I was really going back or I was just angry. I still think I was angry because of what Matt did. Mom you know a lot of things triggers my mental state even the simple little things :(

Mom: I know that

Me: Yesterday after I called Tatenda I went up and took them and I kinda felt a bit calm

Mom took them

Mom: Are they not expired?

Me: No I checked that before I took them :)

Mom: I noticed when we were trying to find out how Jessica knew about the secret. You were my Lisa :)

Me: Yeah oh another thing.... :)

Mom: Yes ? :)

Me: Thank you for giving me a great name :)

She smiled then looked down.

Mom: Yeah I chose your name and your brother's name besides, I gave birth to you here. You're



a South Africa. Ryan was born in Australia. The only thing that is fake about you is the surname :)

Me: Oh that's great. It must be hard to live a complete different life :)

Mom: It was at first but I accepted the situation. I know what your father did made him look like a monster but you must be proud of him. He made sure you guys were protected. He protected me. He went to jail alone

Me: He went to jail because he committed a crime mom. We don't even know how he escape you say he didn't even spend a year there right ? :(

Mom: Yeah

Me: Dad was a monster. I know the father I know was a good person but the man that strangled Stanza was a monster ! :(

I stood up

Me: I am starting to think I am just like him ☹

Mom stood up

Mkm: Don't say that honey! :(

Me: Mom I murdered a human being right there ! :(

I said pointing where the body was .

Mom: Lisa you have an unfortunate condition. It's not your fault that you're living with that condition

Me: Mom I feel better I am not feeling crazy anymore! Why don't I regret what I did?

Mom: That is because it was the right thing to do! :(

Me:

Mom: Lisa I know I was scared and I judged you. I did that because I was scared and I blamed myself for what you did. I don't want you to be a killer. No parent wants that for their child. I am grateful you did that for me!

I looked at her

Me: How many people will I kill and hide behind protecting family ?

Mom: You're going back to therapy, Your doctor will help you get through this

Me: Yeah you're right

Mom: Don't stop taking the pills. Promise me you won't stop

Me: I won't stop

Mom: And promise me you will ask Tatenda to get rid of that gun !

I looked at mom. I smiled

Me: After I have dealt with Matt :)

Mom: Baby promise me you won't have any bullets in that gun. You can't kill anymore people

Me: I am going there to evict Matt not kill him mom :)

Mom: Good :)

I looked away

Me: :)

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I won't lie and say I slept well last night, Getting a call from Mr Lawson is a big deal for me. He was my boss. Every time He wants to see me it's like he will fire me or something I guess I will always see him as my boss. I have been thinking, why would he wanna see me? I really have no clue.

Anyway It's Sunday. I am ready to go to the supermarket and I find out what is going on. I took my cell phone and the car keys. I walked out of my bedroom. I found Qaqambile in the living room.

Qaqambile: Do you have any idea why that white dude wanna see you ? :)

Me: To be honest I don't know babe, I guess the only way to find out is going there now :)

Qaqambile: Okay come here :)

I went to him. I kissed him then walked out and went to my car. I drove off. Maybe this is about Nomandla's up coming wedding. I am excited for their wedding I won't lie. In no time I got to the

supermarket. I got out of my car then walked in. I saw Thobeka.

Me: Hey :D

Thobeka: Hey how are you ? :D

Me: I am good thanks and you ? :D

Thobeka: Good :D

Me: No more scandal from Lithakazi? :)

Her: She wanted to beat me up, I was expecting her that afternoon but she never showed up :)

Me: Good. Let me go to Mr Lawson's office is he there ? :)

Her: Yes :)

I headed to the office. I got to the door, The door opened a fat white man walked out. Maybe he is the new guy.

Me: Hi , Mr Lawson asked to see me :)

Him: You can go in

He walked away. I knocked then opened the door.

Me: Morning Mr Lawson :)

He looked up then stood up

Him: Londeka, Its been a long time. Don't you do grocery shopping ? I haven't seen you around :)

Me: I do my shopping here but my mistake is not coming and say hi :)

Him: Yeah please sit :)

We both sat down

Him: I am sure you're wondering why I called you here :)

Me: Yeah I didn't sleep at all to be honest with you :)

Him: I am sorry about that, This is about the maids :(

I sat up straight

Me: Okay ? What did they do ? :(

Ryan: Yesterday I had one of those busy days. After we offload two trucks I went to the house to

shower. I remember walking in speaking to Nomandla on the phone.... :(

Me:

Ryan: When I walked in I didn't see anyone in the living room. I turned around and closed the door. When I turned around walking in I saw Nomonde pretending to be cleaning the coffee table. She was wearing a short skirt, What surprised me was that in the morning She was wearing a different skirt. It was longer but at that time it was short denim skirt. She had no underwear on :(

Me: You mean you saw everything displayed behind her ?

Ryan: Everything Londeka, She was seducing me but I didn't want to confront her, I just asked why she changed what she wore in the morning. She lied about messing it up with coffee :(

I stood up

Me: Where is she ? :(

Ryan: In the house

Me: Can we go together? I am going to deal with this myself. I know those girls we are from the same neighbourhood. I know how to deal with them :(

He stood up

Him: Okay

I walked out of the chair heading to the door. He followed me

Me:

I can't believe this. These bitches asked me to get them jobs now they do this ? It's just like Nomonde. I know her but the question is who asked her to do this. She knows nothing about Nomandla unless Ellen told her and she is asking her to do this. Anyway whatever it is. I am going to find out now. We walked to the house. We got in and found them cleaning. This girl is wearing another short skirt. What got into Nomonde?

Me: Mr Lawson please don't stop me I know what to do to get the truth out of her :(

Ryan: Okay :)

Me: Ladies :)

They looked at me

Thethiswa: Lony :D

Nomonde: :)

Me: How are you guys? :)

Nomonde played with her hands that's unlike her. She is a bubble person. She is never shy at all.

Nomonde: Good thanks how are you ? :)

Me: I was good until I saw your skirt :(

Nomonde: What is wrong with my ski..... :D

I slapped her so hard on her face.

Thethiswa: Londeka!

I pushed Nomonde to the wall. I grabbed her neck with both my hands. I strangled her.

Ryan: Londeka!

Me: Don't come anywhere near me !

Them:

Me: Nomonde who asked you to seduce Mr Lawson?

Nomonde: What ? I didn't do.....

She is gonna lie? well she is going to die then. I pressed my fingers on her throat. I strangled her

Nomonde: Okay! okay !

I let go of her. She fell on the floor and started coughing

Me: Okay ? Okay what ?

Nomonde: I will tell you but I don't know her name

Thethiswa: Oh My God

So it's a woman? Of course it's a woman. It's always us women putting each other down. I looked Ryan.

Ryan: So there is something to tell? Nomonde I trusted you ! :(

Nomonde: I am sorry Mr Lawson

Ryan: I trusted you with my home! :(

Me: Mr Lawson don't trust everything you see! even salt looks like sugar!

Ryan:

I looked at Nomonde. She had her hands on her neck.

Me:

Nomonde:

.

To be continued.....

I admit,I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 99

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I have been avoiding this and I didn't want to tell My sister about it. We were having a great time I didn't want to ruin things by telling her about the call I had from that Lithakazi girl. She said a lot of things that made me question my look. She insulted me. I feel ugly. I need to talk to my sister about this. I really need a trip to Johannesburg to do another plastic surgery. I need to get my lips re-done. They are really shrinking. I am really worried I don't know why I didn't notice this. That girl really looked at me closeup and that doesn't surprise me. When she worked for me pretending to be my friend she spent more time with me. She was my favourite. Londeka might be on Nomandla's side but she never betrayed me. Lithakazi used me, She made me believe she was there for me when all she wanted was money.

Me: I can't keep doing this to myself

I quickly moved away from the mirror. I walked out wiping my tears. I have to talk to Rebecca about this. I walked down the stairs. I got down stairs

Me: Sis we have to talk

I said looking away. I don't want her to see that I am crying.

Rebecca: What do you wanna talk about?

I wiped my tears then turned around and looked at her.

Me: My lips :)

Rebecca: What about your lips? :)

Me: Do you think they need to be.....

I looked down

Me: Done again

Rebecca: Sis the last time we had a chat you were happy now what's up with this lips topic I can see it bothers you what happened?

Me: I was not happy earlier. I was pretending to be :(

Rebecca: What is going on?

Me: Someone called and insulted me about my lips saying they shrunked and that I am no longer attractive anymore

Rebecca: What ? Who said that is it that black girl? :(

Me: No! It was Lithakazi, The girl mom got molested

Rebecca: You call each other ? That psycho has your cell number? :(

Me: Yes she knew about my affair with Qhayiya and she was blackmailing us

Rebecca: Are you telling me after you gave her R50 000 rands for free you gave her more money ? :(

I walked away

Me: Yes throughout my pregnancy

She followed me

Her: What? How much are we talking here ? :(

I turned around

Me: The first time it was R20 000 rands

Rebecca: What?

I walked back to the living room passing her

Me: Then after that it was R15 000 Rands every month

Rebecca: Oh My God! blackmailing someone is against the law. Why didn't you report her ? :(

I looked at her

Me: How sis? That was not gonna help anything. I was gonna be caught in my lie

Rebecca: Sis you lost thousands of Rands!!! Was it worth it? :(

I sat down

Me: At least it's over now. She didn't get the last payment. It was gonna be tomorrow. I made sure I get to see if the baby was gonna be black or white before sending her the money and I am glad I did that because she is not getting it that is why she is upset :(

Rebecca: This girl is dangerous and creepy how did she find out about you guys ? :(

Me: Followed us maybe? I don't know anyway I was talking about my lips

Rebecca: There is no problem with your lips. Yes they are not normal. I warned you about surgery. Once you do it every three to four years you have to go back. Anyway why do you care about what that girl says? . The man you're in love with loves you :(

Me: Yes I am grateful for that but that doesn't erase the reality. My lips are a mess

Rebecca: Yeah but they are not that bad. Wait a little while. You need to save money for the surgery. You lost a lot of money on that girl :(

Me: Yeah anyway are you excited mom is coming out tomorrow :)

Rebecca: The fact that jail didn't change her really pisses me off. I am not as I was before going to Mthatha :(

Me: I understand



Rebecca: And you should be grateful she can't travel. She is out to get your man :(

Me: I don't think so, Mom would never do that :)

Rebecca: Like she never killed your First ever son? :(

Me:

Rebecca: Our mother is a selfish woman who doesn't care who she hurts to get what she wants even if it means hurting her daughter ! :(

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I hope Zimbini brought me good news about her man. I know how it feels like when you're all alone pregnant when you didn't make the baby alone. Let me not be selfish and lie. I don't know how it feels like. I had support. Ryan never let rejection and my mood swings stop him from visiting. Even when he was still married he made sure I was okay. I don't know how she feels. I really don't. I wish there was something I could do to help her though.

Anyway Zimbini is here. It's still early Helen must be cooking now. They will only get here around two. Mom is at church.

Me: Welcome to my house :)

Zimbini: WOW your home is beautiful Nomandla! girl you live in this gorgoues house ? :D

Me: Yes when I moved from my flat I moved to this house please sit. Helen is bringing lunch. Let me go get some fresh muffins while we wait for her family :)

Zimbini: I think it's not a good idea I stay. I don't want to intrude

Me: Helen was here, in fact..... This will make me a bad friend but I will say it. I should have invited you to my house a while ago :)

Zimbini: I understand it's hard to trust me after everything that happened :)

Me: But I trust you now and it was Helen's idea I let you come. I was just scared, you know Lithakazi is Dangerous you can't underestimate her

Zimbini: Go to the kitchen we will talk she is actually the reason I am here

Me: Okay?

Her: Yep ☺

I walked to the kitchen. I took plate and muffins. I poured two glasses of juice. I put all of them in a Tray. I Walked back to the lounge

Zimbini: Where is your little brother and Soya ? :)

Me: They went to church with mom :)

I put the tray on the table. She served herself

Me: So what's going on? :)

Zimbini: Lithakazi is threatening to tell my mom about Qhayiya

Me: Your mom don't know about him?

Zimbini: She knows he is older. But she doesn't know he is married and has another woman on the side who has a child

Me: That's hectic so she wants something, What is it? :(

Zimbini put down her muffin and glass of juice. I saw tears in her eyes

Me: What is It? :(

Zimbini: I will put it exactly as she said it ...

Me:

Zimbini: She said she wants 411 on you

Me: She wants to know What is happening in my life? :D

She nodded her head.

Me: Great ! then tell her ! :D

Zimbini: What ? I don't want to betray you

Me: No you're not betraying me. You want to keep your ex life a secret. We are doing this to protect you. I am not dogy like your cousin, I don't have dirty secrets. Tell her I am engaged to Ryan Lawson. Tell her I have written another book and it's being published as we speak there is nothing more to tell :D

Zimbini: Wow Congratulations on your new book :D

Me: Thank you. I didn't tell you because I wasn't sure If I was gonna get married. I had to be sure first :)

Zimbini: What's the tittle of the book ? :)

Me: Marrying my bosses' husband :)

Zimbini: Girl ! :D

Me: Now you see why? But please I don't want her to know about the tittle of my book and where I live :)

Zimbini: Of course and I have to be careful the next time I come here in case she follows me :(

Me: Yeah :(

I am tired of asking what I have done to make her hate me so much. I am done. Lithakazi hates me. It's not what I did. She just despises me. I think it's jealousy. She always thought She was better than me and I turned out to be way better than her and that makes her mad.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

She says it's a woman. Then she doesn't know her name? who is she ? Is she playing mind games with me ? Is she lying to protect Ellen. Did she say she was gonna tell me because she was scared to die? She better not lie to me or I will start from the top and this time I will make sure i leave her unconscious. Her mother asked me to take care of her. She loves boys. She is all over the place when she is in East London. I didn't think she would do something worse than what she does in EL. I am really disappointed in her. How can she do something like this. Display her private part like that to her boss? Did she think about this? Did she think about how she will look at him after he rejected her ? I didn't think she can be this stupid!

Anyway she is still on the floor. We are waiting for her to tell us who is this girl.

Me: How are we going to know this woman if you don't have the name ?

Nomonde:

She looked at Mr Lawson

Me: Nomonde!

She looked at me

Nomonde: Mr Lawson knows her

Ryan: Who is that?

Oh boy it's Ellen but how come Nomonde doesn't know the name of the person who got her a job? Everyone in East London know the Lawsons.

Nomonde: Mr Lawson. It was the girl you were with when I sent you coffee yesterday

Ryan: A girl I was with..... ?

Nomonde: Yes! She was with you when you said I should go back you're busy. She was wearing shorts and a white crop top

I saw Mr Lawson sitting down. He looked angry

Ryan:

Me: Who is it Mr Lawson ?

Ryan: Lithakazi

Me: What ?

Ryan: She came here to laugh at me for what Ellen did. She said she knew all along and She was blackmailing her through out the pregnancy

Nomonde: I am sorry Mr Lawson. She said Another girl was working for you. She did what She asked me to do. You sent her to University and bought her a car

Me: So you thought you'd get the same ?

Nomonde: I am sorry

Ryan: My fiancé never seduced me! She was a respectful girl! She would never do what you Did!  
:(

Me: I was working with Nomandla here. She is not like that. She is a good person you were used by someone who hates Nomandla and that cost you the job you begged me for !

Nomonde: Please don't fire me please I beg you

Ryan: I got a call from Ellen. She said one of the maids were gonna be a nanny She wants her :(

Nomonde: It's Thethiswa !

Ryan: Well it's gonna be you!

Thethiswa: :)

Nomonde:

Ryan: Tomorrow around one my driver is taking Ellen clothes to East London. You're leaving with him be ready :(

Nomonde:

Me: As for today. Stay away from the kitchen. In this house you don't go to the kitchen with no panties on it's disgusting sies Nomonde !

Nomonde:

Ryan: Let's go back to the office Londeka :(

We walked out of the house

Ryan: Thank you so much for handling that for Me :(

Me: What are you going to do with Lithakazi? :(

Ryan: I am going to speak to the chief. I told her if she doesn't leave me alone I am reporting her to the royal house. She went on and ran after my employee. This girl is crazy :(

Me: She is and I will also pay her a visit

Ryan: I will take it from here Londeka I don't want you to get into trouble :)

Me: :(

Ryan: When is your last exam ? :)

Me: Tuesday :)

Ryan: Wednesday I want you to start working here if your husband allows you to work :)

Me: As what? I want to work :D

Ryan: Someone can show you how to use the till , or you can help at bottle store or the restaurant :)

Me: Thank you so much Mr Lawson :D

Ryan: :)

Maybe when I work I will not be caught up in girls gossip. I really want this job. As for Lithakazi. I

heard what Ryan said. I am still paying her a visit.

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I put the Jessica drama to rest. My main focus now is my soon to be ex Fiancé and my frenemy. They will know me and what I am made of. A good plan don't take a minute to implement. It takes days and I want to make sure mom and everyone is patient with me. I don't want to jump to the plan. I don't want to see myself murdering another person. Today this morning I went to see my doctor. Our session went well even though I was not entirely truthful to her. Tell me? if it was you were you gonna tell the doctor you just killed someone yesterday? There is a long way to go. There will be investigations about the murder of that woman. She was famous. I googled her. She was a famous model. I am not going to risk my freedom and talk to a shrink about this. I am not going to. I just told her about my anger, my relationship relationship and about stopping taking the pills. After our session I went to take fresh pills and threw away the old ones. I want to be better. I want to live and take care of my mom and whoever is trying to destroy our family. Sometimes people need to stop blaming mental illness. Maybe I am not crazy. I am just a killer period. I don't have nightmares I sleep like a baby. How can I when I murdered someone like that ?

Anyway I am in my computer listening to these two talking

Me: :)

I heard footsteps. I am sure it's mom.

Mom: What are you doing ? :D

I looked at her

Me: Listening to the couple. They just purchased the house :)

Mom: WOW okay ? Before we talk more about that, How did it go with the doctor ? :)

Me: It went well mom but I didn't tell her about the last incident :)

Mom: I don't blame you

Me: But I was honest about everything else. My anger towards Matt and Beatrice. The pills and my behaviour :)

Mom: That's grea.... :)

Tom and Beatrice started talking

Tom: I am going to miss you honey :)

Me: :(

Beatrice: I am going to miss you too honey but promise me. When She gets here she must pay that debts :(

Tom: Yeah tomorrow she has to I mean she had so many days to fix things with her banker and we can't mess up. The family that lived in that house just flew to New Zealand with the money. They are not coming Back

Me: :)

Mom: :D

Beatrice: True! we have the keys with us

Tom: Yeah This lunatic must come back. We need to do this

Me: Lunatic, That's me right ?

Mom brushed my back

Mom: Don't mind them baby. You have them where you want them :(

Tom: Bye guys for real now. I will miss my son

Beatrice: Bye honey mwah!

I closed the laptop

Me: Bye Bitch ! see you tomorrow

Mom stood up

Mom: You just said you will see Beatrice tomorrow. How are you going to get her to be there when this happen. You heard she is leaving your house now since you're going there

I took my Laptop. I put it in my bag and picked it up with my handbag. It's time for me to leave now .

Mom: Lisa What are you up to ?

I took my car keys then looked at mom

Me: Beatrice will be there tomorrow

Mom:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 100

.

.

~ Londeka ~

My husband said I should stop going around causing drama with women who are not married. Yesterday when I left the supermarket my plan was to go see Lithakazi then I had to think, First my husband didn't want me to go to the trial in Mthatha I didn't listen to him I went there, The same day he met another woman and started dating her. I don't want him to think I don't respect him and decide to cheat again. I decided to go home and speak to him about it, as expected he said no again. Lithakazi must thank her lucky stars. I swear if my husband agreed I was not gonna get there and talk. I was gonna get there and beat the hell out of her then tell her why I did it when the job is done. Lithakazi is wasting all her time trying to mess up the lives of people who are doing so well for themselves. Instead of focusing on getting a better life for herself she is going around plotting things on people who don't even think about her. Why can't she give up. No one is talking about her. No one is threatened by her, why is she always the talk of the village for bad reasons? I hope she get the most painful punishment at the royal house. She messed with a powerful man. She is going to pay.

Anyway my husband left for work. I am also getting ready to go write my exam. I am writing afternoon today. I heard a knock at the door. I put down the iron. I went to the door and opened



Me: Hey Fefe come in :)

Her: Hey how are you ? :)

She walked in I closed the door

Me: I am good how are you? :)

Her: Good thanks. How did it go with Lithakazi? :D

Me: Fefekazi Qaqambile don't want me to go speak to that girl. I am so pisses off :(

Fefekazi: Friend, Were you gonna speak to her or beat her up ?

I looked away

Me: :(

Fefekazi: Londeka!

I looked at her.

Me: This girl needs someone who can put her in her place ! :(

Fefekazi: And I know you're that girl but your husband don't want you to get into trouble with the law :(

Me: Maybe you're right. Mr Lawson said I shouldn't do anything. My husband also and now you. Maybe you guys are right

Fefekazi: Of course we are :)

Me: Let me tell Nomandla I can't help her. What a useless friend I am :(

Fefekazi: You don't have to fight her battles. I love Nomandla. Her mother is a good friend of mine but some battles are just not yours to fight. It's not being selfish to let Nomandla fix her own problems. She knows you support her

I dialled her number

Nomandla: Hey friend

Me: I am sure Mr Lawson told you about yesterday :(

Nomandla: I cannot believe Lithakazi, Infact I can believe her. This looked just like her!

Me: The sad part is I can't go beat her ass my husband don't want me to :(

Nomandla: If you can't do it don't worry. There is someone who can

Me: Who ?

Fefekazi:

Nomandla: I am about to write my exam. After this I go home breastfeed then drive straight to Mqanduli. There are few things that need me there. I have been sweet for far to long. Its time I face My old friend and settle our differences in person once and for all

Me: You go girl :D

Nomandla: Later

Me: Good luck nail that paper :)

Nomandla: Thanks babe

I hung up. I looked at Fefekazi

Me: Like you said. She is handling the business herself :)

Fefekazi: It's about time :)

I looked at Litha's house

Me: :)

She doesn't know what's coming for her.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Ellen's house. Ellen is speaking on the phone. She was talking to her mother. Marlene is on her way to PE. It seems like she is already given her cell phone by the authorities. That is why she can make her phone calls. Ellen was with Qhayiya. Anyone who knows Marlene and Qhayiya's business would see the discomfort in Qhayiya when he realised his girlfriend was speaking to her mother. Qhayiya knew this day would come. He is just waiting for a call from Marlene, A call that asks him to go to PE. How is he gonna do this? Will he manage dating mother and daughter at the same time and make them happy ? Marlene did mention that Qhayiya will go to PE and stay there forever. We don't see him making both of them happy. Maybe he was right. One of them has to go and we know who. All he has to do now is make sure another woman of his makes sure she gets the job done. Will Lithakazi succeed in killing Marlene? We don't know, What we know is that it is time, The time they have been waiting for is

now.

Anyway while she was speaking on the phone, Rebecca walked down. She looked ready to leave. She had her travel bag and she was carrying the baby. She looked at Ellen who was speaking on the phone then she sat down and started talking to Qhayiya. Ellen hung up the phone then joined them

Rebecca: Who is making you smile like that ? :)

Ellen: That was mom. She is on her way to PE ! :D

Rebecca: Where is she now ? :)

Ellen: I don't know. I didn't ask I am just excited :D

Rebecca: What did she say ?

Ellen: Well.....

She walked away her sister followed. They left Qhayiya alone in the living room.

Rebecca: Well ? :(

Ellen turned around and looked at the living room.

Ellen: She asked about him

Rebecca: Unbelievable! her obsession with that man ! so what did you say ? :(

Ellen: I just brushed it off. I know she doesn't like him :(

Rebecca: Or she likes him for herself ! :(

Ellen: That's why you must have a word with her! :(

Rebecca: I will please help me with my bags :(

Ellen: Okay :)

Rebecca: When is your Nanny arriving ? :(

Ellen: Tonight :)

Rebecca: Okay. Let's go put these bags in the car I will come back for the rest :(

Ellen took Rebecca's baby

Ellen: Okay :)

They walked to the car

.

In the living room. Qhayiya walked out through the back door. He was walking around outside trying to get hold of Lithakazi. He couldn't find her on the cell.

Qhayiya: Dammit Lithakazi answer ! :(

He tried again and decided to leave a message

Qhayiya: Call me when you get this please ! :(

He hung up then Looked around. His phone rang. He looked at it

Him:

It's Marlene. He breath in and out then answered.

Qhayiya: Make it fast !

Marlene: I am on my way to PE. Meet me there !

Qhayiya looked around

Qhayiya: Your last born is on her way there

Marlene: What? What does that brat want !?

Qhayiya: Her mother maybe?

Marlene:..... ( Tu tu tu tu )

Marlene hung up. Qhayiya looked at his phone smiling

Qhayiya: Thank you Rebecca :)

.

At Vicki's work place. She is busy working. She kept checking the news trying to find out if there is any report about a body and a car. While she was looking... her phone rang. She smiled.

Her: Nosukile :)

She answered

Vicki: Nosukile :)

Nosukile: Hello Vicki how are you ?

Vicki: I am doing well. I hear congratulations are in order for our children :)

Nosukile: Yes. Let's hope they finally find the happiness they deserve

Vicki: They already found it. Ellen is out of the picture for good :)

Nosukile: Yeah let's hope her mother stay at home and respect the law

Vicki: Please don't remind me about her. She is out today :(

Nosukile: Sadly. Anyway I was calling to check if your daughter managed to fix that problem

Vicki: Oh yeah! She came through for me. My daughter is amazing :D

Nosukile: I am glad to hear that

Vicki: Nosukile can you promise me you won't share what we talked about with your daughter or my son please

Nosukile: Of course

Vicki: And never talk about it in front of my daughter either please

Nosukile: Maybe we shouldn't talk about it at all

Nosukile: Good idea :D

Nosukile: I was just checking up on you. I see you're good

Vicki: Nosukile you're a good friend thank you :)

Nosukile: Bye

Vicki: Bye :)

She hung up

Vicki: If my daughter would find out you know there is a secret. She would kill you Nosukile. It's a good thing you don't know what the secret is .....

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just arrived at the supermarket. I didn't go to Ryan's office. I went straight to the apartment. He doesn't even know I am here. The reason I am here is because of Lithakazi. I am going there to see her but first I want to make sure Ryan packed everything that belongs to Ellen. Before I come sleep here. I don't want to see anything that belongs to her. He said this afternoon a driver is taking them to East London. He talked to me about taking the house from Ellen. I said no. I don't want him to make this personal to Ellen. That woman Lives with his daughter so he can't take that house. If he takes it he will be taking it from Hillary too. I don't want my step daughter to hate me. Well she can hate I don't care but I don't want to be the reason she does.

Anyway I opened the door. I didn't see anyone in the living room. I looked around smiling. I have bitter sweet memories of this house. I met my soul mate here. Being in this house changed my life for the better. There are also bad memories. When I saw Ellen and Ryan walk out of that bathroom giggling. I didn't think Ryan and I would get back together. When I saw that I told myself I was done with him for good.

Me: :)

While I was standing smiling. I heard voices whispering. My ear is very sharp. I heard them. I was looking at them with one eye, They didn't know I could see or hear them but they were looking at me. Londeka showed me their pictures. I know Thethiswa Is dark and Nomonde is a light skin girl.

Nomonde: Wow Londeka don't waste time! She already found a fancy woman to replace me!?:(

Thethiswa: Not so loud!

I turned around

Them:

Me: No dear, I am the woman you will never replace :)

Nomonde swallowed sweet nothing.

Nomonde: ☹

Thethiswa: You're Mr Lawson's fiancé? :D

Me: The one and only :)

Them:

I walked up the stairs. Heading to the bedrooms. I went to the master bedroom. I opened the door. I walked in. I went straight to the closet.

Me: :)

Ryan already removed everything Ellen in the closet. Her side is empty and that makes me happy. I walked out of the walking closet. Heading to other rooms. Maybe the bags are in the car. I opened the first guest room. They were not there. I went to another one they are not there. I opened the laundry room door. I chuckled

Me: Really Ryan ? :D

Three travel bags are nicely packed. I picked them up and pulled them out. I want to see the drive put them in the car. I had to come and make sure there is nothing That reminds me of Ellen here. I don't want her to find a reason to come back. She delayed our happiness. If Ryan didn't go back to her we'd be married now.

Anyway I walked down. The girls were in the living room sitting. They stood up when they saw me walk down. The front door opened. Ryan walked in

Ryan: Baby what are you doing here ? :)

Me: I am here to make sure you don't forget a thing :)

He came to me I put the bags down. I ran to him and kissed him

Ryan: This is a nice surprise :p

Me: I know :)

I looked at Nomonde, She looked annoyed. This girl might have been asked to seduce Ryan but she sure did like the idea of being with my man. I can see she wants him. Instead of being ashamed of what she did she is acting like a jealous girl.

Nomonde: ☹

Ryan: Why didn't you call ? :)

Me: I wanted to surprise you :)

I looked at Nomonde, I could see she was ready to leave judging by how she was dressed

Me: When is she .... :)

I looked at Ellen's luggages

Me: and these leaving ? :)

Ryan: At four babe :)

Me: Did you pack everything baby ? :)

Ryan: Yes everything is in those bags. Whatever that is left is ours :)

Me: Good I am going to see Londeka, I will come back here before I go back to Mthatha :)

Ryan: Alright baby, I came to take some documents from the safe wait for me :)

Me: Okay baby :)

Ryan ran up the stairs. I turned around and looked at the girls.

Them:

I looked at Nomonde

Me: Everything Lithakazi told you about me was a lie. I have never worn a skirt that is above my knees in my entire life and I would never seduce a man :(

Nomonde: I didn't seduce him. I just wore a short skirt :(

I smiled

Me: Then in that case I apologise for my Fiancé for accusing you of something you didn't do :)

Nomonde: :(

Thethiswa:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

It's sad to see my sister go. I don't know what I will do without her. I am just glad she helped me make sure My man lives with me. Honestly the Hillary situation was bothering me. I am glad she opened her heart and let Qhayiya live with us. It won't be the same without Rebecca but she is phone call away. When I need advice I will call her.

Anyway we are saying our goodbyes to her. She is about to drove to Port Elizabeth.

Rebecca: Guys bye I am late :)

Me: Bye sis :D

Rebecca: Qhayiya take care of my sister :)

I smiled at my man



Qhayiya: Will do I promise you :)

Rebecca drove out. I will miss her. I looked at my man. I hugged and kissed him.

Me: I will miss her :)

Him: I know :)

I broke the hug

Me: I am glad you finally get along. I want my family to get along with you because you make me happy :)

Qhayiya: You make me happy baby and I will always be here it doesn't matter if they like me or not. You're my Queen :)

Me: I love you :)

Qhayiya: I love you too :)

We kissed then walked back in.

Qhayiya: The first time you and Ryan got divorced he threatened to take this house what's gonna happen this time ? :)

Me: I don't know. I called him asking him to send back my clothes and all my stuff there. He said fine. I already packed all his belongings too, he didn't talk about the house :(

Qhayiya: That's a good thing :)

Me: I guess so :(

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: Who is that .....

I said looking at Qhayiya he shrugged his shoulders

Me: Let me go get it baby :)

I walked to the door and opened

Me:

I know this man. He arrested me at my house. I know him. What is he doing here ?

Him: Constable Ngcwele from Mthatha PD

Me: Constable I know You. What are you doing here ? :(

Him: Mrs Lawson you've been served

Me: I am divorced. I am Ms Nel now :(

Him: My mistake

I took the envelope then attempted to close the door

Him: You might want to ask questions :)

I looked at him then let go of the door.

Qhayiya: Honey who is tha .....

Constable: Constable Ngcwele from Mthatha PD :)

Qhayiya: Hello

I opened the envelope. I read

Me: Restraining order from Nomandla Nyembezi ?

Qhayiya took it and read. What the hell? who does she think she is ? I wouldn't go after her. I have a life. She thinks she is that important to me for me to go around stalking her ? bloody maid!

Constable: You and your mother wanted to kill her so she wanted to make sure you stay away from her. I am taking this one to Port Elizabeth have a good day :)

I slammed the door in his face. I turned around

Qhayiya:

Me: The nerve!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.  
Insert 101

.  
.  
~ Ellen ~

Who the hell does this woman think she is? I have never done anything to her. She is the one who slept with my husband. How dare she send the police to my house? Who is harassing who now? Who told her where I live her? lover? Are they in this together? I feel sorry for Ryan because I am going to call him and get answers. I am sure he knows everything that bitch does.

Anyway I am pacing up and down. I am angry I feel insulted by her. As if taking my husband wasn't insulting enough. How can she insult me like this. I have dealt with that police officer in several occasions. I am sure he thinks I am some sick white woman who is making trouble wherever she goes. The video they asked my daughter to make humiliated me enough. How dare they do this to me again ? I am pissed off. I don't know what to do at this point. That woman disrespected my marriage. When she tasted my husband's dick she started giving me attitude. She was sleeping with him in my house. I never went to her and yelled at her now she comes with police telling me to stay away from her? When did I ever go after her ?

Qhayiya:

Me: She thinks she is some kind of special person doesn't she? :(

Qhayiya: Baby calm down

Me: No! don't tell me to calm down baby you know me I never talk about that girl. Why would she send me a restraining order. Who the hell does she think she is ?

I took my phone.

Qhayiya: Who are you calling ?

Me: I am calling Ryan! they did this together !

Qhayiya: Baby I don't like this. Why do you keep calling your ex? :(

Me: Because I married him not that woman! I am in this war with that woman because of him !

Qhayiya: If you keep harassing Ryan he will be angry and take this house, Is that what you want ?  
:(

I dialled his number. Ryan answered

Ryan: I told you the driver is leaving at 4pm!

Me: That's not why I called! how dare you and your cheap slut send me a restraining order?

Ryan: She did? Good for her

Me: Excuse me ? Ryan you did this! you were part of this with her! you knew she was sending the police to my house! what if Hillary was home ?

Ryan: Good thing she wasn't. Don't act all innocent here. You got your mother out of jail after everything she did to my children. You and your mother are dangerous creatures who belong behind bars! She did the right thing it's for her safety! I.....

I hung up

Me:

Qhayiya: You're stubborn. You enjoy speaking to him on the phone! I asked you to leave him alone ! :(

Me: He referred to me and mom as creatures ?

Qhayiya: Didn't I ask you to stay away from that man ? :(

I dialled my sisters number. She is the only one who understands me. I put her on speaker

Rebecca: Sis you know I am driving, what's up ?

Me: Where are you now?

Rebecca: Just arrived in PE. I am driving to mothers house now are you okay ?

Me: Nomandla filed for a restraining order against me can you believe the nerve on that girl ? Sis I have never harassed that woman before how dare she se....

Rebecca: Hold up Sis, You say you never harrassed her ?

Me: Never ever !

Rebecca: Sis you went to her house and insulted her with money to keep her child away from his father isn't that harassing ?

Qhayiya folded his arms smiling. How dare he and how dare Rebecca side with that bitch

Me: Which side are you on? I am your sister!

Rebecca: Then when that failed your mother sent people to stab her stomach do you really blame her ?

I hung up then sat down

Me:

Qhayiya attempted to touch me

Qhayiya: Bab.....

Me: Don't you dare touch me!

Qhayiya:

Me: Go away! I need to be alone!

Qhayiya walked up the stairs. I stood up

Me:

.

.

~ Helen ~

I am at work. I have been trying to get hold of the wedding planner. This wedding has to be perfect for a perfect couple. I am really happy for them. I hope they stay together for the rest of their lives. They have two sons. I have two sons. I am with Tom to stay. I am not going anywhere. I want the same for them. I wish them endless love and happiness. It's a pleasure to help her with her wedding. I know she is busy with exams. I will help her till she finishes So she can join me and the wedding planner.

Anyway I finally got this busy woman on the phone.

Her: Helen long time

Me: I know how are you ? :)

Her: I am doing okay

Me: Great! do you think you can come to Mthatha. There is a couple I want you to meet. They are planning to get married on Valentine's day. I know you're good at planning the wedding :)

Her: You want me to come down there ?

Me: Yes I want you to come down here. I am sure the couple can afford to put you in a hotel for one night. I want you to speak to them and find out what they want for their wedding :)

Planner: Okay I will come down to Mthatha tomorrow. I don't have so much work at that time of the year. I will need this money in February

Me: Yeah that's good :)

Her: See you girl

Me: Alright thank you for everything :)

Her: Bye :)

My door office door opened. My husband walked in with two coffees

Him: Do you have time for coffee? :)

Me: Yes honey come in :)

He closed the door then gave me my coffee

Him: Did you manage to get hold of the wedding planner ? :)

Me: Yes I was just speaking to her. She will be here tomorrow :)

Tom: That's great , This is happening :)

Me: I know right. So romantic. Their anniversary will be on Valentine's day. There is no way they will forget it :D

Tom: I know right. I am glad my friend will finally be happy :)

Me: Yea.... :)

My phone rang

Me: Excuse me it's mom :D

Tom: Okay :)

I answered

Me: Mom :D

Mom: Helen Jessica was murdered and thrown by the river

Me: What ?

Tom:

.  
.

~ Marlene ~

Finally I am free. I am in my house at last. You know When you're in jail miserable you start appreciating the simple things you took for granted. I am looking at my house now and how beautiful it is. I spent months in that dump place because of my stupid mistakes. I am never going there. I am not going to that place again. I said it before and I ended up going back. I mean it this time. I can hurt black girl using other people. Ever since I got my phone Saturday. I have been trying to get hold of Jessica. Yes after my daughters left Saturday, I was moved from a prison cell to a better room. I got my phone. I started calling Jessica in the afternoon leaving her voicemails. That bitch was in the Eastern Cape. I saw her social media. She posted that she was going to see her high school sweetheart Which shows she deceived me. I told her she must wait for my call did she? No. She didn't wait for my call. She went along with my plan. Saturday I left her threatening messages. She hasn't contacted me back. I swear I am going to kill her for real. I have to try again. Still on voice mail

Me: Jessica Oliver it's still Marlene Nel. This is my last voicemail. Call me bitch! and i swear if you don't, I am going to kill you and throw you to the sea so that nobody can find you !

I hung up the phone

Me: Bitch

Anyway I heard the door bell ring. I sipped on my wine

Me: Who is that ! I just got here :(

I walked to the door. I opened the door. It's my daughter. What is this woman doing here ? Doesn't she has a husband or something ? I didn't move from the door.

Me: Rebecca what the hell are you doing here ?

Rebecca: Is that how you greet your daughter and the grandson you've never met before? Do you realise this is your First grandson? :(

Me:

Oh flip! I forgot I never met her child before. He is a beautiful boy

Rebecca: Oh no, He is not your First grandson. You killed your First grandson!

I left her at the door

Me: You're here to fight me I see

Rebecca walked in

Rebecca: I am not here to fight you. I didn't expect this kinda welcome in my own home ! :(

She put the baby on the couch. I took him. She walked to the door and took her bags

Me: How long are you staying ?

Rebecca: I was gonna stay for two days but I am calling my boss. I want to stay longer :(

Me: What ?

Rebecca: You heard me mom. I am watching you :(

Me: I left drama in prison. I don't need another one in my house !

Rebecca: Good to see you mother. I am looking forward to staying with you. Mom you should be happy. It's your chance to bond with your grand child. You always wanted me to have a child right ? :)

Me:

Rebecca: That's why you stole Ryan's son? :)

I sat down. How am I gonna invite Qhayiya when this bitch is planning to stay longer ? I gulped my wine

Me:

Rebecca: Refill? :)

I gave her death stare

Me:

This is going to be a long long afternoon.

.



~ Lithakazi ~

I have been trying to get hold of Nomonde. She is not taking my calls. I don't know why. She was doing so well, I don't know why she doesn't want to give me an update. She better not betray me. I swear if She does I will deal with her sorry ass. She doesn't know me at all.

I just got Qhayiya's voice mails. I have to call him. He sounded very serious. I dialled his number.

Qhayiya: I have been trying to get hold of you

Me: I am all ears daddy what's up ? :p

Qhayiya: Marlene got released

I stood up fast

Me: And you already deposited my transport money? :)

Qhayiya: No! Her younger daughter went to PE. I will tell you when she is alone

Me: Good keep me updated :)

Qhayiya: Sure

Me: Wait.... tell me what's gonna happen after I killed her. Are you gonna leave Ellen for me? I know you left my cousin already. Poor cousin. She was such a fool to trust you :)

Qhayiya: We will discuss that when the job is done

Me: Don't double cross me Qhayiya!

Qhayiya: I won't

Me: Oh I can't wait to sleep on your chest :p

Qhayiya: One thing at a time Lithakazi!...

Me: Okay :)

Qhayiya: Just stay put. I will tell you when she is alone. She won't even ask me to go there because Rebecca is going there so she can't risk it. When she is expecting me. She will meet you

Me: I can't wait :(

Qhayiya: Bye

Me: By..... :)

He hung up on me. How dare he ? I heard a knock at the door. I walked out of my bedroom. I went to open the door.

Me: Nomandla ?

Nomandla:

She is here to fight. Did Zimbini tell her or she heard about my plan with Nomonde? Is it why I haven't got a call from her ? That girl better not rat me.

Me: Hi :D

She pushed me out of the way

Me: What the fuck ?

She closed the door then turned the key

Nomandla: You've been trying to get my attention for a long time. I am here now, what the hell do you want from me ?

Me: Excuse me? Honey you know I don't want nothing from you ! you're a disgrace in this village. Sleeping with a white man and have kids with him sie....

I couldn't finish that she slapped me so hard on my face. Nomandla don't know what she is doing. I am going to re-arrange her face now. When I am done with her that white man won't want her. I slapped her she blocked me with her arm I managed to slap the arm though

Me: Bitch you've always been a coward. I have never seen you fight before! How dare you come to my house and attack me

I ran to her and attempted to punch her she held both my arms and hold on to them tight. She kicked my stomach and released my arms I fell.

Me: Ouch

I attempted to stand up. She kicked me with her Training shoes. I fell again.

Nomandla: What have I ever done to you Lithakazi?

I managed to stand up. I attempted to punch her I tripped and fell on my stomach. Remind me to never polish my tiles again. I tried to stand up. She jumped on me and sat on my back. I fell She grabbed my neck and turned my neck to face me. She looked at me while sitting on my back

Nomandla: When a coward is had enough she's had enough!

Me:

She grabbed the back of my head and hit my face on the floor

Me: Yoh!! Yoh!!! Nqandani!!! Help !!!

She hit my face so many times on my tiles floor. My whole face felt numb. I was spitting blood.

Me: Forgive me ! For.... forgive me

She stood up and pushed me. I rolled around and laid on my back. She knelt down and pulled me up with my top so she could look me in the face

Me:

Nomandla: Go to the police please Do! I will tell them it was self defence or lie and say I don't know what you talking about! who will believe you when you got yourself beat up just to get Qavile behind bars?

Me:

Nomandla: And you're on house arrest. If you go to them. You will be sending yourself back in jail where you belong !

Me:

Nomandla: One more thing.... Mind your own business and stay the hell away from Nomandla's life!

She pushed me and stood up. She walked out and slammed the door hard. I felt something watery. I wiped my forehead then looked at it. It's blood.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 102

.

.

~ Helen ~

Tell me this is not true. How did this happen? Who killed Jessica and why ? This doesn't make sense at all. When we were friends she was very young and she had no enemies. When I met her few days ago she was a complete different person who knows? Maybe she had enemies we don't know about. Oh My God the world we live in. Who can kill a woman like that? I care about the friendship we had. I feel bad she is gone. I wish I could turn the clock and bring back Jessica Oliver my best friend not the woman I met on Friday left week.

Anyway my husband and I were shocked to hear this from mom, I was still speaking to her on the phone.

Mom: Yes. She was found next to some river with her with car

Me: Mom I am with Tom. Who told you and do they have any suspects?

Tom:

Mom: Hello Son in Law

Tom: Hi Mrs Rush

Mom: Apparently in her phone I was the last person she called, this girl was updating me where ever he went during her visit to Eastern cape so the police asked me questions and I am afraid I had to tell them what the interactions were about.

That I am afraid I hope It doesn't mean we are involved

Me: So ?

Mom: There are So many suspects baby.

Me: What do you mean?

Mom: All of you are suspects

Me: What ? That woman left my house Friday. She went to Ryan when she was rejected she didn't even come to us and tell us how it went. She just left we know nothing! :(

Mom: You will tell the police that baby

I sat down

Me: Mom I wish you never told that girl where we live! She is trouble. Who knows who else she upset ? :(

Mom: You're right Helen. I should've stayed out of it

I hung up

Me: I can't believe this :(

Tom: We have to call Ryan

Me: Yeah please call him I don't think I have the energy :(

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Nosukile's home we see Nomandla's car parked outside. The house was closed. While at that We see Londeka standing next to the window at her house looking at Lithakazi's house. She kept looking then pace up and down.

Londeka: Come on Nomandla come out! :)

Londeka was suffering from FOMO ( Fear of missing out) She wanted to be there and beat Lithakazi with Nomandla but she couldn't because of her husband. She is pacing up and down because she is worried about Nomandla. What if Lithakazi attack Nomandla and kill her in her house. She knows Lithakazi is capable of that.

Londeka: Come on Mandla!

" Come on Mandla? " Londeka turned around

Londeka: Honey :)

Qaqambile: What is going on ?

Londeka: My friend went to confront her. I am scared she is not coming out Qaqambile what if that crazy girl attacked Nomandla? Can I go check there ?

Qaqambile: No! you're not going anywhere

Londeka looked away clicking her tongue

Londeka: Mxm ☺

She looked at the window again. Nomandla walked out then flipped her hair

Londeka: Yaaaas! Yes wena girl! :D

Qaqambile looked

Londeka: Honey I have to go talk to my friend

She stole a kiss then ran out. Qaqambile shook his head in disbelief

Qaqambile: Women :D

We see Londeka running like a crazy woman heading to Nomandla. She got to her when she was about to unlock her car

Londeka: And ? :D

Nomandla: She provoked me. I messed up her face I am sure she look like a fried meat right now :(

Londeka: You burned her ?

Nomandla: I grabbed her head and hit her face on the floor multiple times. If she didn't lose a tooth, Her face is swollen. Londeka I am tired of that girl :(

Londeka: I hope she learnt her lesson. Girl let me not keep you I know you left a new born :) .

They hugged then went their separate ways. Nomandla got in the car and drove away. Londeka looked at Fefekazi's house

Londeka: :)

" Hey ! " Qaqambile called her from his house. Londeka looked at Qaqambile.

Qaqambile: Come home wena!

Londeka: :D

She walked home.

At the supermarket we see Ryan standing with Thethiswa next to the car. Inside the car it was Nomonde and the driver. They are leaving

Ryan: Drive safely and don't forget to bring my stuff :)

Driver: Okay Mhlekazi :)

He drove out. Nomandla's car drove in. She got out of the car. Everyone looked at Nomandla. Ryan approached her smiling

Ryan: Babe you Look upset. Something is Missing in your mother's house ?

Nomandla: I had a serious fight with Lithakazi, Well it wasn't a fight I beat her ! :(

Ryan: Baby you shouldn't have done that. The matter is already in the royal house. I called them !

Me: Can we get in the car I don't want to stay I need to go home and breast feed my baby :(

Ryan opened a door for Nomandla. She walked in

People:

Ryan went to his side. He got in and closed the door

Nomandla: I am not going to sit back and watch Lithakazi disrespect you. It's not the first time she came here and disrespected you. The next time she comes here and disrespect my man. I will do more than what I did to her! :(

Ryan smiled

Ryan: :)

Nomandla: What ?

Ryan: I like seeing you like this :)

Nomandla: Please get out i have to go :)

Ryan: Baby what if she lays charges?

Nomandla: Firstly She is on house arrest for falsely accusing a man of rape and beating Her, Secondly She has no prove that I was the one who beat her and lastly... Who is going believe her when she says I beat Her? That girl hired some guy to beat her up just to lie to the police :)

Ryan: You thought about this :)

Nomandla: Baby your child is hungry bye :)

Ryan: She has formular :)

Nomandla opened The passanger door while inside.

Nomandla: My breasts are full out! :D

Ryan laughed then kissed her

Peoplw:

Ryan: Bye baby

Nomandla: Bye :)

Nomandla drove out.

.

At Lithakazi's house. Lithakazi is standing with a wet towel holding a mirror cleaning her face. She was crying and She looked angry. She put the mirror and the towel on her bed. She took a scarf. She put it on her head then tied it below her chin. She took sunglasses and put them on. She took the mirror and looked at herself. She put the mirror down. She walked out of her bedroom. A knock came at the door. She went to open.

Person:

Lithakazi: Can I help you ? :(

Person: You have a case. Someone reported you and you are expected to be at the royal house Saturday

Lithakazi: Who reported me ?

Person: Who did you wrong?

Lithakazi: You can leave :(

The servant walked away, Lithakazi walked out and locked. She headed to Nowaitile's house. In no time she was knocking. Nowaitile opened the door when she saw it was Lithakazi she chuckled.

Lithakazi: I know what happened last time and I am sorry but I need your help



Nowaitile: I am listening ? :(

Lithakazi walked in.

Lithakazi: I feel like my mother was useless. How can yo..... :(

Nowaitile: Your face is swollen is it the reason why you are dressed like That?

Lithakazi: Yes! I need your help

Nowaitile: What happened?

Lithakazi: I am not here to talk to you about my problems you're not a shrink! :(

Nowaitile: There she shows her arrogance! leave !!! :(

Lithakazi: I am sorry okay. I just need your help, I want to kill the person who did this to me. My mother's poison is useless if the person you wanna kill won't eat your food. I have always heard that you ride a broom at night you guys do wonders. I want you to kill her in an accident can you do that?

Nowaitile chuckled again

Nowaitile: As if it wasn't enough what you did when my son died now you accuse me of witchcraft?

Lithakazi: I am sorry Nowaitile I am desperate here !

Lithakazi took out R200 rands note

Lithakazi: Please help me

Nowaitile looked at the money. She was tempted

Nowaitile: Don't insult me :(

Lithakazi took out another two hundred rands

Nowaitile: We can seal the deal if you put a hundred on top of That :)

Lithakazi: Come on! you want R500 rands? I am not working ! :(

Nowaitile: Take it or leave it :(

Lithakazi took out a hundred rands. Nowaitile smiled. She snatched the whole R500 rands

Nowaitile: :)

Lithakazi; Let's start working. Should i close the door or bring a broom what do you need ?

Nowaitile walked away

Nowaitile: Lithakazi I am not a witch I told you that :)

She took a pen and a paper

Lithakazi: Then why did you take my money? :(

Nowaitile wrote a name and address down then turned around She gave it to Lithakazi

Nowaitile: This R500 is for helping you, Like I said I am not a witch but that woman ..... :)

Lithakazi read the name out loud

Lithakazi: ZINYOVILE ?

She looked at Nowaitile

Lithakazi: Who is this ?

Nowaitile: She is the most evil witch doctor in the whole of Mqanduli. She lives in a village called Msukeni. She will help you get what you want. By Tomorrow the woman who beat you like this will be no more :)

Lithakazi took off the sunglasses

Nowaitile:

Nowaitile looked shocked to see her face. Lithakazi looked Away smiling

Lithakazi: :)

She looked at the paper then at Nowaitile

Nowaitile: :)

Lithakazi: Thank you Waity :)

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I don't see things going well between my daughter and I. I always loved this girl. Protected her and even stole or should I say kidnapped a child for her. I thought the connection I have with Ellen I would have with Rebecca but clearly the one who took after me is Ellen. Rebecca is

nothing like us and there is nothing we can do to change her. She is stubborn! She is against everything we do. I am not happy at all to see her in my house. I am happy for her and everything she is achieved while I was in prison. I see she has a son but her sticking her nose in my business is not okay at all and I am not having it.

Anyway I saw her coming from the bedroom.

Rebecca: He is finally asleep now we can finally talk :(

I looked at her then looked away sipping my wine. Talk ? Talk about what? I don't want to talk. I looked at my glass after I sipped

Me: How I missed this wine :)

I sipped again

Rebecca: Are you in love with my sister's boyfriend? :(

I chocked in my drink

Me:

I walked away

Me: What are you talking about? Your sister has a boyfriend? :(

Rebecca: Cut the act mom! I am talking about the father of her daughter! :(

Me: I am not in love with that boy where did you get these crazy lies ? :(

Rebecca: Then why don't you want her to date him ? :(

Me: That man is not good for my daughter! :(

Her: Who is good for her? Ryan? Mom when will you stop? Ryan don't love Ellen and Ellen is madly in love with that Qhayiya guy ! :(

I looked away

Me: Please don't say that

Her: Why? because you're in love with him too? :(

Me: How dare you Rebecca ! how can you think that of me! I would never love another man again! Your father was the only man I have ever loved !

Rebecca: :(

Me: Do you think I would be that cruel and be Jealous of my daughter's relationship? :(

Rebecca: Let's see ... You went to that man and seduced him in the bathroom and had sex with him! you found out your daughter was pregnant... ! :(

Me: I can't do this !

I walked away. She followed me

Rebecca: You terminated that pregnancy because You were jealous! :(

Me:

I was just looking away crying while she is shouting at Me.

Rebecca: Now she has a child with him and you want her to leave him. How can you ask her that. She has a child with the man and she loves him. Did you think of the child at all!? :(

I turned around and looked at her

Me: Of course I think about the child!

Rebecca: Liar!! :(

Me:

Rebecca: You asked her to throw that child away and steal a white baby!!

I walked away embarrassed

Me: She told you that ?

Rebecca: Who are you? What did you do with my mother? :(

I turned around fast. That breaks my heart. I hate hearing my daughter talk like that.

Me: Please baby don't talk like that

Rebecca: You're evil Marlene!

I gulped my drink then put the glass on the coffee table. I sat down

Me: I am sorry

Rebecca:

Me: I am so sorry. I guess I want the best for my childre....

Rebecca: Don't you dare make this about us!

Me:

Rebecca: You do everything you do for your own benefit! don't you dare drag us into your mess! You ruined my sister completely ! if You didn't ask her to hide her pregnancy She wouldn't be trending all over the world now! She just told me parents are threatening to take the kids to other schools next year! That school is the only thing that makes money for my sister! if she loses that she is gonna have nothing and you also benefit from her money!

Me:

She sat down

Rebecca: As a parent you should've told your daughter to come clean! you should've stopped her wedding but you didn't!

Me:

Rebecca: You failed us! you failed your children and you should be ashamed of yourself for that!

She stood up. We heard a knock at the door. She went to answer. I poured another drink. Am I that bad? why would my own child say such things to me? I am a good mother. I care about them! I put my life on the line for them!

Me:

Rebecca: Hello please come in

Voice: I got lost a lot coming here. Wait didn't I see you in East London this morning?

Me:

Rebecca: You did I guess you brought the same for mom

Him: Unfortunately yes

Rebecca: Okay I will take it have a good evening Constable

Me: Constable?

She closed the door then came to me

Rebecca: You've been served :(

She gave me the envelop. I opened and read.

Me: What ?

Rebecca: I said this to Ellen and I will say this to you too! :(

Me: Give me a break mother Terressa!

Rebecca: You took her child! You got her stabbed when she was pregnant with another child.....  
:(

Me:

Rebecca: You deserve this !

She walked away leaving me looking at the wall. I screamed then threw the glass on the wall it broke, the wine messed up my wall

Me: Damn you ! Nomande-la !

.

To be continued.....

.

Had to post early. We have loadshedding and my battery is low

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 103

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I've had enough of Lithakazi. I left that village years ago. Why can't she move on and start living her life and leave me alone. I don't know why this girl is so obsessed with me. The first time she did something crazy to get to me she was found half dead next to the road. Whoever thinks Lithakazi will learn a lesson is dreaming. If she can't learn from what happened to her what can stop her? Nothing!. This woman will never stop following me around and I made peace with that. She wants me. She wants to see me fail but the question is how? How am I gonna fail? I don't involve myself with Dodgy people. I don't do dodgy things how am I gonna fail? You know what? today I gave Her a reason to go after me. She will say she want a pay back for beating her up. She said I am a coward why didn't she throw a punch? I am tired of that woman. I really am.

Anyway I got home two hours ago. I told mom what happened. She was worried that police will come knocking till I told her what Londy told me. She told me she is on house arrest and that she got herself beat and accused Mr Qavile of beating and raping her. I am prepared to lie if we get there. I am not going to let Lithakazi go to my man and disrespect him like that. Ryan is going to be my husband. Lithakazi hates me I don't know why she is causing problems for Ryan. she must leave my man alone.

I was tired from all the fighting but after the nap I just took I feel better. I heard a knock then the door opened.

Odwa: Mandla living room now

Me: What? Who is there ?

Odwa: Mom, Aunt Helen, Uncle Tom and Uncle Ryan :)

Me: Oh okay

Ryan is here already? I looked at the time. It's just after 6. He came early today. I stood up. I went to the living room

Me: Hello guys :D

Tom and Helen don't look okay. I sat next to Ryan and kissed his cheek.

Ryan: Hey baby :)

Me: What's up guys ?

Tom looked at his wife

Helen: We got a call from mom it's not good news

Me: What do you mean it's not good news what's going on ?

Helen let out heavy sigh

Helen: Jessica was found dead at some river in Cape town next to her car

Ryan: What?

Me: No

Tom: Yeah

Ryan: Was it suicide ?

Helen: They say she was murdered. I called mom again. She says yes she was eaten by crocodiles but it doesn't make sense for a human being to just drive to a river and get themselves eaten. They suspect someone dumped her there

Mom: Who could that be ?

Ryan: Nosukile none of us knew that girl well. We can't know the circle of her friends. People who are close to her know who might've been her enemy

Tom: Mrs Rush was called first because she was the one she last called. She was asked why she called her. She told her everything about our history with Jessica

Helen: Now all of us are suspects

Me: What ?

Ryan: This is messed up :(

Helen's phone rang

Helen: It's mom

Tom: Answer

Helen answered.

Helen: Mom?

Mrs R: I just left the police station. You can all relax they have a new lead

We all left out sigh of relief

Helen: Who is the suspect ?

Mrs Rush sighed

Helen: Mom?



Mrs R: I am not allowed to say. Just wait sweetheart

She hung up. We looked at each other

Helen: O-kay ?

Tom: As long we are no longer suspects

Ryan: Yeah I wonder who killed her ?

Helen: At this point only God knows

Me: Yeah

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I don't know what is wrong with me. I am pushing away the only man who loves me. I am pushing away Qhayiya at a time when I am doubting my looks how can I do that ? How can I do this to the man who loves me. I know I was rude to him. I shouldn't have done that to him but he must understand. I live with Ryan's daughter here. Hillary can't be exposed to a life where every second an officer is knocking at our door. I had to speak to Ryan. They need to stop this madness. I am done with him and his drama. I am moving on they must leave me alone. What if Hillary was here when That officer came here?

Anyway I am sitting downstairs feeding my baby a bottle. I don't breast feed. My phone rang. I looked at Qhayiya who was busy focusing on t.v. We are not speaking. He is mad. I have to apologise to him.

Me: Baby can you please pass me my phone :)

Qhayiya: ..... ☹

He ignored me. I stood up. I took my phone. It's Victory. I answered

Me: Victory ? :(

Her: Ellen I am trying to get hold of Hillary. Tomorrow she has a session with my doctor

Me: A session ? My daughter has no mental issues we know who doe..... :(

Vicki: You would never say that to Lisa's face! Your daughter was caught in the middle of your infidelity on camera! Have you ever asked how she is feeling or how she is treated at school ?

Oh no I never asked her that

Me:

Vicki: I didn't think so! All that matters to you is a man! you don't care about your child!

Me: I love my daughter! :(

Vicki: Don't pick her up after school I will! tell her we are going to the Doctor she knows what is going on !

I hung up then looked up the stairs

Me: Hillary ! :(

Hillary: Mom !

Me: Your grandma says she will pick you up tomorrow from school and take you to the doctor for another session :(

Hillary: Okay mom

Me: Why didn't you tell me you're talking to someone? :(

Hillary: You never asked mom !

Me: Well I want you to tell me all about it I am coming to your room ! :(

Hillary: Doctor patient confidentially sorry don't bother !

I looked at Qhayiya

Me: The nerve on this child :(

He ignored me again. I went to him and took The remote. He snatched it

Him: Wait I am still watching news here! :(

I looked at Tv

Anchor: The name of the woman who was murdered and dumped at the river has been confirmed. Her name is Jessica Oliver

Me: What ?

I looked at Qhayiya

Me: Baby that is Ryan's first girlfriend from high school

Qhayiya: Wow

Me: Let me call Ryan and tell hi...

Qhayiya: Dammit woman! Ryan this! Ryan that ! He divorced you ! That guy hates you! move on!!!

Me:

He threw the remote on the coffee table then clicked his tongue and walked up the stairs. I sat down.

Me:

I watched him walk up, He disappeared upstairs. He is just being insecure. I dialled Ryan's number.

Voice: Ryan Lawson's phone hello

It's a female voice. It's that bitch..

Me: Why do you answer a phone that is not yours!?

Nomandla: Because he is my Fiancé who you ?

I hung up

Me: Bitch! Gold digger!

I heard a knock at the door. I put my baby on the couch. I wiped my tears then went to the door. I opened the door

Me: Nomonde :D

Nomonde: Hello Mrs Lawson :)

Me: Just call me Ms Ellen please. Why are you here I thought Thethi was coming here ? :)

Nomonde: I don't like the new boss lady I had to be the one coming here :(

I pulled her in

Me: Say no more darling :D

Nomonde: :D

I looked at the driver. Put them over there and go fetch Ryan's clothes from the trash! :(

Driver: Trash ma'am?

Me: I should've put them there ! :(

Driver:

Me: They are in the garage :(

The driver walked in with my travel bags

Nomonde: The divorce was that ugly ma'am?

That question took my by surprise. She works for me how dare she asks me that? We walked to the living room

Me: You said there is a new boss lady, that shows it was ugly :(

Nomonde clapped once

Nomonde: He deserves better though :(

Me: You reckon ? :D

Nomonde: An educated woman with class like you ma'am :)

I flipped my hear

Me: Let him be. He will regret it later :(

Nomonde: I am so sorry ma'am

I put my hand on her shoulder.

Me: You're far to kind Nomonde :)

Nomonde: :)

Me: Go through that back door and go put your bags in a small house at the back. You will see a room that has no clothes in the closet it's yours :)

Nomonde looked around

Nomonde: I will sleep in a back room ?

I gently pushed her

Me: That's where all my maids live darling :)

Nomonde: Oh

She walked away. She opened the door then walked out. She closed the door.

Me: You all black things come here sweet and nice then stab me in the back when I least expect it !

.  
.

~ Lisa ~

This is perfect, just perfect. The owner of the house sold them the house then left the country with their money. My plan was just smooth. I don't know what is going to happen but what I know is that I will laugh last. It's Tuesday, I am finally putting an end to pretending like I am a stupid Fiancé. I know he doesn't love me. He just used Me for my money. What kinda couple is that? They are both gold diggers planning their future with someone else's blood and sweat?. What kinda home are they trying to build? I feel sorry for their precious son. I really do. He has useless parents.

Anyway I am in our bedroom busy packing Matt's clothes. I pray he stays at that study and not come back till Beatrice arrives. I don't want him to mess up my plan. Yes Beatrice is on her way. She doesn't know I am here. I will explain everything later on how I got her here, Well she is not here yet hopefully soon she will be here. The door is closed and locked. I can't risk Matt coming in while I am packing. They are calling me a lunatic. That makes me wanna kill them once and for all. I feel so stupid for not noticing anything for two years. They played me that is why they feel like they can call me all names well we will see today. She must just get here. It's been a long time coming. I am tired of this. It has to end now. I heard my phone ring. I stopped what I was doing. I went to my phone. It's my mother.

Me: Mommy :)

Mom: Good morning sweetheart how are you feeling ?

Me: Good :)

Mom: Take your pills Lisa

I looked at a glass of water that I put on the dresser. I was debating on whether I should take them or not today.

Me: I already took them

Mom: Good. Tatenda is coming there

Me: Tell him He shouldn't come in

Mom: He is coming there to make sure you're not in danger.

Me: Tell him he should park the car outside My property and call me. I will find a way to sneak him in. He will be somewhere in the house I don't want anyone to see him

Mom: Okay sweetheart. I have news I tried calling you last night

I sat down

Me: What news ?

Mom: They found the body

Me: And suspects?

Mom: The police are still investigating. I pray they don't find out she came to my house. I don't think I will be able to answer the questions

Me: Then let's stick to that, She didn't come to your house

Mom: Yeah

I heard the door handle. I looked at the door. Matt is at the door knocking

Me: Mom later !

I whispered then hung up . I looked at all the clothes on my bed. I took the suitcase. I ran to the closet. I threw it there. I ran out

Matt: Lisa!

Me: Coming !!! :)

I looked at his clothes. I took them. I ran to the closet and threw them in. I looked around. I saw my gun and his phone. I took the gun. I put it on the headboard door. I took his phone and ran to the closet. I threw it there

Me: :)

I breath in and out

Me: Coming honey :D

I ran to the door and opened with a big smile.

Me: Honey :D

Matt: What is going on ?

I walked away from the door

Me: Nothing :(

Matt: Babe you locked the door and you look guilty of something

I looked at him

Me: Me guilty ? Don't be crazy baby :)

Matt: I find it strange that you locked the door ..... ?

Me: Okay fine! I was removing my pubic hair :)

He smiled

Matt: I am your Fiancé why do you have to lock when you do that :)

I smiled. I put my hands on his shoulders

Me: Because last night I wanted you to make love to me you said you're tired. I think maybe I don't look attractive anymore to you :)

Matt: You know I love you babe. I was really tired. You know this marking can be exhausting :D

Me: Fine! let's have sex then :)

He looked at me

Him:

Me: What? why do you look at me like I am some kind of lunatic ? :)

He looked guilty. I know he and his bitch call me that I guess that is why he looks so uneasy

Him:

Me: What ? do you think I am a lunatic ? :(

Matt: No! of course not baby

Me: Then make love to me :)

I roughly pulled him closer, Our chests collide. He started kissing my neck. I can't lie and say I didn't enjoy his lips kissing my neck but i wasn't into it at all. He took off my clothes and lifted me up. He threw me on our, No at my bed. He climbed me and continued kissing my neck. I put my hand on his neck, My chin on his shoulder. I was furious. This is a goodbye sex. I want it. Right now I am the one using him. He has been using me for over eighteen months

Me: Yeah baby oh yes

Please! it's just an act to motivate him. Something says I should slide my hand to my headboard  
Pull out my gun and shoot him once and for all.

Me: Right there oh yeah baby

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Port Elizabeth at Marlene Nel's house. It's early in the morning on Tuesday morning. We see Marlene running down wearing her morning gown while we are looking at that we see her daughter also running down wearing her morning gown too. There was a loud knock at the door that is why they were running

Marlene: Who is going to break this door ? :(

Rebecca: I swear it's the police. I have never heard someone bang the door like that ! :(

Marlene grabbed the door handle. She unlocked then opened

Marlene: What the fuc.....

She couldn't finish that when she saw police cars outside and a mob of people officers standing outside their cars with big guns

Marlene: What is going o....

Officer: Are you Marlene Nel ?

Marlene: Yes what is goi.....

Officer didn't wait for her to finish. He pulled her out and turned her around pinning her on the wall taking out handcuffs

Officer: Marlene Nel, You're under arrest for the murder of a super model Jessica Oliver! You have a right to remai.....

Marlene: What? Jessica is dead ?

Rebecca: Who is Jessica ?

Officer: You have a right to an attorney. If you can't afford one the state will provide one for you.....



Marlene: This ridiculous! this can't be happening to me! tell them Rebecca I was here with you all nig.....

The officer pushed her

Officer: Move it ! :(

They dragged her to the car

Rebecca: Wait officer!!

The officer turned around

Him: Yes ?

Rebecca: Where are you taking MOM?

Him: We are taking her to the local police station. We are officers from Cape town working with Port Elizabeth police department :(

Rebecca: Mom was here with me all night

Officer: We have evidence ! :(

Rebecca:

The officer went to the car. They drove out. Rebecca took out her phone. She made a phone call

Rebecca: Sis Mom just got arrested for killing a woman by the name of Jessica Oliver. Do you know that person?

Ellen: Oh My God she didn't!?

Rebecca: Who is Jessica Oliver Dammit!!!

Ellen: Ryan high school sweetheart, The woman she hired to go back to Ryan

Rebecca: Do you think she did it ?

Ellen: Mom said that woman should've waited for an order from her. If she went to Ryan before she ask her to, That would look like betrayal to her

Rebecca: So you think mom did it ?

Ellen: Judgying by her history sis.....

Rebecca hung up and fell on her bum. She sat on her mother's stoep

Rebecca: Oh My God

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 104

.  
~ Narrated ~

In East London at Ellen's house. We see Ellen in the kitchen, She hung up the phone and she was crying. She just heard her mother got arrested again. Ellen did all She could to free her mother and She succeed. A day after her release she is going back. The reason Ellen is crying isn't because she is hurt that her mother is being accused, It's just that She is not sure if she wasn't involved and no one can blame her. Ellen has been arrested before because of her mother. She knows what she is capable of doing. How is Marlene going to get out of this one? Both her daughters don't trust or believe her. They think she is guilty.

Ellen: Why mother?

We see Nomonde walks in. Ellen wiped her tears..

Nomonde: Morning ma'am are you okay ?

Ellen: Yes I am fine please go fetch the baby from nursery and bring her here I am making her a bottle :(

Nomonde: Okay ma'am

She walked out of the kitchen to the living room, and up to the stairs. Ellen finished what she

was doing. She took her phone then put the bottle In jag with cold water . She walked to the living room. The front door opened. Qhayiya walked in. He was all sweaty. He was wearing a Grey oversized shorts, sneakers and vest. He was all sweaty. When he got in. He took off his vest revealing his sexy muscular body and sixpack.

Ellen: Morning baby :)

Qhayiya: :(

Nomonde walked down. Qhayiya is still angry about last night.

Ellen: I am sorry about last night baby you didn't have to sleep in the guest room

Qhayiya: Have I overstayed my welcome here? :(

Ellen: What are you talk..... :)

She saw Nomonde. She stopped talking. Nomonde was looking at Qhayiya

Nomonde:

Ellen: Oh honey this is Nomonde my Nanny. Nomonde this is my boyfriend you will call him Mr Qhayiya :)

Nomonde: Hi Mr Qhayiya :)

Qhayiya: Hey :(

Nomonde:

Ellen: Give me the baby and go take the bottle it's in the kitchen on the counter :)

Ellen said taking the baby. Nomonde was just standing looking at Qhayiya with her mouth open

Nomonde: :p

Ellen: Did you hear what I said Nomonde! :(

Nomonde: Oh Yes! the bottle ma'am :D

She ran to the kitchen. Ellen shook her head. Qhayiya walked to the stairs

Ellen: Honey can we talk please ?

Qhayiya: About what ? Ryan again? :(

Ellen: I said I am sorry :(

Nomonde: The bottle ma'am :)

Ellen: You're here already ? :(

Nomonde: :D

Ellen looked at Qhayiya

Ellen: Go shower baby we will talk later :)

Ellen sat down, Qhayiya walked up

Nomonde: :p

Nomonde was just looking at him licking her lower lip.

.

At the station in PE. Two detectives are interrogating Marlene.

Marlene: I am telling you I was in jail. I am on house arrest. I was out on parole. I arrived yesterday!

Detective1: Then explain why did we find so many voice messages from you to Jessica all threatening to kill her !? :(

Marlene: I didn't mean to. That girl was desperate to get back together with her ex Maybe she was killed in Mthatha or Mqanduli I don't know

Detective2: I am glad you mentioned that :)

He took a report and put it on the table

Detective2: In this report. Jessica Oliver Checked in at Cape town leaving for PE. She arrived. She checked in here in PE taking a trip to Mthatha, She arrived and checked in At Mqanduli, She even checked in when she left. She arrived in East London. She checked in EL saying she was coming here in few minutes to PE. She didn't check in when she arrived which means she didn't leave PE and When we traced the number of the woman who was threatening her for betraying her. It led us to you and you happen to be living here in PE. Do you really think we are stupid ma'am? :(

Marlene: I didn't see that girl. I haven't seen her in months

Detective1: Why were you arrested ma'am? :(

Marlene looked down

Marlene:

Detective2: You want him to repeat the question ? :(

Marlene: No !

Detective2: Answer :(

Marlene: I was accused of paying a boy to stab some woman

Detective1: That's all ? :(

Marlene: And for kidnapping the woman's child

Detective1: Yoh

Marlene: I didn't kill Jessica. I was just scaring her God is my witness

Detective1: Don't drag God into this after everything you've done ! :(

Detective2 took the report.

Detective2: Let me go call the other woman. I think she is going to tell us what this woman is capable of :(

Marlene: What woman?

Both detectives walked out.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Ellen don't want to leave my man alone. After what she did to him I was expecting her to stay away and never call for at least about a year. This woman is desperate. I get it maybe she does love Qhayiya to a certain level but she loves my man more. I am not even sure if it's obsession or what. My question is why she cheated on him if she loves him. I am glad Constable Ngcwele suggested restraining order. It looks like Ellen won't stay away. I dare her to come anywhere near Ryan I am taking her to the police. She must know wherever Ryan is I am there too. If I see here near me. I won't hesitate to call the cops. I am sick and tired of her and her mother. Anyway last night I told Ryan about Ellen's call and how she got mad when I answered. Ryan didn't call her back. He said he sent the clothes he doesn't know what she wants. Hillary is old whatever she needs she will contact him and I agree with him on that. There is no necessary parenting talks needed. When Hillary has a problem or she needs something she has Ryan's number. That woman must just stay and enjoy Zimbini's man.

Mrs Rush said there is nothing to worry about the police won't be questioning us at all about Jessica's murder I wonder why. She refused to tell us who is the suspect. We are just waiting to hear what is going on regarding the case. I wonder who killed Jessica Oliver. I wish Helen was here so we can put our minds together and think. We figure things out so well when we are together. Pity she is at work and I am home studying. I am not writing today. I am writing Thursday.

Mom: Have you heard from Helen ? :)

Me: No I haven't. I wish Mrs Rush could just tell us already. Have you ever felt so guilty of something you didn't do ? :D

Mom sat down

Me: It happens when you think people might suspect you had something to do with it but we are innocent. We didn't even see the woman and we don't know how she looks like :)

Me: Exactly. Did I tell you Ellen called Ryan last night? :)

Mom: No you didn't. What did she want ? :)

Me: I don't know. When I answered she got so angry asking me why I am answering his phone :D

Mom: You should've asked whose Fiancé! :(

Me: I said I answered because he is my fiancé she got mad and hung up :D

Mom: Good ! :(

Me: And After Helen and Tom left Ryan told me that Ellen was shouting him for restraining order. She was accusing him of being part of it :)

Mom: She doesn't call you she calls him. This woman is going to be a problem in your marriage :(

Me: She doesn't scare me at all. I am not intimidated by her I know Ryan loves me. what I am scared of though is her sending thugs to harm us :(

Mom: How would she do that when we have two hitmen watching over us :)

I put my text book on the couch Then stood up

Me: Till when mom. Why can't we live our lives and be happy ? I am tired of watching my back I have never hurt anyone ! :(

Mom: You did hurt her when you dated her husband

Me: Over three years ago? She must get over it ! Maybe she will when we meet face to face. She

must ask Lithakazi :(

Mom: You can't meet remember the restraining order :)

I received a text from Helen

Mom: Who is it ?

Me: Helen.....

I ran

Me: The wedding planner is coming today. we are meeting here tonight she says I should tell Ryan

Mom: That's something positive :)

Me: Yeah :(

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Yesterday I sat down and asked Nowaitile more about this Sangoma. She is a powerful woman. I didn't wait anymore day. Even last night I didn't sleep. I kept turning and turning. I was so happy to see the sunrise. After today we will be talking about the passing of Nomandla. I have a swollen face because of that bitch. I am going to kill her today. This Sangoma has to help me. She is highly recommended. ZINYOVILE is going to make her disappear forever. No one lay their hands on me, leave me like this and live to tell it. I have been too soft on her. I have been going around like a coward. Today is the final attack and it will leave her mother with nothing. All her hopes to have her daughter graduate is going to end today. When I am done with Nomandla, Nosukile will come back and be poor again. She was born to be poor. She will stay poor. Without Nomandla Ryan is not going to care about her at all. I know men. They are dogs. When he meets another woman he will forget them.

Anyway I am in a taxi to Msukeni. I am going to the Sangoma's house. I arrived at this stop Nowaitile gave me. I paid and got out of the taxi. I heard my phone ring it's Qhayiya

Me: She is finally alone? :(

Qhayiya: Nope, It looks like I won't be needing you for a while

Me: Its nice huh? You're happy and laughing? Do you realise that I want to be with you! :(

Qhayiya: We had a deal! I told you when you get the job done we can....

Me: Why are you delaying things?

Qhayiya: Its not my fault Marlene is a criminal

Me: What are you talking about ?

Qhayiya: She was arrested for a murder this morning

Me: What ?

This Marlene woman is dangerous

Qhayiya: Yes , She murdered Ryan's ex girlfriend who wanted to get back together with Ryan

Me: Why can't she kill Nomandla? Anyway It doesn't matter I will do it myself

Qhayiya: What are you talking about?

Me: Never mind

Qhayiya: What are you up to Lithakazi?

Me: You don't have to know everything, all I can tell you is that whoever mess with me will end up dead and that goes for you too! I kill Marlene you become mine! all mine !

Qhayiya: Yoh

I hung up. I saw little boys playing

Me: hi guys, Can you show me at ZINYOVILLE's house ? :)

They formed fists at the same time then pointed there with fists. This is weird

Me: Why are you pointing like that ?

Boy1: You can't point at her house with a finger

Me:

Them:

Me: Thank you I guess.....

I walked to the house. All doors were closed in all the houses. I heard voices in a rondavel house. I went to it and knocked. After few seconds the door opened. A fat woman who had dreadlocks opened the door.



Me: :)

She looked at me then slammed the door in my face What the hell?

Me: Uhh ZINYOVILE my Nam.....

" Leave!!! " That was her yelling at me from inside.

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Lisa's Apartment in King William's town. We see Matt at his study. He was busy searching for his phone. He knows he didn't go there with it but he is just making sure he really didn't. Where did his phone disappear to ?

Matt: Where is my cell ? :(

Outside. We see a car stops at driveway. Beatrice walked out. She took the car seat with the baby and locked the door. At Balcony we see Tatenda lie down on a resting chair hiding from Beatrice. Let me describe Tatenda for you. He is dark and tall. He is not good looking at all. He is what we call real African man. He is wearing leather jacket, black polo neck with gold chain on top of that polo neck. He is also wearing black jeans. He also has black hat on. He was holding a glass of whisky. We see gold rings on all four fingers. He had a diamond watch on. Anyway when he saw Beatrice He made a phone call.

Tatenda: She just arrived Ms Lisa :)

Lisa chuckled

Lisa: Good, This idiot is at Study marking. Just stay put. When you hear us talking you can walk in through my bedroom and stay away. Come out when I am in danger are you armed ? :)

Tatenda put his glass of whisky on the little table. He took his gun that was on the table and looked at it smiling

Tatenda: It's full with bullets :)

Lisa: Good :)

Lisa hung up. She quickly took off her ear rings. She then went to her gun. She took it then

slowly opened her bedroom door. She walked out. She leaned on the wall then looked at front door downstairs. She had both her hands up holding the gun

Lisa: :)

Beatrice opened the door. She flipped her hair then walked in. Lisa looked at her then hide

Lisa:

Beatrice slammed the door hard. Lisa closed her eyes and bite her lower lip and whispered.

Lisa: That's my door bitch!

Beatrice walked to the living room, She put Her son on the coffee table, Remember He was still on his car seat.

Beatrice: Honey we are here ! :D

Beatrice flipped her hair with both her hands this time. She headed to the study. Lisa slowly walked down with her gun held up high.

Lisa:

When she got down. She went on her left and hid in a corner. Matt walked out of the study

Matt: What the hell are you doing here ?

Matt was whispering

Beatrice: You texted me. You told me that bitch left again and I should come back with the baby :D

Matt put his heads in his head

Beatrice: What is It honey?

Lisa: I sent the text :)

She said smiling. She didn't come out. They turned around and looked. They didn't know where it came from, They only heard the voice.

Matt: Lisa?

Beatrice:

Lisa: You've been looking for your phone right?

Matt: Yes where are you ?

Beatrice looked at her child. She knew he might be in danger.

Beatrice:

Beatrice attempted to run to her baby Lisa came out and pointed a gun at her

Lisa: Step back !

Beatrice: Yhu!!! okay! okay! friend

Lisa chuckled

Lisa: Friend

Lisa sarcastically said that then slowly moved closer to the baby. We only see the hands of the baby. The toddler was just playing and screaming. He has no idea what is going on. He was on his car seat. Lisa was pointing a gun at the two

Beatrice:

Matt:

Lisa: It's nice isn't it ?

Matt: Baby I ca....

Lisa: Playing happy family in my house!

Matt: That's not tru.....

Lisa: Shut up! You call me a stupid lunatic girl well today.....

Beatrice:

Matt:

Lisa: Today you will see Lunatic!

Matt: We didn't cal....

Beatrice: Shut up Matt! you will make her more angry! it's clear she has been listening to our conversation, the is no use in denying it! tell her the truth !

Matt looked at Lisa

Matt: Baby it's not how it looks like

Lisa: Like hell it isn't!

Beatrice: We've been dating for a whi.....

Lisa: Who asked you Bitch !!?

Beatrice:

Lisa: I know everything ! I know more than you think :D

Beatrice:

Matt: Take it easy put down the gin, let's sit down and talk

Lisa: You've been talking enjoying my wine! house shopping come back and sleep in my bed! It's my time To talk! you two are done talking

Matt: I am so so....

Me: You two betrayed me!

Beatrice: We are so sorry. We didn't know how to tell you. We love each other

Beatrice wished she didn't say that. Lisa cocked then gun then shook her head. She started breathing heavily

Matt: Forgive us

Lisa: You want forgiveness?

Beatrice: Yes please friend

Lisa: Good then.....

Beatrice: Yeah ? :D

Lisa: I have an idea.....

Lisa moved away and stood behind the baby. The couple is in front of the baby at a far distance

Them:

Lisa: How about I remove the results of your betrayal then we can call it truce?

Matt: Remove ? Remove what ?

Lisa pointed a gun at the baby and pulled trigger

Beatrice: No!!!!!!!

Lisa: This ---> ---> ----> [BOOM! BOOM! ]

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 105

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I have never had fights like this with Qhayiya before. I don't know what is going on. It's time for us to be happy now. What we always wished for it is here. I finally gave up everything and I don't feel nothing for Ryan. I am divorced but instead of being happy we fight. I took the decision to sign those divorce papers, I don't know why he thinks I still want Ryan. I didn't know this side of him. I don't like an insecure man. He knows I love him and I do everything for him. I even gave him a baby. Why can't he trust me ? Earlier I told him about mom being arrested, I didn't get the support I expected instead he said she did it. I know Mom might be guilty but I didn't expect him to say that. He is suppose to lift me up not break my spirit. It's my mother we are talking about here. I don't know, we are drifting apart. It's like he doesn't like me now that I am not married anymore. I need to do this plastic surgery soon.

Anyway I am in the bedroom alone. I want to call Ryan again and tell him about Jessica. I am sure he is not with that bitch now. I dialled his number. He answered on third ring

Ryan: Ellen?

Me: Did she tell you I called last night? :(

Ryan: She did

Me: And you didn't call me back ? :(

Ryan: Why should I?

Me: What if Hillary was in danger ? :(

Ryan: What I did was call my daughter. I know she is not! Ellen you and I are divorced Leave me alone !

Me: You don't have to be so cold! I called to tell you that Jessica Oliver is dead :(

Ryan: I know now can I work ?

Me: You know Ryan. I know I wronged you but you will regret inviting that black woman to live in our house. Even Nomonde says she ill treat them that woman is going to ruin your li.... :(

Ryan: Shut up already! I love Nomandla. She doesn't live here but she will soon because we are getting married!

Me:

Ryan: That girl is a liar and you will see it soon. Why don't you ask her the real reason I decided she is the one who should work for you?

Me: Nomonde would never lie ! Nomandla said something to upset her

Ryan: This is the last time you calling me. The next time you do, I am going to the police and report you for harassment

Me: Really Ryan? I am your ex wife ! your daughte.....

Ryan:..... ( tu tu tu tu tu)

Me: How dar....

I looked at the door. Qhayiya has been standing there all this time ?

Me: Bab....

He closed the door behind him

Me: Dammit! :(

I stood up. I heard my phone ring. It's Rebecca. I answered

Me: Rebecca ?

Her: What do we do sis I just wanna leave

Me: No you can't ! Jordan lives there! you have to contact him and meet up with him :(

Her: Our mother killed someone Ellen

Me: Like you said it's our mother! She has a right to a lawyer! She needs a lawyer sis please call Jordan :(

Her: Alright

I hung up. I walked out of the bedroom. I need to find out why Nomonde left Mqanduli. I found her holding a baby sitting in the living room with Qhayiya.

Me: Nomonde a word in the kitchen :(

Nomonde: Okay ma'am :)

She followed me.

Me: You said why you're the one who came here again? :)

Nomonde: Oh, I just don't like Mr Lawson's fiancé. I think you're cool ma'am :D

Me: Thank you sweetheart you can go back to the living room :D

Nomonde: Okay Ma'am :D

She walked out. I took my phone and called Thethiswa.

Thethiswa: Hello Mrs Lawson

Me: Thethi why did you decide to stay there? :)

Thethiswa: Mr Lawson said I should be the one staying here because he doesn't trust Nomonde

Me: Why? :(

Thethiswa: Nomonde seduced mr Lawson. when she was confronted about that she said a girl by the name of Lithakazi asked her to

Me:

Thethiswa: Mrs Lawson?

Me: Yes I am here! thank you very much dear

I hung up then looked at living room. She was smiling looking at my daughter kissing her

Me: A Lithakazi friend in my house ?

She is good with my daughter but can I trust her ? This girl lied to my face with a smile in her face. She is a snake!

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Studying is hard work. I can't wait to finish and start working. I know you never finish studying but when you're on the other side it's not this hard work. I have been studying all morning. I can't lie and say I am not exhausted. All I need right now is to lie down and take a nap just to refresh my mind. I saw mom coming to me with a plate of sandwich

Mom: Take a break :)

Me: I was about to do that mom thanks :)

Mom: I can't help but think about this murder case. I wonder who killed that girl

Me: Well we didn't know her. People who knew her better might have a clue

Mom: Yeah

Me: I trust Ryan he was never gonna leave me for her but when I heard how confident she was I was really threatened by her, I can't lie and say I am not relieved she is dead God forgive me

Mom: Mandla ! :)

Me: Sorry mom but it's True. That woman didn't give up. She was gonna find another way to get Ryan to be with her :(

I stood up I went to the kitchen. I poured myself a juice. I went back.

Mom: Your phone received an sms

I took it and viewed the sms. I chuckled

Mom: What ?

Me: Marlene also got a visit from Ngcwele, He is updating me :)

Mom: She must be livid :)

Me: Only if she was planning to harm me again. If she didn't then I don't see any reason to be



upset. It's not personal :(

Mom: Everything is personal to Marlene Nomandla :)

Me: I guess we not safe then but I did what I thought was necessary. That woman is crazy mom.

Mom: At least we ha.... :)

Mom looked out of the window. I did too

Mom: What is Helen doing here? She should be at work ? :)

Me: Maybe she has some news about the wedding planner :)

She knocked at the door. Mom went to open

Mom: Helen come in :)

She walked in

Helen: Good day guys :D

Me: Hey you didn't go to work ? :)

Helen: Coming from there it's lunch time :D

Me: Oh okay :D

Helen: I got news from my mysterious mother :D

Mom: Mrs Rush should join the police department. She is up to date :D

Helen: I think she got this information the time she was being questioned. She didn't want to tell us until the police get to the suspect :)

Me: They got to them? Who is he ?

Helen smiled

Us:

Helen: Marlene Nel is arrested for the murderer of Jessica Oliver :)

Me: What ?

Mom: Oh Lord does this woman know when to stop ?

Me: Why would Marlene kill Jessica ?

Helen: Because Marlene is sick and obsessed with your Fiancé , She wants him for her daughter :(

Mom: After everything her daughter did ? :(

Me: Imagine what she might do to me ?

Helen: No, Jessica is a fool here! mom says Marlene left Jessica voice mails. Where did Marlene get her number? :(

Me: Do you think they were working together ?

Helen: What do you think girl? My guess is Marlene brought Jessica back in the country or wherever She was hiding just to break you guys up. Mom says the officers made her listen to the messages. Marlene was talking about betrayal. She was saying she is going to kill her for betraying her :(

Me: Oh Lord this girl didn't really love Ryan

Helen: Marlene had her mission And Jessica had hers. We all know hers was to become Mrs S.A. That girl was stupid I am glad they turned on each other. One is dead one is in prison. The show must go on. We have a wedding to prepare for :(

Mom: How God works :)

My phone rang

Me: Excuse me it's a landline

Helen: From ?

I looked at my phone. This is weird

Me: Port Elizabeth

Mom:

Helen: Answer!

I answered

Me: Nomandla

Caller: Ma'am It's detective Van Verren from Cape town PD I am working with Port Elizabeth police on a murder case of Jessica Oliver

I sat down. I put the phone on speaker

Me: Okay ?

Him: Do you know her?

Me: Not really I can't say I know her but I heard a Jessica Oliver was my Fiancés ex

Him: You've never met her?

Me: No sir I heard she was in town though but she never came to my place

Him: Don't worry you're not a suspect. I just want to ask you a few questions about Marlene Nel, Do you know her ?

I sighed

Me: Unfortunately I do :(

Mom:

Helen:

Him: Good, Can you tell me about your relationship with her. How do you know her ? .

Me: She is a mother of my Fiancés ex wife :(

Him: We got some information that you had some altercation with her in the past because of your relationship with then her son in law

Me: I wouldn't call it that but yes we did

Him: Tell us about your fights

Me: Two days after I gave birth to my first Born she came to my house and took my baby and ran away with him :(

Him: I am sorry to hear that where was She taking the baby ?

Me: To her other daughter who lives in Cape town but we managed to get to her and We took the baby :(

Him: Did she stop after she was arrested ?

Me: No, She got released. She went on making my life hell :(

Him: How so ?

Me: When I was pregnant with My second child. She paid a man to stab My stomach that's how she got arrested the second time

Him: Wow I am sorry again ma'am so she is doing all this....

Me: Because she wants her daughter to stay with my Fiancé :(

Him: Ma'am are you saying she is capable of murder when it comes to everyone who takes her son in law away from her daughter

Me: If people at the mall didn't come when I was getting stabbed I would be dead today :(

Him: Wow Thank you for your time ma'am

Me: No problem

Him: Bye

Me: Bye :(

He hung up

Mom: Good thing Helen's mother told them everything

Me: I know right :)

Helen: She is going down this time :D

Me: I hope so Helen. That woman spent only 8 months in jail out of the years she was sentenced to ! Who knows her daughter might pull some strings again :(

Helen: Jessica was a celebrity that is not going to happen! Oscar Pistorious is still in jail for killing a model Reeva Stankamp And he is a celebrity also but the law didn't do him any favours. An old hag housewife like Marlene will rot in there ! :(

Me: You're right :)

Helen: Let me go back to work. I have ten minutes to get to the hospital :)

Me: Thank you for coming don't speed :)

Helen: I might do that I am late bye ladies :D

Mom: Bye! :)

I closed the door

Me: Time to pay Marlene ! :(

Mom: Jail follows her everywhere :D

Me: Serves her right for being evil! :(

Mom: :D

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I didn't waste my money coming here to get the door shut in my face. I am not going anywhere. I am not leaving here until this woman tells me Nomandla is dying. I am not sure if she closed the door in my face because of how I look or what. I am not leaving. This woman must open this door and help me. I knocked

Me: ZINYOVILE please open up ! I need your help! :(

Her: Leave !

Me: Please I need your help. I come from far to leave without seeing you please

Her: Leave I said!

I put my handbag on the floor in front of the door. I sat on it.

Me: Then stay inside I will sit here till you decide to help me :(

It was quiet for about a minute. I heard the door handle make noise. I stood up

Me:

She opened the door wide

Her: Come in!

I attempted to go in she pushed me out

Her: Take those off!

Me: Oh :D

I took off my shoes. I left them outside and walked in.

ZINYOVILE: You're stubborn just like your mother!

What now ?

Me: You know My mother? :)

She chuckled shaking her head in disbelief. She sat down on a mat made by a goat skin.

Her: When you finished your matric your mother came here running :(

Me: To do what? :)

ZINYOVILE: Asking me to kill her neighbour's daughter because she passed matric with flying colours :(

I swallowed hard. Mom knew how hurt I was Nomandla passed well. She was trying to help me. My mom tried to help me without me even knowing. I will always love her.

Me: And? Why didn't you help her ?

ZINYOVILE: I tried! That family is protected !

Me: What do you mean they are protected ? They are protected by whom?

Her: I tried everything. I even went to To Swaziland to make myself powerful. When I came back your mother knocked at my door asking me the same thing. I got excited because I knew I was more powerful.....

She chuckled

Her: I tried again. My spells everything now. There was blood surrounding mother and daughter. When I tried to cross the blood to get to them. I would trip and fall. After that night I came back with my entire body in pain from falling

Me: Coming back from their house ?

Her: No! Where I do my things!

Me: I came.....

Her: I know why you're here! I just told you what happens when you go after the Nyembezies

Me: So you won't help me ? :(

Her: I wish there was someone else to tell you what I just said in a language you understand! didn't you hear what I said ?

I stood up

Me: I can't believe you asked me to take off My shoes for this!

I walked to the door.

ZINYOVILE: I thought you came here about your death not the jealous you have over that girl!

Death? I turned around fast. She had peanuts on a Bowl. She started eating them. She was taking them one by one

Me: Death ?

ZINYOVILE: You my girl won't see the Easter next year :D

She wasn't even looking at me. I went and knelt down in front of her

Me: What ?

ZINYOVILE: You're dying Lithakazi Mkhenkce :D

Me: No! No! I can't die! I have a bright future ahead of me

Her: I am sorry but the spirits are telling me that.....

She closed her eyes looking up

Me: Please stop playing games tell me! is it my HIV? I take the pills!

Her: You won't get sick and It's not a natural death

I saw tears in her eyes. She started breathing heavily and crying calling her ancestors

Me: What is going to happen to me? Tell me please

Her: I see blood everything else is blurry

Me: You think it's gonna be an accident?

She nodded her head yes with her lips trembling

Her: A terrible accident

Me: No! I can't die! please help me ZINYOVILE!

I stood up

Her: It's your time. There is nothing anyone can do

Me: No! we can prevent this from happening. I will stay at home. I will not go anywhere. I won't even take a taxi when I leave here! I will walk home and I will lock myself at home

Her: Death takes you wherever you are

Me: No! Not when I am not anywhere near the cars!

Her: Did you see your face? Whoever did this did it in your house. Death will take you wherever

you are!

I took my handbag

Me: You're lying! you're a liar! I am not dying!

ZINYOVILE: Good then you can leave

I went to the door. I wore my pumps and ran for my life

Me: No ! I can't die

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In King William's town at Lisa's house. We hear shots and Beatrice crying so painfully. Covering her face. She doesn't want to see this. This is so cruel. The death of a new born who is innocent. She knows it's their fault the baby is dying like this. Beatrice had her hands covering her face after few seconds we hear the baby cries. Beatrice uncovered her face

Beatrice: Oh Thank God!

Matt ran to the baby and picked him up and hugged him. Beatrice ran to them. Lisa pulled a trigger again

Beatrice: Yoh!

That shot was for them to give her attention.

Lisa: You thought I would give you more reason to call me Lunatic ? WHY would I kill an innocent child and leave the two people who betrayed me ?

Matt:

Matt Raised his one hand the other had the baby. Beatrice was just standing next to him with both her hands in the air.

Beatrice: Pleas.....

Lisa: Matt It looks like you're a great dad, How about I murder this bitch ....

She said pointing a gun at Beatrice



Matt: No!!!

Beatrice ran and hide behind Matt. She was crying and begging Lisa to stop.

Lisa: What? You and I will live happily ever after with her baby

Matt: This baby needs her mother please don't kill her

Lisa: You need her also don't you ?

Matt swallowed sweet nothing.

Lisa: Say it !!!

Lisa snapped

Matt: Yes I need her!

Lisa looked at him she smiled shaking her head

Lisa: That's Romantic :)

Lisa looked upstairs

Lisa: Tatenda !

Matt:

Beatrice:

Tatenda appeared from up the stairs

Tatenda: Ms Lisa

Lisa: Come down with his Luggages

Tatenda: Yes ma'am

We heard a sound of suitcases pulled on stairs accompanied by Beatrice's sobbing. Tatenda got downstairs

Lisa: Go to MY study and take this fool's exam papers

Tatenda: Okay ma'am

He walked to the study. Lisa looked at Matt and Beatrice

Lisa: You're finally getting what you always wanted

Tatenda: Here Ma'am

Lisa: Give them to that bitch and go open the door

He gave them to Beatrice. He went and opened the door wide and stood next to it.

Lisa: It's time for you two to get the hell out of my life and my house!

Matt took one suitcase with his other hand. He headed to the door. Beatrice took another one then attempted to go

Lisa: Beatrice !

Matt and Beatrice turned around

Lisa took off her ring she threw it at Beatrice

Lisa: I accepted this cheap ring because I didn't want to sound like a snob! Take that cheap ring and put it on. You will need it. I don't think he will be able to afford one since he will be paying the bank all his salary for months if not years. When is the deadline again? :)

Matt dropped the suitcase

Matt:

Beatrice: Oh MY God

Lisa: Who is a fool now ? :)

Matt: † σ

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 106

.  
.

~ Londeka ~

I am done with my exams. I am so happy I hope I did well. I don't want to fail. I want to finish this course in due time. Studying when you're not getting the pressure from parents or when you're not desperate it's kinda nice. it's hard to study when you studying knowing everyone's hopes and dreams are on you to succeed. I was worried it was gonna be hard for me because I am older but I am having such a great time. I guess being a mother and having an educated man is a motivation for me. I want to prove a point and I want to fulfill what I couldn't when I was a teenager. Anyway I just arrived home. I got out of my car then locked the doors. It's a hot day today. I saw father in law sitting outside listening to Radio that was playing inside his room. I went to greet him. I didn't see him in the morning when I left for college.

Me: Hello father :)

Him: Makoti how are you? :)

Me: I am good thanks you ? :)

Him: I am good :)

Me: Should i make you something to eat ? :)

Him: I actually just had the breakfast you left for me:)

Me: Okay :)

I attempted to go in then I thought of something. I turned around and looked at him.

Me: Father the woman who came here.....

Qavile: What woman makoti?

Me: Qhayiya's wife. The child is yours right ?

Him: Yes it is mine :)

Me: I don't mean to put my nose in your business but have you checked on her since she left here?. She will give birth and she is going to need help financially and I think as a father you should make sure you do give her support. You must have a child you support. You won't have Qaqambile in all your kids. Some children resent absent father's you were lucky Qaqambile

accepted you :)

Qaqambile: Yeah you're right. It took time though :)

Me: That is why I think you should call that woman and find out if she's given birth or no.....

" Londeka stop it ! " Said a furious voice behind us. I turned around it's Fefekazi

Me: Fefe I was ju.....

Fefekazi: That woman is married! She is the reason Qavile has one eye. Do you want him to go back there and lose another eye? :(

Me: No I was just trying to advise father

Fefekazi: Londy you're a city girl you don't know these things. A married woman who falls pregnant with a child of another man while she is still in her marriage, The child remains her husband's child ! Qavile has no right to claim that child! it's not his ! :(

Me: But in reality the child is his! :(

Fefekazi: You didn't hear a word I said ! :(

Qavile: Enough! :(

Me:

Qavile: Fefekazi My daughter in law was just asking me to check on her. She is right that child is mine. I have to know if she is given birth or not. I hear what you say, I can't go there after I wronged that family. that baby will be taken as their own but it's still my blood and I know She is struggling because her husband abandoned them

Fefekazi: Who is going to support my child? You think that social grant will be enough to support two babies ? :(

Okay this is beyond my control. I thought I was trying to help. I forgot what kind of woman she is. Fefekazi is selfish. I can't believe she wants him to abandon his baby

Me: I need to go change inside I am sorry if I hurt anyone :(

Qavile: Okay makoti thank you for trying to help

I nodded my head then walked in. I am not going to invite that woman in. She is full of nonsense.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It gave me so much pleasure to tell the police what an evil woman Marlene is. Everything I said to the police was what happened. I just pray they don't call me to testify God I don't want to give Marlene more reason to hate me. If she is capable of murder imagine what she'd do to me. She hates me for being the reason her daughter is not married, I swear when she finds out I spoke to the police my punishment will be multiplied. Let's just hope it doesn't get to that. I don't need all the drama. I need to finish my final exams, Prepare for my wedding next year while waiting for an update from Irin. My book will be published before February She called and told me that. I am just waiting for a call from her about the launch of my book. I am excited and scared at the same time. It's gonna have people talking. It's a very controversial book. Some people will hate me some will understand. Anyway I am ready for all that. I made a promise to myself that I will write true stories and that is what I intend to do. It's my story and it had to be told.

Anyway Zimbini is in my house. We are studying in my living room. I am so happy I finally let her come here. If I didn't I wouldn't get the chance to have someone to study with. Zimbini is very smart. There are parts where we need each other so being with each other helps both of us.

Zimbini: Day after tomorrow we writing this :D

Me: One of the most challenging. Yesterday I was tired from all the driving to and from Mqanduli but I had to come home and study. I slept at 1am :)

Zimbini: I started it when I got home from campus :D

I saw mom coming to us. I didn't know she was done baking. She had muffins with her and two glasses of juice in a tray

Mom: You can't study on an empty stomach :)

Me: Oh they smell nice. Thanks mom we need a break

Zimbini: :)

Mom: You will call me when you need me I will go lay down with Curtly :)

Me: Okay mom thanks :)

She walked away

Me: Let's eat girl

Zimbini: I wanted to tell you something

Me: Yes ?

Zimbini: I got a call from Qhayiya. He sounded so down. He apologised for lying to me. He offered to give me money to go buy a few things for the baby since I will be giving birth this month. I didn't say I forgive him or accept the money. I just said I will think about it :(

Me: Do you still love him? :)

Her: Yes I do but I don't want to get hurt Nomandla. I can't let him back in When I start enjoying his company that woman takes him from me :(

Me: I think you should accept the money. And go buy baby clothes. It's his responsibility to support his child. Tell him you will take the money as for forgiveness he has to prove himself if he really mean what he says :(

Zimbini: Yeah I will tell him that thank you :)

She started eating

Me: Relationships are never easy friend, It's the first time he wronged you. You can give him one more chance to prove himself. If he messes up again You can leave him

Zimbini: Talking to someone who doesn't judge you helps. Now I know what I should do :)

Me: :)

Her phone rang. She took it then looked at me

Me: Who is it ?

Her: Lithakazi :(

Me:

She exhaled then answered . She put Her on speaker

Zimbini: Hi :(

Me:

Lithakazi: Hi cuz

Zimbini: Yes ? ☹

Lithakazi: I went to someone cuz, She said I am going to die. She said I won't see Easter next year. Please if I don't call you make sure you check on me everyday I am scared

Zimbini looked at me

Me:

Zimbini: What are you up to Lithakazi? :(

Lithakazi: What ? I just told you what is going to happen to me....

Zimbini: Nicely played cuz, I don't trust anything you say. Just leave me alone! :(

She hung up

Me: You think she is telling the truth ?

Zimbini: I don't care. My worry right now is what she will tell mom. You know how patty she can be. saga might call mom and tell her about Qhayiya just because I hung up on her :(

Me:

I don't think I can help her with her cousin. I want nothing to do with Lithakazi. If Zimbini wants nothing to do with her too then I am happy. She is my friend she can't be speaking to that girl. I know I might sound selfish because they are cousins but No one can blame me, I just can't trust Lithakazi.

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

I have never been so scared in my life. I never thought i would see a gun pointed at myself ever in my life. My son is months old and already he almost got shot by that crazy mentally unstable bitch. She has been playing my man all along. She knew we were playing her. I never thought she was this smart. I always known she was good academically but I didn't think she was like this. When it comes to hurting people she is a mastermind. She made us waste so much money on that house. All along she was playing us. She was not going to give us the money. When we left there we had to check in at a hotel. We were all shocked we couldn't drive to East London right away. My child almost got shot. A gun was pointed at us. We are still traumatised. I knew she was crazy I didn't know it was this crazy

Matt: We can rest here for few hours just to think. My life is falling apart

I took the baby from him.

Me: Oh My God to think I almost lost my baby

Matt: What did we put our child into ? He didn't deserve what happened. I am just glad He is a toddler ☹

I hugged My son tight.

Me: My poor baby is in so much shock right now

Matt: I am sorry. I Should've protected you guys ☹️

Me: It's my fault too! I betrayed Lisa. We were friends I slept with you. What did we think was gonna happen when she finds out? That girl is crazy !

Matt: All along she has been listening to our conversations. I can't believe I borrowed so much money from the bank what am I gonna do Beatrice?

I sat down

Me: It's a lot. You need to go back to the bank and discuss a payment plan baby. Remember the deadline is in two weeks

Matt kicked thin air

Matt: Fuck! She tricked us! She made sure we are left broke! I don't know why I wasn't suspicious when she said she would even pay the interest. It was just too good to be true and the fact that she didn't want us to wait for her banker. I wish I didn't go to the bank. I should've waited for her money

Me: Baby that girl is smart. She was gonna know and find another plan to get to us

Matt: I am so stressed out. I don't know what to do at this point. The way I am so mad at her right now. I swear I would kill her with my bare hands

Me: and she must pay for what she did to us. Baby we can use the law to make that Bitch pay!

Matt: How ?

Me: We can get her arrested for attempted murder of our son. The bullet on her couch is the evidence!

Matt: You are right

Me: Baby even that gun might be an illegal weapon. She might also be arrested for it

Matt: What are we waiting for?

I stood up. He took the car seat we walked out. Lisa is going to jail !



~ Lisa ~

Call me crazy or Lunatic all you want but I take care of business better without my pills. If I took them this morning things were gonna go smooth for them. I was even gonna fall back in love with Matt after that sex we had. Those pills calm me I don't like being calm more especially If I need to take care of someone. If I would go back to what happened two hours ago I wouldn't change a thing. Everything went as I planned. I evicted them in style. They will never mess with anyone ever again. I humbled them. I taught them a good lesson. I don't want anything to do with King William's town. Tomorrow I am calling my boss. He was really upset when I wanted to move but he understood because I told him I was engaged. I hope he won't be upset when I say I want to work here in East London again. I am doing this for my sanity. I don't want to bump into Matt at King. I want to forget about that place.

Anyway I am back in EL. Mom was worried sick I know that is why I had to come back as soon as possible. I love my mother. Mom is a very sweet fragile woman. She doesn't like anything bad to happen to anyone but I must say if I listened to her a lot of things would go really bad for this family. I love to bend the rules a bit and it's fun. Anyway I parked my car at driveway. I walked out and headed to the door. I knocked then opened the door. I saw mom in the living room.

Mom: Thank God you're back ! :D

She ran to me and hugged me. I broke the hug

Me: Mom you didn't think I would pull this off ? :D

Mom: Baby I was worried. I heard no one died :D

Me: You called Tatenda :)

Mom took her glass of wine

Mom: Of course I did. I was worried :D

Me: I didn't need Tatenda at All I am sure he told you :)

Mom: He did but I had to make sure you're safe :)

Me: Thanks mom :)

I sat down

Mom: I just received a call from Ryan. Guess who is the suspect

Me: Who?

Mom: My old friend Marlene, I know she is a horrible person and She is done a lot to my family but I can't help but feel guilty

Me: Firstly before I give you my opinion on the matter why would she be a suspect ? :(

Mom: No one knows maybe she thought she wanted to be with my son ?

Me: No, it doesn't make sense. There must be something Tangible the police have to get her behind bars. They wouldn't arrest her out of some theory :(

Mom: You know you might be right, I wonder what is ?

Me: We don't know and don't feel guilty mom. That woman hurt your son's fiancé. She didn't spend even a year in jail. She was back to cause more pain for her. If she can kill an old ex of Ryan imagine what she can do to Nomandla ! :(

Mom: Lisa you're on to something. I didn't think it like that

Me: Mom Marlene is not a woman to feel sorry for. She is dangerous. She loves people like you who are forgiving and willing to give a second chance. She comes back into your life and use you and she did it to you when she got you to kidnap your own grandson! :(

Mom sipped on her drink

Me: Yes we are guilty for Jessica's murder but Marlene is a perfect person to take a blame for our actions. That woman owes us big time !

Mom: I hear you baby and you're right. I am just glad no one will ever find out what happened to Jessica

I heard a knock at the door

Me: Me too mom :(

I went to the door and opened. It's Tatenda. I left him in King William's town to run some things for me.

Me: Oh Tatenda you're back come in :D

Tatenda: Yes ma'am

He walked in. We headed to the living room. He greeted mom. I poured him a glass of whisky

Me: Are you sure everything is done ? :)

He took the glass

Him: Thank you. Yes everything is in order ma'am. I will go back and take the rest of your clothes :)

Me: Good :)

Mom: And the gun ?

Tatenda: I took care of it ma'am :)

Me: Wonderful :D

I sat down. I switched on my laptop

Me: Now I can put my house on market, I don't want to live there anymore :D

Tatenda gulped his drink

Him: Let me go back :)

Me: You can put the glass here please take all my photo frames and bring them home. Only furniture can remain there :)

Him: And the food in your kitchen I forgot to ask about it ma'am

Mom: You can take the food Tatenda or take it to the same old age home it's up to you :)

Tatenda: Thank you :)

Me: So that means you will go there two times my clothes are a lot. I don't think the groceries will fit with them :)

Tatenda: Okay ma'am let me get going

I stood up. I opened the door he walked out.

Me: Bye :).

I closed the door. Mom stood up looking at the time

Me: Going somewhere?

Mom: I have to go pick up Hillary from school we have an appointment :)

Me: Okay mom :)

She took her handbag and keys. She walked out. I waited for her to close the door. I ran to my handbag. I took out my pills. I went to the kitchen and took them

Me: :)

~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house. We see Ellen walking down the stairs looking good. It looks like she is going somewhere. She looked at Qhayiya and smiled. Qhayiya looked at the tv screen.

Ellen: How do I look baby? :D

Qhayiya: Good

Ellen: You're not even looking at me :(

Qhayiya: Why should I look at you or compliment you?

Ellen: What ? :(

Qhayiya: The only person who matters to you is Ryan. Anyone else don't matter :(

Ellen: Baby every time I talk to Ryan we are fighting. It's not like we are talking about anything suspicious why are you so insecure? I promise I won't talk to him again. I am sorry for not listening to you

Qhayiya: Fine

Ellen: Thank you baby. Nomonde is with our daughter. Please keep an eye on her. That girl lied to me about something. I don't trust her. when I come back I will confront her :(

Qhayiya: Where are you going ?

Ellen: Town I will be back

Ellen kissed him then walked out.

Outside Hillary's school. We see Vicki's car parked in front of the school. Hillary walked out and went to the car.

Hollary: Hi Grandma :D

she kissed her cheek

Vicki: Hey baby put on safety belt :)

Hillary: Alright lets go :D

Vicki started the engine and drove to the doctor's office.

Vicki: How was school honey ? :)

Hillary: Great it's starting to be normal again kids don't give me that look :)

Vicki: That's wonderful and doctor's sessions, are they helping ? :)

Hillary: They are grandma. The doctor listens to me. Mom don't want to listen to me. She always tells me about her problems she doesn't know I have mine :(

Vicki: Maybe you need to tell her that. She must know how you feel. Baby things never change if you don't speak up. That is why I decided you go see the doctor. Talking about your feelings help you mentally and emotionally :)

Hillary: Who do you talk to Grandma when you have problems ?

Vicki: The doctor. Your doctor :)

Hillary: Wow :D

Vicki: Now you see how important it is to talk to her ? :)

Hillary: Yes grandma :D

They arrived at doctor's office. They locked the car and headed inside. They spoke to the receptionist then went straight to the office with the receptionist. She knocked and opened the door

Girl: Doctor Mrs Lawson is here with her grand daughter :)

Doctor: Send them in :)

Girl looked at Vicki

Her: You can go in Mrs Lawson :)

Vicki: Thank you :)

The girl walked away. They got in and greeted. They sat down

Doctor: Before you leave us Mrs Lawson I am sure you want to know how the Se..... :)

The door opened the girl walked in again

Girl: Sorry doctor this lady didn't wan....

She couldn't finish what she was saying, Ellen walked in Vicki stood up

Vicki: Ellen what are you doing here ? :(

Ellen: Trying to be a good mother you said I wasn't right? :(

Hillary: Mom Grandma and I got this please go! :(

Ellen: I am your mother I want to know what is going on with my daughter :(

Doctor:

Vicki: I don't know now

Ellen: I am not going anywhere sorry

Vicki:

.

At Ellen's house. We see Nomonde at the nursery. She was just standing next to the window watching the beautiful view of the suburb. She might be from East London but she has never seen this beauty before. Her phone rang. She looked at it

Nomonde: Thethiswa! :D

She quickly answered

Nomonde: Thethi? :D

Thethiswa: Nomonde I am busy I saw your missed calls what is going on ?

Nomonde: Girl! what these men see in Ellen ? :)

Thethiswa: I don't think I follow?

Nomonde: Friend Ryan for example, He is drop dead gorgeous and Ellen Married him :)

Thethiswa: So ? They loved each other. you know white people and love. Age is just a number to them think about Ashton Kutcher and Demi Moore relationship. He is a young good looking man who once married that granny

Nomonde moved around

Nomonde: Girl I thought Ryan was hot infact I am over him because I know he feels nothing for me ! girl Ellen has a hot chocolate man in this house. My friend his abs! His body is to die for. I know I need this job but if Mr Qhayiya would wanna hit it? I would risk it all and let him hit it hard!  
:) :p

Thethiswa: Nomonde!!! :(

Nomonde: Wha.....

Someone cleared his throat behind Nomonde, She turned around fast and let go of her phone

Nomonde: Mr Qhayiya

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 107

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

The way I am so busy I don't think I should be worrying about the wedding right now. There is a lot I need to put in my head. I am writing Thursday. I just don't want to hurt Helen. if it was for me I would say let's put the planning on hold till I finish my exams. I am glad I didn't have to do that, The wedding planner just cancelled. Helen called telling me that she is going to see her sick mother so she is not coming here today. I am glad because I don't need the stress. This exam is stressing me as it is. I am excited to be Mrs Lawson. I just can't wait for the day. My worry is Marlene. I hope she won't send a hit man to shot me on my day since it looks like she is

eliminating everyone who loves Ryan. Marlene hurt me a lot. She must leave me alone now and I hope she does. She knows whatever happens to me she will be the first suspect. If she really wanna stay out of jail she won't make that mistake. I just hope she stays in jail for what She did to Jessica. A lot happened when she was in Mthatha prison. Ryan divorced her daughter without her destructions. I got back together with Ryan. I am worried if she is not in jail that day she might wanna stop my wedding.

Zimbini: Mandla stop!!! :D

I snapped out of my thoughts. I am taking her to her place. I didn't notice we are already here

Me: Sorry friend :)

Zimbini: Where is your mind? :D

I looked at her. I smiled

Me: A girl is getting married soon a lot is going on in my head :)

I unlocked the car.

Her: Feb is far girl relax :D

Me: I know :)

She opened the door.

Zimbini: Let me go rest

Me: Bye Friend and please take it easy :)

Zimbini: I will, thank you for driving me home :)

Me: It's only a pleasure please keep me updated about your decision regarding Qhayiya :)

Her: I will :)

Me: :)

She walked away. I turned around and drove back home. I hope things stay this way. She can't let Lithakazi manipulate her again. That woman was blackmailing her few days ago now she wants someone to take care of her ? Anyway I arrived at home. I got out of the car. I went to the door. I walked in.

Mom: You should help me with dinner we are having a visitor right? :)

Me: She cancelled. She said something about her mother being sick

Mom: Oh okay :)



Me: Yeah but I will help you anyway, Ryan sleeps here every night :)

Mom: No it's okay you can go study

Me: Its fine mom I did that enough for the day :)

Mom: Have you thought about your braidsmaid and all that ? :)

Me: I haven't :)

Mom: You should. When that woman comes you must have something to give her

Me: The maid of honour appointment is gonna be a hard one :)

Mom: Why ?

Me: I have two best friends. Helen and Londeka. I don't know who to choose

Mom: It can't be that hard both the girls know you love them and they will understand

Me: I was thinking Helen

Mom: Why her ? :)

Me: She has been my everything since I got here. I feel like she is a woman who groomed me to be responsible and be the woman I am today. And i talk to her whenever I have a problem and on the other side there is Londeka and she is the same. She stands up for me in that Village and fight my battles I don't know Mom

I sat down

Mom: You know whoever you're not choosing you must give them a valid reason why you didn't choose them but I don't want to stress you about that. who are the girls you want to be part of your wedding let's forget the maid of honour thing

Me: Lisa has to be one of my bridesmaids. I want Lisa, Zimbini, Londeka and Helen. There isn't anyone else I know :)

Mom: Yeah I think the four girls are going to be fine :)

Me: You think? :)

Mom: Yeah :)

Me: Now I have to solve this maid of honour issue and I think I know who will be my maid of honour already

Mom: Who?

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Still at Nursery. Nomonde was scared and worried that Qhayiya heard her talk about him. She was scared looking at him. She didn't know what to say. It was an awkward moment for about 30 seconds.

Qhayiya: Yes? :)

Nomonde: Sir how long have you been standing there?

Qhayiya: I just got here is something wrong?

Nomonde: What no! nothing is wrong it's just that I didn't hear you come in :D

Qhayiya knelt down picking up the phone. They touched it At the same time together then looked at each other.

Nomonde: :)

Qhayiya: You got it :)

He let go of The phone. Nomonde smiled

Nomonde: Yes I got it Mr Qhayiya :)

Qhayiya: I came to check on my daughter. I can see she is fine. I will see you guys later

Nomonde: Later Mr Qhayiya :)

Qhayiya walked out.

Nomonde: :) :p

She dialled Thethiswa's number again. Outside we see Qhayiya walking down the stairs. His phone rang. He looked at it

Qhayiya: Landline from Mthatha?

.

In King William's town at Lisa's house. We see Tatenda walking out of the house with groceries heading to the car. A police car drove in followed by Beatrice and Matt. Tatenda looked at them. He went to the car and put the groceries in the car. Matt and Beatrice walked out of their car , Beatrice was holding the baby

Beatrice: He was also here officer :(

Tatenda: Excuse me ?

Officer: Where is Lisa Lawson the owner of this house? :(

Tatenda: She is in East London. She is not here sir

The officer looked at other officers.

Him: Search him :(

Tatenda raised his hands

Tatenda: What is going on officer?

Officer: They opened an attempted murder case against Lisa Lawson

Tatenda: Attempted murder case? When did Ms Lisa attempt to kill anyone?

Matt: Don't play dumb here !

Beatrice: You know she tried to kill our baby boy. She shot at him two, three times! you were there

Tatenda looked at the officer

Tatenda: Officer Ms Lisa don't own a gun. Her mother don't want guns, she is scared of them. I don't know why these people are lying. Is the baby harmed?

Beatrice: She shot at him! She didn't get him

Tatenda: That doesn't make sense at all :D

Matt: Look here you idiot! don't play dumb with us! you were there she was pointing a gun at us! you had your gun too! :(

Matt looked at officers

Matt: You know what. Why don't we go inside. You will see The bullet holes on the couch.

Tatenda threw the key to the officer

Tatenda: Please go unlock and check. There was no shooting here. I am going to tell You what

happened :(

Officer: That's what we want to know ?

Me: Lisa Lawson was this man's fiancé. This man cheated on her with this lady for years. She recently found out this lady who is or should I say was her friend. She found out she has a child with Matt. Today we came here to ask Matt to move out because the house is Ms Lisa's house and these two didn't take that well that is why they decided to lie

Matt: You son of a bitch † σ

Officer got between them. Tatenda was just smiling. Matt wanted to eat Tatenda alive. He was fuming with anger

Tatenda: I think you need to go inside search for the gun and the bullet holes he is talking about because I didn't see all this :)

Beatrice: He is lying!

Officer. Guys please go in and search the house :(

They went in. Tatenda looked at Matt

Tatenda: You say where the bullet holes are again ? :)

Matt:

Officer:

The officer remained outside with Beatrice, Matt and Tatenda. After few minutes they came out shaking their heads

Matt: I am going to show you † σ

He ran in. They all walked in and found Matt with both his hands in his head and eyes popped out

Matt: That bitch † σ

Beatrice: What is I.....

She couldn't finish because she noticed the same thing her man saw.

Tatenda: :)

Tatenda smiled looking away. Matt looked at officer

Matt: She has new couch. She had grey couch now she has white leather couches

Tatenda: Officer this happened an hour ago. Lisa is still on her way to East London. These people are lying this couch has been here for two months now

Beatrice: Oh My God! this happened over two hours ago you're lying !

Matt: Officers can't you see he is lying? :(

Officer: If he is lying what took you so long to go report This? :(

Them:

Tatenda: :)

Beatrice: We were shocked. We needed to calm down and my baby was in so much shock

Officer: That child is very young. He doesn't know what happened, If it happened :(

Matt: I can't believe this! let's go baby police in this town are useless :(

He attempted to go, the officer grabbed his arm

Him: You call us useless after we came here for nothing ? Do you know I can arrest you for wasting our time ?

Beatrice: Please forgive him we apologise

Officer: Do you think I am joking?

Matt: I am Sorry officer

The officer clicked his tongue. He looked at His guys. They went to the car so did Matt and Beatrice. They looked so disappointed

Tatenda: :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

My son's ex wife has become crazy. Who the hell does she think she is ? I am helping her daughter who is in this mess because of her now the 'thank you' I get for being a good grandma is being humiliated in front of my doctor? The doctor doesn't know our differences for her to come here and do this is just unbelievable. I don't know what to do to her. All I can do right now is walk out and leave. She said it herself. She is trying to be a good mother which I think she will

keep doing till she dies. She will keep trying. I swear she will never be a good mother. This girl is not okay upstairs. My daughter is way better than her. Ellen has her own mental issue.

Anyway I was looking at her. She was also giving me an intimidating look. She is not here for Hillary. She is here to provoke me. She is not going to get that. I am leaving and I am leaving right now.

Hillary: Mom leave! :(

Ellen: Hillary you're my daughter. I don't know what they are telling you but you are my daughter and I won't leave here until this session is over :(

I looked at the doctor.

Me: Sorry about this doctor :)

I looked at Hillary

Me: Sweetheart she is right. You're her daughter please excuse me :)

I attempted to go to the door.

Doctor: Mrs Lawson!

I turned around.

Me: Doc ? :(

Her: Don't leave her here. Hillary and I are going to start :(

Ellen: Doctor she is my daughter! I have to be here ! :(

Doctor: Ever since we started Mrs Lawson never joined us inside the consulting room. She is here to find out about the progress then leave ! :(

Ellen pulled out a chair

Ellen: Good then. I want to know the same then I will walk out :(

Doctor:

Ellen: That's what she was gonna do right? :(

The doctor took a telephone.

Doctor: Angel please get security ... :(

Ellen stood up.

Ellen: No need for that , I am leaving :(

She looked at me

Her: Let's go Victory. I am not leaving you with my daughter :(

I looked at Hillary

Me: Baby your mother is taking you home. I am leaving :)

Hillary: Okay grandma ☺

I opened the door. She came to the door, I walked out and closed it in her face. I walked away. I heard the door open and heels making noise running after me.

Ellen: We have to talk ! :(

I turned around

Me: Ellen you wanted to be here so stay I am leaving :(

Ellen: Why are you turning my daughter against me ? :(

Me: I am turning your daughter against you ? :(

Ellen: How can you not tell me about this? Why would you take my daughter to a shrink without my concern? :(

Me: Because she ran to me after you did what you Did! as a parent I had to do something to make sure the child is Oka.....

Ellen: She is my daughter !!!! :(

She snapped. People started looking at us. I walked out heading to the parking lot

Ellen: You took my marriage away from me now you're taking my child?

Me: No ! no ! no@ Don't you dare lie. You took your marriage away from you when you slept with that man and kept lying to my son!

Ellen: Like he was lying to me when he was sleeping with my maid?

I shook my head then looked at her

Me: I didn't do anything wrong by taking The poor child to the doctor. You should be thanking me!

Ellen: Thanking you for manipulating my child to meet that girls children really Victory?

Me: :(

Ellen: You're a two faced woman! months ago you were helping me destroy their relationship because you believed what they did to me was wrong now you want my child to meet children That were made in a disgraceful disgusting act?

Me: Like you and that black boy made your daughter ? :(

Ellen came closer to me

Ellen: Victory your son divorced me then filed for restraining order against me and mom for that girl!

Me: Good for them ! you can't blame them for what they did. Your mother is in jail for murdering my son's ex. Who knows what she might do nex.... ☹

Ellen: Innocent until proven guilty !

Me: Your mother is a criminal! is that what you want for your daughter? To have a role model who hires people to kill? To have a mother who paid someone to keep their half brother away from their father?

Ellen: Leave my daughter alone !

Me: You should thank me. Hillary needs me! She needs good role models not you and your convicted Murde.....

She slapped me so hard on my face. I can't believe the woman I called my daughter in law for years laid her hand on me?

Me:

Ellen: Don't you ever insult me and my mother like that again do you hear me ?

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Xaba house We see Londeka walking around furious. Everyone knows she doesn't like when Fefekazi starts acting crazy. She was just pacing up and down the living room. She spotted her phone and went to it. She picked it up and dialled a number. She was calling her husband.



Qaqambile: Hello baby

Londeka: Hey baby I am sorry for disturbing you at work :(

Qaqambile: Is everything okay?

Londeka: No it's Fefekazi. Baby I am tired of that woman! :(

Qaqambile: Lets talk about this when I get home

Londeka: Okay later baby :(

She hung up. A knock at the door. Londeka went to open the door. It's Fefekazi, She stood at the door to show her she is not welcomed to go in.

Fefekazi: Lon..... :)

Londeka: I am trying to keep this family together. I want them to do the right thing. Qaqambile didn't get a chance to be raised by his father. I don't want Qavile to do the same thing he did but It seems like everything I do is not right to you. I am married to the Xaba family it's my duty to keep this family together! :(

Fefekazi: My man is not Xaba , Even Qaqambile is not a Xaba! I am not going to apologise for what I said my friend because it is the true. I.... :(

Londeka: Then goodbye! :(

Londeka slammed the door in her face

Londeka: The nerve !

Fefekazi spoke from outside

Fefekazi: Would you want Qaqambile to be part of the woman who is carrying his child !?

Londeka: :(

Fefekazi: Truth hurts I know and I don't know why you're offended by this because it's none of your business really. Let Qavile do things his way

Londeka moved away from the door

Londeka: I don't have time for this :(

Fefekazi: Your husband cheated on you no one was interfering in your business stop being so selfish !

Londeka:

When Londeka heard that comment she stopped walking. She turned around and rolled up her long sleeves top. She took off her heels. She went to the door furious. She opened the door.

Londeka: What did you say?

Fefekazi: Why did you close the d.... ☹

Londeka: Leave before I punch you in the face

Fefekazi: What?

Londeka: You think I wouldn't?

Londeka walked out and approached her . Fefekazi looked behind her then at Londeka

Londeka: I have tolerated your nonsense for far too long leave my house !

Fefekazi: Are you kicking me out of Sanuse's house? :(

Londeka slapped her. Fefekazi slapped Londeka back, They started fighting. We saw Qavile running out of his room

Qavile: What are you doing? She is pregnant! † ♂

He seperated them.

Fefekazi: I am going to give birth and come for you! this is not over

Londeka: I will be right here waiting for you bitch !

Fefekazi:

Fefekazi ran to Londeka. Lony slapped her she tripped Qavile got her before she fell.

Qavile: Londeka are you crazy !?

Londeka: Sanuse Xaba was the father I was introduced to, and he is the one who asked my husband to marry me! My husband is a Xaba and this is a Xaba house! how dare you shout me about this family secrets ?

Fefekazi: Baby let me kill this woman !

Qavile: What is happening to you two ?

Londeka: Ask your girlfriend on your way out my house !

Qavile:

Londeka walked away leaving shocked.

Still at the Village. We see Lithakazi walking to Nowaitile's house. She was walking and looking around incase someone or something harm her. Who wouldn't be paranoid when they were told they are doing soon? Anyway she got to Nowaitile's house. She knocked once and walked in. Nowaitile stood up.

Nowaitile: Lithakazi you're back ? :)

Lithakazi: Yes and I wish I didn't go

Nowaitile: Why? What happened?

Lithakazi sat on a chair

Lithakazi: She refused to help me kill Nomandla :(

Nowaitile: Hold on! hold it right there! you want to kill Nyembezi's daughter ?

Lithakazi stood up

Lithakazi: My big mouth :(

Nowaitile: Why would you do that ? That girl has been through a lot. My son stabbed her. Now you want to kill her ? did the old white woman pay you to do this ? :(

Lithakazi: I told you I wanted to kill the person who did this to Me! this is Nomandla's doing! :(

Nowaitile: That girl is not ratchet like you village girls what did you do to her ?

Lithakazi looked at Nowaitile

Lithakazi: So you will just assume I am the one who did something wrong ? :(

Nowaitile: Are you ?

Lithakazi: Maybe ! that's not why I am here. ZINYOVILE says I am going to die from an accident. She said she saw blood which means I won't get sick. It will be a sudden death

Nowaitile: That is why when you walked in I wanted to take that knife and stab you

Lithakazi jumped up.

Lithakazi: Really

Nowaitile: Yes even right now. I still do

Lithakazi attempted to run out

Nowaitile: I am joking

Lithakazi: Don't joke like that! he said I won't see Easter next year

Nowaitile:

Lithakazi: Please Nowaitile. Lets pray

Litha ran to the door. She closed the door .

Nowaitile: I can't say no to a prayer

Lithakazi knelt down and raised both her hands

Lithakazi: God I know I have sinned. Please protect me oh Lord. Please protect me with that blood that is surrounding Nomandla and Nosukile please Lord

Nowaitile: Lithakazi! :(

Lithakazi opened her eyes

Lithakazi: Yes ?

Nowaitile: You don't talk about other people in your prayer unless you're praying for them. The reason you have so many problems is because of the hate and jealous you have for that family. When you say God must protect you with the same blood he is protecting them with, Its like you're still competing with them. That doesn't work like that with God :(

Lithakazi: What should I do ?

Nowaitile: Pray for protection and forgiveness for all your sins :(

Lithakazi: Okay

Nowaitile closed her eyes

Lithakazi: Lord I am sorry Sanuse Xaba is dead because of me

Nowaitile opened her eyes

Nowaitile: You murdered Nomboniso's husband?

Lithakazi stood up

Lithakazi: This is not going to work ! I am going to pray alone :(

Nowaitile: You poisoned that good man?

Lithakazi opened the door and walked out.

Nowaitile:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 108

.

.

~ Gita ~

The reason I don't want to sign this is because we are not yet married. I don't want to sign my entire life to the hands of a boyfriend before even I tell my daughter. I am not going to do this. I am going to sign one of my insurances to him. The other to my daughter but before that I have to tell Beatrice I found love before committing my life to this man. I love him I really do and I find it sweet that he made me part of his life insurance. It shows he loves me and I love him too. After telling Bea. We can get married in secret at home affairs. I want to tell My daughter because I respect her. Her opinion on my man don't matter really. If she doesn't approve I will still marry him.

Anyway he is here. I know why he is here I am not going to do what he wants until we get married. Andrew loves me too much. i get it but we can't make haisty decisions. We are old.

Me: I am sure you're wondering why I didn't show up with the books ? :)

Him: I am and I feel like you don't respect me, I feel like you don't feel the way I do :(

Me: That is ridiculous baby of course I am in love with you. I have an idea :)

Him: Another idea to delay things :(

Me: Hear me out :)

Him: I am listening :(

Me: She is on her way here. I think it's time we tell her about us :)

Him: :)

Me: Then we will see her reaction. If she doesn't like you then we can get married at home affairs. Imagine if I would sign before marrying you then somehow die you'd be investigated and the police and my daughter would ask why you are my next of keen when we are not married :)

Him: Wow I didn't think it like that. I think we should tell her then get married tomorrow :D

Me: Whenever as long my daughter knows we are seeing each other. If I would die not married to you and my financials under your name my daughter would be disappointed in me. At least when we are married she will understand :)

Him: I completely understand baby :)

I heard the door bell rings. I went to the door and answered

Me: Hey :D

Beatrice: Hey mom :D

I hugged her then took the baby. She walked in. I thought she was coming with her boyfriend.

Beatrice: What is he doing here again?

Andrew stood up.

Me: Baby don't be rude. He is.... :)

Beatrice: Sir please leave!

Me: Bea! :(

Beatrice: I am sorry but I need to talk to mom it's important :(

Andrew: It's okay I will leave :(

Me: Okay bye :)

He walked out. I closed the door then turned around

Beatrice: Mom the next time you have a meeting with that man it must be at a restaurant not in this house :(

Me: Why?

Beatrice: I see how you look at him. I don't see chemistry at all! you said dad was the love of your life what's changed? This man doesn't feel the same way :(

Me: We are not dating. Like I said he is a respected business man Anyway where is Matt and why you're back the same day ? :)

Beatrice sat down. She looked sad.

Me: Is everything okay ?

Beatrice: Matt didn't send that text ☹

Me: Oh no don't tell me Lisa did ?

Beatrice: She did mom ☹

Me: What?

Her: She texted me then hid my man's phone. I got there and a gun was pointed at me

Me: Did she hurt you ? ☹

Her: She wanted to confront us. She even shot at my son I thought my baby was dead mom

Me: Oh My God The bullet missed him ?

Her: Yes mom. And when she said she was gonna help us with money she lied. She wanted us to get a loan after that drop the bomb on us. We thought we got our pay back when we went to the police to lay a charge of attempted murder but we failed. Lisa made sure she leaves no loose ends. There is no sign of a bullet hole for evidence :(

Me: This is not right! That girl is cruel just like Vicki!. How are you gonna pay that money?

She sat down.

Her: I don't know mum. I hope Matt comes to an understanding with the bank

I can't believe this. If that family didn't have my dirty laundry I would tie up my hair and go shout at them or do worse, Go tell Ryan the truth but how do I do that ? I can't, those people know my dirty laundry. I feel like a failure as a parent right now

Me: Honey that is a lot of money and you agreed to pay it in two weeks. The interest will be a lot when you pay because you broke your promise to them. Matt will be broke :( :(

Beatrice: Tell me something I don't know mom

Me: That Lawson girl

Her: It's my fault. I stabbed her in the back. She made sure she leaves the biggest Mark when she got her revenge

She stood up , She went and poured herself a glass of whisky

Beatrice: I knew this day was gonna come. I thought it was gonna be a victory for me. I thought I would celebrate seeing her heartbroken but look what happened ?

Me: I wish there was something I could do

Beatrice: There is nothing you can do mom. You are starting to have the things you always wanted and our family name needs to be out there on top. Matt is a man he is going to fix this. I don't care how. I will just accept that he will be supported by me financially. Our plan to rob Lisa backfired

She gulped the drink and sat down. I went and sat next to her. She is smart. I cannot help her with the money. All I can say is everything will be okay. Going against the Lawsons is digging your own grave.

Me: I am sorry honey

Beatrice: I am just grateful I came out alive. That girl is mentally unstable

Me: Oh sweetie

I hugged her.

Me:

.

.

~ Londeka ~



I watched Qavile and Fefekazi walking out of my yard. Fefekazi was shouting me I didn't mean to lose it but I don't like the things she said First of all Fefekazi has two boys with Father in law Sanuse and I can't help but feel like she feels like she can say anything because somehow my husband don't deserve the things he has or the things Sanuse left for Qaqambile. Father in law knew My husband wasn't his son. He went on and left him this house and other things. Fefekazi has no right to say whatever she feels like saying. My husband was raised by Sanuse from birth till his adulthood. He is a Xaba. How dare she say my husband is not a Xaba?

Anyway they left about two hours ago. I don't know how I am going to look at them after what I did. I really didn't mean to slap her. I am not even sure I slapped her first but knowing me. I think I went physical first. I don't like any woman talking like that to me. I don't care if Father in law is mad at me or not. He is a father. He should take a responsibility. Who is going to support his other children when all his focus is on a woman who has three children from other men? I have had enough of Fefekazi's nonsense. I heard a loud bang. It's a car door I ran to the window. It's Qaqambile.

Me: They told him didn't they?

I quickly wiped my tears

Me: Sapho!!

Sapho looked at me I ran to him. I lifted him up He started fighting me. He doesn't wanna be disturbed when he is playing. He must forgive me. I am scared of his father. I don't want him to shout at me. The door opened.

Qaqambile: :(

Me: Hi baby :)

Qaqambile: .....

Silent treatment

Me: You home early :)

Qaqambile: Put Sapho down he is old! we need to talk :(

I put him down. He ran to his toys. I looked at Qaqambile

Me: Let's go to the kitchen :(

I led the way

Qaqambile: Why am i getting a phone call from dad saying you beat up a pregnant woman are you crazy Londeka? :(

Me: Your father is exaggerating! :(

Him: Then tell me what happened? :(

Me: I came back from writing my last paper. I saw him sitting outside. I went to him we chat. I asked him if he checked on that woman from Libode ever since she left. He said no I advised him to check on her and find out when she is due. I told him he must support the child. That woman didn't seem like someone who has money, Fefekazi heard our conversation. She called me names saying I am selfish and all sort of things. She said I am a city girl. that woman is married. she can't take money from another man. She said Father's social Grant is not enough for her baby and that woman baby :(

Qaqambile: She said that?

Me: Yes I walked away and came here. I was trying to avoid fighting with my friend. After few minutes she followed me

Qaqambile: And?

Me: I told her why I did that. I told her I am the woman in this family and I should be the one who is making sure this family stays together. I told her you didn't get to be raised by Qavile. He must raise all his kids while he still has a chance. I thought I was trying to help Fefekazi bit my head off :(

Qaqambile: What did she say ?

Me: She said her man is not Xaba and even my husband is not a Xaba that got me angry baby :(

Qaqambile: :(

Me: Baby I was not going to slap her I swear. I even closed the door in her face again trying to avoid a fight but when she talked about you cheating on me i couldn't..... :(

Qaqambile: She said what ?

Me: She said when you cheated on me no one was in my business. I should stay out of her man's business and let him make his own decisions that's when I knew she was looking for a fight :(

I walked pass Qaqambile

Me: Baby the was a way she said things. It was like she feels entitled to say anything in our house. I said she must leave before I lose it and beat her, She asked if I was kicking her out of Sanuse's house that was provoking I slapped her. She slapped me we started fighting at that moment I forgot she was pregnant baby

I broke down. I felt Qaqambile grabbed my arm. I turned around he pulled me into a hug

Me: I didn't mean to i am sorry

Qaqambile: They went to the hospital. Her taxi took them to the hospital

I broke the hug fast

Me: Oh My God is the baby okay ?

Qaqambile: I don't know but she started feeling pain when she got home. Let's pray she doesn't lose the baby because if she does you will be the talk of this village and I don't want that you're my wife :(

Me:

He pulled me into a hug again

Him: It's okay. From now on don't make friends here. Nomandla is the right friend and I think working for Mr Lawson is the right thing to do at this point :(

Me:

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

I feel like this maid of honour thing people take too seriously and I have never been involved in anyone's wedding so I will make sure I respect the process. I have never been in any wedding before. Mine will be my first and I want it to be spectacular. I have been through a lot. I deserve that day to be my happiest day and I will make sure it is. Since I see this maid of honour thing is very important and it means a lot to people. I will make sure I treat it that way. Mom worked for a white family for a few years. She knows these things. To think about it. That is when Lithakazi and her mother started hating us. We were poor at home yes but our house inside looked beautiful because of the things and old furnishers mom got from her bosses. Nozazi was very jealous of mom and she hated that She was chosen to cook for the teachers when her and other ladies cooked for the learners. Our fights come way back. Lithakazi's mother always acted like my mother's friend but we knew she was jealous of mom

Anyway I decided to drive straight to hospital to talk to Helen. I need to tell her something. I hope she accepts it. It was not an easy decision. Everyone knows why I say that. I have been through a lot with both these women and I don't want to hurt neither of them. I saw the receptionist that took my information and gave to Ellen. I am not going to ask this girl to show

me where to find Helen. I will go straight there

Her: Hi

Me: Hello :(

I walked pass her. I heard her running after me

Her: Please can....

I turned around

Her: I am not sure if you know me but I am the receptionist who took your file information and gave it to Mrs Lawson. I wanted to say I am sorry. I didn't mean to do that. I jus....

I touched her hand

Me: It's okay :)

Her: Really ?

Me: It's okay really :)

I walked away

Her: Thank you.....

Me: :)

It's nice that she apologises. I knocked at Helen's office then opened the door. I found her with the other doctor

Helen: Hey :D

Me: I am sorry to interrupt :)

Doctor: No you're not. I was leaving dear :)

Me: Okay :)

She walked out and closed the door. I looked at Helen

Me: Bought you coffee I hope you have few minutes :D

Helen: For you I have all day you never come to my office please sit :D

I gave her the coffee then sat down

Me: Thank you

Her: Thank you for this

Me: You're welcome :D

Helen: Is everything okay? :D

Me: Yes I have something to ask you :)

Her: Yes ? :D

Me: Can you be my maid of honour ? :)

She put the coffee on the table and ran to me.

Helen: Oh my God :D

I stood up we hugged. This is very important to people.

Me: :D

She broke the hug

Her: Thank you so much :D

Me: Friend you're crying ? :D

She took a tissue

Her: I am happy because I didn't think you'd ask me. You and Londy are very close and you were since you were working with her :)

Me: I met you and you've been with me through thick and thin :D

Helen: I am crying because I was worried. When we were teens we promised that when I marry Tom , Ryan's woman will be my maid of honour. Ellen became one. When she was getting married I wasn't though. She chose Susan. I was a braidmaid. So this was my only chance to be one and I feel like God knew Ryan wasn't marrying the one then that's why I wasn't her maid of honour. Now the dreams we had when we were teenagers are finally coming true

Me: Oh Friend I am happy I made the right decision and this story is gonna help me tell Londeka how I came to this decision. Thank you so much for being a great friend to me. I can't wait for my day :D

Helen: I love you :D

I hugged her

Me: I love you more :D

I am happy I followed my gut. Imagine how she was gonna feel if I chose Londeka. I hope Londeka understands. At least she will be part of the day all of us.

.  
.

~ Lisa ~

It's been a few hours since I came back. When I was in King. I was just wearing shorts because I was preparing for the eviction. I am still wearing them. I think I need to change to something more comfortable. I am indoors. I need to go wear sweaters or just my pyjama pants. I am not planning to go anywhere. I got to my room. I took off my shorts. I went to my closet. I took my grey sweaters. I put them on then tried to tie the laces

Me: This is weird..... ? :D

I am very skinny this Sweater used to be loose I am surprised it fits me perfectly. it doesn't need me to tie it like I used to.

Me: I have gained weight ? :)

I picked up my shorts from the floor. I went to the laundry room. I put them in a washing basket then headed back to my bedroom. I took my laptop then went downstairs. I heard a knock at the door. I put my laptop on the coffee table. I went to open the door.

Me: Tatenda you're back already ? :)

Him: Yes ma'am, Thank God you asked me to get rid of those guns immediately :)

Me: Why do you say that ? :)

Him: Beatrice and Matt laid attempted murder charges against you

Me: What?

Him: Yes ma'am they say you tried to kill their child. I denied all that. I told the police all we did was ask Matt to leave your house we had no guns. They suggested we go in and check the bullet holes on the couch :)

I chuckled

Me: Good thing we donated that old couch :D

Him: Matt was furious when he walked in and found a new couch :D

Me: That son of a bitch. He cheats on me with my best friend and have some nerve to lay charges against me?

Tatenda: Don't worry ma'am. Matt upset the police. That won't help him even if he tries to lay charges. I made them look stupid to the police :)

Me: Thank you very much Tatenda :)

Him: You're welcome ma'am, I have to go :)

Me: Bye Tatenda and thank you for everything :)

Tatenda: You're welcome ma'am :)

I opened the door. He walked out. I closed the door. I went to the living room. I sat down. I took my laptop and switched it on then took my glass of wine. I went through Matt and I pictures.

Me: I can't believe this was all a game to him

All along I thought I was happy. I didn't know he was using me. There were moments where I felt like I was the only girl in the world.

Me: All along he was using me

I sipped my wine.

Me: All along.

The front door opened. I quickly wiped my tears.

Mom: Honey I am home !

Me: How did it go ? :)

I wasn't looking at her. I was focusing on the pictures..

Mom: Well.....

I looked at her. Why is she saying well? wait something happened to her. I gulped my drink. I put my laptop on the coffee table. I stood up

Me: Mom what happened to your face ?

She looked away

Mom: Nothing :)

I went to her. I looked at her face

Me: Mom I am not stupid! what happened?

Mom: I was itchy then the next thing my cheek turned re.... :)

Me: Mom I will say this for the very last time..... !:(

Mom:

Me: I see fingers in your face don't you lie to me! tell me who slapped you if you don't you will leave me no choice .....

I looked around for my handbag

Mom: Where are you going ?

I looked at her

Me: To hire a gun again

Mom: Lisa!

Me: No mom! Marlene is in prison. The only woman who can do this to you is Gita and I am going to deal with her once and for all today !

I took My handbag

Me:

Mom: Wait !!!

I turned around.

Mom: It's not Her!

Me: Then tell me who it is !

Mom: promise me you won't kill her please

I dropped my handbag on the floor. I looked at mom

Me: WHO.IS.SHE ?

Mom: Ellen!

Me: What ?

Mom walked around

Mom: She hijacked our appointment with the doctor. She said she is Hillary's mother I should



back off. I told her what I am stepping in she got offended by what I said and slapped me

I looked down. I picked up my handbag. I threw it on the couch, I don't need it. I took my car keys

Mom: Lisa plea.....

I gave her a hand

Me: You're not going to stop me mother!!!

Mom:

Me: Ellen and I need to talk

Mom: Don't harm her

I walked away

Me: I am not a monster

I opened the door and walled out

Mom: I didn't say you ar..... !

I slammed the door hard

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 109

~ Ryan ~

I finally got the life I always wanted. I am going to marry the woman of my dreams. Who would've thought? Years ago I was in a marriage where I was struggling to make a son. That put more strain in our relationship because our relationship was never perfect from the beginning. It had no foundation. When I met Nomandla I took the risk. It was a huge risk because She was a girl from this village, A village that I build a business in. This is the only business I have and it is doing amazing. When I fell for Nomandla I knew the village might be mad. I am really happy they are not mad. Not everyone knows about our relationship but the people I was worried about know now so there is no fear or whatsoever. I am a happy man. I am marrying my fiancé soon and I can't wait to make her my wife. I see what Ellen is doing. She is trying all she can to get my attention. I am not bothered by her stunts. She loves doing emotional blackmail when she is not getting what she wants. She must move on and leave me the hell alone. It's over between us. She ruined us. When we renewed our vows Nomandla didn't do anything. I didn't cross the line with her even though I wanted so bad, she is the only woman I love But I didn't because I wanted to do the right thing, Respect our marriage and give us a second chance what did she do ? She betrayed me. She kept going behind my back scheming, what am I supposed to do? Forgive her again? She must be out of her damn mind. The next time she tries anything I am going to block her out of my life for good.

Anyway I am in my office. I was surprised to see Queen lady come to my office. She told me it's not a good idea to go solve this case with Me and Lithakazi around. She said she will deal with her and she promised she won't bother me again. I hope she is right. That girl is trouble.

Me: Thank you for coming I really appreciate it and I hope she won't bother me again. That girl has been a pain in my family for a long time :(

Her: I didn't know some of the things you told me i am surprised you never told the chief or go to the police :(

Me: I guess I still love living in this place. I don't want to make enemies :)

Her: But still. We are here to protect our people from crazy people like her. She is just in pain. She is all alone she lost her mother, I promise I will deal with her :)

Me: Okay thank you :)

Her: Keep well Lawson :)

Me: You too bye :)

She walked out. I closed the door. I heard my phone rings. I went to it. It's advocate Poland.

Me: Advocate :)

Him: Ryan, There is something I wanted you to hear from me

Me: What is that ?

Him: Ellen approached me to take over from Jordan on her mother's new case and I accepted

Me: What !?

Him: I am sorry dude this is my job and I have to be professional. You know in her case with Ms Nyembezi I am always representing Ms Nyembezi. This is a new case I didn't think you'd mind

Me: No I don't mind , Its just that I didn't expect them to approach you

Him: They are desperate and I need such cases to boost my career

Me: Alright man I hear you thank you for letting me know :(

Poland: No problem

I hung up then kicked my table

Me: Boost your career ? :(

This man has been around for years winning big cases. He doesn't need this case at all! I am really mad. I know he is good. He is going to help Marlene. I thought he was a man of integrity. A man of integrity wouldn't represent a criminal ! Anyway my phone disturbed me again. It's mom I quickly answered

Me: Mom :(

Mom: Honey please call your sister please!

Me: What is going on mom ?

Mom: Ellen clapped me outside the doctor's office

Me: She did what?

Mom: I didn't want to tell your sister you know how she gets. She is driving over there as we speak. She saw my face

Me: Mom are you okay ? Why did she slap you ?

Mom: I will explain later call your sister!

She hung up

Me: What the hell ..... ?

Why the hell would Ellen lay her hand on my mother like that ? That's my mother ! mom would never hurt a soul. I dialled Lisa's number

Me: Come on Lisa answer

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

Matt just got home and it doesn't look good. He looks really sad. I don't think I have the strength to hear this right now. I had a long traumatizing day. I don't want to get another bad news. I guess I should just ask him and get it over with

Me: So ?

He exhaled.

Me: What is It tell me baby

Matt: The bank is not happy at all babe

I sat up straight

Me: What did they say ?

Matt: They asked what we wanted to do with the money, I told them. They want to take the house and sell it ☹

I stood up

Me: What ? That's our house!!!

Matt: House we bought with their money! ☹

Me: And my money!!! I spent a lot of money in that house

Matt: I know babe.....

I sat down

Me: That's all they want right ?

He shook his head no

Me: What ? We didn't pay that house only with their money. They are robbing us here !

Matt: ☹

My man is crushed. I have never seen him crying and sad like this .

Me: What else these people want ?

Matt: They want that house. When I talked about the money you put in it, they said it's a penalty for breaking our agreement. They also want 70 % of my monthly salary ☹

Me: What ? for how long

Matt: Beatrice for 30 months

Me: That's two years 6 months oh my God

I sat down

Matt: I am a junior teacher. I don't get paid a lot. I am broke Beatrice. I might as well just sell my other ca.....

Someone knocked at the door. I wiped my tears. I went to the door. I opened

Me: Hello :)

Him: Hello ma'am, I am from the bank I came for the keys

Me: Keys ? What keys?

Him: The house keys ma'am

Me:

I cannot believe my dream house is being taken away from us just like that. We didn't sleep one night in that house now is taken away from us. How can Lisa be so cruel? How can she do this to us? She is making our life a living hell for a man? is she that desperate? Rich people are lonely and desperate! they are not lucky when it comes to love. They use money to keep a man and Lisa and perfect example of that. I hate Lisa Lawson.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

What the hell is going on in that village? This will never change. I thought Fefekazi is a changed woman. I remember when I was so mad at her. I remember when she was sticking her nose in my business. I was so mad at her. Now she is messing with my friend and they will all gang on her if Fefekazi loses that baby. I just got a call from Londeka. She is crying telling me what happened between her and Fefekazi. I put the phone on speaker mom was listening. After She hung up we didn't waste time. We prayed. That baby has to live. I know how cruel they are in that Village and I know My friend's relationship with Her father in law could be tested. I am just happy Qaqambile is by his wife side. He is a grown man after all. The Qaqambile I knew was a stupid naive boy. I am glad he grew up when he met my friend. Maybe the child made him grow up.

Mom: Amen

Me: Amen

I opened my eyes. Mom sat on the couch

Mom: Hey I hope Fefekazi is okay.....

Me: For my friend's sake I hope she is fine. Londeka didn't do anything wrong! Every woman want to raise their child with the father present. If he is not at least support your child what the hell was she mad about ? Qhayiya's poor wife has no one. Qhayiya is with Ellen and that woman will make him forget about his responsibilities and knowing that Qhayiya, This bastard child will be an excuse to abandon his family. Qhayiya has no backbone. He is a weak man :(

Mom: I never thought there would still be drama and fights after Nozazi died :(

Me: Londeka must cut all ties with those ladies! :(

I stood up

Me: If she doesn't know what to do when she has a problem, she must just come to me for advice. I know who I want in my circle Zimbini and Cecilia know that :(

Mom: And Zimbini learnt her lesson the hard way :(

Me: I wish I was there for my friend. I hate this distance! :(

Mom: Why don't you go sleep at Ryan's house tonight so you can meet her? That girl has been there for you for years

Me: You're right. I should call Ryan and tell him I will be sleeping there :(

Mom: I will dish up in 30 minutes, You and Ryan will eat together when you get there. I will make takeaways :)

Me: Okay let me call.....

My phone rang

Me: Speak of the devil :)

Mom: It's him? :)

Me: Yes :)

I answered

Me: Hey :)

Ryan: Hey baby I have bad news

Me: Oh no! what now? :(

I put my phone on speaker

Mom:

Ryan: Advocate Poland called me. He says he was approached by Ellen he will be representing Marlene Friday

Me: What ? Why our lawyer? I thought they have Jordan ?

Mom: :(

Ryan: Apparently they want someone who is going to win the case

I sat down

Me: That family doesn't know when to stop! :(

Ryan: I know but don't worry. They won't come anywhere near us

Me: I hope so, Baby I was about to call you :(

Him: Yes ?

Me: I am coming there tonight I also want to go see Londeka she is not okay :(

Ryan: Is she okay ?

Me: She had one ugly altercation with your former employee :(

Ryan: Lithakazi?

Me: Fefekazi :(

Ryan: That one. I don't want to know. I am happy you're coming here should I order something from the restaurant?

Me: I will bring food mom cooked :)

Ryan: Perfect I can't wait to see you guys

Me: Bye :)

Ryan: Bye

He hung up. I looked at mom. I can't believe this. .

Mom: She always finds a way out doesn't she? :(

Me: Why can't they lock her up for good ?

Mom: Let's hope they have enough evidence to put her in jail :(

Me: Marlene is coming out of jail that man is good mom

Mom: :(

Me: I need peace in my life. Ellen does everything She can to hurt me! ☹

.

.

~ Lisa ~

My brother's ex wife is going to know me today. She will regret laying her filthy hands on my mother. Nobody touches mom. My mother is a sweet person who always minds her business. She is good person. How could she do this to my mother? I don't care what my mother said. I know she was right. Mom was doing the right thing for her daughter. Why can't she say thank you? Is that too hard for her? She thinks Marlene is dangerous and she can protect her from me? I killed Jessica! Marlene is in jail because of my actions if I was her I would be scared, she better be scared of me because I am way dangerous. Marlene sends people to do her dirty work. She is acting like rich woman, She keeps throwing money She doesn't have around to people to attack others. I have more money than her and I can get the job done myself. I don't need anyone's help. I am sure Beatrice and Matt know. I knew they would send the police that is why the first thing I did was ask Tatenda to take the sofas to the old age home. I know it would be incriminating besides, I am selling that house and with a big amount. I have to make sure everything is perfect. I am living with mom. She is old now. She can't live alone. I am here to protect her and that is why I am driving to that ungrateful bitch's house.



Anyway I heard my phone ring. I looked at it then chuckled

Me: I knew you'd call your son. He won't do anything to stop me, he is in Mqanduli

I answered

Me: Ryan :(

Ryan: Mom says you're going to Ellen. Sis please don't do anything stupid. Ellen is looking for anything to hurt us. She might get you arrested

Me: Then my mom's face will take her sorry ass to prison too if that's the case :(

Ryan: Is it that bad?

Me: Ryan! Ellen's fingers are in our mother's face! :(

Ryan: She is crazy

Me: Don't worry about it brother. I am going to do exactly what she did To my mother then leave

Ryan: Sis that woman will do whatever she can to hurt our family. She will get you arrested I don't want you in jail, i am angry too bu....!

Me: Are you saying it's okay what she did to our mom?

Ryan: No! abso.....

Me: That's what I wanted to hear!

I hung up then got out of the car.

Me:

I slammed the door of my car hard. I headed to the house. I didn't knock, I barged in. It's Her, My niece and Qhayiya in the living room. This bastard is not wearing any shirt. He thinks he is at Seychelles here .

Ellen: What the hell?

I looked at Hillary. Ellen knows " what the hell " is up. She messed up my mom's face.

Me: Hillary sweetie go upstairs :)

Ellen: Honey stay ! :(

Me: You know I can do this in front of her right ?

Hillary: I wanted to go write my home work anyway :) † ♀

She ran up the stairs. I was looking at her

Me: Good girl :)

Ellen: You're here to repeat what your mother said to.....

I slapped her so hard on her face.

Ellen: What did you do that for ? :(

Qhayiya: Easy ladi....

Qhayiya tried to come between us, I gave him a hand

Me: Don't get involved! :(

Qhayiya:

I looked at Ellen

Me: Who do you think you are slapping My mother in the face ?

Ellen: Who do you think you are turning my daughter against me? You think you're better than us well news flash! at least we are mentally sta..... ☹

She wished she didn't say that. I formed a fist and punched her so hard on her face she fell on the floor. I saw blood

Qhayiya: What are you do.... † ♂

Qhayiya ran to me, Is he gonna hit me? What is he gonna do? I looked at him

Me: Who the hell do you think you are half naked in my brother's house? Anyway what are you gonna do huh ?

Qhayiya: ☹

I looked at Ellen. She had her hand on her nose

Ellen:

Me: Run to the police, My mother didn't tell me what happened! your fingers are down on her face! I am taking her to the doctor in case you decide to make the biggest mistake of your life and report me

Ellen:

Me: Nobody lay their hand on my mother and get away with it

I walked to the door

Qhayiya: You're bleeding baby

Ellen: She broke my nose bridge take me to the doctor

I walked out

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 110

.

.

~ Marlene ~

This better be good. I have been here for two days now. How can I be arrested for something I didn't do? I shouldn't have spent a single night here! This is Rebecca and Ellen's fault. I don't know why my daughters have so little faith in me. I don't know why they don't trust me especially Ellen because I am honest with her. I was expecting to see her here with a lawyer. She doesn't even wanna come and ask if I did it, after all she knows I never lie to her or maybe she thinks I did do it and she doesn't think she can take the truth. What truth? I didn't kill that model. She had other enemies or That black girl did it. Yeah. It's Her. That girl killed Jessica Oliver because she knew she will lose another chance in marriage. We all know that Nomande-la is a

gold digger. She wants the money my son in law has for herself.

Anyway I said this better be good because I hear I have a visitor. My trial is on Friday. I don't think I am ready for this. Jordan didn't come which means Rebecca didn't call him. How can they turn on me when I need them the most ? I got to this room. It's Rebecca. I am mad at her. How could she do this to me?

Me: Rebecca it's been two days ! you're not taking my calls! do you really think I did this! you're my childre....

Rebecca: I have a bit of good news mother :)

I wiped my tears

Me: You do ? :)

Rebecca: I didn't call Jordan :)

Me: What!?! are you craz....? :(

Rebecca: Your daughter got you a better lawyer for Friday :)

I looked around. I like the sound of that. I knew my daughter would never let me rot in jail.

Me: Tell me it's Poland? :)

Rebecca touched my hands

Rebecca: Yes mother ! it's him! :D

Me: Oh lord how did my baby girl pull this off ? :)

Rebecca: You know how smart she is. She is good at persuading people :D

Me: She takes it from me! Oh Thank you so much my children. Rebecca look at me

She looked at me.

Her:

I took both her hands

Me: You and Ellen are my children. I love you and I know the kinda people you are. Yes I am not the perfect mother you might have doubts but read my lips. I did not do this !!!

Rebecca:

Me: Between you and Your sister I know who to tell when I did something bad. You Rebacca are

a saint and I want it to stay that way. I am proud of the person you are. I tell Ellen when I did something. All my bad deeds I confess them to her but this...! ☺

Rebecca:

Me: I didn't do it sweetie, Yes I left threatening messages because I was angry she went behind my back. Those messages were just to scare her. Honey the killer is out there !!

Rebecca: I can't believe I am about to say this :)

Me:

Rebecca: I believe you mom. You didn't do this :(

Me: Thank you honey

Rebecca: Do you know who might have done this ?

Me: I suspect that black girl but.....

Rebecca: Do you think she is capable of this?

Me: That's the thing honey.....

Rebecca:

Me: That black girl is not capable of this

Rebecca: Yeah .....

Me: Unless she asked someone to kill her

Rebecca: Mom I am sorry to say this but you're the first person she'd want dead

Me: Exactly! so if it's not her then who ?

Rebecca let go of my hands. She rested her back on the chair

Rebecca: Good question.....?

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Did i do something wrong when I tried to help father? Qavile wanted to be a better person that is

why we allowed him to be in our lives. He has made a lot of mistakes in his life. We all did but I feel like he is short sighted just like his girlfriend or they just don't want to think that is why I stepped in and asked him to do the right thing. I wasn't doing this to betray Fefekazi. I just wanted him to do the right thing. I wasn't fighting, Fefekazi is the one who took everything personal. You talk about my family and my husband I will be mad. I swear I didn't want to do her no harm. I just lost it. She provoked me. Right now all I can do is pray. I can't even call her and find out what is going on. I am sure she is mad as hell and I can't call father too. The way he raised his voice at me. I don't know maybe I messed up too bad this time. I should mind me own business. People from this village are stubborn and selfish. I don't need such people in my life.

Me: :(

I heard a car drives in. I wiped my tears. I didn't stand up. I know it's Qaqambile. He told me he was going somewhere he will be back soon I am surprised he didn't spend even an hour where he went. I saw the door open. He put the plastics inside then walked away. I stood up

Me: :)

My husband went shopping at the supermarket. I went to take the plastics. It's cake and snakes. I saw him coming with a bottle of gin and 5 litre of wine. What is going on ? I walked to the kitchen. I put the plastics on the kitchen table. He walked in

Me: What is going on ? it's Tuesday babe and you have work tomorrow :)

He kissed my cheek

Qaqambile: My wife was writing her last paper today. I won't let what happened ruin your day. Today we are not cooking. We are celebrating. I want to have fun with my wife :)

Me: Baby someone is at hospital because of me

He took two plates and a knife.

Qaqambile: Baby you have to eat something before we drink. You're not going to stop me. Fefekazi will be alright :)

Me: Okay :)

He sliced the cake. I heard a knock at the door. Someone knocked at the kitchen door that's weird because the door close to the gate is the one at living room. Qaqambile went to open

Qaqambile: Nowaitile?

Nowaitile: Heeee! you won't believe this ! :D

She clapped once then walked in uninvited

Nowaitile: Cake? Is it boy's birthday ? :D

She said taking a slice , I attempted to slap her hand, I stopped myself. I looked down. I need to control my temper

Qaqambile: You would never do that is my mother was still alive! Because mom is dead you do as you plea.... ☹

Nowaitile raised the hand with cake

Nowaitile: Speaking of death :)

She took a bite

Nowaitile: Mmmhmm.... :)

She closed her eyes . I looked at Qaqambile. He shook his head in disbelief

Qaqambile: :(

Nowaitile: It's fresh and fluffy :)

Me: :(

Qaqambile: What do you want ? :(

Nowaitile: I know who killed your father ! :)

Me:

Qaqambile: My dad ate poisoned food :(

Nowaitile: The interesting part! do you know whose poison was that ? :)

Qaqambile: Nozazi! we know that tell us something we don't know :(

Nowaitile: Oh you knew but didn't tell us?

Qaqambile: Why would I tell you again? :(

Nowaitile: Beca.....

I don't wanna hear it. I closed my eyes

Me: Xilongo's mom this is not the right time please leave! ☹

She looked at me then at Qaqambile

Nowaitile: You marry girls from the city. They don't know anything about sharing. She is in a bad

mood because there are goodies and cookies on the table :)

Me: Okay this is my queue! :(

I stood up and walked out of the kitchen. God I am sick of this village. One provoked me, I ended up beating her. The other one comes and insult me in my house. I am sick of being called a city girl. I had to walk away before I do something I will regret.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am so scared. I am scared to die. I can't die. I can't live like this. When I got back from Nowaitile I prayed. I even prayed she doesn't open her big mouth and tell people we are responsible for Sanuse's death. I am here all alone. I didn't do this alone. I did it with mom. I can't be answering such questions when this goes to the royal house. The poison was for Londeka not Sanuse. Speaking of Londeka. I heard her and Fefekazi shouting each other. I wanted to go laugh at both of them then I thought, Maybe one of them is my killer. I can't take that risk. I have to make sure I am safe at all times. I am not going to let death get me. I have to be extra careful. I hate the situation I am in right now. Things are happening out there and I can't find out what is happening. All I can do is just sit next to the window and watch everything that is happening in this village. I can't go out because I fear death. Who wouldn't? No one wanna die. I can't die. If I knew death was near, I would've done things differently. I can't fix things now because I might upset people and end up dying.

Me:

I heard a knock at the door. I ran out of my room and locked the front door.

Me: Who is that ?

I heard someone sneeze

Her: Oh yeah Makhosa'mhlophe!

Me: ZINYOVILE is that you ?

Her: No! this is Thongolam ! I am sent here by your ancestors open up

Me: Really ?

I opened the door. I saw this woman dressed in a Sangoma attire.



Me: Come in

Her: Lets not waste time let's sit ! :(

Me: Okay

Her: Don't say Okay! say Makhosi! Makhos'amhlophe! :(

Me: Makhosi!

I fell on my knees clapping my hands

Her: Your ancestors told me ZINYOVILE is a liar! you're not dying! :(

Me: What ? Makhosi! Makhos'amhlophe! :D

Her: Your ancestors sent me to protect you my child! :(

Me: Makhosi! :D

She looked at me

Her: You're not dying ! :(

Me: Makhosi! :D

Her: Yooooh!!! yhuuuu!!!! :(

I stood up

Me: So God really lives? He heard my prayers :D

Her: It's your ancestors my dear. They sent me here :D

I knelt down. I kissed her feet then looked up

Her:

Me: You're God sent ! :D

Woman: These herbs won't come cheap :(

Me: Makhosi!!! :)

Thongo: It's very expensive I am worried you won't be able to pay me

Me: Makhosi I can pay you any amount just tell me how much! :)

Thongo: R 4 000 rands :(

Me: Makhosi! :D

Thongo: You have it ?

Me: Makhosi! :D

She gave me the herbs

Her: You boil this and drink it when it's cold two spoons two times a day :(

Me: Makhosi! :D

Her: My money? :(

Me: Makhosi let's go to the superket and withdraw it for you before they close :)

Her: Go I will wait for you here :(

Me: Makhosi! :D

I ran to my room I am so happy I am not dying. I took my handbag. I walked out

Thongo: Hurry I am late ! :(

Me: Makhosi! † ♀ :D

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's time for me to leave for Mqanduli. Mom's cooking took longer than I thought but it's still early in the afternoon. When I get there Ryan will still be at work and that will give me time to go see Londeka at her house. I didn't tell her I was coming. She has been supportive to me. I want to show her support and another thing I want to talk to her about my wedding. She will be my bridesmaid. I just hope she will be okay with that.

Mom: Nomandla I was thinking .....

Me: Yes Mom ? :)

Mom: Fefekazi is my friend and she is the only person who is looking after our house

Me: You want to call her ? :(

Mom: Yes Mandla just to check if she is okay

Me: Okay good. Call her I also want to know so I can tell my friend. I am sure she is worried sick right now :(

Mom: Thank you :)

She took her phone and called her. She put the phone on the coffee table it's on speaker.

Fefekazi: Hello Suki

Me:

Mom: Hello, I heard what happened I am sorry. Is the baby okay ?

Fefekazi: Yes I gave birth to a healthy baby girl

That's a relief

Me: :)

Mom: Wow congratulations! :D

Fefekazi: Thank you

Mom: So that means it was your day. It had nothing to do with what Londeka di.....

Fefekazi: It had everything to do with what Londeka did! She is ratchet and evil. Who attacks a nine months pregnant woman ?

Me: ☹

Mom: Yeah.... I am sorry

Fefekazi: Thank you for the call and don't tell your daughter I gave birth she will run to that girl

Me: :(

Mom: I won't

Fefekazi hung up

Mom: I called her she hung up on me? :D

Me: She is crazy I can't believe my friend thought Fefekazi could be her friend :(

Mom: It looks like she hates Lony now

Me: Let me leave. She was right. I am going to tell my friend all this :(

Mom: I understand you're leaving with a child but don't you think you're a bit early? :)

Me: The plan is to go see Londeka first then go to the supermarket :)

Mom: Okay wake up and come back. We will miss you guys :)

Odwa: I also wanna go to Mqanduli ☺

Me: You have school tomorrow. I don't want to wake up early because I have to rush you back. You and Soya can spend the weekend with Ryan :)

Odwa: Okay :)

Mom: You wanted to live and learn here in Mthatha. You have that now you want to go back? kids! :D

Odwa: :)

He smiled and walked away

Me: Maybe leaving him with only you reminds him when I left you guys at home :)

Mom: That was couple of years ago :)

Me: Well kids don't forget :)

Mom: He is not a kid. That boy is in his teen years now

Me: Well :)

I said going to the bedroom to fetch my bag. I came out i saw mom going to the door, Maybe someone knocked.

Mom: Hello ?

Person: Hello, Are you Nomandla's landlord I need you to show me her room

Who is that? I think I know that voice. I went to the door

Mom: No, I am her mother and this is her house :(

Wait a minute? What is he doing here ? Who told him where I live ? I moved back

Sabata: Oh? She has a beautiful house :)

Mom: Thank you. What do you want from my daughter? :(

Sabata: There are questions I have about the Paper we are writing on Thursday. Ma'am I was hoping your daughter could help me :)

Mom: Come in :(

Mom looked at me. I shrugged my shoulders

Mom: Nomandla you have a visitor :(

Mom walked away. She is upset. I am too

Me: Sabata who told you where I live ? :(

He waited for Mom and kids to disappear to the bedroom. He looked at me

Him: Oh I saw you drop off Zimbini I followed you , Nice house you have her..... :)

I folded my arms on my chest

Me: So you're not here for help? ☹

Sabata smiled

Him: Nah.... In Campus you don't even look at me. I was hoping I could catch you alone so we can talk :)

Me: Talk about what ? You don't just show up in someone's house more a specially when they are engaged to another man. What if my Fiancé could find you here ? or was here ? :(

He chuckled Then put his hands on his pockets.

Sabata: That bastard is manipulating you again? Nomandla open your eyes. He left you for his wife What makes you think he won't do the same now? That dude is just buying time. He doesn't want you to be with someone else that is why he kee.....

Me: That someone else is you ?

Sabata: Come on Nomandla, You know how I feel. N..... :)

I walked to the door

Me: Yeah right :(

I opened the door

Me: Get out of my house !

Sabata: Come on Nomandla don't be stupid. If it's money that makes you stay, I have it :)

This bastard! The nerve! He looked around

Sabata: I can buy you a better and bigger house than this. I love y.... :(

Me: Security!!!

Sabata: You have securi...? :D

They came running

Me: Take this man out of my house !

Sabata: Okay ! don't touch me I will leave! :(

He looked at me .

Sabata: ;)

Me:

He walked out I closed the door hard then turned around and leaned on it. Mom was standing behind me all along or she just got here ?

Me:

Mom: You need to put that boy in his place. What if Ryan was here? He is coming here like an old ex! This could ruin your relationship Nomandla!!! :(

Me: I know Mom! I didn't know he was coming here. I haven't spoken to him since February

Mom clicked her tongue then walked away. I put both my hands in my head

Me: † ♀

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 111

~ Londeka ~

Oh my God my husband knew exactly what I needed. I don't care if I get to work tomorrow late because of hangover. Ryan don't even have a position for me. He is still gonna look for something for me. I am stressed out. I lost a friend. A part of me blames myself for trying to help everyone. I am not perfect. My marriage is not perfect. Maybe Fefekazi was right. Maybe I shouldn't meddle in their business and just mind my own. It might hurt to hear that but it's the truth. That truth doesn't excuse Fefekazi's behaviour. She crossed a line. I reacted if her baby is harmed by that I am sorry. I am just scared, If things go wrong at that hospital things will be bad for me not just with Fefekazi but with the entire village as well. I know how dramatic Fefekazi is. She is going to shout at me like she did earlier when we fought. The reason I keep voicing my opinion trying to help them is because they don't want to use their brain. Take what happened for example. Father slept with Lithakazi and it didn't register to Fefekazi that he might be HIV positive like her. I had to open her eyes that's when she decided to go to the hospital...

Me: Wait ..... ? :)

I put my cocktail on the coffee table. I stood up

Qaqambile: What is It baby ? :)

Me: Baby you remember Fefekazi was supposed to go to the hospital on Monday last week if I am not mistaken

Qaqambile sipped on his drink

Him: To get test results yeah did she ? :)

Me: That's a good question baby ....?

Qaqambile: Are you telling me she went and she didn't tell You how it went ? :)

I looked at him

Me: No baby it would be unfair to ask the details. Your HIV status is your secret....

Qaqambile: So are you saying her not telling you mean she has something to hide? :)

I looked at my husband. I chuckled then took my glass of Gin. I sipped on it

Me: :)

Qaqambile: Wow :D

Someone knocked at the door

Me: Let me go get that. Baby I am drunk

Qaqambile: That was the plan to get you drunk ;)

Me: You such a bad husband :D

Qaqambile: Isn't that why you can't leave me ? You burn me instead of leaving me :D

Me: You're not funny Mr Xaba :D

Qaqambile: I love you :p

I turned around. I went to him. I sat on him then kissed him. The person knocked again

Me: Oops I forgot

We laughed I went to The door and opened.

Me: :)

She walked in. I didn't close the door because I could see this is not a friendly visit

Thobeka: It's nice! you're laughing?

Me: Excuse me ?

Thobeka: And drinking alcohol while MY.....

She said putting her hand on her chest. She is owning her, well she is right it's her friend.

Thobeka: My friend is in Hospital! :(

Me: Thobe.....

Thobeka: How could you ?

Okay I am drunk and the feel is so good. I am sick of her now.

Me: Are you here to fight or to talk?

Thobeka looked at the door then at me.

Thobeka: I....

Me: By the way I am ready for both



Qaqambile: :)

He must keep smiling and keep quiet because I got this.

Thobeka: No! I am just surprised you beat her. I thought you were friends :)

Me: Beat her ? That's what she said? :(

Thobeka: Yes. She says you attacked her, Friend you know I like you but whatever she did you should've walked away she is pregnant

Me: You think I didn't? :(

Her:

Me: I did! She went knocking at my door telling me all my files :(

Her: Files? She doesn't know anything about you what File ?

Me: My husband cheating on me? :(

She looked down

Her:

Me: I opened the door. I told her to leave my house. She asked me if I was kicking her out of " Sanuses " house ! :(

Thobeka:

Me: Oh she didn't only say that. She said My husband is not a Xaba. She did deserve that slap I gave her and one thing I can tell you she didn't take that lying down. She fought back ! :(

Thobeka: Londy she was not herself. Her hormones were sky high. She is pregnant! :(

Me: You're telling me that? All women have hormones. I have MY own! :(

Her: The difference is you're not pregnant! :(

Me: Says a woman who took a foreigner from Lithakazi :(

Thobeka: You're making this about me now?

Me: I am trying to tell you no one is perfect. You stole another woman's man! She provoked me. I lost it ! :(

Thobeka: I can't believe this

Me: You better believe it or I will do the same thing I did to her to you !!

Thobeka: † ♀

She ran out. I pushed the door it shut itself hard

Qaqambile: Do you see she doesn't want to hear what Fefekazi did. She was here to fight you but she is scared

Me: She is a coward I know her :(

Qaqambile: Please tell me you're done with them :(

Me: I was done with her the minute she walked in uninvited. These women are unbelievable! :(

Qaqambile: You don't need friends in this village :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house. We see her and Qhayiya walking up the stairs. It looks like they are coming from somewhere.

Ellen: I am just glad my nose bridge is not broken :(

Qhayiya: Yeah what really happened. Why did you beat that old woman?

Ellen opened the door. She walked in

Qhayiya: Baby ?

Ellen: I followed her And Hillary to the doctor's office :(

Qhayiya: please don't be upset. I have to say this

Ellen sat on a couch that is in her bedroom

Ellen: Sure :(

Qhayiya: What were you doing there? That old woman is only trying to help Hillary go through this. You know the other day I heard Hillary speak on the phone....

Ellen stood up

Ellen: Saying what ?

Qhayiya: Thanking her grandma saying the kids are not laughing at her anymore and she feels better thanks to the doctor. Why did you have to go now And beat the woman who is helping your daughter? :(

Ellen: Which side are you on? :(

Qhayiya: I am just trying to make sure no more punches are thrown in your face ! :(

Ellen looked down.

Ellen: I got angry when she said me and mom are not good role models for my daughter, How can she say that ? :(

Qhayiya: Your mother is in jail for killing someone. She is right about your mother as for you.... baby you have to accept that everything your mother does reflect on you

Ellen: What about Ryan? :(

Qhayiya: Not him again! :(

Ellen: No! we have to talk about this, Vicki was talking about my mom's crimes and me cheating on Ryan. He cheated on me first with that black woman ! :(

Qhayiya: Baby I am black too! when you say that black woman it feels like a hate statement and I get pissed off when I hear someone of another colour call a black person " That black!" . That woman has a name :(

Ellen: Of course I hate her :(

Qhayiya: Ellen it sounds racist! :(

She looked at Qhayiya

Qhayiya: Oh please! everything sounds racist to you people! Why am I with you if I am racist? :(

Qhayiya sat down

Qhayiya: Another one, " You people " :(

Qhayiya stood up

Qhayiya: Others say. " I am not racist I have black friends " :(

Ellen: Whatever ! I can say whatever I want to say in my house. It's a safe space for me. Don't judge me :(

Qhayiya shook his head

Qhayiya: Goodnight. Don't call Ryan Ellen. I am saying this for the last time :(

Ellen: I won't Why do you keep doing this ? Why can't you sleep here ? :(

Qhayiya: That's because you keep doing it too ! calling that man and talking about him :(

Ellen: insecure men disgust me :(

Qhayiya: Excuse me ?

Ellen: I am sorry baby I didn't mean it like tha.....

Qhayiya gave her a hand

Qhayiya: I am going back to the guest room :(

Ellen: Come o.... ☹

Qhayiya slammed the door hard. Ellen clicked her tongue

Ellen: Whatever! nothing I do right to you ! :(

She stood up and took the pills she got from the doctor. She went to her couch and picked up her handbag. She took out her phone and made a phone call sitting down.

Rebecca: Yes sis ?

Ellen: I got good news sis :)

Rebecca: Yes ?

Ellen: I got mom the best lawyer and he is seeing her tomorrow :)

Rebecca: Who is he ?

Ellen smiled.

Ellen: It's someone you're familiar with :)

Rebecca: Come on Who is it?

Ellen: Advocate Poland :)

Rebecca: Wow? How did you get him? Your ex husband is going to be upset

Ellen: That's the plan, To upset him! I am not going to consider his feelings anymore I have done that for years :(

Rebecca: Thank you so much for doing this. Mom is going to be so happy

Ellen: I know :)

Rebecca: Talk later

Ellen: Bye :)

Ellen put her phone down. She took off her clothes. She went to the bathroom and soaked herself in a bathtub for over an hour. She got out of the shower. She wore a sexy night dress. She went to her dresser and She sat on a chair that was in front of it. She plugged Her drier then did her hair. She looked really nice after she was done.

Ellen: :)

She switched off drier. She stood up. She put on sleeping shoes. She flipped her hair. She walked out of her room. She went to the guest room. She breath in and out then slightly opened the door. She walked in carefully trying not to wake him up. Qhayiya is not in bed. The bed is still nicely made

Ellen: At This time of the night ..... ?

She went to the window and looked outside the window.

Ellen: Where are you Qhayiya?

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe what Sabata did. Who the hell does he think he is calling my Fiancé names? What does he want from me? I have two children and that disgust him. Does he want to sleep with me and humiliate me? Well he must forget about it. It's never gonna happen. I am not attracted to him at all. When I saw him for the first time in Varsity, He reminded me more of Qaqambile and how spoilt he was. I don't want to date a man who is full of himself like him. Even if I wasn't back together with Ryan he was never an option. Does he really think I would date a guy who insulted them like he did to me when I was pregnant with my second child. He has no right to come to my house. He has no right to speak the way he did about Ryan. If he can't respect the man I love. He doesnt respect me and there is no guarantee he ever will. He must go back to Cecilia or find another pretty girl and leave me the hell alone. Challenges come left right and centre. Why is he back? Is he back to make sure he ruins my relationship? When he said Ryan won't marry me, He will hurt me again did he mean he will be the reason My Fiancée hurts me?

The next time he comes to my house. I am going to surprise him with a restraining order And that will show him I am serious when I say I don't want him.

Anyway enough about Sabata. I just got to Mqanduli and to the village. I am driving straight to see Londeka. I will see Ryan later. I got to her house. I parked my car outside. I walked in then went to the door. I knocked. After a few seconds the door opened.

Me:

Qaqambile opened the door

Qaqambile: Hey Nomandla, Come in :)

I walked in

Me: Thank you, How are you ? :)

Qaqambile: I am good yourself? :)

Me: I am wonderful thank you. Where is Londy ? :)

Qaqambile: She was taking a cold sbower. We had a lot to drink. She wrote her last paper today :)

Me: She told me that's nice :D

Qaqambile: Oh here she is :D

I turned around

Londeka: Oh My God what are you doing here? :D † ♀

She said running to me. We hugged

Me: I am here to see you I didn't like how you sounded on the phone :)

Londeka: Yeah..... ☺

She sat down. I did too.

Me: how are you feeling?

Londeka: I am worried friend what if her baby dies ? I don't think I can forgive myself

Me: No! mom called she said she gave birth to a healthy baby :)

Londeka: :D

Qaqambile: What really ? :)

Me: Yes and she said mom shouldn't tell me because I will tell you which shows she is still mad at you and doesn't see anything wrong She did :(

Londeka: That is expected

Qaqambile: That woman provoked you :(

Me: Mom said That means you were supposed to give birth today it's not Londy's fault , She started shouting saying it's all your fault :(

Londeka: I can't believe her! I can see we won't get through this. I don't need people like that in my life :(

Me: You don't need any of the girls in this village! :(

Qaqambile: I just told her that

Londeka: Thobeka was here to confront me :(

Me: Who does she think she is ? :(

Londeka: I am done with all of them :(

Me: Good! that's what I want :(

I stood up. I can't stay long

Londeka: Where are the boys ? :D

Me: In the car sleeping unfortunately I won't be staying I just wanted to make sure you're okay :)

Londeka: Thank you so much friend for coming. I really appreciate it :D

Me: Before I go, I want to ask you something.....

Londeka: What ? :)

Me: What's gonna happen to Sapho. She looks after him when you're at college. You can't leave your child with someone you don't get along with :(

Londeka: Good thing I am done with exams :(

Me: You have to go to work tomorrow remember ? :)

Londeka: Oh yeah.....

Me: Maybe you should take him with you. I don't think Ryan will mind and there is a daycare there put him there and think about what you will do next year

Qaqambile: Your mom is retiring this December. He can live with her next year. We will pay her and We will visit him every weekend :)

Londeka: That could work I didn't think of that thanks baby

She kissed him

Me: Okay walk me out girl :)

Londeka: :D

We walked out.

Me: Friend there is another thing I would love to ask you.....

Londeka: Okay?

Me: Ryan and Tom had an agreement. The agreement was That, When one of them gets married the other will be best man and the wife maid of honour for the bride so I had to follow that. I made Helen maid of honour and I want you to be one of my bridesmaid. I wanted you to be a maid of honour but I didn't want to break whatever promise they made to each other

Londeka: Helen has been good to you and she is a great friend. I got to see that now that you're with Ryan. I don't mind as long I am part of your wedding :D

Me: Thank you :D

I hugged her

Her: You're Welcome :)

I broke the hug

Me: I am glad you understand to be honest I was very nervous :)

Londeka: It's okay I was working for Ryan. I never thought I would be part of his wedding one day let alone being bridesmaid this is an honour :D

Me: Oh Thanks friend :D

She looked at my car

Her: You're welcome. Oh look at them so cute :)

Me: I hope they will be able to sleep at night :)

Londeka: Friend you have the cutest babies :D

I opened my door



Me: Thank you :D

Londeka: I will see you later drive safe :)

Me: Bye babe I love you :)

Londeka: Love you too girl :)

I drove out. I am happy she understands. I was worried about this. Now that it's out of the way. I can breath out.

.  
.

~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house. At the back house. We see Nomonde walking out of the bathroom going to her room. She had only a towel covering her body. She just took a bath. She shares a bath with the maid. She went to her room. She took her lotion and applied it. She let go of the towel. She was busy trying to reach her back. She felt a hand touch her shoulder. She turned around fast their chests collide. it's Qhayiya. He put his left arm on her lower back .

Nomonde:

Qhayiya: Can I help you ? :p

Nomonde was breathing heavily.

Nomonde: Mr Qhayiya how did you get here ?

Qhayiya pulled her more closer to him. She could feel his hard on against Her private Area. Nomonde closed her eyes. Qhayiya whispered in her ear

Qhayiya: I heard you on the phone you naughty girl :p

He bit her ear a little. Nomonde let out a sexy moan

Nomonde: Oh punish me daddy

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 111

.  
~ Londeka ~

Oh my God my husband knew exactly what I needed. I don't care if I get to work tomorrow late because of hangover. Ryan don't even have a position for me. He is still gonna look for something for me. I am stressed out. I lost a friend. A part of me blames myself for trying to help everyone. I am not perfect. My marriage is not perfect. Maybe Fefekazi was right. Maybe I shouldn't meddle in their business and just mind my own. It might hurt to hear that but it's the truth. That truth doesn't excuse Fefekazi's behaviour. She crossed a line. I reacted if her baby is harmed by that I am sorry. I am just scared, If things go wrong at that hospital things will be bad for me not just with Fefekazi but with the entire village as well. I know how dramatic Fefekazi is. She is going to shout at me like she did earlier when we fought. The reason I keep voicing my opinion trying to help them is because they don't want to use their brain. Take what happened for example. Father slept with Lithakazi and it didn't register to Fefekazi that he might be HIV positive like her. I had to open her eyes that's when she decided to go to the hospital...

Me: Wait ..... ? :)

I put my cocktail on the coffee table. I stood up

Qaqambile: What is It baby ? :)

Me: Baby you remember Fefekazi was supposed to go to the hospital on Monday last week if I am not mistaken

Qaqambile sipped on his drink

Him: To get test results yeah did she ? :)

Me: That's a good question baby ....?

Qaqambile: Are you telling me she went and she didn't tell You how it went ? :)

I looked at him

Me: No baby it would be unfair to ask the details. Your HIV status is your secret....

Qaqambile: So are you saying her not telling you mean she has something to hide? :)

I looked at my husband. I chuckled then took my glass of Gin. I sipped on it

Me: :)

Qaqambile: Wow :D

Someone knocked at the door

Me: Let me go get that. Baby I am drunk

Qaqambile: That was the plan to get you drunk ;)

Me: You such a bad husband :D

Qaqambile: Isn't that why you can't leave me ? You burn me instead of leaving me :D

Me: You're not funny Mr Xaba :D

Qaqambile: I love you :p

I turned around. I went to him. I sat on him then kissed him. The person knocked again

Me: Oops I forgot

We laughed I went to The door and opened.

Me: :)

She walked in. I didn't close the door because I could see this is not a friendly visit

Thobeka: It's nice! you're laughing?

Me: Excuse me ?

Thobeka: And drinking alcohol while MY.....

She said putting her hand on her chest. She is owning her, well she is right it's her friend.

Thobeka: My friend is in Hospital! :(

Me: Thobe.....

Thobeka: How could you ?

Okay I am drunk and the feel is so good. I am sick of her now.

Me: Are you here to fight or to talk?

Thobeka looked at the door then at me.

Thobeka: I....

Me: By the way I am ready for both

Qaqambile: :)

He must keep smiling and keep quiet because I got this.

Thobeka: No! I am just surprised you beat her. I thought you were friends :)

Me: Beat her ? That's what she said? :(

Thobeka: Yes. She says you attacked her, Friend you know I like you but whatever she did you should've walked away she is pregnant

Me: You think I didn't? :(

Her:

Me: I did! She went knocking at my door telling me all my files :(

Her: Files? She doesn't know anything about you what File ?

Me: My husband cheating on me? :(

She looked down

Her:

Me: I opened the door. I told her to leave my house. She asked me if I was kicking her out of " Sanuses " house ! :(

Thobeka:

Me: Oh she didn't only say that. She said My husband is not a Xaba. She did deserve that slap I gave her and one thing I can tell you she didn't take that lying down. She fought back ! :(

Thobeka: Londy she was not herself. Her hormones were sky high. She is pregnant! :(

Me: You're telling me that? All women have hormones. I have MY own! :(

Her: The difference is you're not pregnant! :(

Me: Says a woman who took a foreigner from Lithakazi :(

Thobeka: You're making this about me now?

Me: I am trying to tell you no one is perfect. You stole another woman's man! She provoked me. I lost it ! :(

Thobeka: I can't believe this

Me: You better believe it or I will do the same thing I did to her to you !!

Thobeka: † ♀

She ran out. I pushed the door it shut itself hard

Qaqambile: Do you see she doesn't want to hear what Fefekazi did. She was here to fight you but she is scared

Me: She is a coward I know her :(

Qaqambile: Please tell me you're done with them :(

Me: I was done with her the minute she walked in uninvited. These women are unbelievable! :(

Qaqambile: You don't need friends in this village :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house. We see her and Qhayiya walking up the stairs. It looks like they are coming from somewhere.

Ellen: I am just glad my nose bridge is not broken :(

Qhayiya: Yeah what really happened. Why did you beat that old woman?

Ellen opened the door. She walked in

Qhayiya: Baby ?

Ellen: I followed her And Hillary to the doctor's office :(

Qhayiya: please don't be upset. I have to say this

Ellen sat on a couch that is in her bedroom

Ellen: Sure :(

Qhayiya: What were you doing there? That old woman is only trying to help Hillary go through this. You know the other day I heard Hillary speak on the phone....

Ellen stood up

Ellen: Saying what ?

Qhayiya: Thanking her grandma saying the kids are not laughing at her anymore and she feels better thanks to the doctor. Why did you have to go now And beat the woman who is helping your daughter? :(

Ellen: Which side are you on? :(

Qhayiya: I am just trying to make sure no more punches are thrown in your face ! :(

Ellen looked down.

Ellen: I got angry when she said me and mom are not good role models for my daughter, How can she say that ? :(

Qhayiya: Your mother is in jail for killing someone. She is right about your mother as for you.... baby you have to accept that everything your mother does reflect on you

Ellen: What about Ryan? :(

Qhayiya: Not him again! :(

Ellen: No! we have to talk about this, Vicki was talking about my mom's crimes and me cheating on Ryan. He cheated on me first with that black woman ! :(

Qhayiya: Baby I am black too! when you say that black woman it feels like a hate statement and I get pissed off when I hear someone of another colour call a black person " That black!" . That woman has a name :(

Ellen: Of course I hate her :(

Qhayiya: Ellen it sounds racist! :(

She looked at Qhayiya

Qhayiya: Oh please! everything sounds racist to you people! Why am I with you if I am racist? :(

Qhayiya sat down

Qhayiya: Another one, " You people " :(

Qhayiya stood up

Qhayiya: Others say. " I am not racist I have black friends " :(

Ellen: Whatever ! I can say whatever I want to say in my house. It's a safe space for me. Don't judge me :(

Qhayiya shook his head

Qhayiya: Goodnight. Don't call Ryan Ellen. I am saying this for the last time :(

Ellen: I won't Why do you keep doing this ? Why can't you sleep here ? :(

Qhayiya: That's because you keep doing it too ! calling that man and talking about him :(

Ellen: insecure men disgust me :(

Qhayiya: Excuse me ?

Ellen: I am sorry baby I didn't mean it like tha.....

Qhayiya gave her a hand

Qhayiya: I am going back to the guest room :(

Ellen: Come o.... 😊

Qhayiya slammed the door hard. Ellen clicked her tongue

Ellen: Whatever! nothing I do right to you ! :(

She stood up and took the pills she got from the doctor. She went to her couch and picked up her handbag. She took out her phone and made a phone call sitting down.

Rebecca: Yes sis ?

Ellen: I got good news sis :)

Rebecca: Yes ?

Ellen: I got mom the best lawyer and he is seeing her tomorrow :)

Rebecca: Who is he ?

Ellen smiled.

Ellen: It's someone you're familiar with :)

Rebecca: Come on Who is it?

Ellen: Advocate Poland :)

Rebecca: Wow? How did you get him? Your ex husband is going to be upset

Ellen: That's the plan, To upset him! I am not going to consider his feelings anymore I have done that for years :(

Rebecca: Thank you so much for doing this. Mom is going to be so happy

Ellen: I know :)

Rebecca: Talk later

Ellen: Bye :)

Ellen put her phone down. She took off her clothes. She went to the bathroom and soaked herself in a bathtub for over an hour. She got out of the shower. She wore a sexy night dress. She went to her dresser and She sat on a chair that was in front of it. She plugged Her drier then did her hair. She looked really nice after she was done.

Ellen: :)

She switched off drier. She stood up. She put on sleeping shoes. She flipped her hair. She walked out of her room. She went to the guest room. She breath in and out then slightly opened the door. She walked in carefully trying not to wake him up. Qhayiya is not in bed. The bed is still nicely made

Ellen: At This time of the night ..... ?

She went to the window and looked outside the window.

Ellen: Where are you Qhayiya?

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe what Sabata did. Who the hell does he think he is calling my Fiancé names? What



does he want from me? I have two children and that disgust him. Does he want to sleep with me and humiliate me? Well he must forget about it. It's never gonna happen. I am not attracted to him at all. When I saw him for the first time in Varsity, He reminded me more of Qaqambile and how spoilt he was. I don't want to date a man who is full of himself like him. Even if I wasn't back together with Ryan he was never an option. Does he really think I would date a guy who insulted them like he did to me when I was pregnant with my second child. He has no right to come to my house. He has no right to speak the way he did about Ryan. If he can't respect the man I love. He doesn't respect me and there is no guarantee he ever will. He must go back to Cecilia or find another pretty girl and leave me the hell alone. Challenges come left right and centre. Why is he back? Is he back to make sure he ruins my relationship? When he said Ryan won't marry me, He will hurt me again did he mean he will be the reason My Fiancée hurts me? The next time he comes to my house. I am going to surprise him with a restraining order And that will show him I am serious when I say I don't want him.

Anyway enough about Sabata. I just got to Mqanduli and to the village. I am driving straight to see Londeka. I will see Ryan later. I got to her house. I parked my car outside. I walked in then went to the door. I knocked. After a few seconds the door opened.

Me:

Qaqambile opened the door

Qaqambile: Hey Nomandla, Come in :)

I walked in

Me: Thank you, How are you ? :)

Qaqambile: I am good yourself? :)

Me: I am wonderful thank you. Where is Londy ? :)

Qaqambile: She was taking a cold shower. We had a lot to drink. She wrote her last paper today :)

Me: She told me that's nice :D

Qaqambile: Oh here she is :D

I turned around

Londeka: Oh My God what are you doing here? :D † ♀

She said running to me. We hugged

Me: I am here to see you I didn't like how you sounded on the phone :)

Londeka: Yeah..... ☺

She sat down. I did too.

Me: how are you feeling?

Londeka: I am worried friend what if her baby dies ? I don't think I can forgive myself

Me: No! mom called she said she gave birth to a healthy baby :)

Londeka: :D

Qaqambile: What really ? :)

Me: Yes and she said mom shouldn't tell me because I will tell you which shows she is still mad at you and doesn't see anything wrong She did :(

Londeka: That is expected

Qaqambile: That woman provoked you :(

Me: Mom said That means you were supposed to give birth today it's not Lony's fault , She started shouting saying it's all your fault :(

Londeka: I can't believe her! I can see we won't get through this. I don't need people like that in my life :(

Me: You don't need any of the girls in this village! :(

Qaqambile: I just told her that

Londeka: Thobeka was here to confront me :(

Me: Who does she think she is ? :(

Londeka: I am done with all of them :(

Me: Good! that's what I want :(

I stood up. I can't stay long

Londeka: Where are the boys ? :D

Me: In the car sleeping unfortunately I won't be staying I just wanted to make sure you're okay :)

Londeka: Thank you so much friend for coming. I really appreciate it :D

Me: Before I go, I want to ask you something.....

Londeka: What ? :)

Me: What's gonna happen to Sapho. She looks after him when you're at college. You can't leave your child with someone you don't get along with :(

Londeka: Good thing I am done with exams :(

Me: You have to go to work tomorrow remember ? :)

Londeka: Oh yeah.....

Me: Maybe you should take him with you. I don't think Ryan will mind and there is a daycare there put him there and think about what you will do next year

Qaqambile: Your mom is retiring this December. He can live with her next year. We will pay her and We will visit him every weekend :)

Londeka: That could work I didn't think of that thanks baby

She kissed him

Me: Okay walk me out girl :)

Londeka: :D

We walked out.

Me: Friend there is another thing I would love to ask you.....

Londeka: Okay?

Me: Ryan and Tom had an agreement. The agreement was That, When one of them gets married the other will be best man and the wife maid of honour for the bride so I had to follow that. I made Helen maid of honour and I want you to be one of my bridesmaid. I wanted you to be a maid of honour but I didn't want to break whatever promise they made to each other

Londeka: Helen has been good to you and she is a great friend. I got to see that now that you're with Ryan. I don't mind as long I am part of your wedding :D

Me: Thank you :D

I hugged her

Her: You're Welcome :)

I broke the hug

Me: I am glad you understand to be honest I was very nervous :)

Londeka: It's okay I was working for Ryan. I never thought I would be part of his wedding one

day let alone being bridesmaid this is an honour :D

Me: Oh Thanks friend :D

She looked at my car

Her: You're welcome. Oh look at them so cute :)

Me: I hope they will be able to sleep at night :)

Londeka: Friend you have the cutest babies :D

I opened my door

Me: Thank you :D

Londeka: I will see you later drive safe :)

Me: Bye babe I love you :)

Londeka: Love you too girl :)

I drove out. I am happy she understands. I was worried about this. Now that it's out of the way. I can breath out.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house. At the back house. We see Nomonde walking out of the bathroom going to her room. She had only a towel covering her body. She just took a bath. She shares a bath with the maid. She went to her room. She took her lotion and applied it. She let go of the towel. She was busy trying to reach her back. She felt a hand touch her shoulder. She turned around fast their chests collide. it's Qhayiya. He put his left arm on her lower back .

Nomonde:

Qhayiya: Can I help you ? :p

Nomonde was breathing heavily.

Nomonde: Mr Qhayiya how did you get here ?

Qhayiya pulled her more closer to him. She could feel his hard on against Her private Area.

Nomonde closed her eyes. Qhayiya whispered in her ear

Qhayiya: I heard you on the phone you naughty girl :p

He bit her ear a little. Nomonde let out a sexy moan

Nomonde: Oh punish me daddy

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 112

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Londeka and Qaqambile seem happy. I am glad to see them like that, I mean they drink together. They are just good for each other. I am really glad they stick together no matter what. I am also glad Londeka understands about the maid of honour situation. She is really amazing. She is a great friend I am really grateful for her and Helen. They are best friends to me and I will never forget the things they've done and still doing for me.

Anyway we just had dinner. The kids are sleeping already. I just told my fiancée what happened between Londeka and Fefekazi.

Ryan: I was surprised to see her At your trial. Now I think she wasn't there to support you. Maybe she was there to just witness and go tell everyone at the village. She doesn't want to miss out on anything that one :(

Me: You think she was there for gossip babe ? :)

Ryan: What else? She doesn't know the meaning of friendship :(

Me: Yeah. Baby thank you for changing everything in the bedroom. I see new bed and furniture :)

Ryan: Its our bedroom. I knew this day would come :)

Me: What did you do with the old bed ? :)

Ryan: I gave it to one of our workers :)

Me: Okay oh there is another thing I wanted to talk to you about. Fefekazi was Londy's babysitter when she comes here tomorrow I don't know where she is going to leave the baby :)

Ryan: She will be working and getting paid she can afford a daycare. I have daycare here for the workers who have kids remember? :)

Me: Yeah I will tell her baby so do you know what she will be doing yet ? :)

Ryan: Yes I will tell her tomorrow. It's not easy I hope she will pull it off. She will start her training tomorrow :)

Me: Great :D

He kissed me then looked at me

Me: What ? :)

Ryan: I thought you would get here mad :)

Me: Mad about what ? :)

Ryan: About Marlene :)

I walked away. I am more than that. I am worried.

Me: Baby This Marlene thing worries me :(

Ryan: Don't worry you're safe baby :)

Me: I can't believe Poland did this to us. This is betrayal :(

Ryan: I know but I couldn't say that to him

Me: Of course. He is a great lawyer we can't afford to lose him :(

Ryan: Unfortunately :(

Me: Let's go to bed I am tired :)

He lifted me up then looked me in the eye

Ryan: There is no man in the world who would love you the way I do :)

Me: And that goes for you too. There is no woman who would love you like I do or come between us again. I love you Lawson with everything I am :)

He kissed me

Him: I love you too beautiful :)

Me:

He walked up while carrying me. I love this man.

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I can't believe Londeka did this to me. A girl I thought was my friend. I never thought she would beat me. She tried to hook up my man with that married woman. What kinda friend does that? I am so mad at her right now. I want nothing to do with her. If she was a friend. She would've told me about her plan before manipulating Qavile. How dare she?

Anyway I gave birth to a baby girl. I am going home tomorrow. I don't like hospitals. I heard my phone ring. I took it. It's Thobeka.

Me: Friend? :)

Thobeka: I was at her house. She chased me out threatening to do to me what she did to you

Me: What ? :(

Her: I am telling you. They are busy drinking while you're in Hospital

Me: I am done with her ! :(

Thobeka: Bye I am running out of airtime

Me: Bye :(

I looked Qavile

Me: Your son and daughter in law are busy with alcohol celebrating what they did to me. :(

Qavile: My son was at work. Maybe there is something else they are celebrating

Me: That woman tried to kill my baby ! :(

Qavile: I don't think she wanted that baby. That young lady loves yo....

Fefekazi: Qavile stop lying! you don't attack a pregnant woman! more especially your friend! I want nothing to do with her! I demand an apology from her then we are done after that :(

Qavile: She was trying to help, you crossed the line when you made it personal

Fefekazi: She made it personal when she invited a woman that took you away from me. She wants her to be back in your life. How dare she. She is selfish. She kidnapped a girl for sleeping with her husband. Now it's okay for a woman to be with my man ? Londeka is selfish and a hypocrite. She is not a friend! :(

Qavile: I don't know what to do now

Fefekazi: Tomorrow when I get home you bring her to apologise for what she did :(

Qavile:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I won't let what Lisa did slide. I have to call her brother and tell him what she did. She is crazy. I am her sister in law. She must respect me. Her mother Provoked me. I had to slap her. She has no right to insult me or my mother. She has no right to do this to my daughter. She should've spoken to me first before taking my baby to a shrink. I won't let them do as they please. This is my daughter not her daughter. I need to call Ryan. I know he said the next time I call he report me. He was just trying to scare me. I am his daughter's mother. He can't call police on his ex wife. I can't just sit here after what happened. He must speak to his family. They must stay away from Hillary or me. The only thing that will get me to speak to Ryan is hiding my number.

Ryan: Private number hello ?

Me: Ryan it's me please don't hung up this is important

Ryan: Why did you slap my mother ?

Me: Vicki insulted me and mom. They are turn....

Ryan: How could you lay your filthy hands on my mother? Don't you think you deserve everything she said after what you've done to me ?



Me: How do you explain what your crazy sister did?

Ryan: Serves you right ! How can you attack an old woman like my mother when all she was doing was help my daughter!

Me: Our daughter! Ryan your sister beat me up! I was angry That's Why I slapped your mother :(

Ryan: So what do you want me to do? I don't understand why you called me. Why didn't you fight Lisa? Are you scared? You were taking advantage of my old mother how could you ?

Me: They are turning my daughter against me!

Ryan: I am saying this for the last time. You disgust me! stop calling me. I can't be taking your calls, I have a Fiancée

Me: She didn't respect our marriage I am not going to respect that gold di...

Ryan:.... ( Tu tu tu tu tu tu tu tu)

I looked at my phone

Me: Ryan? Hello ?

I heard footsteps behind me. I hope it's not Qhayiya. I quickly turned around oh no

Me: Baby how long have you been standing there?

Qhayiya:

Me: I went to your room last night where did you sleep....

Qhayiya: Don't try and shift what just happened !!! am I not allowed to take a walk to clear my mind here ? :(

Me: I didn't know I was just worried

Qhayiya: No don't lie ! the only person you worry about is the man you just called! :(

Me: Baby please don't be Insec.....

Qhayiya: You wanna call me disgusting again ? I am done with this ! :(

Me: What do you mean you're done ?

Qhayiya: I am sick of this! I am sick of you! I am done ! :( † ♂

Qhayiya ran upstairs

Ellen: Baby please let's talk about this! † ♀

He ignored me. He ran up. I followed him. He is acting like a child. When we have a fight he runs up like a teenager. I got in and found him packing his clothes. This can't be happening

Me: Really Now ? you're leaving me ?

Qhayiya: I am sick and tired of your bullshit! go fight for your ex husband I hope you end up in jail !:(

Me: Please don't say that ! I love you only you

Qhayiya took his bag he walked out

Me: What about our daughter?

Qhayiya: Raise her with Ryan. That's what you wanted before you got caught right ?

Me: Why are you doing this?

He ran down with his bag

Me: If you leave I am cutting your allowance † ♀

He turned around shaking his head in disbelief

Qhayiya: See? You treat me like a boy! your son! I am tired of depending on you that is why you don't respect me! take your allowance and shove it up your ass!

Me:

How can he say that to me? I sat down on The stairs crying. He opened the door and walked out. He slammed it hard behind him.

I stood up. I ran to the window. I watched him walking away making a phone call. I put my hand on the window glass

Me: Please don't go

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Nowaitile's house. We see her pacing up and down looking at Lithakazi's house. She kept

dialling a number and calling someone who was not picking up. She was panicking. She looked really upset.

Nowaitile: How could she do this to me how could she? :(

She heard a knock from the door. She smiled then ran to the door. She opened. A woman was smiling at her.

Nowaitile: I waited for you! why didn't you come back yesterday? :(

The woman walked in

Her: Morning to you too Nowaitile :)

Nowaitile: Don't you dare patronize me ! :(

Woman: I wanted to make sure that girl don't have me followed. She is not stupid. I came as early as I possible can. Hopefully she won't recognise me when I am not in disguise :)

The woman took the money out of her handbag

Nowaitile: She really thought you're a Sangoma? :D

Woman: Here is a two thousand rands to prove it :D

Nowaitile: We are rich! halala!! I will buy my own cake. She thought I wouldn't afford it :D

Woman: Who ?

Nowaitile smiled

Nowaitile: Never mind my friend :D

Her: Okay, so the money ?

Nowaitile: Yes! it's gonna be a thou to you and a thou to you :D

Her: A thou ?

Nowaitile: One Thousand rands! :)

Her: Oh yeah :D

Nowaitile started counting her share

Nowaitile: Stick with me, you will make a lot of money :)

Her: The poor girl is happy. She thinks she is not dying anymore do you think what we did was right?

Nowaitile: That girl is the reason My son met that white woman! if it wasn't for Lithakazi, My son would still be alive :(

Woman:

Nowaitile stood up. She put her money in her pocket. She looked At the woman.

Nowaitile: When you came to my house yesterday, You said you had nothing to cook for your children. You have money now. Let's go do groceries shopping :)

Woman: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 113

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

What Sabata did upset my mother a lot, I haven't seen mom So angry like she was yesterday. I understand her fear. I can't lose Ryan again. I don't think I would survive another heartache. I don't know what Sabata wants from me I really don't. That boy said he wouldn't date a girl who has a child he was doing me a favour. When I told him about my second pregnancy He was disgusted. He said he didn't want me as if I wanted him. What changed now? The devil is sending the people I know to ruin my relationship with my Fiancée, They are not going to win. Sabata better stay away. I want nothing to do with him. I am glad he was sober when he came here now he knows pretty well that I don't love him. I hope He won't bother me again.

Anyway I am in Helen's office to talk to her before I go study With Zimbini. I want to talk to Helen about Sabata's visit. She knows about him So it's easy to talk to her about it.

Helen: What a surprise! please sit :D

Me: I am on my way to Zimbini. We are studying in her room Today :)

Helen: Oh alright I was surprised to see you :)

Me: I thought I should come in and talk to you about something :)

Helen: Yes

Me: You remember when I talked to you about my classmate who had a Crush on me ? :(

Helen: That bastard who insulted you ? :(

Me: Exactly him! :(

Helen: What has he done now?

Me: Yesterday Zimbini was at my house. I took her home after our study session. Sabata, The guy followed my car. He knocked at my door asking for a chance :(

Helen: I hope you threw him out What happened to what he said about you having two babies and him deserving better than that ? :(

Me: I asked security to throw him out ! :(

Helen: Good! how dare he ! :(

Me: Now I was wondering if I should tell Ryan or just keep this to myself

Helen: Nothing happened I don't think you should tell him. You don't want to make him insecure for nothing :)

Me: Yeah..... :)

Helen: Things that might bring unnecessary drama don't have to come out. Just focus on Exam and the wedding :)

Me: Thanks you're a great friend :)

Helen: Thank you for telling me :)

Me: No problem. Let me go I am sure Zimbini is asking where I went :)

Helen: Okay come back before going home :)

Me: I will :)

I walked out. I walked to Zimbini's room. I knocked and opened the door

Me: Hey girl

Her: Hey friend how are you ? :)

Me: I am okay. How are you feeling ? :)

Her: I am tired. Girl let's get to this Sabata matter. Tell me he didn't go to your house

Me: Girl I am telling you. Sabata was there! :(

Zimbini: The nerve! :(

Me: Telling me that Ryan will leave me again like he always does :(

Zimbini: Who the hell does he think he is? Anyway how did he find out where you live ? :(

Me: He saw me drop you off here at the hospital yesterday, He followed me :(

Zimbini: He is stalking you now? The almighty Sabata is running after you like a lovesick teenager ? :(

Me: he has no idea I am super annoyed by his stunt ! :(

Zimbini: He is trying to cause problems for you. He was looking at you like you don't exist all year :(

Me: From February :(

Zimbini: Now in November he comes back and tell you he loves you ? :(

Me: Just imagine! :(

Zimbini: I can't believe I had a crush on that loser ! :(

We heard a knock coming from the door. Zimbini attempted to stand up.

Me: Sit friend. Let me go get it :D

Zimbini: Thanks :)

I went to the door. I opened. Oh no

Me:

Qhayiya: Hi, Is Zimbini in... ?

Me: Yes please come in :)

He is carrying a big bag. He is back for good ?

Zimbini: Ba.... Qhayiya ? :)

Shame my friend loves this man

Qhayiya: I am back baby for good, I am sorry for what I did

I went to my handbag

Me: Please excuse.... :)

Qhayiya: Please don't go. I see you guys are studying. I have a meeting in town. I will be back later :)

I put my handbag down

Zimbini: A meeting ? :)

Qhayiya: I got a better job here in Mthatha. I had to leave East London, Besides that, You're more important and you're the woman I want to spend the rest of my life with :)

Me: :)

Zimbini: :D

Qhayiya: You're looking at Head of security of PRD building :D

Zimbini: Baby the entire tall building ? :D

Qhayiya: Yes and I will find us a better place to stay :D

Zimbini: Thank you

Me: :)

Qhayiya hugged her then broke the hug. He went to the fridge.

Qhayiya: I will do some grocery shopping so can you have enough time to study I am sorry for disturbing :)

Me: Its okay :)

He took out his wallet from his bag then walked out

Me: Wow :)

Zimbini: Do you think he is back for good? :D

I looked at his bag

Me: Look at that :)

Zimbini: I am so happy

Me: Oh friend :)

I hugged her. I am glad she will give birth next week with him next to her. He better not mess up this time.

.

.

~ Tom ~

I am off today. I decided to drive to Mqanduli while my wife is at work and my kids are at school. I will have to be back in Mthatha at 12pm. I don't want my wife to know about my visit. I am just here to see my friend and catch up. It's been a while. I just hope he is not busy. I parked my car outside. I saw his senior employee Oversize

Me: Hey man :)

Him: Hey bro :D

We hugged

Me: Long time how are you?

Him: Doing good man. I see you're good :D

Me: yeah I am man. Where is this guy? :)

Him: Go to his office

Me: Thanks man :)

He walked away. He seems busy. I hope Ryan isn't busy. I went to his office. I opened the door. He looked up then stood up

Ryan: Dude what are you doing in Mqanduli? :D

We hugged



Me: Problems man. They brought me here

He showed me the chair. I sat down

Ryan: What's up?

Me: Dude my wife hired that woman to be your wedding planner :(

Ryan: What woman ?

Me: Bro that disgusting old woman I slept with in my bachelor party :(

Ryan: What? :D

Me: Dude that day she was supposed to come I stopped her. I asked her to find another woman to be your wedding planner. She made an excuse to my wife while She finds another wedding planner

Ryan: And man she can't come here. That woman is obsessed with you

Me: Exactly! She can't see she is too old for me. And i am married. I thought closed that chapter :(

Ryan: Anyway what was she doing at your batchelor party ? :(

Me: She organises them and the bridal shower. So her excuse was she went to check on things. I don't know I feel like she drugged me :(

Ryan: Bro, but you need to pull yourself together. You can't make your wife suspicious and you can't delay our wedding. If she can't find someone she will have to do it herself :D .

Me: Bro this is messed up :)

Ryan: Man I also have something to tell you

Me: You cheated ? :(

Ryan: No! I would never! The bodyguards called. They said a young man went to Nomandla's house yesterday. She called security on him. She slept here but she didn't tell me about it and that makes me worried. What if they have something going on? ☹

Me: No man maybe it was some drunk guy who was asking for money or something

Ryan: Dude they said he was driving a car

Me:

Ryan: Exactly ☹

Me: You and your mother in law get along. Why don't you call Nosukile and ask her. Make sure she doesn't tell Nomandla and also I will ask my wife if she told her :)

Ryan: Nomandla and Helen talk about everything. I think you should ask her. I don't want to look like I don't trust my woman to my mother in law. I love Nomandla and I don't want to lose her man :(

Me: She loves you and the fact that she called security on him shows she is loyal to you and besides we don't know who the guy is to her :)

Ryan: Yeah. I don't want anything to come between us now :(

Me: Good then make sure Regina don't sleep with you on your wedding night like she did on mine :)

Ryan: I am not weak like you I control alcohol :D

Me: We will see :D

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Yesterday Lisa came back a little later than I expected. I didn't speak to her. I made sure I avoid being around her. She was upset. My daughter really scares me. I woke up early today. I am hoping to see Lisa before i go to work. I want to know where she went after leaving Ellen's house. I know Ellen is not harmed because last night I called Hillary She said she is fine which was a relief.

Anyway I am having coffee in my kitchen. I hope she will walk down. I am not planning to get out of this house until I see her. I hope she is calm today and I have to contact her doctor and find out if they have another appointment soon. She needs to keep seeing her. I heard someone dragging their feet from the living room coming my way. I looked up then smiled. She is up.

Me: Good morning :D

Lisa: :)

Me: Honey yesterday I didn't want to talk to you because I knew you'd come back upset. Why did you stay at Ellen's house for that long ?

Lisa: Good morning :(

She took the kettle and poured herself coffee. Then went to the sink with a glass. She poured water

Me:

She put sugar then looked at me

Lisa: I didn't stay long I got there slapped and punched her then left :(

She walked out of the kitchen. I stood up and followed her

Me: Baby you need to stop this

Lisa: She insulted me about my condition. What was I supposed to do mom? Laugh about it ? :(

Me: She has no right. I don't know what is wrong with that girl ! :(

Lisa: Don't worry about me. If I didn't go to jail for murder there is no way I would go to jail for a punch or shooting at a baby :(

I put my cup down

Me: You shot at Ellen's bab....

Lisa: Matt and Beatrice son but I was just scaring them :(

This is out of control.

Me: Baby I am your mother! I want you to respect my wishes. You will take me to an early grave. Stay away from guns please !

Lisa: Mom if I was crazy I would've shot and killed Beatrice and Matt but i didn't! I use my brain. I am smart you know that besides. It's not like everyone I victimised didn't deserve it !

Me:

She stood up and went to the wall unit drawer. She took out her pills

Lisa: Are you gonna ask me where I went after I beat up your former daughter in law ? :(

I wiped my tears

Me: Yeah where did you go ?

Lisa threw herself on the couch. She fell on her bum. She took out pills. Took a glass of water and took them

Me: Lisa?

She looked at me

Lisa: Huh ?

Me: Where did you go?

I saw tears dropping down fast. Why is she crying ?

Lisa: I have never a 66 In my life. When I wore my sweater it fit perfectly. I went to a scale I am a size 66 and a half mom ! ☹

Me: Are you taking BCo or some vitamins ? :)

She snapped

Lisa: No I am pregnant with Matt's child!!!!

Me:

She stood up and walked to the kitchen. Oh no. She is not fit to be a mother. What am I gonna do ? This child will hate Matt for this. She might even kill him. I heard the door bell ring. I stood up then went to the door. I opened the door

Me: Beatrice?

Beatrice: Where is your crazy daughter?

Me: You can't be here !!!

Beatrice: Why not ? :(

She pushed me out of the way and walked in

Beatrice: Lisa!!!

I don't want to know what will happen next. I hope the pills she just took kicked in.

Me:

Beatrice: Where are you bitch !?

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

So I am not dying you know what that means? It means I am going to go back to my missions. I am going to get my revenge to everyone I promised to attack. Marlene must come out of jail So I can kill her. Qhayiya has to be mine. There is another one who wronged me. I am sure everyone forgot. I am going to use a girl I used before to get my revenge from someone, Even the girl. She didn't do what I asked her to do the time I asked her to do something for me now it's time to pay. They will pay the same night both of them.

When I went to the supermarket to withdraw money for my Sangoma. I bought myself a bottle of Russian Bear. I didn't finish it. I got drunk and dozed off. I had to celebrate don't judge me. Today early in the morning I am drinking it. I am sure you want to know why. Queen lady came here to shout at me. She told me the next time anyone complains about me. I will be forced to leave the village and my home will belong to them. I won't give those opportunists that chance. This is my mother's house. I am not going to leave. So now you see why Nomandla and Ryan are not in the list of people I wanna hurt? I don't want to lose my house so they must thank their ancestors. Another person I need to pay a visit is the woman who took a man for me. Thobeka didn't think I would just keep quiet did She? Yes I might not beat her sorry ass but I can sure hurt her feelings and that is what I am going to do after this call. I dialled Cecilia's number. Her phone rang. Please answer girl.

Cecilia: Hello

Me: Hey Ceci look it's Lithakazi please don't hung up :)

Cecilia: If this is about Revo... Qaqambile I am done with him! I am over the guy

Me: It's about rekindling our friendship :)

Cecilia: Oh?

Me: Look I know I have been a bad person. I don't have any friends. I used you to get to Nomandla. I also tried to use you with this Londeka and Qaqambile thing. I am really sorry :)

Cecilia: Its water under the bridge

Me: Thank you friend, So do you have any guy in your life now :D

Cecilia: I am single! thank God I am. I am writing my exam in peace boys can be a pain in the ass. You always worry when they are not next to you, asking yourself if they are not with another girl where they are. Right now all I am thinking about are my books

That's not what I want to hear. I wanna hear her say she is desperate and She wants love..

Me: Wow I am happy for you but girl let's gossip..... :)

Cecilia: Hihhi Yes ?

Me: You can't be over that ex of yours. He is gorgeous ! what his name again? :D

I know exactly who he is. She started giggling again

Cecilia: Hihhi well he doesn't want me any more. It's Sabata

Me: Him! :)

I stood up

Me: I have an idea ..... :)

Cecilia: I am listening ?

Me: What club does he go to on weekends? :)

Cecilia: He goes to SO WHAT, every weekend he is there

Me: I have an idea. How about you and I dress to kill Friday night and go there buy a few drinks, On me of course. We won't talk to him. We will just sit at a distance just have our drinks :)

Cecilia: Why am I tempted ?

Me: Girl say yes! I will make sure he notices you :)

Cecilia: I am game!!!

Me: See you Friday :D

Cecilia: See you friend

I hung up then looked on thin air

Me: You will regret the day you both messed with me

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.  
.

Insert 114

.  
.

~ Helen ~

It's my lunch time. What a hectic day. I swear if I didn't get a visit from Nomandla I was gonna go crazy. It's hectic today. I have so many patients. Let me use this little tea time to take a little nap. I need it. I lied my head on my desk. My phone rang. It's Regina. I am glad she called. I don't know what the hell is going on with her. I heard she is finding me another woman to be the wedding planner. I want her no one else.

Me: Regina I am glad you called come on! what is this I hear? The woman who is getting married is close to my heart. I don't want anyone to organise her wedding I want you ! :(

She exhaled

Her: I know.....

Me: Wait? Have you been speaking to Ellen Nel? If you have tell me now I will hung up the phone and never call you again ! :(

Regina: No I haven't heard from her in a while

Me: Then what the hell is going on ? :(

Regina: I want to be her wedding planner but on one condition....?

Me: What is that ? :(

Regina: I have three weddings that are coming up in December. Do you mind if we start organising the wedding on the 2nd of January?

Me: Do you think you can organise a wedding in one month?

Regina: Helen don't listen to those dramatic people who say they plan their weddings for a year

that's a lie. When you have money you can plan a wedding in five days

Me: Okay cool. I am glad you're still on board :)

Regina: So we have a deal?

Me: Only if you promise no more amateur wedding planners calli.... :)

Regina: I will see you second January I promise. I am busy planning these three weddings for next month

Me: Good luck Ms Regina :D

Her: Thank you

She hung up. My door opened. Tom walked in

Me: Baby you're supposed to be off. What are you doing here ? :D

Tom: I am on my way to pick up the boys I thought I should stop by and bring my baby lunch :)

Me: Thank you baby. I bought coffee in the morning. Around 10 Nomandla brought me another one. I was actually gonna go until I knock off without eating. Thank you for this :)

Tom: You're welcome sweetheart :)

Me: So I was speaking to Regina :D

Tom: About what?

Me: She agreed to do the wedding planner I am so happy :D

Tom: She did?

Me: Why do I feel like you're disappointed. Why you don't like her ? :)

Tom: She gets too involved I hate that :(

Me: I know honey she is a control freak. It's Her passion. She loves what she does :D

Tom: Yeah..... ☹

Me: :)

He looked at me.

Tom: Oh what did you say Nomandla was doing here ? :)

Me: Oh She is still here studying with her classmate in those houses at the back :)



Tom: She came to tell you that ? :)

Me: Why are you asking ?

Tom: Nothing :)

Me: I have been married to you for..... :(

Tom: Okay fine! Ryan got a call from security yesterday. A guy was chased away from the house , He is just concerned that Nomandla didn't tell him

I laughed then stood up

Me: Its my fault :D

Tom: What do you mean ?

Me: That boy is her classmate. He followed her to her house just to know where she lives. He says he is in love with her. Nomandla called security on him. So she asked me if it was okay to tell Ryan I said it wasn't necessary. I didn't wanna worry Ryan :)

Tom: That's a relief :)

Me: Baby Nomandla loves one man and she is committed to him. She loves Ryan too much to hurt him :)

Tom: I know and he knows too. He was happy that she called security :)

Me: I hope so! unnecessary jealousy makes one nasty :(

Tom: He just worries about her :)

Me: That's good :)

I am glad he knows other men want her. He will pull up his socks and stop hurting her.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the supermarket. We see Ryan and Londeka in his office. Londeka is here to work. It's Her first day. She looks excited to be here.

Londeka: I am sorry for being late. I had a long night :)

Ryan: I heard about what happened. This is gonna be a good distraction :)

Londeka: Thank you Mr Lawson. and I think this is a good distraction and it came at the right time :)

Ryan: Where is your son ? :)

Londeka: I just left him At daycare. The registration and paper work took longer that is why I am late

Ryan: No problem :)

Ryan stood up.

Ryan: Lets go to the next office :)

They walked out and went to the office with white workers busy in their computers. They greeted them.

Ryan: This is your desk. What you will be doing all day will be checking who came in late. Who took their time to come back from lunch and all that :)

Londeka: Okay?

Ryan: Relax don't be scared. Everything is installed here in this computer. Everything is straight forward. You worked here. You know there is that thing on the wall outside. You clock in and out there. Their fingerprints come straight here and report to your computer :)

Londeka: Okay so how much time is too late when someone comes to work or comes back from lunch ?

Ryan: I am glad you asked that :)

They walked around.

Ryan: In the morning there is a queue, A long queue of people clocking in and sometimes it takes time. When it's 8am What you do is go outside and check if there is no queue So that if someone comes and clock in late let's say more than 10 minutes that person must be reported to me ....

Londeka: Okay

Ryan: On lunch time. You can't be late more than 5 minutes because they go buy food here, So there is no need to be late :(

Londeka: Alright :)

Ryan went back to the computer. He went to a file that was Written leave list.

Ryan: So here if someone is absent you come to this file and check if they are on leave or they just stayed at home. This is a column for everyone's leave or day off

Londeka: I hope I will remember all this

Ryan: Relax. The person who does this is going to leave today. So here is what we gonna do :)

Londeka:

Ryan: Here is everything I just told you. You will Read it when you get home and understand. Today is not your first day. The lady who is going to leave is still working today. You will sit with her and watch her work. She will also teach you. You will learn everything and ask her as many questions as you can :)

Londeka: Where is she now ?

Ryan: She went to her lunch. Her lunch is only when everyone is working that helps her to not miss anything :)

Londeka: Wow okay :D

Ryan: Let's go out and get you a cold drink. Trust me you will need it when you're sitting there :)

Londeka: Okay Mr Lawson :)

They walked out

.

Inside the supermarket. We see Thobeka talking with her colleague. They started talking when they saw Londeka going to her office.

Worker: I can't believe she did that to Fefekazi! This girl is a witch

Thobeka: What made me angry was seeing her drink alcohol while my friend is fighting for her life :(

Worker: What do you think she must be doing here ?

Thobeka: I have no idea. Remember that girl was working for them. She has been close With the Lawson's

Worker: I see. Mhlekazi treats the workers from East London like they are family. They live in flats here with Electricity paid water and ever.....

Thobeka: Get to work they are coming this side !!! † ♀

Thobeka ran to her session. The other one to hers. Thobeka looked at Londeka and Ryan walking to the fridge with refreshments. Thobeka folded her arms and clicked her tongue

Thobeka: mxm ☹

Thobeka felt someone tap her shoulder. She turned around. It's Lithakazi

Thobeka:

Lithakazi: :D

Thobeka: Please leave I don't want to do this! not here I don't want to lose my job ☹

Lithakazi folded her arms on her chest. She also looked at Londeka and Ryan while talking to Thobeka

Lithakazi: You have Calvin why are you worried about a job :)

Thobeka: ☹

Lithakazi: I can see how you look at Londeka now I see you're team Fefekazi in that fight they had yesterday, Tell me.....? :)

Ryan and Londeka turned around coming back. Lithakazi gave them her back. She doesn't want them to see her. Thobeka started bunching pretending to be working. Lithakazi looked at Thobeka

Lithakazi: What were they fighting about ? :)

Thobeka: I don't know ☹

Lithakazi: You know bitch and you're going to tell me!

Thobeka got scared

Thobeka: If you do anything to me....

Lithakazi: What are you going to do ?

Thobeka swallowed hard.

Thobeka: I know you're on house arrested. I will report you to the police!

Lithakazi: Nice one :D

Thobeka: ☹

Lithakazi: Well I am not going to hurt you because..... :D

Lithakazi chuckled

Thobeka: ☹

Lithakazi: Because i already have :D

Thobeka: What are you talking about? :(

Lithakazi slowly walked to Thobeka smiling. She had this smirk in her face. She pointed her finger on Thobeka's chest

Lithakazi: My HIV Virus is eating you Inside :D

Thobeka: What ? :(

Lithakazi went to her , She hugged her and whispered in her ear

Lithakazi: You do use a protection with Calvin don't you ? :)

She broke the hug and looked her in the face waiting for the answer with both her hands holding Thobeka's shoulders. Once Thobeka heard that question she swallowed sweet nothing

Thobeka:

Lithakazi: What was that you just swallowed? is it saliva? :D

Thobeka: Please leave

Lithakazi took her hands off her. Thobeka was crying

Lithakazi: Well before i leave I think you should know..... :D

Thobeka:

Lithakazi: Calvin and I never used a rubber and we loved making love and it was hardcore day and night :D

Thobeka started waving her hands on her face trying to give herself air. Lithakazi's smile disappeared

Lithakazi: There is no way he didn't get infected!

Thobeka:

Lithakazi: Now that's my revenge! have a good day

Thobeka:

Lithakazi walked away feeling herself

Lithakazi :)

.  
.

~ Lisa ~

How can I be two months pregnant How? How can I be so stupid and let that idiot father my child. Why him? Why did I have to have a child with a man who doesn't feel anything for me ? Why ? I am so angry right now. I don't know what to do. How can I be so stupid. I remember the night we had sex without protection. We were in Durban the night I got an award for business. We were happy or at least I thought we were. That idiot didn't feel anything for me. He was using me. We had a lot to drink. We had sex a couple of times that night.

Me: That's how I got pregnant

I put my hand on the counter and broke down. I heard someone calling my name. That voice is familiar. I quickly wiped my tears. " Lisa! Lisa! where are you! " Oh that is Beatrice. I ran to the sink with the glass I just used to take my pills. I poured water. I gulped the glass then slowly walked out of the kitchen trying to calm down

Mom: Beatrice you can't be here! this is a bad time!!!

Beatrice: This is a prefect time. I am not letting your daughter destroy our entire lives and get away with it, Lisa!!! :(

Me: What's with the noise? :(

Beatrice turned around

Beatrice: Do you really have to ask after what you've done to us ? :(

Me: Do you think about what you've done to me ? :)

Beatrice: Yes you caught us! so what? friends do betray each other with men everyday ! :(

Me: :(

Beatrice: Why did you have to destroy our entire lives? WHY did you do this to our future?

I chuckled

Me: Future ? :)

Beatrice:

Me: It's bright isn't it? :D

Mom:

Beatrice broke down. She was crying so hard. At some point she was out of breath. I almost felt sorry for her. If she didn't hurt me the way she did I would feel sorry for her but I don't. I am so proud of myself. The way I am so calm is just amazing.

Me: Congratulations you started all this Beatrice :)

Beatrice: I lost all my savings now the house is taken away from us !

Me: Wait the Bank took the house ? tell me what else ? :D

Mom: :)

Beatrice looked at mom

Mom:

Beatrice: How can you stand there and say nothing?

Mom: What do you want me to say? Did i ask you to sleep with my daughter's Fiancée? :(

Beatrice: Its was fake! He didn't love your daughter!!!

Me: Then enjoy bankruptcy :D

She looked at me

Beatrice: How can you be so cruel Lisa ?

Me: Okay! let's quit joking now!

Mom:

Me: Let's talk about that word.....

I went closer to her

Me: Let's talk about cruelty

Beatrice:

Me: No before that I have a question

Mom:

Beatrice:

Me: What was the plan ?

Beatrice: What plan ?

Me: When you got your little boyfriend to sleep with me all this long what was the plan?

Beatrice:

She didn't answer that. She just had her eyes popped out at me.

Me: Lets go back to that word you used. Cruel.....

I put my hand on her shoulder. She slapped it. I got mad but decided to calm myself down. I breath in and out

Beatrice:

Me: Whatever sick plan you and your boyfriend had.... !

I walked around. I stopped walking. I turned around and looked at her

Mom:

Me: The most cruel thing you and your boyfriend ever did was leaving me pregnant !

Beatrice: You're pregnant?

Me: Was it part of the plan ?

Beatrice: Oh My God † ♀ ?

She ran to the door

Me: Answer me bitch!!

She opened the door

Beatrice: † ♀

She slammed the door so hard. I felt mom touch me

Mom: I....

Me: Don't touch me!!!!

Mom:



.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 115

.  
~ Nomandla ~

You know God is just too amazing. I was really worried about Zimbini being 8 months pregnant living all alone. On the other side the exam stress and all that. I didn't think she'd cope. Qhayiya coming back is a good thing more especially now that I see my friend is still madly in love with him. I really believe he is back for good. He got a good job here in Mthatha. He has no other lady here. He is going to live with my friend and be a family. That is what I want for my friends to be happy. When your friend is not happy you're not too because you get to see how hurt they are. Zimbini is a good person. She deserves love. I mean that man broke her virginity. It would be so cool for her to be with him for the rest of their lives. I just pray Qhayiya is changed and he is done with Ellen.

Anyway I just arrived at home. I am ready for tomorrow's paper. We really studied hard this time. I am confident we will do well. I pray nothing disturb Zimbini's exams. I worry about her. Not everyone can cope like I did when I was pregnant. I always wrote my final exams super pregnant. Not everyone can do that. I got out of my car. I locked the doors then went to the house. I opened the door and walked in

Me: I am back :D

Mom didn't even look at me. She was in the kitchen. I went to her

Mom: Everything went well? :(

Me: Yes, Great actually :D

Mom: I see....

Me: Oh My God mom ! :D

Mom: What ? :(

Me: Qhayiya is back and he is back for good! :D

Mom: Nice :(

She walked out of the kitchen so did I.

Me: I am so happy for my friend. I hope he stays forever you know :D

Mom sat down

Mom: Yeah :(

Okay what is going on

Me: Mom are you okay ?

Mom: Did you talk to that boy ? :(

Me:

Mom: Did you tell him to never sat foot in this house again ?

I looked down. I don't know why mom is like this. She knows I went to study.

Mom: Nomandla this is your entire future we are talking about here!

Me: I know Mom ☺

Mom: Then what are you waiting for ? Are you waiting for him to come back? :(

Me: No mother! When he came I asked security to remove him and I am sure now he knows I don't want him. If that was not enough then I will see him after exam and tell him. You know I went to study right? :(

Mom: I don't want you to be like those lonely educated women. I want you to have everything you want. I want you to be married to the father of my grandsons and be happy forever ! :(

Me: That's exactly what I want and I am happy. Mom You know I don't like dating young boys. They are full of nonsense. That is why I dumped Qaqambile. Sabata is worse that Qaqambile. I am not stupid I have everything I ever wanted :(

Mom stood up

Mom: I called Fefekazi, She is on her way home :(

Me: Good for her :(

Mom walked to the bedroom

Me:

Mom is in a bad mood today .

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

When we planned this pregnancy was not part of the plan. I didn't like him sleeping with her. I had to accept because we had to make sure our plan goes well. I said he should use protection. He promised me he would. How could Matt impregnate a woman he doesn't love. Did he think about the consequences? How can he be so stupid. Our son almost got shot because of our sins. He was innocent in all this. Now Lisa has a child growing in her stomach and the poor child don't deserve this. When the child finds out how he was conceived he will suffer. And he is going to hate Me and Matt. What did we do? Now I understand why Lisa went to all this trouble to punish us. She is suffering. We are cruel people. I thought what She did to us was worse but this? This is too much. it's two times worse that what she did to us. Poor innocent child. I told Matt asking Lisa to marry him was a mistake. He said another guy wanted her. So he didn't think of any better thing to keep her around. Lisa wanted kids because she thought she was gonna get married to my man. I don't know how I am going to confront Matt. We have this financial situation already. We don't know how we gonna solve it. The stress is too much now fighting about this. It's too much for me.

Anyway I just got home. I opened the door and walked in. I found him marking the learners paper. When he saw me he stood up. I got angry just by looking at him. He lied to me. He lied to my face how could he

Matt: Baby where were yo ....

I slapped him so hard.

Matt:

Me:

Matt: What is going on? :(

Me: You slept with that woman without protection?

Matt looked down. He walked away

Me: Answer me !!!

I followed him. he avoided eye contact

Matt: Yeah maybe once or twice but you know I didn't love her :(

Me: Well I am sure you will be proud to know that she is expect your child !

He quickly turned around

Matt: What ?

Me: Lisa is pregnant!! :(

Matt: No! no!.....

He walked around

Matt: A child was not part of the plan.....

He looked at me

Him: Baby Maybe she is lying. She is trying to hurt you more than she already did

I sat down shaking my head in disbelief. I put my hands in my head. I am frustrated.

Me: Matt I know Lisa is many things but lying is not one of them !!!

Matt: Baby what if she wants me back and sh....

I stood up

Me: Don't be stupid! That woman just left you bankrupt! do you really think she loves you ?

Matt: Yeah you're right but I don't believe her :(

Me: I saw tears and pain in her eyes when she told me about it and when she asked if making her pregnant was part of the plan too ! :(

Matt looked at me

Matt: She asked you that ?

Me: Are you listening to me ?

Matt sat down

Matt:

Me: God is punishing us. There is an innocent child that came out of this game we were playing

Matt: Oh Boy † ♂

I sat down again

Me: I can't believe I went there to confront her for doing this to us after everything we did to her !

Matt:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

How can Qhayiya leave me like this ? How could he? When he left, I had to leave and go to my school and check on things. I had to face the world. I had to face my workers and my learners. I am glad they still show me respect. I went there to make sure my school is running Well. It's time for exams things are busy and there were a lot of documents i needed to sign. I am just glad all the video drama is over. I just arrived at my house. I can't believe I will get in and find an empty living room. He is really gone. I was hoping that he would stay when I scared him about cutting his allowance. It looks like he is had enough. He doesn't care about my money anymore. How can he do me like that ? We have a daughter to raise. I am unhappy in my life because of Ryan. A man who makes me happy left me because of Ryan. What can I do now ? What am i supposed to do ? I curse the day I met Ryan Lawson. I hate him. I don't ever wanna see him again. He made my life hell. I know a lot of people don't believe that because he is the reason Qhayiya left me, Well I am going to talk about Ryan for a long time. He was my husband for years. That doesn't just disappear. It's unfair to tell me to keep his name out of my mouth. That man is a father of my daughter. The man I spent all my teenage and my adult life with. He will always be part of my life.

Nomonde: Mrs Lawson you're back :D

Me: Don't ever call me that ! i am a divorced woman :(

I said sitting on the couch. Throwing away my heels and handbag

Nomonde: I am sorry ma'am

Me: Call me Madame! :(

Nomonde: Yes madame

She walked away then stopped. I looked at her. She turned around.

Nomonde: Madame did you leave with Mr Qhayiya ?

Me: Why ? What do you want from him? :(

Nomonde: No! it's just that the maid put his food in microwave, she said he is not in your room or the guest room

Me: Qhayiya is gone forget him :(

I stood up. I poured myself a whisky

Nomonde: What do you mean he is gone? Gone where !? :(

I looked at her. Why is this girl upset ?

Me: Excuse me ?

She looked down

Nomonde: I am sorry madame :)

Me: Why the sudden interest on him? Don't tell me you're planning to seduce him too? :(

Nomonde:

She looked shocked

Me: Yes! I know you tried to seduce my ex husband who do you think you are ? Why do you think Ryan would like you. What do you think you are ? :(

Nomonde: I am s....

Me: Why did you lie to me ?

Nomonde: I am sorry ma'am

I went to her. I grabbed her braids

Nomonde: Ouch

Me: What did Lithakazi send you here to do ?

Nomonde: She asked me to seduce Mr Lawson. She doesn't know I am here. She is the reason I lost my job. I hate her. That girl used me. Please believe me

I let go of her.

Me: Ask around what my mother does to people who mess with me

Nomonde:

Me: I hope you're not here to screw me over because if I find out you are or you already have....?

Nomonde:

Me: I won't ask my mother to kill you, i will do it myself!

Nomonde:

I gulped my drink. I walked up the stairs. I stopped half way

Me: Now be useful! Bring my stuff upstairs!

Nomonde: Yes madame † ♀

I walked up

Me:

.

.

~ Nowaitile ~

I just got to my house. I am from work. The school didn't buy groceries so we came back home early. I am happy to have everything I need for Christmas next month. I live alone so thousand rands is a lot of money to buy me food. It is way more than my salary I get from the school kitchen. Some people will think what I did to Lithakazi was wrong. I don't see it like that. The poor girl is scared to die. I am helping her to live her last days of her life to the fullest. How is she gonna do that when she is locking herself in her house? I am not helping her of course. She did wrong my family when she did what she did to the Lawsons. That is why that Marlene woman came looking for my son. It's her fault my boy is dead. Speaking of my son. I need to know if that nurse gave birth or not. I see No one at Xaba house. I need Nurse Zembe's number,

No matter how the baby was made, Its still my grand child. But I am not going to let her say my son raped her. Xilongo would never rape or go to someone's house and rape them. Why did he stay all night if He raped her, She is just a disgusting slut who sleeps with kids.

Anyway while I was busy cleaning my pots I saw Lithakazi coming. I put down my pot

Me: I hope Nongetheni didn't tell you what we did

She was walking so fast. I am scared now. The day I chased her away I got some help from the ladies. Today I am alone. Lithakazi has nothing to lose. She could kill me

Me:

She knocked then walked in

Lithakazi: Waity! :D

Oh she is smiling. That's a relief , I almost peed on myself.

Me: You're in a good mood :)

Her: Why wouldn't I? I am not dying :D

Me: You're not ?

Lithakazi: Yes , I got a visit from a real Sangoma. Thongolam. She is good. She told me all the rubbish ZINYOVILLE said was a lie! :D

Me: Wow that's fantastic I guess ? :D

Lithakazi: Waity it's wonderful news! I don't care about the Four Thousand Rands She charged me it was worth it :D

R4 000 rands ? Did i hear her right?

Me: Lithakazi did you just say FOUR THOUSAND RANDS ?

She walked passed me

Lithakazi: Yes Waity! I mean she deserved it..... :D

She looked at me

Me: :)

Lithakazi: Why does that upset you ? :)

Me: Because.....



I walked away

Me: Its a lot of money. These traditional healer are expensive. It's not helping people to them.  
It's business :(

Lithakazi: Who cares I mean like... I know I am not dying anymore :D

Me: That's good news. I am happy for you :)

Lithakazi: Thank you Waity , Have a great day :D ;)

She walked to the door talking alone.

Lithakazi: It was just 4K Waity! :D

She walked out and closed the door.

Me: How could Nongetheni rob me the whole entire Thou ?

I ran to my phone. I dialled her number.

Her: Hello Frien....

Me: Ye Nongetheni bring my One thousand rand Msun'uwakho !!!

Nongetheni: Oh shit!..... ( Tu tu tu tu )

She hung up on me

Me: Where is my house key? † ♀

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 116

~ Lisa ~

How dare Beatrice come to my house and confront me? CONFRONT me? Jesus this girl has some nerve. She has some nerve to come here and call me names after she and that disgusting excuse of a man did to me. How could she? I am pissed as hell. I got more pissed when she left. Was I possessed? Why didn't I punch her in the face? Why was I so calm ? I am so disappointed in myself. I really am.

Anyway I decided to go to my mom's work. I don't like what I did when she was only trying to comfort me. It's not her fault that I fell for that fool. I am a fool here.

Mom: :)

Me: Hey mom I bought you coffee :)

Mom: In this heat ? :D

I smile then sat on a chair in front of her desk..

Me: I am sorry. I just came to apologise for how I behaved :)

Mom: It's okay. I am proud of you and how you handled yourself this morning :)

I stood up

Me: About that..... :(

Mom stood up

Mom: What?

Me: I hate myself for letting her say all those things to me :(

Mom: Baby don't you ever hate yourself for doing what a normal person would do. What you did was very smart. I am proud of you. I really am :)

Me: Thanks :)

Mom: So..... :)

Me: So ?

Mom: You're pregnant. Are you gonna harm them for that ?

Me: I already punished them that's why that bitch was in my home exploding :D

Mom: Honey you didn't know you're pregnant then. You must be more mad now. Tell me what you're planning. I know you

Me: Lets sit :)

We sat down

Me: I am planning to eat healthy and Enjoy my pregnancy :)

Mom: :(

She doesn't believe me.

Me: My revenge is making sure Matt is not part of my child's life. When this baby is born. I will tell it that it's father died a long time ago

Mom:

Me: That's my revenge mother. I have nothing else planned

Mom: I believe you and I support you hundred percent :)

Me: Thank you mother :)

Mom: :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha At Nomandla's house. We see Nomandla sleeping on her bed. She got woken up by her phone ringing. She took her phone and looked at it. Nomandla yawned

Nomandla: Zimbini :)

She answered

Nomandla: Hey :)

Zimbini: I am sorry to bother you friend

Nomandla sat up sstraight

Nomandla: No it's fine what's up ? :)

Zimbini: Friend I don't know whether I should be happy or what. I am just worried. Qhayiya is so nice, too nice. I remember before he went to East London. He told me he was done with his family and kids. I told him he can't be mad at kids for their mother's mistakes but now he just told me he met up with his sons and he gave them money and he is also looking for a place for us To move too after my exams

Nomandla: Wow that's a great thing :D

Zimbini: That's what worries me friend

Nomandla: Mbini, Never question the good. Always question the bad. This man is going to find a stable home for you and your child. You should enjoy this happy moment with him. I can see you love this man. Don't question the right things he does :)

Zimbini: I know

Nomandla: When a guy comes to you every time things didn't work out wherever he ran to, In my opinion it shows that he knows where he is loved and feels safe. When a guy leaves you and be with other women, Let him go make the mistakes. He is going to learn from them and come back if you were meant to be and I think that is what happened with him. He went to Ellen. He had her all to himself then realised she is not the woman he wanna spend the rest of his life with. He wants to be with you friend :)

Zimbini: You think so ?

Nomandla: I know from Experience. Ryan left me and went back to Ellen then came back to me. I might be wrong about Qhayiya but I have a good feeling. This is your chance to be a family :)

Zimbini: Thank you friend I am in the bathroom I am sure he is asking why I took so long

Nomandla: Good luck on finding a place to stay :)

Zimbini: Friend he said he has a Three thousand rands for a rent every month. So he doesn't want a one room flat

Nomandla: That's fantastic. Wait, You remember where I stayed before I moved here right? :)

Her: Yes at Southridge

Nomandla: Their rooms have a bedroom and a shower in the bedroom. They have a toilet with a sink in it. They have a room that is divided into a living room and a kitchen. It has a big space for a couple with a child

Zimbini: Wow it's furnished ?

Nomandla: Yes they have a couch, Built in kitchen with a sink. The only thing you buy is a bed :)

Zimbini: Wow I am going to tell him

Nomandla: How about I call the landlord first just to find out if they have empty rooms :)

Zimbini: Please do, How much?

Nomandla: R2 800 and R200 for power :)

Zimbini: Wow great and I will also work next year so he doesn't pay alone

Nomandla: Yeah :)

Zimbini: Thanks friend

Nomandla: Alright :)

She hung up. Nomandla smiled the put her phone under her pillow

.

At some other village not so far from Nowaitile's village. We see Nongetheni talking with her children. It looks like she went to do more grocery shopping now the kids were questioning where she got the money.

Daughter: Don't worry brother if mom don't want to tell us they got a raise Nowaitile will :D

Nongetheni: Guys! I work at the school garden not as a cook. She doesn't know nothing about how much we get paid :D

Daughter: She is about to walk in we will ask he.....

Nongetheni started getting nervous

Nongetheni: Where is she?

Daughter: Why are you scared Mo...

Nongetheni: It's nothin.....

She ran to the door and opened

Nowaitile: Just on time!

Nongetheni: Nowaitile. What are you doing here ? :D

Nowaitile smiled at Nongetheni's kids

Nowaitile: Can you give us a moment? :)

They walked out. Nowaitile closed the door then turned around

Nongetheni:

Nowaitile: My Thou !

Nongetheni: I don't have it I am sorry

Nowaitile: Don't you dare tell me you're sorry where is my thou?

Nongetheni didn't say anything. She turned around and looked at her grocery that was packed against wall

Nowaitile: No! no! no! I want my money or I am going to tell Lithakazi that you lied to her !

Nongetheni: I will tell her you asked me to do it! after all you're the one she told. She will know you did it ! :(

Nowaitile went closer to her

Nowaitile: I knew you'd say that well guess what?

Nongetheni: ☹

Nowaitile: I am going to tell her I told you what ZINYOVILE said and you saw a business opportunity and decided to scam her ! :(

Nongetheni: Okay fine ! What do I do? I don't have the money

Nowaitile: We are getting paid month end. Give me your salary

Nongetheni: No! what will my kids eat ?

Nowaitile: You should've thought about that before double crossing me !

Nongetheni: How about I pay you R200 rands every month till I pay all of it

Nowaitile: That could work, but you and I are no longer friends how can you do this to me ?

Nongetheni: It was greed. I mean next month's it's Christmas. I thought you'd never find out what I did

Nowaitile: I won't have to remind you. Give me my R200 rands every month ! :(

Her: I will

Nowaitile: It was bad doing business with you !

Nongetheni:

Nowaitile opened the door and left. Nongetheni sat down and exhaled

Her:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I hate going to this trip all by myself. I have to pack my clothes for my trip to PE tomorrow. Its mother's trial on Friday. I have to be there to support her. I wish Qhayiya was here but clearly his mind is made up. He doesn't take my calls I have been calling him. He is really gone. This man left me when I needed him the most. How could he? Anyway I am worried about Hillary. If things were good between me and Vicki I would call her. Now I am forced to ask my daughter to go sleep there tomorrow with people who hate me. When my baby comes back from school. I will ask her to go to Susan. That woman has a problem with only me not her. Hillary must go there not to the Lawsons. I trust Susan more than I trust them.

Anyway I heard my phone ring. Oh no , I don't know what to say to this man. I really don't. I hope he didn't hear about my mom's arrest. I answered

Me: Hello Jordan :)

Jordan: What is this I hear about your mother being in prison. Why wasn't I told about this?

Oh boy I was hoping he won't find out

Me: Well mom was with my uncle when she got arrested. He hired someone he said he trusted and I found out later who it was anyway who told you my mom is arrested ?

Jordan: That Lithakazi girl. She called to arrange payment again. I am going to see your mother. If she agrees I will go ahead and send her money

Me: What ? Do you know what this crazy girl has on mom ? :(

Jordan: Your mother gets all worked up when I ask

Me: Okay call me and update me after you've spoken to her :(

Jordan: Okay

I hung up

Me: What does Lithakazi have on you mom .....?

My phone disturbed me. It's Poland. What's up with them? Anyway I answered

Me: Poland :(

Poland: I don't have good news

I stood up and went to my whisky

Me: What's going on ?

Poland: The trial has been postponed

Me: What ? for when ?

He exhaled

Me: Tell me ! :(

Poland: Ms Ellen, Your mothers trial is on the 10th of February

I put the glass on the table

Me: You Say what !?

Poland: I am sorry I tried my best but I promise you, They don't have enough evidence. I will prove that

Me: My mother will stay in jail the whole December and January ?

Him: I am sorry

I hung up. I took the glass. I sat down and gulped my drink

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Fefekazi's house. We see Qavile standing on top of Fefekazi who was lying on the mattress



with the baby. He kissed her forehead. Fefekazi looked angry. She is still furious about what happened.

Fefekazi: I am so happy my child is alive after what that evil woman did to me. I was so scared. I thought I lost her :(

Qavile: I know, That is why I think I should go see my son and his wife

Fefekazi: I want an apology from her :(

Qavile: That is what I will tell them :)

Fefekazi: Okay you can go :(

Qavile walked out. Fefekazi took her phone. Before she could dial a number her front door opened

Fefekazi: Thobeka?

Thobeka: Friend my life is over!

Fefekazi stood up

Fefekazi: What is going on ?

Thobeka: Lithakazi went to see me at work. She told me something that could destroy my entire life and my family

Fefekazi: What is that ?

Thobeka started pacing up and down

Thobeka: I don't use a condom with Calvin. Lithakazi just told me they never used a condom and she told me I have all the diseases She has

Fefekazi walked to her bedroom. She came back with a small blue plastic bottle. She gave it to Thobeka

Thobeka: What is this ?

Fefekazi: I went to get my test results

Thobeka: And ?

Fefekazi: I have the virus and I started treatment

Thobeka:

Fefekazi walked passed Thobeka

Fefekazi: That is why I have been so moody :(

Thobeka: I am sorry

Fefekazi: That's why I started unnecessary drama with Londeka

Thobeka: Fefe!

Fefekazi: What ? :(

Thobeka: It's not her fault you're HIV positive

Fefekazi: I know! That woman Qaqambile married is smart. She will know I got bad news that is why I didn't tell her. So I had to take things too far when we fought so that we can stop being friends, In that she won't be able to ask about my status. No one can find out about this!

Thobeka: Friend! but why did you tell me if you don't want anyone to know ?

Fefekazi: Because you're in the same situation I am in. You're HIV positive

Thobeka: Fefekazi you have no proof of that!!!

Fefekazi:

Thobeka: Only a nurse can prove that. What if I go get tested then find out I am negative ? Did you think about that ? :(

Fefekazi looked away

Fefekazi: I shouldn't have told you

Thobeka walking to her. She put Her hand on her back

Thobeka: I wish you could take it back but you can't

Fefekazi pushed Thobeka's hand away from her

Thobeka:

Fefekazi:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 117

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I had a long day at work. Ryan said I wasn't gonna work today well that was a lie. I am not complaining though because I know a whole lot now. When He was telling me all that whole thing I was so confused. It sounded so complicated but when I took the notes he gave me. It was all easy when I read and understood. I thought I was gonna enjoy my holiday Only to find out i will sit in front of a computer brainstorming. Just like I was doing at college. It's fun though. I am going to make sure I don't mess up. This is a big opportunity and a huge responsibility for me. I have to prove myself till this lady comes back from her leave.

Anyway I am making dinner. My husband is back. I heard Fefekazi is home. I don't know why Father is not here if he still lives here. You never know, Love can make some people stupid. I hope he is not going to abandon a son he just reunited with for women drama. What happened between me and Fefekazi was just women being women, it cost her our friendship, I hope she is proud. I can survive without her, I am not sure if she can say that same thing.

I heard the door open then it was closed. I looked at Qaqambile

Me: Who is that ?

I said chopping spinach. He whispered in my ear

Him: Qavile

Me:

Qavile: Family

I turned around

Me:

Qaqambile: Dad :)

He looked at me oh boy

Qavile: Can we talk?

Qaqambile: Sure let's go to the lounge :)

I stopped what I was doing. We walked to the lounge and sat down.

Qavile: Makoti you were right about everything you said and I am going to make sure my child is taken care of

Me: Oh Thank God for a minute i though.... :D

Qavile: However! :(

Did he..... ? Anyway I was surprised by his " however" I listened. He ruined things I am not sure I wanna hear it.

Me:

Qavile: You had no right to attack a pregnant woman ! what is wrong with you !? :(

Qaqambile: Hey! Don't use that tone to my wife!

Me:

Qavile: Son she almost los..... :(

Qaqambile: Your girlfriend thinks she can say whatever she wants to say in this house because she was my father's lover! :(

Qavile:

Qaqambile: This is my house. My father left it to me! She was here everything was in black and white in front of the family. Who the hell does she think she is ? :(

Qavile: I don't know what Londeka told yo....

Me: I told him Fefekazi said you're not a Xaba and my husband is not a Xaba. She even asked me if I was kicking her out of Sanuse's house. Now tell me she didn't say all that ?

Qavile: She was upset ! :(

Me: Why ? Because she wants you to support her children alone. Tell us what, did she tell you?  
Is she mad at me ? what's her plan ? :(

Qavile looked down

Qavile: She wants an apology from you and I think she deserves it ☹

Qaqambile: Tell her she is not getting one from my wife. Tell her to never set her foot in my house and one more thing..... !

Qaqambile: She is fired!

Qavile: come on son you are taking this too far :)

Qaqambile: I don't want to hear about this again. Fefekazi got upset and shouted at my wife because she is selfish. You are not coming here to tell us what is right or wrong when you failed to do it to your girlfriend! She is being unreasonable and you know it ! :(

Qavile:

Qaqambile: Go tell her Londeka don't owe her an apology She is just waiting for her attack. She said she will give birth and come for her right? :(

Qavile stood up

Qavile: I didn't mean to upset you son. I am sorry

He walked out.

Me: Can you believe she wants an apology? :(

Qaqambile: She won't get one :(

Fefekazi must be out of her mind. As friends yes I think we do owe each other an apology but it shouldn't be demanded. I wasn't planning to apologise because I know where we stand, after what she said to Nomandla's mother I don't think I want to see her. She is no longer my friend. She is my enemy. I don't want my enemies anywhere near me.

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

I don't know what is going to happen going forward. I am scared Lisa might harm us for what we did to her. Now that there is a child on the way I don't think She thinks our punishment was

enough. I do believe when she held us at gunpoint she had no idea she was pregnant. Now that she knows she is dangerous. I am scared for Matt. I am scared for myself as well.

Anyway I just ironed Matt's shirt. He is getting ready to leave. He can't leave until I ask him this. I am already disappointed in him for sleeping with her without protection but I expected it. Asking him to sleep with her was a big ask. I knew there were things that might happen. My fear was him falling for her. I am really glad he didn't so I can't be mad at him.

Me: So what are you going to do ?

Matt walked to the Ironing board. He picked up his shirt

Matt: I have to drive to King and get there as fast as I can :(

Me: You know what I am talking about Matt :(

Matt: I have to invigilate at nine....

Me: Come on Matt! I am talking about Lisa and her pregnancy!!!

Matt: Can you listen? :(

Me:

He wore his blazer

Him: After that I am driving back. I want to go see Lisa :(

I went to him

Me: No! no ! no!

Matt: What ? :(

Me: When I got there yesterday. Vicki was so scared for me. She begged me to leave before seeing Lisa, She didn't want her to see me. I think it's because of the pregnancy. When Lisa showed up she was calm until she spoke about her pregnancy. She looked like an animal I ran out of there

Matt: Where are you going with this babe ?

Me: Imagine what she will do when she sees You! :(

Matt: I have to see Lisa. I want a proof that she is pregnant ! :(

Me: Oh my God! Do you really think Lisa would stoop that low? If she still cared about you she wouldn't have left us broke! open your eyes. She despises us and we can't blame her :( :(

Matt: Somehow I feel like you blame me for all this. Remember me seducing Lisa was your idea when You were mad at her for attacking you in your office for trying to get married to her brother Ryan :(

I walked away

Me: I don't know what got into me that time. I don't know why I was so blind. If I saw you liked me I wouldn't have bothered :(

I looked at him

Me: If you were honest about your feelings for me we wouldn't have been in this mess now there is a child involved

Matt: I am sorry I didn't tell you about sleeping with Lisa without condom in Durban. I was drunk

Me: Go to work and please don't call Lisa. We will figure something out when you come back. You need to know what's gonna happen to the baby

He kissed my cheek

Him: Okay thank you

Me: Bye ☹

He walked out. I closed the door. I heard my phone ring. I went to it. I picked it up its a friend of mine.

Me: Hello Nicky :)

Nicky: I guess I should say congratulations

Me: Congratulations about what? :D

Nicky: Your mother got married yesterday here

Me: What ?

Her: Oh boy no wonder you were not here. I am sorry girl. Please don't tell her I told you I would lose my job please promise me

Me: Only if you help me with something

Her: What is that ?

Me: What is the name of my step father?

Her: Let me check.....

Me:

How could my mother do this to me. Why would she get married without telling me ? Her only child ?

Nicky: His Name is Andrew Gomez

Oh my God. I hung up

Me: That name was on that document I found on the table.....

I looked at my wall. I saw my mom picture on the wall

Me: You Married that construction owner ?

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I have been trying to reach my sister since yesterday I can't seem to find her on the phone. I don't know what is going on. I want to let her know my mother is going to stay in prison for the entire two months. God this is too much. She just got out of prison. This is too much. The timing is just so bad. I just got divorced. I need all the support I can get and I am not getting it from anyone. I just lost Qhayiya. Mom is not coming out any time soon. I live with a maid I don't trust everything is just a mess. I have been leaving messages and voicemails for Qhayiya asking him to come back. He is not responding. I don't know what to do. I am screwed. I need to try Rebecca again. I need her.

Rebecca: Hey

Me: Sis I have been trying to call you since yesterday :(

Rebecca: When I was told mom's trial is postponed I was very upset. I flew to Cape town. I had my phone switched off. I didn't want to speak to anyone.

Me: I wanted to tell you that and Jordan found out and he is not happy at all but I managed to lie to him he is fine :(

Rebecca: Thank God

Me: There is a lot I want to tell you my head is just exploding



Rebecca: Lets focus on mom. She is in trouble

Me: I know and mom can't be in jail for that long

Rebecca: Sis do you know what this means ?

Me: What?

Rebecca: When the parole board go visit they won't find mom at home

Me: Oh my God. What are we gonna do?

Rebecca: I don't know sis

Me: I think I have a plan

Rebecca: What is that ?

Me: I am sorry sis for bothering you but I think you should come back over the weekend. We must go to Mthatha and lie say mom has cancer or something and we are there to ask for their permission to go treat her overseas

Rebecca: Do you think that could work ?

Me: Worth the try

Rebecca: Okay

I hung up

Me: Oh Mom

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Today I am going to meet up with Sabata and talk. I don't think I want to talk to him but in order to avoid another visit from him I need to be straight up with him even though I feel like I have been straight up with him. Not a single day I gave that man any hope that we might end up together. He is childish and arrogant. I don't want him and I hate the things he said about Ryan.

Anyway I am on my way to write my exam. I heard my phone ring. It's Ryan, I pulled off the road then answered

Me: Hey baby :)

Ryan: Baby I have good and bad news for you

Couldn't this wait till I finish writing? I can't stop him from telling me because I am curious now

Me: Start with bad news

Ryan: Marlene's trial is postponed and she will stay in Jail till the case is solved

Me: Wow that's great :D

Ryan: I know and it looks like Poland was the perfect person to represent them

Me: What do you mean ?

Ryan: He said he could've contested That decision but he didn't because he knows Marlene is obsessed with me she might harm you

Me: So he is still on our side ? :)

Ryan: Looks that way

Me: And the bad news?

Ryan: Trial is on the 10th February, Which means if she walks free she will be out when we get married

Me: Damn :(

Ryan: And Poland says he won't ruin his reputation. He is gonna fight for her

Me: Oh My God

Ryan: Don't worry we will have the highest security baby

Me: Baby do you want Marlene to pay for what she did to me and our kids? :(

Ryan: I want what you want. I want to make sure my kids are protected and I want justice for what happened. 8 months was nothing !

Me: Say no more baby :)

Ryan: What are you gonna do babe? Don't do any.....

I hung up. I dialled Ngcwele's number.

Ngcwele: Ms Nyembezi

Me: Hello Constable :)

Him: What can I do for you ?

Me: What happens to someone who breaks a law when their on parole ? :(

Him: They go straight to jail to continue serving their original sentence and more sentence for breaking the parole agreement

Me: Did you hear about the supermodel who died ? :)

Him: Yes I heard. It was a tragic death what about her ?

Me: Marlene Nel is their suspect. She is in jail as we speak :(

Him: What!?

Me: Yes and her trial is on the 10th of February next year :)

Him: I can't believe this ?

Me: What are you gonna do constable? :)

Him: I have to let the parole board know. If she gets sentenced. She will go to jail, Come back and find us waiting for her again to put her back

Me: :D

I hung up. I started the engine. I drove back to the road and drove to campus.

Me: If protecting my family mean losing who I am then so be it

I wiped my tears then focused on the road.

Me: God this is not me

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 118

.

.

~ Gita ~

Finally I am married. I am happy yes but the fact that I did this behind my daughter's back really worried me and it still does. I wanted her to be part of this but she decided to hate the man I love. How was I supposed to do? Break up with Andrew? My daughter is sleeping with her friend's ex. No one is judging her. I can't stay here alone. I can't be single forever. Life goes on. My husband is gone. I am not getting any younger. There is a man who loves me. I can't let this chance pass me by. She will have to be strong. Tomorrow i am going to change one of my insurances and put it on Andrew's name.

Anyway I heard the door opened. Who just barge in at my house like that ? I went to check

Me: Sweethea.... :)

Beatrice: How could you Mom?

Me: What are you tal..... :D

Beatrice: Stop acting dump I know you're married Now !!!

Me:

Oh no. I walked away

Beatrice: What the hell is going on? And that name..... ?

I turned around

Me: What name?

Beatrice: Andrew Gomez ?

Me:

Beatrice: That name was in that contract... I mean document... :(

Me: I told you it was his insurance document and he came to show me so I could see if I am interested to join

Beatrice: You didn't only join. You Married him!

I looked down

Beatrice: How can you do this to my father. Mom he died months ago. You couldn't wait for at least a year ?

Me: Oh honey. This is the reason I didn't wanna tell you

Beatrice: How could you ? I know I lied to you about Matt but I finally came clean to you !

Me: Sweetie I was gonna come clean too

Beatrice: Oh My God I didn't marry him. You are married !!!

Me: I know and I am sorry

Beatrice: What's next? He is going to move in ? :(

Me: He has his on business and house. He won't move in. Baby he knows you don't like him that's why I didn't tell you

Her: Oh so it's my fault you didn't tell your daughter you were getting married? :(

Me: That's not what I said !

Her: What's the rush ? :(

Me: Baby how about we do dinner. You will get to know him and see what I saw :)

Beatrice: I don't like him and I don't want him anywhere near my father's house! :(

Me: Please

Beatrice: I can't. I have a lot of problems :(

Me: What problems?

Beatrice: Do you really wanna know ?

Me: Of course I want to know, You're my daughter! :(

Beatrice: First my mother married a stranger without telling me !

I looked down

Me:

She sat down

Beatrice: Secondly! Me and My Boyfriend lost everything

Me: I ca...

Beatrice: Lastly I made my boyfriend seduce my friend and now she is pregnant with his child!  
this is all my fault

Me: Lisa is pregnant?

Beatrice: And dangerous! We don't know what she might do

Me: Oh My God

Beatrice: She is going to hate me for the rest of her life

Me: You should be happy this is over. She is out of your lives :)

Her: What if Matt wanna go back to her ?

Me: You also have a child together! :(

Her: What if She doesn't want him to be part of the baby's life?. It will be my fault and we both  
know Lisa is crazy

Me: You can't tell me that, I know first hand

She looked at me

Beatrice: Did she do something to you ?

Me: No! I just know she is not well upstairs

Beatrice:

I can't tell Lisa about what happened at Mqanduli without incriminating myself. I am just glad  
she know Lisa is dangerous.

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I am really angry right now. Yesterday Qavile came back telling me Londeka is not going to apologise to me. That really pisses me off because the Londeka I thought I knew would apologise. I was so sure she was gonna apologise and regret what she did. Now I see what is going on. This is war. She is showing me who she really is. I wasn't gonna accept her apology anyway. I don't care about her or her husband. I hear he was the one doing the talking. I am done with both of them.

Anyway Qavile went to the supermarket to buy a few things I need. Thobeka told me today is her day off. She just arrived at my house. I don't like how I disclosed my status. I feel so stupid right now. I should've waited for her to come back with her results.

Me: I am glad you're off :(

Thobeka sat down

Her: What is it? How did Qavile go yesterday day?

Me: Not well, Londeka is not going to apologise to me :(

Thobeka: Fefe you told me yourself you wanted something to make you fight so that you won't see each other again. You know you deliberately did this to get her off your back. I think you need to swallow your pride and go apologise. You can't sacrifice friendship because you're HIV positiv....

Me: Shut up! What if someone hears you !? :(

Her: Sorry

Me: I know what I said. I didn't think Londeka would do what she did. She attacked me and I was pregnant. I can't forgive her for that! :(

Thobeka: Well it looks like you're not getting the apology you were hoping for

Me: I don't care ! I....

The front door opened. I looked at the door. What the hell is Lithakazi doing here?

Lithakazi: My two victims hi :D

Me: What the hell do you want ?

Lithakazi: I just came to check on two women who slept with both men I slept with. How are our statuses looking ? Negative? :D

Thobeka:

Me: Leave !!!!

Lithakazi: Oh and now why are we so emotional? :D

Me: You're a curse in this village leave!

Lithakazi looked at Thobeka.

Lithakazi: It looks like she knows her status What about you darling ? :D

Thobeka:

Me: Leave before I stand up and punch you in the face !

Lithakazi: I always run away when we fight but i dare you to try! let's see what you can do when you just gave birth yesterday

Me:

Lithakazi: I was standing right here when I said you're a whore and another man will come by and leave you with a child look now? You have a baby and the only reason the father is still around is because he has one eye. that's what you deserve! a one eye man!

Me:

Lithakazi: Thank you for being an idiot and mess up your friendship with Londeka, now I can do whatever I want with you and there is nothing all of you can do!

Me:

Her: Even when you want to talk she won't be there anymore :(

She looked at me then at Thobeka

Her: And your friend here is already a broken soul. Blame it on sleeping with my man :(

Thobeka: :(

Her: Don't forget to take your Arv's I still care about you all ;)

She walked to the door.

Lithakazi: Bye bitches :D

She slammed the door I closed my eyes

Me:

Thobeka: I am thinking of going to the clinic but I know I already have it. I have been sleeping



with him ever since he got to my house. I don't think Londeka's plan will work on me

Me: It didn't work on me I slept with him and went to the clinic within those hours She told me about it

Thobeka: Let me go now :(

I just nodded my head. She walked out.

Me: I hope you have it so that you won't be able to talk about my status

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I just got out of exam room. It was a nice paper. I finished before Zimbini. I left her inside. I am not leaving her here I am going to wait for her. I can't believe what happened before I went to write. I am surprised Marlene is going on trial on the 10th. I had to do what I did and I am not going to feel bad about it. Marlene committed a crime. She must pay for it. When you're out on parole you stay out of trouble. She decided to go kill someone. She is going to pay. I want Ellen to keep helping her mother get out and I will keep sending her back. The Nel daughters are selfish. They know their mother is trouble but they keep helping her out of jail. I was happy to hear that Poland is on our side. When he said from the 10th going forward. he won't help us, I had to do something to help myself. That woman got me stabbed risking my son's life. That woman kidnapped my son. She has done a lot of bad things to Me and I didn't get justice for all that.

Anyway immediately I walked out. I heard my phone ring. It's Ryan, I answered

Me: Hey babe :)

Ryan: Baby what is going on I am worried

Me: Sorry love, You know I was writing :)

Ryan: Yeah it slipped my mind so what did you mean by what you said about Marlene

I saw Sabata walking to his car

Me: Baby can we talk about this when I see you tonight :)

Ryan: Okay baby

He hung up. I looked at Sabata then behind me checking on Zimbini, She is still at Exam room. I turned and looked at Sabata

Me: Sabata ! † ♀

He turned around When he saw it's me he didn't look pleased at all.

Sabata: You say I am your stalker yet you keep running after me. What is it? You made yourself clear at your Ho.... :(

He smiled

Him: Your white boyfriend's house :)

Me: I came to talk to you about Yesterday :(

Him: Let me guess he hurt you and you reconsidered your decision. You want to be with me ? :)

Me: Don't flatter yourself..... :(

He laughed then looked down. He is making me angry. I thought I was gonna make this quick and walk away

Sabata: You still wanna continue being his charity case :D

Me: Listen here! I am no one's charity case ! even if I were his charity case, He is going to be my husband it's his duty! I don't know who told you about my financial Situation. You don't know anything about me. I am a best selling author! i make my own money and next year I am publishing another book. I don't have time to play with "boys " i wanted To tell you to stay away from my house , The next time I see you in my house I will get a restraining order against you and I mean it!

Sabata: :)

Me: I don't know who keeps sending you to me but this has to stop. Just in February, You wanted nothing to do with me. You said you were disgusted by me because I have two kids. Now you come running telling me you love me? :( :(

Sabata: Okay fine I messed up I was angry I don't know why you don't want me. I have everything! :(

Me: That's the thing! :D

Him: :(

Me: I don't care about money or anything like that. I want to be loved and cared for ! :(

Him: I can do.....

Me: No! You don't call People you love names! You're just pissed that I said no to you because no girl around this city says no to you! I don't care about your money! your wealthy family or about you for that matter ! :(

Sabata: Wow :(

Me: You act like I left you for my Fiancée. I met Ryan before I came to this city. I came here pregnant with his child. Not a single day I gave you false hope about us. If you think I did then you're sicker than I thought! :(

Sabata: Goodbye Nomandla. I will find a prettier and younger girl with no child :(

He opened the door of his car

Me: Sabata! :(

He turned around

Him: What ? :(

Me: Something tells me you chose a wrong profession. Since I know I am definitely graduating next year. It will be an honour to have you as my first patient :(

Sabata:

Me: You need professional help, You're sick !

He drove off so fast

Me: Jerk!

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Ellen's house. We see her sitting on her sofa thinking. The tv was on. She wasn't watching it. The tv was watching her. No one can blame her. She just got divorced now another man is walking out of her life, leaving her with a child. She is frustrated and Qhayiya don't want to take her calls. While staring at Nothing, her phone rang. She looked at it then answered

Ellen: Hello ?

Caller: Ellen it's me

Ellen stood up

Ellen: Hello mom. I am sorry about what happened

Marlene: Ellen next month the parole board is visiting. I am screwed

Ellen: I think I have a plan for that :)

Marlene: You do ?

Ellen: I want to go lie to the board. I wanna tell them you're sick we are taking you overseas. If they believe me, they won't have to come check you and i hope they won't want to come see you before you " Leave "

Marlene: That could work. If they could find out that I am in jail, i would be doomed baby

Ellen: I know that is why I want to make sure I go to Mthatha before they decide to go to Port Elizabeth. We have to stop them :(

Marlene: Let's hope they won't want to see me

Me: That's what I am worried about mom

Marlene: Thank you baby my time is up

Ellen: Okay take care

Marlene hung up. Ellen dialled a number. She is trying Qhayiya again. It took her to voicemail. She left a message.

Ellen: Qhayiya it's me, Please call me when you get this message.....

She sat down.

Ellen: Look, I am coming to Mthatha this weekend Friday or Saturday. Can we meet?

She hung up then wiped her tears. She went through his pictures. Then realised She didn't take her pain blocks. She put her phone down and walked to the kitchen.

.

Still at Ellen's house. We see Nomonde walking down with the baby. She got downstairs and went to the couch. She saw Ellen's phone. She looked around. Ellen was no where to be seen that gave Nomonde a chance to put the baby on the couch. She quickly went to the phone.

Nomonde: Thank God it's not locked ! :)

She went to the home screen

Nomonde: I need to get Qhayiya's number

She went through the contact numbers. She got to them. She took her phone trying to copy them

Nomonde: Come on

" What the hell are you doing with my phone!?" Said a furious voice behind her. She quickly turned around in shock

Nomonde: Madam....

Ellen snatched her phone from Nominee's hand and looked at it. She got angry then at Nomonde.

Ellen: Qhayiya?

Nomonde:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 119

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I am loving this job. This is a huge responsibility Mr Lawson trusted me with and I am not planning to disappoint him. I want to do my best. I am planning to make no mistake here. At this supermarket there are way more educated women than I am. This is once in a life time opportunity. I am not going to mess it up more especially now that I want nothing to do with that village. I want to go to my house only to cook for my family and sleep. I don't want to be part of any of their politics. I am tired of them. They are selfish small minded women. They are stupid more than anything. They don't want to think. They are clueless. I helped them when they were facing challenges and needed me. I remember when Fefekazi got pregnant. I remember when she slept with father after what happened with Lithakazi. I remember Fefekazi calling me asking for advice to help her friend who took Lithakazi's man. I was the one who helped Thobeka to calm down. Now I am the most evil person. They will need me I swear i won't help them at all.

Anyway while working i heard my phone ring. I looked at it , Its my mother

Me: Hello mom :)

Her: Hello how are you ?

Me: I am good mom you ? :)

Mom: Good, How is work ? :)

Me: Work is great mom. I am enjoying it :D

Mom: Respect your job that's How you keep it. I am retiring this year. I was never in trouble with my bosses. I want the same for you

Me: I know Mom, I have been working for the Lawsons for years I respect them :)

Mom: Good. I wanted to tell you that next month it's my farewell at work are you and my son in law coming?

Me: Yes of course we will be there besides we want to talk to you about something in person :)

Her: Okay later I am working

Me: Bye mom :)

She hung up. I need a drink. I stood up. I walked out of the office into the supermarket. The officers are inside the supermarket. I walked to the fridge. I took a bottle of water then went to the chips.

" Londeka! " I heard someone call my name from behind. It's a familiar voice and a family voice I don't even wanna look at. I turned around

Thobeka: I...

Me: What are you doing here you're off :(

I walked pass her.

Thobeka: How do you know ?

I turned around and gave her the look

Me: :(

Thobeka: Anyway.... I am on my way to the clinic

Me: Oh :(

I attempted to walk away

Thobeka: Londy I wanna talk to you ! † ♀

I turned around

Me: I heard you loud and clear when you went to my house. I want nothing to do with you and your friend ! :(

Thobeka: It's not about that

Me: :(

She looked around then came closer

Thobeka: When you've been sleeping with an HIV person for weeks, Does what you told Fefekazi work for someone In that situation ?

Shame, Poor Thobeka. I didn't think it would take a day to need me. You see what I am talking about ? Thobeka didn't use protection with that Somalian guy knowing exactly who his ex is. I have never met stupid women like these.

Me: You said you're going to the clinic. I am not a nurse go ask the nurses :(

Thobeka:

I walked to the office

Me: ☹

I am not a third wheel. They showed me they are not real friends. Anyway there is a crowd I don't know what got to me. I don't know why I thought I could be friends with them. I am not going to disappoint my husband and go back to those women.

~ Vicki ~

I have to keep an close eye on Lisa from now on and I am going to be honest with her. I don't want her to do anything stupid to anyone or herself. Lisa is more calm and less aggressive when she took her pills. I want things to stay that way. I want to make sure she takes them every time she needs to take them. I want to make it my mission to make sure she is in her pills all the time but at the same time, I am not going to let Matt and Beatrice walk all over her. If they know what is good for them they will stay away from my daughter.

Anyway she is upstairs. She is taking a nap. She needs to rest her mind. I called security to come here, I need to speak to them. I heard a knock. I went to open.

Me: Hello guys Come in :)

Them: Hello ma'am

They walked in and closed the door.

Me: I wanted to talk to you about something :)

Them:

Me: You remember the girl who came here, No you know her. My daughter's friend

Security1: Ms Beatrice ?

Me: Yes her, She is no longer my daughter's friend and I don't want to see her here anymore. She is not allowed to come here and Matt as well :(

Them: Okay ma'am

Me: That will be all thank you :)

They walked to the door. They walked out and closed the door. I turned around

Me: Lisa :)

Lisa: You didn't have to do that but I think it's for the best :)

Me: It is. I just don't want anything to upset You and the baby :)

She smiled then sat down



Lisa: The baby hey? :)

Me: Yes honey. I am happy for you my daughter. This makes me miss my grandsons :)

Lisa: We will visit in December. The last born must be old now. Please don't tell Ryan about my pregnancy I wanna tell him myself

Me: Of course, I am glad you said that. I was gonna tell him :)

Lisa: :)

Me: Baby can I talk to you about something, I would be really happy if you agree

Lisa: What is that ?

Me: You're pregnant now. I want you to take your pills. Don't miss any time and I want to keep reminding you and I hope that won't make you angry. You really did well when Beatrice was here :)

Lisa: I won't forget but you can make sure I took them :)

Me: Thank you honey :)

I heard my phone beep, Its a WhatsApp message.

Me: :)

Lisa: Who is it ?

Me: Hillary says tomorrow I should go pick her up from school, Ellen is going somewhere with Rebecca

Lisa: I hope you won't get a slap like you did last time :(

Me: I am sure she asked her to call me. She is ashamed to ask for help :(

Lisa: Well she knows better than causing another stunt :(

Me: Yea....

Her phone also got a message. She looked at it

Lisa:

Me: Who is it ?

She threw her phone to the other sofa.

Me:

Lisa: Matt wanna meet up

Me: Do you think meeting him is a good idea ?

She shook her head no

Lisa: I think I would cut off his throat if I were to see him

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I hope mom is in a better mood today or maybe after I tell her I spoke to Sabata. That jerk keeps proving how much of an ass he is. I really hate him now. In the beginning. I really liked him as a friend. I didn't think he would do this to me. He was pretending to be a good friend to me all along. He wasn't a friend. He wanted to sleep with me. I don't even believe when he says he loves me. That guy gets attention from a lot of beautiful girls. He just doesn't want to accept that there is a girl who isn't attracted to him. His ego don't want to accept it. First of all I am not from Mthatha. I come from Mqanduli. I don't like a man because he is pretty or comes from a rich family. You need more than those qualities to impress me. You must be respectful. You must be a good person. I don't care how rich you are as long you don't look down on people. He is none of the things I am looking for. I don't want him anywhere near me. I hope he got the message and he is not gonna bother me at all from now on.

Anyway I just got home. I am still in my car. Helen and Tom are both not at work. They are on their way to my house. I said I wanted to see them and I was gonna drive to them. Helen said the baby is waiting for me at home I should go home they are coming. She is so considerate. She is an amazing friend. I am blessed to have her. I walked out of the car. I locked my car then walked in.

Me: Mom I am back :)

She was feeding the baby with bottle

Mom: How was it ? :D

I chuckled then kissed my baby. I sat opposite them

Me: I got a disturbing call from Ryan. Then I went to write my paper which was fantastic then my day got ruined :(

Mom: Got ruined by whom and what disturbing news

Me: I took your advise. I confronted the boy who came here. We exchanged words. He was a jerk as always but I made it clear I don't want him and if ever He comes here again. I will go to the police :(

Mom: Good. He is very disrespectful :(

Me: I know :(

Mom: So what did Ryan say ?

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: Hold that thought :)

I went to the door and opened

Me: Hey guys :D

Tom: Good afternoon :)

Helen: Hey how did you write ? :D

I moved aside

Nomandla: well , I think I did well :D

Helen: That's great :D

Nomandla closed the door. They all went to the living room

Tom: How are you Nosukile? :)

Mom: I am good how are you guys ? :)

Tom: We good :)

Helen took the baby.

Helen: Hey gorgeous boy :D

Me: :)

Helen looked at Nomandla

Helen: Friend get to the matter what is going on ?

Nomandla: On my way to write my exam Ryan called me telling me Marlene's trial is postponed

Helen: Wow that's wonderful! the longer she stays there, the better ! :(

Me: Well..... :(

Mom: What is It?

Me: The trial is on the 10th of February ☹

Tom: That means if Poland wins the case Marlene will be out exactly 3 days before the wedding?

Helen: Oh My God :(

Me: Exactly :(

Mom: This is not Good ! Marlene is going to stop the wedding

Me: It turns out Poland didn't contest the court's decision, he wanted her to stay there because he knows the danger we are in

Helen: That means he is still on our side ? :)

Me: He said, He could've fought for her to come out and wait for the trial outside but because of us he decided to accept things . Yes he is on our side but the decision for the 10th wasn't made by him and his hands are tied :(

Tom: He might lose the case on purpose right ? :D

Me:

Tom: Just to make her rot in jail :D

Helen: :D

I stood up

Me: That's not gonna happen ☹

Mom: What do you mean ?

Me: Poland says he never lost a case and he is not prepared to, He says he is going to make sure Marlene wins the case because his reputation is on the line :(

Helen: Dammit! Once again the Nels get a way out

I chuckled

Me: :)

Them:

I looked at them

Me: Not if I can stop it! :(

Mom: How ?

Helen: Yeah.... How ?

Me: Actually... I already have :)

Tom: What did you do Nomandla ?

Me: Marlene is out on parole. If Mthatha PD hears about her arrest..... :)

Helen: You're right! .... ? :D

Tom: What are we waiting for let's let them know :D

Me: I have already called Constable Ngcwele, He said he is going to speak to the parole board about this :)

Mom: :)

Helen: Did he tell you what's gonna happen when they find out? :)

Me: If she is freed, The board will go arrest her :)

Mom: That's wonderful baby. She won't be at the wedding :D

Helen: There is no way she will be there :D

Tom: Wow this will make Ellen so mad :D

Me: There is nothing I will love more than that :)

Mom: I guess we can finally say we are free and safe :D

Me: I can't wait to tell Ryan. I didn't tell him. I just did this on my own I hope he won't have a problem with it :)

Tom: He would be a fool. You saved his behind :(

Me: :)

.

~ Nomonde ~

Oh my God. That threat she gave me yesterday is coming true. This woman is going to send her mother to kill me. Why did Qhayiya leave without telling me? If he told me I wouldn't be snooping in my boss cell phone looking for his number. I thought that passionate night meant something to him. How can he leave me after the flames he showed me. I thought we'd have more nights like that. That is why I took the risk and went through my boss cell phone after that scary talk we had.

Anyway I couldn't control tears when I noticed he saw the number I was about to take.

Ellen: Qhayiya?

Me:

Ellen: You were looking for Qhayiya's number from my phone?

Me: Yes Madame!

I saw her right hand push back her hair. Oh my God I am dead. What did I put myself into. She approached me. I moved back scared

Ellen: You want my Boyfriend?

Me: No!

Ellen: You're doing exactly what that other black girl did to Me!!!

She snapped and grabbed my top

Me: Madame stop! let me explain please

Ellen: You all are the same

She raised her hand forming a fist, I have to speak fast before she punches me.

Me: He promised me a job!!!

She pulled down her hand but didn't let go of my top

Ellen: What ?

Me: When You found out I lied to you i was scared. I thought you were gonna fire me so he saw me crying. He said he'd get me a job as a security guard

Ellen: You're lying!

Me: No!

Ellen: You're lying Dammit! When I confronted you Qhayiya was already gone you think I am stupid!?

Me: No! Thethiswa told me

She let go of my top oh thank God she believes me. I didn't call Thethiswa. I am just glad Qhayiya told me about his previous job

Me: I told him how much I need this job, I told him you will fire me when you find out I seduced your ex husband

Ellen:

Me: I was scared. I need this job Ma'am. I had to look for another one in case you fire me

Ellen: I am not gonna fire you, I know how Lithakazi operates. I am a victim of her manipulation and conniving

Me: I was scared and I felt like I disappointed you by lying

Ellen opened her arms

Her: Oh come here I am sorry :)

I ran for a hug. We hugged. While in the hug I smiled. I am so proud of myself

Me: :)

We stayed hugging She brushed my back. I pretended to be crying

Ellen: I wonder why Qhayiya didn't tell me this

Me:

Oh no. I hope she won't confront him because he will be clueless.

Ellen: I am going to confront him !

I hugged her tight

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 120

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I don't think Ryan was able to work after what happened to earlet. I went to Write my exam Before telling him about my plan, Well it was his fault. How can he call me and tell me that knowing I had exam. If I wasn't focused the news about Marlene would've destructed me. I guess knowing that Constable will help me kinda gave me a little bit of hope. I decided to come to Mqanduli early because I wanna put my man out of his misery. I am sure he is worried that I might do something stupid. I would never risk my kids lives. I am not stupid. Ellen knows the kinda woman her mother is but she keeps helping her and this shows that she doesn't care what her mother does to us. I know she has been calling my man non-stop. This woman is obsessed with Ryan just like her mother and she knows Marlene is the only person who can help her, Well I have news for her. Marlene is not above the law. She is a murderer. She belongs behind bars. If she is trying to hurt me well she has another thing coming. I am hurting her back by using the law. She will be shattered when she finds out the board knows what her mother did.

Anyway like I said I just arrived at the supermarket. I walked to the offices, I saw Londeka walking to the other office

Me: Londy! :D

She turned around and ran to me

Her: Hey ! :D

we hugged



Me: I hope I am not disturbing you on your work :)

Londeka: Everyone had their lunches and came back. Now they are working till we knock off so we are not busy :)

Me: How is work? :)

Her: Good, I need to be here Nomandla :(

Me: That bad ?

Her: Father in law came asking me to go apologise to Fefe :(

Me: Excuse me ? :(

Her: It was actually an order from Fefekazi :(

Me: The nerve so what did you say ? :(

Londeka: I didn't have to say anything. My husband said I will never do that :)

Me: Good. You are in that Village for him. Don't listen to anyone else ! :(

She looked around

Her: So Thobeka is off. I saw her calling my name here a few hours ago. She came to me asking for my help :)

Me: Is she crazy? She showed you which side she is on :(

Londeka: Can you believe she is sleeping with Lithakazi ex boyfriend without protection. How crazy are these women? :D

Me: So she did what her best friend did. She didn't learn from her? :(

Londeka: She was here to ask me if It was possible to use the method that is used for Raped patients

Me: Are you a HIV expect now ? :(

Londeka: My question exactly. I told her I am not a nurse. She going to clinic. She must go ask them :(

Me: Good! Even if you're a good person. In that village you change because those people are ungrateful! :(

Londeka: I learnt the hard way. I don't want any of them next to me :(

Me: Good for you

Londeka: Oh I didn't even greet Curtly :)

She came closer and kissed him. I make sure I hide my babies face here. I don't want people looking at me. Very few people know I am in a relationship with Ryan.

Londeka: Let me go back to work friend :)

Me: Okay later :)

I walked to Ryan's office. I knocked then walked in

Ryan: :D

Me: Good afternoon :)

Oversize: Afternoon :)

He stood up

Him: I need to go do this... yeah :)

He is lying. He walked out

Me: He didn't have to leave his work though :)

Ryan: He wanted to give us space to talk :)

He stood up and came to me. He kissed me then took the baby. I sat down.

Me: What a day it was and the driving I am so tired :)

Ryan: Soya didn't cry when you left him ? :)

Me: He didn't notice anything. I am sure he is asking where we went :)

Ryan: I am glad you're here and I have been worried about what happened. What are you planning to do baby? :)

Me: I decided to call Constable Ngcwele and tell him about Marlene's arrest. He was surprised. He said he'd go to the parole board and tell them :)

Ryan: She could go back to jail, I don't know why I didn't think about this :D

Me: That's what constable said. He said She can serve time for that murder but when she gets released she is going to get arrested by Mthatha PD :)

Ryan: Wow well done baby. Now we can relax. She won't cause any drama at our wedding :)

Me: That makes me happy. I am really scared of that woman. You're not always with us.

Anything can happen when she is free

Ryan: I was expecting the worst. I am glad you called Constable. He is been there for us :)

Me: I know. He is really doing everything he can to help us. He was so angry when Marlene got out on parole :)

Ryan: Yeah he was, Did you see Londeka? :)

Me: Yes baby I talked to her few minutes ago :)

Ryan: Alright

Me: Thank you for giving her this job :)

Ryan: She's been a friend to us, She kept our secrets when you were still working here :)

Me: Yeah and I remember the day we were at guest room and your ex wife arrived unexpectedly :D

Ryan: It was not the first time. Remember when you slept in my car :D

Me: In your garage! how can I forget that day? I remember I was so mad :D

Ryan: I am sorry you had to go through that :)

Me: It was worth it :)

We kissed.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the village. We see Qavile at the Xaba house. He was not at the main house because he has no key to the main house. The only key he has is of his room. He looked like someone who is going somewhere. He was taking all his clothes packing them into his bag. It looks like he is leaving. The question is , Did he tell his son and daughter in law ? Nobody knows.

.

We see Thobeka walking to Fefekazi's house. She got to the door and knocked then opened the door and walked in. Fefekazi looked up

Fefekazi: How did it go? :)

Thobeka sat on the chair

Thobeka: You didn't get your results the same day did you ? :(

Fefekazi: Oh yeah you have to wait a few days :D

Thobeka: Yeah ☹

Fefekazi: Don't worry, Its not the end of the world. You will live a normal lif.....

Thobeka: Fefekazi I heard all that there! I don't need you to lecture me! besides, we don't know if I have the virus so please stop! :(

Fefekazi: Sorry but you've been having sex so many times :)

Thobeka:

Thobeka gave her deathstare

Fefekazi: Okay sorry :)

Thobeka: Where is your boyfriend? :(

Fefekazi stood up

Fefekazi: He went to take all his clothes from Sanuse's house :(

Thobeka: Friend when I went to confront Londeka, She told me about this Sanuse thing. I am starting to believe her

Fefekazi: What did she say ? :(

Thobeka: She said you said Qaqambile is not a Xaba :(

Fefekazi: Everyone knows that :(

Thobeka: It's the way you said it and the fact that you asked Londy if she was kicking you out of Sanuse's house. It's Qaqambile's house. To them it's like you're jealous He got that house not your kids! :(

Fefekazi: That's ridiculous! Yes! That house was supposed to be my kids home but no I am not jealous :(

Thobeka: Friend you were the other woman. Sleeping with a married man. That house belonged to Qaqambile's mother. She left it to her son! :(

Fefekazi: :(

Thobeka: You talked about our culture when it came to that woman Qavile impregnated. You said he can't support her because she is married. Sanuse was married. You disrespected her wife and their marriage. You never told anyone who was the father of those children because you knew what you did was wrong. You have no right to think you deserve anything from that marriage. Before you judge Qaqambile and his situation, Think about what you said to Londeka. If you want Qavile to respect That woman's marriage. Respect Nomboniso's marriage! :(

Fefekazi: You know I don't understand people who claim to love me. First it was Londeka. She beat me pregnant. You turn on me then There is Qavile!

Thobeka:

Fefekazi: Qavile slept with me without using protection but he claims to love me! I hate Qavile for giving me this disease! the only reason I don't leave him is because we have a child and I don't think I will find another man any time soon

Thobeka: Don't speak like that about your boyfriend. He didn't do it on purpose

Fefekazi: He Did! he raped a broken woman then came and transfered all that dirt inside me

Outside we see Qavile at the door listening

Qavile: ☹

Thobeka: He raped Fefekazi?

Fefekazi: I've said enough leave !!!

Qavile quickly walked away

Thobeka: How can you Sta....

Fefekazi opened the door

Fefekazi: Leave! :(

Thobeka walked out. Fefekazi slammed the door hard. Thobeka walked away the saw Qavile walking away

Thobeka: Oh My God! He was eavesdropping?

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I have a plan for tomorrow but I am not revealing anything to anyone. I am not someone you just mess with and live to tell the story. I get my revenge from those who wrong me. And my revenge is always beneficial to me. I have money because of my revenge. Everyone keeps asking themselves where do I get money to buy everything I have. I don't go around asking for food. I have everything I need. I don't beg anyone for anything. Tomorrow can go wrong or pretty well for me. I just need to be smart. Today I am not drinking any water. Even tomorrow I won't be drinking any water. I hope I won't be dehydrated. I can't afford to smell Urine at a club. It's one of the best clubs in Mthatha. I have to look the part and smell good.

Anyway I just made love to my dildo. Don't judge me. It's been a while. Calvin left me. The last person I slept with was that old man Qavile. I don't even wanna think about it. I am disgusted by thinking about that night. My phone rang. I looked at caller ID. It's Cecilia. I smiled

Me: Hey friend :)

Cecilia: Girl I saw these gorgeous dresses at the mall today! I called my dad to send me money, I want one. If you have money tomorrow we have to buy them and wear them later !

Me: Money? Girl I have money for my dress don't worry. We will slay honey :D

Cecilia: I am so excited

Me: Hihihhi me too :D

Cecilia: Okay girl see you tomorrow

Me: See you :D

I hung up

Me: See you

My phone rang again. I smiled. It's Marlene's lawyer

Me: Hey :)

Him: She says I should give you R15 000 rands

Me: That's great when ? :D

Him: Immediately when I get to my office

Me: Great :D

He hung up

Me: I make money move honey! tomorrow It's going down :D

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Zimbini's room. Qhayiya is standing alone listening to Ellen Voicemails. The door opened Zimbini walked in, Qhayiya hung up fast and looked at her

Zimbini:

Qhayiya: Babe :D

Zimbini: You're acting really suspicious. Baby I don't want to ge.... ☹

Qhayiya: Hey I have nothing to hide. The reason I stopped listening to the voice mail is because I don't want to hurt you but since you caught me I will tell you

Zimbini sat on her bed

Zimbini: Who is it ? ☹

Qhayiya: I blocked Ellen's number from my phone

Zimbini: Okay.....

Qhayiya: so the only thing I get from her is voice messages. She says She is coming to Mthatha and she would love to see me

Zimbini: Are you gonna see her ? :(

Qhayiya: I am starting work Monday and I will be at work for long hours. I want to spend the time I have with you, so no. I will be spending my day tomorrow with you :)

Zimbini: Thank you baby :)

They hugged .

Qhayiya: I know I broke your heart but I promise to make sure I earn your trust from now on :)

Zimbini broke the hug

Zimbini: Thank you baby :)

Qhayiya: :)

It's Friday morning. At Wellington Prison in Mthatha, We see Ellen and Rebecca coming out of the car. They walked to the offices.

Ellen: Sis this could go really bad

Rebecca: If they say they want to see mom before she goes overseas it will be a problem

Ellen: My fear exactly sis. I don't know what I would do if that happened :(

Rebecca: I don't know why everywhere mom goes there is trouble. I believe she didn't do that but my question is why did she threaten the girl. You and Ryan are done ! If she didn't do That none of this would be happening :(

Ellen: You know Mom. She still believes we belong together :(

Rebecca: You never belonged together from the beginning :(

Ellen: ☹

They walked in. Officer went to them. It looks like They have been waiting for them.

Officer: Hello you're late the board is waiting for you in that office

Ellen: Thank you

Rebecca:

Ellen and Rebecca ran to the office. They knocked then walked in.

Captain: Finally! :(

Ellen: We are so sorry ....

Sergeant: Please sit :(

Ellen: Thank you :)

Sergeant: Why are we here ? :(

Ellen looked at Rebecca.

Rebecca: We are here on a very serious matter



Ellen: It is very serious

The board looked at each other when they saw tears coming out of Ellen's eyes.

Them:

Sergeant: We are listening :(

Rebecca and Ellen looked at each other.

Ellen: Our mother has been diagnosed with brain cancer

Captain: I can't be.... :(

Sergeant gave him a hand, He stopped talking.

Sergeant: We are sorry to hear that, So why are you here? :(

Rebecca: Mom is really sick. We need to get her help Asap

Ellen: That is why we thought we should come and ask for your permission to let us take her to get treatment oversea....

Captain: I can't sit here an.....

He was stopped again.

Sergeant: We appreciate you for coming here to talk to us about this. I think I will be speaking for everyone when I say we give you permission to go get your mother help :)

Captain: What !?

Sergeant: Shut up Captain !!!

He looked down. Ellen and Rebecca smiled

Ellen: Thank you so much ! God bless you all :)

Sergeant: You're welcome. You can leave now. I am sure you want to help her as soon as possible :)

Captain shook his heard in disbelief. Ellen and Rebecca stood up. The Official who has been doing all the talking went to the door and opened it.

Rebecca: Thank you :D

Ellen and Rebecca walked out. The official closed the door then turned around and looked at Captain

Sergeant: Are you crazy?

Captain: I am sorry to disrespect you sergeant but you heard what constable said! :(

Sergeant: That is exactly why we have to be smart about this! :(

Captain: What do you mean Sergeant?

Sergeant: Do you want them to go tell that woman we are on to her?

Captain:

Sergeant: If we let Marlene daughters know we know they are lying. When that woman gets released. She is going to run away is that what you want ?

Captain: No

BoardM: What is the plan Sergeant?

Sergeant smiled

Him: When Marlene get released..... :)

Them:

Sergeant: We will give her a surprise arrest

Board: :)

He looked at them.

Sergeant: That also goes for the daughters

Captain: They think we are stupid

Board: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 121

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Beatrice house. Beatrice sees Matt drives in. She seemed nervous. She was walking around. Matt got out of the car. He went to the house. He opened the door and walked in.

Matt: Hey

Beatrice: You're back :)

Matt: Yeah did you speak to your mother?

Beatrice: Yes she didn't even deny it. Her excuse was I disapproved of the man :(

Matt: So they are really married?

Beatrice: Matt you heard my friend ! She works at home affairs what does that tell you !!!?

She snapped that shocked Matt a bit. He attempted to walk away, Beatrice grabbed his arm

Beatrice: I am sorry ! I am so frustrated ! Mom betrayed me. I found out Lisa is pregnant with your child and I feel responsible for all of that

Matt pulled her into a hug

Beatrice: What is happening to us ?

Matt: Sssshhh it's okay. I guess all of us are under pressure

Beatrice: What i did to Lisa will haunt me till I die

Matt: You don't have to carry this alone baby..... :(

He took her to the couch, They sat down

Matt: I am to blame for this also. I am a grown man If I didn't want to do this I would've said no. Stop beating yourself about it :(

Beatrice: Are you sure you not angry with me ?

Matt hugged her

Matt: I got you baby, I got you

Beatrice broke the hug and wiped her tears.

Beatrice: Did you contact Lisa ?

Matt stood up putting his hands in his pocket

Matt: Yeah..... ☺

Beatrice stood up

Beatrice: And ?

Matt: I texted her on WhatsApp, message didn't go through ☺

Beatrice: She blocked you ?

Matt poured himself whisky

Beatrice: That's the last alcohol we bought. We can't buy alcohol with this financial situation we are in :(

Matt gulped his drink just for what she said. She is reminding him something he doesn't wanna think about. He poured another one

Matt: Yes she blocked me, so i sent her an Sms hopefully she saw it

Beatrice: What did you say in the text ?

Matt didn't say anything. He unlocked his phone and gave it to her. Beatrice looked at the message then sat down

Beatrice: I wish she could say something then on the other hand a part of me is happy she is not responding....

Matt: Why ? :(

Beatrice: Baby what if this woman agrees to see you then you go there and she harms you?

Matt sat on the couch

Matt: Yeah ☹

Beatrice: When I went there I saw Victory's eyes. She was scared of her own daughter imagine what she might do to you! to us!

Matt looked at Beatrice

Matt: We are in trouble ain't we ? ☹

Beatrice:

Beatrice looked at him. A tear escaped her eye. Matt gulped his drink

Matt:

.

At Vicki's house. We see Lisa on her computer. Her mother came to her with two glasses. Lisa closed her laptop

Vicki: What are you doing? :)

Lisa: Nothing I was just sending my boss an email :)

Vicki gave her a juice

Lisa: Thank you. Why don't you drink wine ? :)

Vicki: All alcohol is packed away. We will drink when my grand child is born :)

Lisa: You don't have to mom :)

Vicki: I want to :)

Lisa smiled then sipped on her juice then put it on the coffee table

Vicki: Lisa you deleted that video of me doing You know what..... :)

Lisa smiled. .

Lisa: Yes the same day mom :)

Vicki: Thank you. I don't want to get introuble. Things have a way of coming out

Lisa: Our secret and yours with dad will never come out. All we have to do is not talk about it.

The video was deleted but there is a backup unless someone decides to send me to a mental place :)

Vicki:

Lisa took her glass and sipped

Lisa: Just to be safe Mom, You understand right? :)

Vicki: I do

Lisa: :)

Vicki: So in your next session what are you gonna talk about?

Lisa: My pregnancy. I want to know if I am fit enough to have a baby ..... :(

Vicki:

Lisa: Even if she says I am not, there is no way I am killing my child :(

She looked away

Lisa: I am just going there to talk about how to control myself when I feel like taking a knife and cut Matt child out of my stomach

Vicki's glass fell on the floor and broke

Vicki: Oh My God don't tell me you think about that Lisa ?

Lisa looked at her mother. Tears streamed down. She looked away

Lisa:

Vicki: Oh Jesus Christ † ♀

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am so tired. We just got home from Mthatha. It was successful long drive to Mthatha. I am so happy mom is off the hook. She can't afford being in trouble with the parole board. She is in trouble already with this Jessica Oliver case that is why we had to lie .

We got out of the car. We headed inside. Rebecca opened the door. We walked in

Nomonde: Welcome back Madame and Ms Rebecca :D

Rebecca: Madame?

Me: Nomonde take the baby and go bath her. Please be careful don't drown my child okay ? :)

Nomonde: Yes madame :D

Rebecca shook her head. Nomonde walked up the stairs .

Rebecca: Madame? I hate that are you? some old employer now? :(

Me: I asked her to call me that :(

Rebecca: Why ?

Me: These people get too comfortable in your house. They forget their place. Calling me madame will show that I call the shots around here :(

Rebecca: I get that but it's too much :D

I shrugged my shoulders then sat down

Me: Finally we are home :)

Rebecca: Yeah... sis ? :)

I looked at her

Me: Yes ? :)

Rebecca: That other officer. Why was he so angry and they kept stopping him from saying something

I saw it too but I don't want to read more into it. I know people are never getting along at work and they have different opinions and sometimes they clash

Me: I noticed that but You know every work place has politics. I think that Captain don't get along with the sergeant

Rebecca: Or maybe To that Captain this is a personal case. Maybe he was handling it and he is not happy that our mom got out of jail So soon

Me: You might be right well he must get over it. We don't belong in jail :D

My phone rang. I stood up

Me: It's Jordan

Rebecca stood up and looked at me .

Rebecca: Shame the poor guy. Put him on speaker

I answered

Me: Advocate :)

Jordan: I went to your mother like I promised I would. She gave me a go ahead

Rebecca: A go ahead? Oh sorry it's Rebecca :(

No, When he says she gave him a go ahead he doesn't mean mom is giving that girl more money does he ?

Jordan: Hey Rebecca

Me: She said you should send Lithakazi the money ? :(

Rebecca: :(

Jordan: Yep, R15 000 rands just went straight to that girl's accou.....

Rebecca: What ?

She looked at me

Rebecca: This nonsense is still going on ? :(

Me: Unfortunately and the next time I see mom I have to find out what is it that girl has on her :(

Jordan: Talk later guys..... ( Tu tu tu tu )

Rebecca sat down

Rebecca: Oh My God Ellen this is a lot of money!

Me: I know sis !

Rebecca: This is illegal! I am going to lay charges against that black girl!

Me: And incriminating mom in the process? :(

Rebecca:

Me: Sis we don't know what that girl has on mom. We can't do anything that might put mom into more trouble. We just cannot :(



Rebecca scratched her head

Rebecca: This is unacceptable!

She stood up

Me: I know

Rebecca: This is our children's legacy that is going to that girl! She is getting money that is close to my salary every month for what ?

I dialled her number. This is pissing me off as well. Lithakazi can't do this. I am just glad she stopped doing it to me. I don't know how many R20 000 rands I gave that girl. Her phone rang. She answered

Lithakazi: You so obsessed with me I am even thinking of getting a restraining order ha ha ha

She said that then bust into laughter

Rebecca: Hey you evil girl. What do you have on mom ?

Lithakazi: Who is that bitch singing behind you Ellen?

Me: Lithakazi what do you have on my mom? :(

Lithakazi: No I have nothing on her! anyway why don't you ask her ?

Rebecca: Do you think we'd lower our standard and call you if mom wanted to tell us ?

Lithakazi: Well I have news for you miss standard.....!

Me: ☹

Rebecca:

Lithakazi: We are just looking for people who are willing to donate Wombs, Remember mine was eaten by dogs because of your evil mother !!!?

Rebecca:

I hung up

Me: I can't deal with this right now

Rebecca: We are reminded of how evil our mother is everyday Ellen!

Me:

Rebecca: Tomorrow I am going to mom, She will tell me what that girl has on her !

Me: Good luck

.  
.

~ Londeka ~

I just got home. It was nice seeing Nomandla and talk to her about my drama. I am glad she sleeps here every night now I have someone to talk to whenever I have a problem. I really don't need Thobeka or Fefekazi. I can't believe she went to my work place to ask me that ridiculous question. That woman went to my house to shout at me for " Hurting " her best friend. If she was a good friend She was gonna ask what happened before accusing me of being an Animal. Those two belong together and I feel sorry for Thobeka because Fefekazi is worse. That woman forced Thobeka to date Calvin. If Fefekazi was such a great friend why didn't she tell Thobeka to be careful with Calvin? She bullied the poor woman. Did she want her to get what she has? I am starting to believe it now. That was her plan. She is such a bad friend. She just uses people to get what she wants. Everything is about her. I am sick of that.

Anyway I am preparing dinner. Qaqambile is home already. He went to change his clothes. I heard a knock at the door. I walked out of the kitchen to the front. I opened the door. Not her again!!

Me: Nowaitile ☹

Nowaitile: Can I come in? :D

Me: So you can insult me ? :(

Nowaitile: I wasn't insulting you. When you have guests you smile all the time. More especially when there is food on the table :)

Me: Well it wasn't a good time. That day I was going through some things ☹

She pointed at my stomach

Her: Don't tell me :D

Me: My husband and I are very young we not ready for another baby thank you very much :(

She giggled then walked in. She went and sat on the couch. I shook my head then closed the door. Qaqambile came out of the bedroom.

Qaqambile: Nowaitile what are you doing here ? :(

Nowaitile stood up

Her: I won't waste your time :D

Me: I am sure :(

I said between my lips

Nowaitile: You're saying something my darly ? :D

Me: No :)

Nowaitile: I need Zembe's number. I want to know how my grandson is doing :D

Qaqambile: You accused her of raping your child! :(

Nowaitile: I know let's put the past behind us :)

Qaqambile: My aunt was trying to do the right thing. She knew your son was gone but she went and introduced herself, What did you do ? :(

Nowaitile: I messed up I know. All I am asking you guys is her number please

I looked at Qaqambile

Qaqambile: We don't have her number. I am sorry :(

He went to the door. He opened the door

Nowaitile: Are you asking me to leave ?

Me: That's all you came for right? :(

Nowaitile: You're So disrespectful! I have never seen people so rude in my life !

She clapped once then went to the door

Qaqambile: I hear my aunt walked out of your house running. If we were rude you'd be doing the same :(

Nowaitile didn't say anything she walked out and walked away. Qaqambile slammed the door

Qaqambile: What is wrong with these people ? :(

Me: I have no idea

Another knock came at the door. Qaqamble grabbed the door handle

Qaqambile: Nowaiti.....

I looked at the door then folded my arms

Me: It's getting worse ☹

Fefekazi: Where is my man ? :(

Qaqambile: One will never get peace in this village :(

Fefekazi: It's a simple question! Qavile wants nothing to do with you. He came here to take his clothes. I just went to his room. He took all his clothes and left. He didn't go to my house ! :(

Qaqambile looked at me.

Me: Don't look at me baby. I last saw Qavile last night when he came. I just got back from work and as you can see he is not here :(

Fefekazi: You know where he is! you are hiding my man !!!

She was shouting " Fefekazi stop!!! " Said a familiar voice behind her. We all followed the voice. It's Thobeka

Fefekazi: What are you doing here? Didn't I say leave me alone!?

Thobeka: I knew when I saw you come here you will accuse them of something they didn't do! :(

Us:

Fefekazi: What are you talking about? They know wher....

Thobeka: No they don't!!!

Us:

Me and my husband were just quiet we let friends shout at each other. Why is she defending us anyway?

Fefekazi: How the hell do you know that ?

Thobeka: Because I saw him. He took a taxi and left ! :(

Oh no why would father do that ?

Fefekazi: What ? why would he do that ?

She looked at us

Fefekazi: What did you say to him ?

Thobeka: Stop blaming people for your problems Fefekazi! He overheard you and !! He heard you say you hate him for giving him HIV !

Qaqambile:

Me: :D

Fefekazi: Bitch why did you say that in front of them!!

Thobeka: Oh I am so sorry....

Fefekazi: Sorry won't cut it !!

Fefekazi ran to her. Thobeka ran for her life

Thobeka: Stop her!!!

Me: Fefeka.... :(

I attempted to run out, Qaqambile grabbed my arm. I stopped. Fefekazi turned around

Fefekazi: what ?

Me: You're fired!!!

Fefekazi:

Me:

Fefekazi:

After she gave me a middle finger she ran after Thobeka. Qaqambile closed the door

Qaqambile: Oops :D

Me: What just happened? :D

Qaqambile: This village is a joke :D

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.  
Insert 122

.  
.  
~ Narrated ~

At the village it's around 6pm. It's a chaos everyone came out of their house. They were watching Fefekazi shouting and running after Thobeka who was running for her life. She was begging Fefekazi for forgiveness but she couldn't let her catch up with her Because she knew Fefekazi was going to beat the hell out of her. We all know Thobeka and fighting don't get along. She is a coward. Right now She wish she could disappear into thin air.

Thobeka: I am sorry I didn't mean to say it

Fefekazi: Liar!! You went there to be a hero! you betrayed me you bitch and you're going to pay !

Thobeka: You just went into Labour yesterday Stop this!!!

Fefekazi: Then why don't you stop running and fight me ?

Thobeka: You know I can't fight ! Why are you embarrassing yourself. Do you want these people to ask why we are figh....

Thobeka tripped and fell face down.

Thobeka: Ouch

Fefekazi caught up with her. She grabbed her with her dress from behind and dragged her up. Thobeka stood up then turned around

Thobeka: Frie.....

Fefekazi slapped her so hard on her face.

Thobeka: Ouch

" Fight ! fight! fight ! " That was the people telling Thobeka to fight. Fefekazi punched Thobeka. Thobeka punched her back. Fefekazi grabbed Thobeka's doek and threw it away. Thobeka slapped Fefekazi on her face. They started fighting like cats trying to push one another to fell.

Fefekazi fell. Thobeka jumped on top of her. She sat on her chest and punched her so many times in her face.

Fefekazi: Help!!!

Thobeka: I am done with you! I am tired of your nonsense Fefekazi! I am done

She said punching her. People came running. They separated them. Thobeka was crying asking them to let her finish this bitch.

Thobeka: Let go of me! let go of me !!

They helped Fefekazi stand up. When Fefekazi got in her feet she didn't ask what will happen next. She ran for her life.

Fefekazi:

Thobeka: I said let me finish her off!!!

They didn't let her go till Fefekazi got to her house. They let go of her. One of the people who were there was Lithakazi and Nowaitile. We see Lithakazi smiling going to Thobeka clapping hands

Lithakazi: Good job :D

Thobeka:

Lithakaso put her arm on Thobeka's shoulder and rested it then looked on thin air.

Lithakazi: So deciding against beating you was the best thing after all :)

Thobeka looked at her. She pushed her arm away from her.

Lithakazi: She is not the only one you should beat up you know ? :)

Thobeka: Who else? you ?

Lithakazi: Me? No! from now on I am on your side :D

Thobeka: ☹

Lithakazi went closer to her again. She put Her hands around both Thobeka's shoulders then turned her around. She made her face the Xaba house.

Lithakazi: I saw how you looked at her :)

Thobeka: Londeka? :(

Lithakazi chuckled

Me: She and Fefekazi are close. She will come for you. Thobeka you know how protective she is of her friends :)

Thobeka: I have nothing against Londeka :(

Lithakazi: Would R500 rands make you change your mind? :D

Thobeka looked at her, She pushed her away

Thobeka:

Lithakazi: R700 rands ? :)

Thobeka walked closer to Lithakazi And looked her in the eye

Thobeka: No, Thank you!

Lithakazi: :(

Thobeka: Remember I took your ex lover from you ? :(

Lithakazi: ☹

Thobeka: Everyday a meal I have with my children has a piece of chicken :)

Lithakazi: :(

Thobeka touched Lithakazi's old weave.

Thobeka: Siyipheka ngomhluzi wenye! so I don't need your money! :(

She slapped her on her face with her weave then walked away. Lithakazi turned around and watching Thobeka walking away victorious

Lithakazi: Slut

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

The night with Ryan is going so well. We've been talking a lot about the future. I love this man. I hope this is not just a taste of how we could be when we are married. I pray this is the taste of what WILL be like When we are married. How long does it takes to be intimate with a man after



you've given birth? I don't think I am ready for that. I don't want to get pregnant. I think two children are enough for us. I can see he wants us to have sex it is not going to happen. He went to check on the baby. The baby started crying. I don't like this. My baby sleeps with me in my bed when I am in my house. When I am here he makes sure the kids sleep in their rooms. I guess I am too black for this. I don't trust leaving my baby in a room alone. I keep waking up and going to check on him. I am really sleepy now. He started crying, He went and gave him a bottle. I saw the door open. I opened my eyes.

Ryan: He is finally asleep :)

Me: I said he must sleep with us I can't with this up and down

Ryan: I am teaching my children independence :)

He got to bed

Me: He is not even a month old

Ryan: Two weeks is enough

Me: God no :)

Ryan: :D

He kissed my forehead.

Me: Baby have you thought about your best man And the other guys ? :)

Ryan: Not really sweetheart but I have Tom he is my best man, I was thinking.... :)

I kissed his lips then lied my head on his chest

Me: Yes ? :)

Ryan: To make it interesting how about I use your braidsmaid partners. It will be great you know :)

The first thing that got to my mind when he said that was Zimbini. Not gonna work i am afraid. I stood up. He did too. He is just in his briefs. I am in my night dress.

Ryan: Did I say something wrong honey?

Me: No it's not that, Its just that what you said won't work :D

He touched me. I looked at him. He looked me in the eye

Him: Is it because Londeka's husband is your ex, Will it be awkward?

I smiled

Me: Funny I never thought about that. No baby :D

Ryan: Then what? I am confused

Me: I think it's a good idea except for one couple :)

Him: Who is that ?

Me: Zimbini and Qhayiya :(

Him: Yeah shame the poor girl. She is left alone :)

Me: No baby, Qhayiya left Ellen for Zimbini :)

Ryan: What ? That didn't last :D

Me: Yeah he is with her and he got a great job in Mthatha. The reason I have reservations is because He slept with your wife in your house and we can't trust him. We don't know he doesn't see Ellen on the side. I believe he loves Zimbini I just don't trust him to be at my wedding :(

Ryan: I would never allow it even if you trusted him :)

Me: See? :D

He kissed me then broke the kiss

Ryan: So I have Tom, Matt and Londeka's husband ? :)

Me: We still have to talk to Londy about her husband. Let's hope he agrees :)

Ryan: Yeah :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

We just finished doing shopping. Yes I am in Mthatha at TB Ngebs mall with Cecilia. Tonight. It's going down. I bought nude heels. A blue dress. Cecilia says she has heels that will be perfect for hers. She comes from a wealthy family. She chose a red dress and paid for it. I am only paying for my own stuff. Oh we also got me a new weave. The only thing I will pay for both of us is the liquor. I also bought cheap shiny earrings at Mr Price. I will wear them once or twice and throw them away I know they will lose their colour soon.

Cecilia: Thank God we are done. We can go to my room and rest now :D

Me: Let's go do nails. I will be paying :D

Cecilia: Really ? :D

Me: Why not. I promised you a night of paradise :D

Cecilia: They are not ready for us :D

Me: They are not! we are going to slay :D

I love how I feel right now. I want to come here every weekend to have fun. Tonight for me isn't about fun. It's about achieving my goal.

Cecilia: Litha! :D

She called my name I looked at her. She was smiling looking at some good looking guy

Me: What ? :)

Cecilia: That guy is Sabata's best friend. He is the only guy Sabata goes out with :D

Me: Let's find out if they are going out or not. If they are we have to know where :D

I put my hand on her shoulder

Me: Remember girl! this is about him seeing how gorgeous you are :D

Cecilia: Let's go to him :D † ♀

Me: † ♀ :)

Cecilia: Hey Tarzan ! :D

His name is Tarzan? I wanted to laugh but I couldn't because he turned around fast

Him: Hey Ceci :D

Cecilia: how are you ? This is my friend Litha :D

Tarzan: Hey :)

I waved at her

Me: Hey :)

I waved at him showing a little bit of class. I don't want him to want me though. He will be a distraction to my plan.

Cecilia: We have like the entire weekend and three days into our last paper. I am sure you guys are going out tonight I know I am :D

Tarzan: Obvious. Me and my boy we are going to So What tonight :)

Me: Wow the same club we are going to :D

Ceci: Even Sabata ? :D

Tarzan: I only go out with my nigga :)

Ceci: I guess I will see you there :D

Tarzan: If we decide to go to the dance floor. You know us. We stay at VIP you might not see us :)

Cecilia:

Me: Must be expensive. How much do you spend? :D

Tarzan: We spend about R3 000 rand then when we brought a lot of girls Maybe about R5 000 rands. But tonight I am bringing my girl so maybe we will spend R3 000 :)

Cecilia: Oh okay. It was nice seeing you :)

Tarzan: You too guys :)

Tarzan smiled then walked away

Cecilia: Girl I would buy the entire wardrobe with a R3 000. It looks like our plan will fail ☹

Me: I said my treat didn't I? :)

She looked at me

Cecilia: You..... ? :)

I flipped my hair , Its a new weave by the way. Oh I think I told you.

Me: Honey I am a slay queen okay :D

Cecilia: Hihihhi so you will seduce men ? :D

Me: An indepent slay queen who doesn't take hand outs. I have a R6 000 rands to spend how about that ? :D

Cecilia: :D

I flipped my hair then catwalked away, I made sure I was careful in case I trip and fall. I am not

so good with heels but hey! I am a slay queen. You can't be one with a flat shoe

Ceci: Yes girl! :D

Me: :)

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I don't want to talk about the drama that happened yesterday. It was a lot. The entire village came out to watch two grown women fighting like cats. It was funny and I was so happy I had nothing to do with it. Those girls are a lot. I don't want anything to do with them. It was cute what Thobeka did coming to our rescue but we can't trust her. If what she did was to show us loyalty it didn't work. We can't trust them unfortunately. It took forever for her to see the kinda person Fefekazi is. I saw her for who she is, I didn't waste time. I slapped her in the face. I am done with village drama. My work is keeping me busy. Speaking of work. I am walking to Mr Lawson's office. I hear he wants to speak to me about something. I am heading there to find out what it is. I got there. I knocked then opened the door

Ryan: Lony please take a sit :)

Me: Thank you sir. I hope I didn't do anything wrong

Ryan: No! you're doing an excellent job keep it up. This is personal :)

I sat down

Me: Oh okay thanks sir :)

Ryan: I hear you're going to be part of our wedding :)

Me: Yes sir and I am so honoured :D

Ryan: We are honoured you agreed. Well I don't know if your husband is gonna agree. It would be nice to have both you and him there. Your husband will be one of my groomsmen. We want this to be a couple's thing :)

Me: Wow that's great! You can count him in. My husband can do anything to make me happy. I will talk to him later then come back to you :)

Ryan: Great! I am happy :D

Me: I am happy to be part of this. It's always been a dream of mine to witness you guys finally

get married :)

Ryan: Thank you that will be all :)

I stood up

Me: Later sir :D

I walked to the door.

Ryan: Londeka !

The way he called me. He sounded like someone who didn't want to stop me from walking out. There was doubt and fear in his voice. What is going on? I turned around

Me: Mr Lawson

He walked out of his desk.

Him: I spent last night with my Fiancée and last night made me....

He sat on the edge of his desk.

Ryan: Last night assured me that Nomandla is the woman I want to spend the rest of my life with. I have always known but a lot changed. I can't marry Nomandla until I tell her what happened between us

Me: Sir?

He looked down... What is he talking about? Why don't I like this. I can see how hurt he is to do this. What is he talking about?

Me: Mr Lawson what is going on ?

He gathered strength then he looked at me

Ryan: I am going to tell Nomandla I slept with you ☹

Me: No!

I put my hand on my chest. I forgot about that. I completely erased it from my mind. He cannot do this. He took a flashdrive and raised it for me to see.

Ryan: And I am going to tell her about this

I went down on my knees

Me: Mr Lawson please don't do this I am begging you

He looked up

Ryan: It's something I have to do

Me: Oh My God † ♀

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 123

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I am sorry I can't get into a marriage with a lie. When you get married for the second time you make sure the mistakes you made or were made in the first or previous marriage are not repeated In your next marriage. I am not going to keep getting married to different women. I am marrying Nomandla and she the last woman I marry And I will die with her. I love that woman. I know what will this do to our relationship and the relationship she has with Londeka but i can't carry on with this secret anymore. I am doing the right thing. If she doesn't want to marry me after I told her then I will cross that road when I get there. I can see I caught Londeka off guard. I see the fear in her eyes. I know how much she loves my Fiancée and everything they've been through together but this has to be done. This has to happen. I saw her running to the door. She locked it. She didn't turn around

Londeka:

Me: I....

She raised her hand indicating I should shut up. She turned around.

Londeka: Sir you know how hard I worked to try and forget what happened ?

Me: I know! I did too bu.....

Londeka: I hate the person I was back then. I was angry because I was loyal to Ellen. And a part of me was jealous of this new girl. I did things I am not proud of and I worked on myself. I made sure I become the best friend to Nomandla now you want to ruin that ?

Me: No Londy, I don't want to ruin your friendship. Trust me I care about your friendship with my Fiancée but I am getting married. I am getting married for the second time. I am wise now. I want to do everything right

She walked around with her hands in her head

Londeka: What about my marriage? Qaqambile is going to leave me

She sat on the chair. I am not comfortable with this. I can't be locked inside With her, what if someone comes knocking. I ran to the door. I unlocked the door then turned around.

Me: Lond.....

Londeka: I married a woman. I kept this from him. Do you think what you want to do is fair to me ?

Me: I don't want to live with this. I am not too strong to look at my woman and lie everyday. She deserves to know

Londeka stood up.

Londeka: Oh Goodbye my marriage. Goodbye friendship. I will be nothing † ♀

Me: I will talk to Nomandla and tell her why I did what I did. I think she will.....

Londeka: She will hate me!!!

Me: Nomandla will never do that

Londeka: And my husband ?

I don't know Qaqambile I can't really say anything about him.

Me:

Londeka: My marriage? Mr Lawson I have a son with him. You want me to lose all that?

I looked down. I feel for her now. I can't be responsible their split but how do I live with a secret ?



Me: No, Maybe it's not a good idea

Londeka: Thank you so much and I am sorry you have to live with this

Me: Yeah I am sorry I upset you

Londeka wiped her tears

Londeka: Maybe we had to talk about it

Me: Yeah....

Londeka: Let me go back to work

She opened the door and walked out and closed the door.

Me: I can't keep this from my Fiancée I am sorry Londy

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Beatrice house. Beatrice is downstairs trying to clean around. A cell phone rang, it was on the coffee table. Beatrice looked at the bedroom

Beatrice: Baby your phone!!!

No response.

Beatrice: Matt!!! :(

Matt came out running

Matt: Bab.... † ♂

Beatrice: Your phone is ringing !

Matt ran to his phone and quickly answered putting it on speaker

Matt: Hey Ryan :D

Beatrice put down the featherduster and went closer

Beatrice:

Ryan: How are you ?

Matt: Good man you ?

Ryan: Great man. My sister is my Fiancée's' bridemaide. I would like you to be By my side. Not as a best man but as groomsman

Matt: R.....

Beatrice statched the phone and hung up

Matt: Why did you hung up like that ? :(

Beatrice: Baby we have to be smart about this!

Matt: What you did was rud.....

The phone rang again

Beatrice: It's him. Baby this is your opportunity to get Lisa's attention :)

Matt: How ? :(

Beatrice: He doesn't know you broke up, say yes then text Lisa and tell her about what just hapoened. She will give you attention :)

Matt: Yes! :D

Beatrice shook her head

Beatrice: Men can be stupid :(

Matt: Hey don't call me stupid :)

Beatrice: Answer ! :(

Matt answered

Matt: Hey Ryan sorry I hung up by mistake. I would love to be part of your wedding :)

Ryan: Excellent brother in law ! and you're next! you better marry my sister :D

Beatrice:

Matt paused , He didn't know what to say. Beatrice used her hands and eyes telling him to say something

Matt: Yeah :D

Ryan: Sure man

He hung up

Matt: That was awkward

Beatrice: I know now let's text Lisa :)

Matt:

.

Still in East London at Doctor's office. We see Vicki and Lisa talking to the doctor. They came together today.

Doctor: I think we are done, You wanted to ask something Lisa? :)

Lisa: Yes, I wanted to ask you if It's possible to become a good mother to a child? or if I am fit enough to survive this pregnancy ?

Doctor: I think if you take your treatment as you're instructed, I don't think there is a problem with you having a baby. Like Mrs Lawson said :)

Vicki: :)

Doctor: You're more calm and kind when you've taken the pills. I suggest you be with your mother at all times. Make sure you take the pills. Whenever you feel like you hate your baby please call me I will stop everything and talk to you :)

Lisa: Thank you doctor :)

They stood up, The Doctor stood up too

Doctor: I am proud of you and congratulations :D

They hugged

Lisa: Thank you Doc :D

Doctor and Vicki shook hands then doctor opened the door for them. They walked out And headed to the car. Lisa's phone beeped, she looked at it then chuckled. She read

Lisa:

Vicki: What is it ?

Lisa: It's a text from Matt I don't wanna read it let me delet ...

Vicki snatched the phone And read

Vicki: " I see you didn't tell your brother about us. He asked me to be.... "

Vicki looked at Lisa

Lisa: To be what ? :(

Vicki: Matt is one of the groomsmen

Lisa: Over my dead body!

Vicki: Then tell you brother so that he can find replacement early. The wedding is in two months

Lisa:

Lisa opened the door. She got in the car

Vicki:

She also went in. Lisa drove off.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have decided to go see Zimbini. I am not comfortable to go see her at her place now that Qhayiya is there. I decided we meet in town. I want to talk to her about the flat and my wedding. I hope she understands because I don't think she will like what I have to say to her. I have no choice here. On my wedding day I want everyone to be there and free around each other. I don't want tension. That day will be about me and Ryan, No one is going to mess this up.

Me: Thank you for meeting me :D

Zimbini: I don't like public places when I am like this but you sounded serious on the phone and I also wanted to talk to you about something. Why are we here? :D

Me: I got you a flat friend :D

Zimbini: Really ? :D

I took my glass of juice

Me: Yes and it's in that yard. so all you need to do is go pay. I told her you need it for December going forward :)

Zimbini: Oh My God He is going to be happy. He said you're our only hope. He didn't like the rooms he found :D

Me: Excellent then :D

Zimbini: :D

Me: You already know you're one of my bridesmaids. A new idea came. Everyone has to come with their partner And they will be involved. For example Qaqambile Is gonna be a Groomsman.... then in your situation we have a problem.....

Zimbini: What ?

Me: You're the only one invited. You know Qhayiya's history with my Fiancée. He found him with Ellen on bed in his house so there is a tension there. I was thinking how about we find you another guy and I hope you don't mind coming alone

Zimbini: Of course I don't mind. I know they don't get along and I can see how uncomfortable you are around Qhayiya :)

I looked down

Me: Yeah :)

Zimbini: It's all good friend :D

I sipped

Me: Thank you :)

Zimbini: Hey this morning I saw Lithakazi and Cecilia in her room :(

I put my juice down

Me: What? :(

Zimbini: I don't know what they are plotting but it's huge we have to be careful :(

Me: Oh the only person who needs to be careful here is Cecilia :(

Zimbini: They seem tight

She said that then sipped on her drink

Me: Trust me we all were tight with Lithakazi. That woman don't know the meaning of friendship.

She is your friend just to use you , When she is done with you she acts like you never existed :(

Zimbini: Good thing Ceci knows Lithakazi very well :(

Me: I guess all we have to do is just sit and watch her downfall. My worry she is still in the middle of exams :(

Zimbini: Lithakazi ruins everything and she always has an agenda. I don't buy that friendship. They are up to something!

Me: You better be careful you're close to them. And she is in love with your man Zimbini! What if they are planning to take him ?

Zimbini: Well I hope Cecilia didn't tell her about Qhayiya, Lithakazi thinks Qhayiya is in EL. You know how troublesome she is, if she knew Qhayiya is there she would've knocked

Me: You're her cousin. She called you when she was told She was dying. Why didn't she knock to say hi? You're talking after all :(

Zimbini: Oh My God she is plotting something and it involves me

Me: Tell Qhayiya , He will protect you :(

Zimbini:

I hate playing a guessing game. I wish I knew what she was up to but I don't and I hate it. Cecilia is going to regret this. Nothing good comes out of forming alliance with Lithakazi.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

It's Friday night, finally the night everyone has been looking forward to is here. There is no one who is more excited than Lithakazi. She has a plan tonight. No one knows what she is planning only her knows and so far everything is locked up in her chest. She is not telling anyone what she is planning. The club is not fully packed yet and it doesn't seem like Lithakazi and Cecilia are in the club. At the VIP section. We see Sabata, Tarzan and his girlfriend drinking. While they are enjoying their drinks. Two beautiful ladies walked in. Everyone in the club was looking at these ladies. They were heading to VIP.

Tarzan:

Sabata: Who is with Cecilia?

Tarzan: I saw her with this girl in town

Tarzan Girl: Since when does Cecilia wear a wig? last time I checked she was a short hair kinda girl :D

Tarzan: Buddy I don't know why you left that girl. Look at her She is hot :D

Sabata: :(

Tarzan: I can't believe you never took her home :D

Girl: Are you trying to tell me you didn't take Ceci home when you were dating? :D

Sabata gulped his whisky. He put the glass on the table. He looked on thin air

Sabata: I never brought any girl home

Girl: What do you do ? :D

Sabata: I never met someone who is worth going to my crib..... :(

Girl:

Tarzan: :D † ♂

Sabata poured himself another one. He took the glass, He didn't drink. He just looked at it.

Sabata: I fuck a bitch in my car then drive them home

Them:

.

Cecilia and Lithakazi were enjoying all the attention they were getting. They kept flipping their weaves. They went straight to VIP. One guy laughed.

Guy: Guys do you see those girls? I have never seen girls arrive alone with no partners and go straight to VIP. Who is gonna pay for their drinks? :D

Guy2: Maybe they pay for their drinks :D

They sat down. Then flipped their hair at the same time.

Cecilia: Friend I hate to agree with you! :D

Lithakazi raised her hand and pushed back her weave.

Lithakazi: About what my F :)

Cecilia: Are you kidding me? Can't you see every man is looking at us! We grabbed all attention even the girls are giving us the Look! They are jealous of us :D

Lithakazi: Sabata is so into you girl :)

Cecilia: I thought I was the only one seeing that. He can't take his eyes off me :)

Cecilia was blushing. Lithakazi raised her hand calling the waiter. A guy came holding an empty tray and a table cloth.

Waiter: Good Evening ladies what can I get you ? :)

Lithakazi: Can you get us a bottle of Champagne :D

Waiter: Yes ma'am :)

The guy put his tray on the table. He took out his little book

Lithakazi: Make it a little bit expensive but not too much okay, The night is still young :D

Waiter: Okay ma'am :)

Lithakazi: How much is it ? I mean the one that is less expensive but not too cheap

Waiter: We have Remy Martin it's R649.00 rands, moët & chandon imperial brut champagne R719.00 rands and the most expensive Veuve clic Quot rich it's R 899.00 rands ma'am :)

Cecilia looked at Lithakazi. She was surprised by how expensive they are

Cecilia:

Lithakazi: We want Moët, No! We want Veuve clic rich :D

Cecilia:

Waiter: Wow okay ma'am :D

Lithakazi: We want it and make sure you put it in ice and bring your most classy glasses okay :D

Waiter: Okay ma'am coming right up :D

He took his tray then walked away. Lithakazi took out a mirror and lipstick

Cecilia: R899 .00 rands drink really ? :(



Lithakazi chuckled

Lithakazi: Go big or go home sweetie :D

Cecilia: Wow :D

Lithakazi: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 124

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I am so tired. Sitting all day is tiring. I am so down today. After the conversation I had with Ryan. I didn't feel okay at all. I have a headache even. I don't know how I would feel if Nomandla would find out. I am so ashamed right now. I am scared. I know asking Ryan to lie to his wife is a big ask. It's nice that he doesn't want to get into marriage with a secret but at whose expense? This could ruin my life. Believe me, I know my husband. Qaqambile would leave me. I don't care when it happened and I know he wouldn't care even when I tell him it happened before i met him. I don't want to lose my husband. I cannot lose this man. I love him so much. I am not the person I was then. Nomandla and I became best friends. I don't want anything to ruin that. I can't look at her In the face if she would find out. This is just too much. I don't know what to do anymore.

Qaqambile: Baby your eyes? Were you crying ?

Me: No :D

Qaqabile: Come on I can tell

Me: I didn't cry. I had a headache and they were bothering me today I don't know what happened but I promise I will go to the clinic tomorrow :)

Qaqabile: Please babe :)

He kissed me, I broke the kiss then hugged him.

Me:

I don't want him to see how emotional I am. I know Qaqabile. He is my husband, He would never understand what I did. I broke the hug then walked away wiping my tears

Me: Baby there is something I wanna tell you :)

Qaqabile: What?

Me: I am part of Nomandla's wedding and Mr Lawson asked me to ask you on his behalf to be his groomsman :)

I turned around when my eyes dried off

Qaqabile: What ?

Me: Yes please say yes. It's a couple's thing. I can't have a stranger as my date

Qaqabile: I don't know. I didn't expect this

Me: Please my husband. I can't do this alone. Nomandla is my friend. She is getting married. You're my husband and You should support me :)

Qaqabile: Cool but a groomsmen though ? that's a bit too much :D

Me: Please I know it's a big ask because you're not friends and you don't know each other that well but it's what he wants. He wants us to be part of the wedding :)

Qaqabile: Okay :)

I hugged him

Me: You're the best husband ever :)

He kissed the side of my face.

.  
.  
~ Nomandla ~

I am in Mqanduli again. I sleep here every night now and I am used to this travelling every evening to Mqanduli. I left Soya again. I am only coming with my last born. I want to know how Londeka is doing. I was very worried when she told me what she was gonna do. It's not easy I wouldn't pull it off myself. I hope my friend is coping.

Me: Baby how is Londeka doing ? :)

Ryan: Doing?

Me: With her new job :D

Ryan: Oh she is doing great. It's like Natasha never left :D

Me: Wow that's great :D

Ryan: I know. She is a fast learner :)

Me: That's great I am proud of her :)

Ryan: Oh babe, I asked Matt like i promised I would :)

Me: And ? :D

Ryan: I don't know :(

He poured himself a glass of wine

Ryan: I was excited when I was telling him but he didn't seem happy at all by my request but he said yes :(

Me: Then what's the problem. He agreed and that's what we want right? :D

Ryan: Something was off about him. First he hung up on me after I asked which I found strange. I called back. He lied and said it was a mistake. I don't know. I haven't spoken to my sister for a while.....

Me: I am sure everything is okay. If things weren't okay Vicki would've called :)

Ryan: Yea.....

Ryan's phone rang

Ryan: Speak of the devil :)

Me: Who is it ? :)

Ryan: It's Lisa :D

Me: Answer ! :)

He did and put it on speaker.

Ryan: Hey sis :D

Lisa: Hey how are you?

Ryan: I am great how are you ? :)

She exhaled

Lisa: I wanted to tell you before you find out from someone else. I am no longer engaged and it's been weeks

Ryan: What? :(

Me:

Lisa: Yes. Matt didn't love me. He and Beatrice are lovers and they planned this to scam me and take my money

Ryan: What ? That's why that son of a bitch acted funny when I asked him to be part of my wedding ?

Lisa: I don't want to see that son of a bitch at your wedding

Ryan: What can I do? Did they get the money ?

Lisa: Don't worry I am way smarter than them. They didn't get a cent from me. I left them broke

Ryan: What did you do?

Lisa: It's a long story I don't want to get into it. The reason I didn't want to tell you about this was because i wanted to tell you in Person but you know how far you are. Anyway those two fooled me. Beatrice's younger child is his

Ryan: That bastard. I am sorry sis

Lisa: It's okay oh another thing. ...

Us:

Lisa: I recently found out that I am pregnant

Me: Oh my God

Lisa: Is that Nomandla ?

Ryan: Yes

Me: I am so sorry Lisa

Lisa: Thank you I will live

Me:

Ryan: Did you tell that son of a bitch?

Lisa: I told his bitch I am sure he knows now

Ryan: What are you gonna do ?

Lisa: I am going to keep the baby and raise it on my own. This might be my only child. I can't punish it because of its father's stupidity

Me: You're doing the right thing

Lisa: Yeah. Let me sleep guys

Ryan: Okay sis I am really sorry ☹

Lisa: Don't worry about it. I am strong you know that

She hung up. Ryan stood up and kicked the couch

Ryan: Dammit !!!

Me: Baby calm down. At least she sounds okay

Ryan: My sister has a mental illness. What if she goes back there ?

Me:

I hugged Ryan. I didn't know this one. I felt him hug me. I didn't know Lisa has a mental condition. She looks like she has a perfect life. But this explains her personality and how quiet She is. Lisa only says that and keep quiet.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

It's Friday evening. We are sitting watching t.v. with my daughter. Rebecca already went to bed. I am trying to spend as much time with people as possible. I am avoiding being Alone because I think a lot. Honestly I feel like I am cursed. No woman loses two men in few months. Something is wrong with me. There is definitely something wrong with me. I tried calling Qhayiya but still voicemail. I think he blocked my number. That's very low of him. How can he do that ? Anyway I decided to stop bothering him until I find a way to get over Ryan and this anger I have for him. I think the reason I talk a lot about Ryan is because I still love him and the fact that he wants nothing to do with me don't make things any better. I have an idea to get Qhayiya back. I am going to keep sending him his allowance. He is human, He will feel guilty and come back. He needs the money. He has no job. I don't know why my life is falling apart. Ryan's life should be the one falling apart. He is the one who destroyed us. No matter how naive people are but the fact remains. He ruined our marriage. I was a good wife. All I cared about was my family and my work. He ruined me. He changed me to be this bitter sick woman I am today. I am broken And it's all his fault and his maid's. They betrayed me. I am no.... No, I wasn't this woman I am today. The only man I slept or wanted was my husband. Today I have a black child. I slept with a black man. My husbands Security. Thinking about it makes me sick. I did all those things because of a heartache. I thought I was doing this to get to him. I didn't know I was fooling myself.

Me:

Today I know better. Today I know if the man you love cheats on you with another woman, Don't go out there and do the same. Fight for your relationship. I didn't do that. I didn't fight for us. Two wrongs don't make right. I messed up. Who did I think I was? In such situations men always come out on top. Men are very weak. They don't want to be cheated on. When you do, You lose them for good. But they find it okay to cheat on us why? Is it because we are stronger and we can take anything ? We are also human. We hurt. Ryan ruined our little perfect family. I am not saying this is all his fault but he initiated the problems we had. My mistake was thinking I am " Thee man " and I can do what he did. It was fun to be with someone else who appreciated me. I felt loved by Qhayiya. When I was with him I wasn't insecure. I felt like a woman. I felt sexy. Today? I went back to that broken record. My self esteem went down to Zero. I need to get over Ryan fast so I can plan my future With Qhayiya.

Anyway enough. I am not going to mop around. I am With my daughter. It's our time to bond. She has been quiet. She only Answers what I say and focus on tv.

Me: Hillary honey what did Grandma say ? :)

Hillary: About ?

Me: When you called her to go fetch you ? :)

Hillary: She went to my school and brought me home :(

Me: She didn't say anything ?

Hillary looked at me

Hillary: About what ? :(

Me: I don't know ju..... :D

Hillary: You want to know if she told me about you slapping her ?

Me: Honey I....

She stood up

Hillary: You want to know what she said when I wanted to go to her house ?

I swallowed sweet nothing.

Me:

Hillary: She said I can't go to her house she doesn't want to be clapped again by you! mom why did you slap grandma?

Me: Sweetheart.....

Hillary: I don't want to hear it ! † ♀

She ran to the stairs. I stood up

Me: Hillary

Hillary: † ♀

She ignored me. I sat down. I wish I never asked her.

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At a night club in Mthatha. We see Sabata with Cecilia and Lithakazi. Ceci kept flipping her hair smiling at Sabata who wasn't even looking at her. Sabata was looking at Lithakazi smiling. This man has no idea who this is. He doesn't know this is Lithakazi. Well Lithakazi is wearing shades that is why Sabata doesn't know who she is.

Sabata: Are you from here ? :) :p

Lithakazi cleared her throat. She changed her voice

Lithakazi: I just came to spend this night with my best friend :)

Cecilia:

Cecilia was shocked that Lithakazi is pretending to be someone she is not. She is surprised because the plan was to help her and Sabata get back together. Now she feels like Lithakazi wants the man to herself but does She? Or it's just a part of her plan ? Only crazy Litha knows. Sabata looked at Cecilia

Sabata: You never mentioned her to me why ? :D

Cecilia: I didn't think it was important :(

Sabata:

Cecilia stood up looking nervous. She grabbed Lithakazi

Cecilia: Can we have a word in private friend? :D

Sabata: Come on Cecilia. I am still getting to know the pretty lady :(

Lithakazi: Cecilia come on we....

Cecilia gave Lithakazi a death stare she stopped Talking because she saw desperation in Cecilia's eyes.

Lithakazi: :)

Cecilia: Sabata we will be right back. We need to go to the ladies. Please look after our drinks :)

Sabata: Okay sure go ladies :p

They walked away. Again eyes were on them. They were going to the ladies. Tarzan and his girlfriend stood up and went to Sabata

Tarzan: Dude we are calling it a night :)

Sabata: Come on dude it's just after 9pm :D

Tarzan: My lady wanna go home so I have no choice but to leave :)

Lady: :)



Sabata: Sure bro :)

Tarzan: You're not leaving with us ?

Sabata: Bro did you see that gorgeous dark skin girl ? :D

Tarzan: You and Melanin girls. You failed to get Nomandla now this new chick you don't even know ? :D

Sabata: She is pretty and tall :)

Lady: She didn't take off her shades. Who knows she might be hiding an ugly face or one eye :D

Sabata: I think you two should leave. Don't worry about me. I will shag her in the car and take her to her house. She is still not my girl :)

Sabata: Okay , Later bro :)

Tarzan took the hand of his girl. They walked away.

.

In the bathroom. We see Cecilia and Lithakazi talking. They were having a heated conversation. It looks like They don't agree on something.

Lithakazi: I know what I am doing! :)

Cecilia: No you don't! Sabata told me what he did. And now he is falling for this cover up. I thought we were doing this for me! :(

Lithakazi: You need to calm down girl. I am going to make sure he leaves with you tonight believe me ! :D

Cecilia: You need to be careful Lithakazi. I know Sabata. Once he finds out who you are, He is going to be dangerous

Lithakazi: I got this can you relax :D

Cecilia: He never took me to his place there is no way he will now

Lithakazi: When we get out of here. We chat few minutes then I come clean about who I am to him before things get out of hand. He is really into the person he thinks I am :)

Cecilia: And that kills me because I want him to notice me. I love that man

Lithakazi: I know dear just work with me here. Let's go back :)

Cecilia: Let me fix my make up :D

She ran to the mirror. Lithakazi looked at the door. A buffed dark skin guy winked at her. Lithakazi went to him. The guy is a bouncer at the club

Lithakazi: You got my stuff ? :)

The guy took out a little plastic with a white powder. He gave it to Lithakazi. She took it then put her hand at the back of the guy's neck she went for the kiss and kissed him then broke the kiss while the guy was still enjoying it

Guy: :p

Lithakazi: That was my thank you ;)

Cecilia came out.

Cecilia: I am ready :D

Lithakazi: Let's go back :D

Cecilia: Let's! :D

Cecilia led the way. Lithakazi looked at the guy

Guy: ;)

Lithakazi smiled then followed Cecilia

Lithakazi:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 125

.  
.

~ Londeka ~

A lot happened yesterday. I am so happy what I saw happened when me and those two girls are no longer friends. It was so embarrassing watching them fighting like that on the streets. If I was still their friend I swear I was gonna be seen there or I was gona be fighting there with them. I am so glad my husband asked me to stop hanging out with those women. We watched them through the window. We didn't want to be seen there. Just the other day they heard Fefekazi shout at me. It was so embarrassing. I don't want to expose myself like that again. In this village I never went to anyone's house. I am always in my house minding my own business. The only house I went to is Fefekazi's house and Lithakazi's house when I went to beat her up. I am prepared to stay far away from drama because I know myself, I am a drama queen so imagine if I could loosen my screws. It would be a nightmare. I don't want to humiliate my husband any longer.

Anyway I want to talk about something more serious. I want to talk about what happened at work. I really hope no one is judging me for not agreeing to what Ryan said. Nomandla is my best friend. Her situation with Qaqambile is different. She was with him when they were an item And she didn't know me then. As for my situation with her Fiancée, Its a complete different story. I knew she was seeing Ryan. I was jealous of their relationship. I think more than anything I thought Ryan was just taking advantage of her. I wasn't sure about his feelings for her and I was asking myself why would he be attracted to her not me because I worked there for years and he never shown any kinda of interest to anyone except his wife. I really thought him and Ellen were soulmates. Nomandla and I worked on our differences and now we are great. I can't lose that. I am really happy Ryan understands that and he is willing to die with this nasty secret. Anyway my husband and I were just sitting watching tv when I heard a knock at the door. I went to check who it was. I opened the door. It's Thobeka

Me: Thobeka what are you doing here ?

Thobeka: I am not here to cause trouble. I understand you want nothing to do with me but I wanted to tell you something

I moved aside.

Me: Come in

She walked in. We walked to the living room.

Me: I am sorry about what happened on the streets between you and Fefekazi

Thobeka: It's fine. At least I fought for myself

Qaqambile: Thank you for defending us from Fefekazi but it's late we want to sleep. What are you doing here ? :(

Thobeka: Oh.....

I asked her to sit. She sat up straight

Thobeka: I know why Fefekazi started a war with you

Qaqambile: You do ?

Me:

She looked at me. I wonder what it is.

Thobeka: She told me that she knew you'd ask how it went with the results. So she needed an excuse to keep you away from her so you won't ask about her status

Me: Oh My God. She said all those nasty things just for that? What is HIV? She makes it seem like it's Ebola or something! :(

Thobeka: She doesn't want anyone to know and she is not happy at all that I disclosed her status. It wasn't my intentions I was just angry that she blames others for her mistakes :(

Qaqambile: We appreciate what you did

Thobeka: I am just too tired of her tantrums :(

Londeka: All that is caused by treatment. Mom was like that when she started taking them. Some get skin reaction. Some just go crazy and I think that is what is going on with Fefekazi. Unfortunately she ruined the friendship. I can't have friends who are always fighting and shouting on the streets. I am a married woman, thinking I could be friends with you guys was a mistake. I don't know how you live your lives. I am not from here and a lot of people disapproves of how I live my life in this village. I can't change who I am. I am going to raise my child the way I was raised by my mother in East London :(

Thobeka: I understand. I am sorry for confronting you the other day. She made everything look like you were wrong

Me: She is never wrong :(

Thobeka: I am done with her :(

Me:

I am not going to comment on that. I have known these ladies for few years. They have known each other all their lives. She stood up

Thobeka: Good night guys

Qaqambile: Night

I went to the door. I opened. She walked out. I closed the door then locked. Qaqambile got a message notification.

Qaqambile:

Me: Who is it ?

He didn't answer me. He started reading.

Qaqambile: " Son I am sorry for taking Fefekazi's side. I was cornered. I had to stand by the woman I thought was mine. Please forgive me for packing my clothes and left without telling you. I had to get away from that woman. I love you and you're my son but I can't stay in that Village and see Fefekazi everyday. One day I will tell you what she did "

Qaqambile looked at me.

Me: He left her? :D

Qaqambile: Looks that way and she was going to blame us. I am glad Thobeka came here and cleared our name. Fefekazi is crazy and she will spend the rest of her life alone :(

Me: I just can't believe she started an altercation with me just because she didn't want me to know her status. She is crazy :D

Qaqambile: I am glad she is out of our lives :(

Me: I will never forgive her for this :(

Qaqambile: She doesn't deserve your forgiveness baby :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

I left East London very late. I can't go to my mother's house and sleep. I need to talk to her tonight. I know it's late and she is probably sleeping but I want to do this. I told myself I will bribe whoever I have to bribe to get to see her and I did. The officer agreed to bring me mom. Today she is telling me why that girl is making these ridiculous demands. That girl has never seen R15 000 rands in her life until she met my family. Even her parents never had that kinda money. Who the hell does she think she is to do this to our mother?

Officer: Ma'am I could be in trouble for doing this. It's late

Me: I know it's late but I need to see mom. this can't wait please

Him: Like I said I will help you. I am just telling you this could ruin my life

Me: I know

Him: Wait here. I will be right back

Me: Okay

He walked away. I sat down. I don't buy what Lithakazi said about buying a womb donor. I never hear such thing is possible And i still don't believe it. She just said that to make us feel bad for what our mother did to her. Anyway I heard voices. I looked up. It's mom, The warden and the police officer who helped me. I stood up

Me: :)

Warden: You're not allowed to touch..... :(

Officer: No let her

Me: Thank you :)

I ran to mom and hugged her.

Officer: We will wait outside

Me: Okay

I sat down.

Me: How are you mom ? :)

Mom: Disappointed ☹

Me:

Mom: Getting a visitor at this time of the night got me excited and I was thinking I will be leaving

this place tonight. When he said no touching I knew it was just a visit. What was so urgent Rebecca?

Me: Mom can't I come see my mom ? :)

Mom: Rebecca I am going to stay here for months

Me: I know but that advocate is good. He is going to get you out of here. He promised us :)

Mom: In February right ? In the meantime I will be staying in this dumb!

Me: Mom our time will be up soon. You stand a big chance of getting out of here. Please be patient

Mom: I am trying. Anyway why are you here ?

Me: Lithakazi

Mom looked down.

Me: Mom you can't keep dishing out 15K to that woman. What is going on ? :(

Jordan: I didn't want Jordan to tell you this :(

Me: Well he did and I am glad he did. What does that crazy girl have on you ? :(

Mom stood up

Mom: It's always good to see you honey. I am glad my house has someone looki.....

Me: Mom! What is she blackmailing y..... :(

Mom: Guard! :(

Me: Really Mom?

Mom: Guard!!!! :(

The door opened.

Mom: My daughter and I are done :)

She walked out. I can't believe I wasted my money coming here for nothing. She has something major on my mom. Mom knows she might lose us again if she tells us that is why She is not prepared to tell us. I wonder what it is.

Me:

~ Narrated ~

Still at the club. We see Cecilia walking back to the VIP after speaking to Lithakazi. They had a little misunderstanding because Sabata started flirting with Lithakazi. It looks like Cecilia don't trust Lithakazi to fulfil her promises. Cecilia got to the VIP first. She sat down and smiled at Sabata

Sabata: What took you so long? Where is the sexy lad.... :)

Cecilia: About tha...

Lithakazi joined them then took her glass. Cecilia looked annoyed. She stopped talking.

Lithakazi: Did I miss anything? :D

Sabata: I was actually asking her where you disappeared to :p

Lithakazi flipped her hair blushing then she looked at Sabata's table

Lithakazi: You left your bottle over there why don't you go fetch it and come sit with us ? :D

Sabata looked at his table

Sabata: Tarzan is crazy. He left our booze there :D

He put down his glass. Lithakazi smiled looking at Sabata's glass. It looks like he has plans lined up with that glass.

Lithakazi: :)

Sabata stood up. He went to fetch his drinks

Cecilia: You're flirting with hi.... :(

Lithakazi took R50 rands note out of her handbag and gave it to Ceci

Me: He dumped you because of your insecurities! go get us water. I feel drunk. I can't afford to be drunk. I need to get you guys back together :)

Cecilia took the money. She smiled

Cecilia: Sorry for being a drama queen :D



Lithakazi: Go! hurry! :D

Lithakazi pushed her to go. She was faking a smile. Cecilia walked away.

Lithakazi:

Once she walked away Lithakazi gave her death stare then looked at Sabata who was busy talking with other guys with his drinks in his hands. He was coming back

Lithakazi: Great! distract him

Lithakazi took out the white powder. She looked around then spiked Ceci and Sabata's drinks respectively then shook both glasses. She then looked around and smiled pretending like she didn't do anything.

Lithakazi: :)

Lithakazi sipped on her drink. We saw Sabata walking to Litha. He got to her and attempted to sit next to her.

Lithakazi: Actually I want you to sit opposite me. I want to look at your handsome face. You have a gorgeous face. I only see men with such beautiful cheekbones on a magazine. You're so breathtaking :)

Sabata: Come on, I should be the one complimenting your beauty :p

Lithakazi giggled then pushed him to go sit on a sofa opposite her. He went and sat down. Cecilia came back

Lithakazi: Let's take our drinks and toast :)

Cecilia: Okay to what? :D

Cecilia asked taking her glass. Sabata took his.

Lithakazi: To a great night and company :D

Sabata: Let me drink to that :)

Sabata gulped his drink. Lithakazi looked on thin air

Lithakazi: :)

Cecilia: To great company :D

Litha snapped out of it

Lithakazi: Here! here! :D

Cecilia sipped

Cecilia: God this champagne :)

Me: Gulp it girl there is more :)

Cecilia didn't ask why, She downed it.

Lithakazi: hihhi I didn't know you're such a heavy drinker friend :D

Cecilia: Don't judge it's Friday night :D

She took the bottle and poured another one. Lithakazi looked at Sabata who was blinking his eyes like something got into his eyes

Lithakazi: Sabata are you okay ? :)

Sabata: Yeah.... I just feel hot and my body feels numb like I am high or something

Lithakazi: I blame your strong drink :D

Sabata: Come sit on my lap sexy :p

Lithakazi looked at Cecilia

Cecilia: :)

Lithakazi: I am sorry I can't ☹

Sabata: Why? come on :D :p

He attempted to stand up. He fell on his bum then put his hand on his forehead. Lithakazi took off her glasses. She put them in her handbag then flipped her hair and looked at Sabata

Lithakazi: You're not attracted to me. In fact you hate me :)

Sabata: Bitch it's you?

He is high. Lithakazi was thinking hard now. She is thinking of her next plan. She stood up. And tried to touch Sabata

Lithakazi: How about we take you home ? :)

Sabata: Don't touch me bitch!

He stood up and attempted to slap Lithakazi he fell on the table. The bouncers came running. It was the guy who gave Litha the powder

Guy: What is going on ? † σ

Cicilia: He didn't just ask that did he?

She bust into laughter. She is also high..

Lithakazi: Can you help us out to our car. My boyfriend and my friend here are drunk. I am taking them home

Cecilia: Bitch he is mine not yours! I knew you wan....

She also started rolling her eyes And hitting her forehead trying to shake whatever dizziness she had

Lithakazi: I told you she is drunk also ! please help me handsome :D

Guy: Sure :)

The guy lifted Sabata up. Lithakazi helped Cecilia and took Sabata's car keys from the table. She put Her arms around her shoulders.

Lithakazi: And I will also need a driver for our car. I am also drunk I can't drive. I will pay whoever takes us to the hotel and I will also get them a shuttle to take them back here :)

Guy: That can be organised

Waiter came running.

waiter: Your bill ma'am † σ

Lithakazi: Oh wait. can you hold this girl for a second? :)

Waiter: Sure :)

Lithakazi went to the bouncer. She put Her hands on Sabata's face. She kissed him

Bouncer:

Lithakazi: Where is your card babe? :)

Sabata closed his eyes and opened them. He closed them again

Sabata: My wallet

Litha smiled. She searched His pockets and took out a wallet. She took his card. She gave it to the bartender

Lithakazi: Babe your pin? :)

Sabata: 1818

Lithakazi entered the pin.

Lithakazi: Take R50.00 as your tip :)

Bartender: Thank you :D

The guy gave Litha the card. Litha and the bouncer continued with their journey heading outside. They walked out

Lithakazi: I don't know which car. We will use the key to locate it :)

Bouncer: No problem

Lithakazi pressed the key. They saw the car lights then went to it.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Ryan has been turning and turning. I can't stand this. I know he is awake. He is not sleeping. Something is bothering him and I am going to find out what it is. I love him so much yes but I can't be with a man who has doubts about us. If he is not sure about our relationship, he better speak now and I am not sleeping until he tells me. I stood up. I want to switch on the bright lights in the room. I want to look him straight in the eye.

Ryan: Babe, Is the baby crying ?

Me: You would've heard you're not sleeping :)

Ryan: How do you know I wasn't sleeping?

Me: Because you keep turning like you're upset or thinking about something :(

Ryan: No babe I am fin.... :D

Me: Please sit we are going to talk about it :(

Ryan: There is nothing to....

I pulled the sheets. He stood up

Ryan: You're right

I looked at him. I thought maybe I was imagining things

Me:

He walked around the room. It looks like it's gonna be a long night. He looked at me then put his right hand on his head.

Me: We are getting married in two months! :(

Ryan: I know

Me: Then talk to me please!

Ryan: Baby there is something I want to tell you

I looked at him. Ryan is scaring me. Why does he look scared and nervous? I hope this man don't want to go back to Ellen God I am going to kill him. I looked at him

Me: What is going on Ryan ?

He looked at me then away. I went to him. He turned around

Me: You don't want to make me angry! :(

Ryan: Years ago something happened and I can't marry you before I tell you and I hope you will understand why I did it

Me: You're scaring me. What is going on ?

He started pacing up and down

Me: Baby you want to tell me this. Just do it!

Ryan: It was years ago when you were my help. It's my fault....

Me: What did you do Ryan ? :(

Ryan: Londeka and I...

Me: Had sex

Ryan: † σ

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At a hotel room in Mthatha. A cell phone rings. We see a man slowly opening his eyes then close them. The light was too bright. He used his hands to search the phone. He finally got it And answered

Man: Hello

Caller: Wakey! wakey! I just arrived here. I will send you my hotel number

Man: Eish Lithakazi I was sleeping so peacefully :(

Lithakazi: Hey I didn't book you at this hotel to sleep! you're here to work. It's time to do your job Mr Camera man !

The man stood up.

Man: I don't think I will be comfortable to do this. I am a man you know. I also have needs :(

Lithakazi: I am paying you to do this job. You must be a professional or let's make this interesting, How about you do the job when we are done you can have Cecilia all to yourself?

Man: That sound goooo...

The man yawned covering his mouth with his hand. He is still sleepy

Lithakazi: Stop yawning Qavile get up!

Qavile: Okay! I am getting dressed ! :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 126

~ Nomandla ~

I walked away. What a relief. I thought it was something else. I can't believe I sweat for nothing. Ryan looked at me I could see he couldn't believe what I just said

Ryan:

Me: :)

He looked so shocked. I always knew that Ryan did that with Londeka. The reason I figured it out was because he did the same to make a move on me. He asked Londeka to take a day off so that he could be alone with me. But with Londeka I knew why he did it. He did it for us. I was jealous it happened but at the same time I was happy that she changed her attitude and she was gonna keep our secret. I just couldn't be angry at Ryan because I loved him. I didn't want anything to break us up. What he did was a little sacrifice to save us and I have no problem with it.

Anyway he was shocked. He couldn't believe what I said.

Ryan:

Me: :)

Ryan: Baby I am so so...

Me: Hey don't be, I am not angry :)

Ryan: But how did you know? and you're smiling about it

Me: Baby you asked me to take a day off that day. You said you knew what will make Londeka shut up :)

Ryan: And you knew what that was?

I went close to him

Me: Yes :)

Ryan: Why didn't you seem angry at all the next day knowing that I slept with another woman?

Me: I didn't want to lose you, If I was in your shoes I would've done the same to save us :)

He smiled looking at me.

Ryan: I love you :)

Me: I love you too baby :)

Ryan: Londeka was crying when I told her I wanted to tell you this. She didn't want me to tell you. I lied and said I won't tell you. Now she will be relieved when I te.... :)

Me: Baby Londeka can't know that I know. It must stay that way :(

Ryan:

Me: If you tell her then things will be awkward between us like they were gonna be if I didn't know what you did. I don't want her to feel uncomfortable. I am glad you said you won't tell me. It must stay that way :(

Ryan: Of course. I am so sorry I did it though. I was so stupid to.....

I put my index finger on his lips.

Me: It was the only way to get her off our backs :)

Ryan: How do you do it ? :)

Me: What ? :)

Ryan: Always thinking for others. Always so understanding it's amazing :)

Me: I know you and I know Londy. I know how much you both love me and I don't see myself losing any of you. She is my best friend. She supported us. Kept our secret from Ellen. How can you throw away such a friend ? :)

Ryan: Yeah.. We are blessed to have the friends we have :)

Me: Yeah :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

It's Saturday morning. I need to call my sister and wish her good luck. She is going to see mom regarding the Lithakazi situation. I hope mom tells her so that we can fix this. That girl must stop this. She must stop taking my mother's money like that. This must be huge for mom to give her so much money. I mean I know first hand being blackmailed by that girl. I was having an



affair. She knew that. I can't imagine what she has on mom. It must be huge. I just want to know what it is. I really want to know. Money is something we need right now. I don't know how many learners I will have in my school next year. Right now we need all the money we can make and we must save. I don't know how I will do that when I have a man I have to bribe to come back. I know what I said to Qhayiya, I didn't mean it. I said it to make him stay and it didn't help but I have a feeling. When he has no money he will miss Me and my money. I am going to send him his allowance. I am really curious to know if he will return it or he will spend it. Now it's time I see if he is really a gold digger. If he doesn't return the money I will see what my mother has been telling me all along.

Anyway I saw my daughter coming down. Let me apologise to her. She is upset about what I did to Vicki.

Me: Sweetheart :)

Hillary: :(

Me: Can we talk honey please

She looked at me then sat on highchair, good. At least she is willing to listen.

Me: When I went to your session....

Hillary: When you barged in uninvited :(

Me: Yes

Hillary: :(

Me: Baby I was upset. Things were not going well between me and Qhayiya then your grandmother insulted me I am sorry i lost it. I regret slapping her

Hillary:

Me: Qhayiya left me because I keep talking about your father. He thinks I am still in love with him

Hillary: Are you ?

I stood up wiping my tears

Me: I will Always love your father. We have you together :)

Hillary: Why did you betray dad? Why didn't you think about me when you betrayed him with Qhayiya ? :(

Me: I am sorry baby. I can't discuss that with you

Hillary: Yeah Right :(

She stood up and walked away

Me: I am still talking to you ! :(

She ignored me. This child is disrespectful. I took my phone. I need to call Rebecca. I dialled her number.

Rebecca: Hey

Me: Sis how are you? :)

Rebecca: Angry and exhausted by mother's secrets

Ellen: What happened? I just called to wish you luck but it looks like you already went to see mom ?

Rebecca: I went there last night. She didn't want to tell me. She walked out on me. Ellen she is definitely hiding something

Me: And it's huge

Rebecca: How come that girl knows it and we don't. Does it involve her ?

Me: We can't speculate. We just don't know what is going on. She will come out and fix it :(

Rebecca: In Feb! which means she will keep getting R 15 000.00 rands every months?

Me: I know

Rebecca: This is crazy !

She hung up

Me:

What did mom Do?

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

Letting go of that beautiful house really broke me. I was hurt. I still am. I can't believe I wasted all my savings for nothing. Now I have to start afresh and save money. I don't know why I was

so stupid. I should've suspected this was too good to be true. Rich people don't just dish money around. They only give you money as an investment to whatever you wanna do. They don't give away money if they won't benefit from it. I was such a fool. We were both fools. God punished us for all our sins. Matt sent Lisa a text yesterday. I am surprised she didn't call us back. I can't believe her. After what happened She didn't call Ryan and tell him. This goes to show how dangerous she is. She didn't run to her brother for help. She fought her own battles. Do you think I would let my man go to that girl's home and get killed? Lisa is sick. She stayed at a mental institution for a while. This could wake up her demons. I saw her demons when she held us hostage at her house.

Anyway I saw Matt coming to me with his coffee. It's early in the morning. it's Saturday, he is not going to work. He is going to mark the whole day..

Matt: What are you doing in the computer ? :)

Me: Trying to find out who is this Andrew Gomez but I can't find him anywhere on the internet. He must be out there I mean he is the owner of that construction

Matt: How about you call your ex and ask him ?

I looked at him. He is right

Me: You're right baby :D

I stood up. I took my phone. Matt phone rang. He looked at me.

Matt: It's Lisa

Me: Answer!

He answered then put her on speaker.

Matt: Hey

Lisa: I am ready to talk

Me:

Matt: Okay let's meet up then

Lisa: Come to my house

Me: :(

I shook my head no. He can't go there.

Matt: How about at a restaurant?

Me: :)

Lisa: Fine. Get ready in an hour we have to be in town

Matt: Okay

Lisa hung up.

Me: I knew after that text she'd wanna talk :)

Matt: Yeah....

Me: Baby I don't trust the Lawsons. After speaking to Lisa. Call Ryan and tell him you can't be part of his wedding. What if it's his way of killing you ?

Matt: Yeah. Ryan loves his sister. It's either he doesn't know or he knows and he has a plan to get me to pay for what I did

Me: See why I can't let you go there ? :(

He struggled his shoulders then sat down.

.

.

~ Cecilia ~

I never blackout. I know myself. I drink responsible. There is no way I can't remember leaving the club. I am saying this because I feel like I am in bed. And i am sleeping on someone's chest. Did Lithakazi's plan work? Tell me this is Sabata ! even if it's him I still don't understand how I left the club. How can two glasses of Champagne knock me out like that ? I tried to raise my head. Oh headache is killing me. My head is heavy. I managed to open my eyes then looked up

Me: :) :p

Lithakazi is amazing. I am on Sabata's chest. He is so handsome. I can't believe he is mine again. God I wanted this all my life. I smiled then lied my head on his chest again. Oh Boy we are butt naked. Don't tell me we had sex. How can I not remember it ? I hugged him tight. He was aroused. Don't they all in the morning ? He moved, I looked at him. He opened his eyes.

Sabata: What the fuck !?

He pushed me then jumped out of bed..

Sabata: Damn my head. What happened yesterday? How the hell did I end up here ?

I stood up. we were both naked. I wish we could fix our differences and just go back to bed.

Me: I don't know too. The last thing I remember was you all over Lithakazi

Sabata: Yes I remember now that Bitch! :(

He looked at me

Him: Was this your plan?

Me: No! I had no plan. She said she wanted to take me out for drinks

Sabata: Why didn't you tell me it was her ? :(

Me: Because I didn't know you knew each other and besides, I was disappointed that you were into her and didn't hide it in front of me. You're not suppose to date my friends. Sabata you're my ex and I still love you

He looked at me then clicked his tongue. He went to the window

Sabata: Where are we...

Me: Where are we?

Sabata: Savoy Hotel :(

I saw two notes with both our names on the table

Me: Wait she left us notes

I said going to the table. Sabata came to. We took them.

Me: I wonder what's in here :D

Sabata: First open yours. I swear I will kill that girl :(

I opened it and read.

Me: " Cecilia from today going forward you will never do what you did to me.... "

Sabata:

I looked at Sabata. What is Lithakazi talking about? I continued reading

Lithakazi: " I asked you to help Me get Londeka arrested. You refused. Who do you think you are? Last night you , Sabata and I had a 3sum.... "

Sabata: What ?

Oh my God I can't believe this. She drugged us. That bitch used me. I read more

Me: " I made sure I go first so that when you get your turn. You receive all my diseases HIV included ... "

Sabata: What the fuck ?

Oh my God. I am screwed. My life is over. How can I be so stupid. How can I let such a dangerous twisted woman play me like this? I read the last part.

Me: " That's what you get for not following my orders! i hope you and Sabata live happily ever after . Litha "

Sabata opened his.

Sabata: " I knew Cecilia would open her letter first. She is too feisty and forward. I see myself in her ha ha ha "

Me:

Sabata: " Sabata You're not gifted down there for an arrogant man but I must give it to you, Boy you know how to use your pencil

He got more angry. I brushed his back.

Sabata: You think the world evolves around you. I hope I humbled you. Nobody messes with Lithakazi Mkhenkce. You thought you'd take my money and get away with it ? I didn't only take my money from you. I left you with my HIV ! "

I saw tears. I am afraid Lithakazi is going to die today. The anger this man has right now

Me:

Sabata wiped his tears.

Sabata: " I used your card to pay for my R900.00 rands Champagne "

Me: Oh My God

Sabata: " I booked the hotel room with your money. I also withdrew some don't worry, I only spent the money you owe me. I didn't take yours. I must thank you for having such a big fat daily limits. Imagine if I was forced to stop spending your money. "

Sabata kicked the single couch.

Sabata: That bitch

Me: I am so sorry

Sabata looked at the letter.

Sabata: " I know you are rich and your family is powerful. Don't you dare try to come after me because if you kill me... something is going to come out. I am smart too you know. Check your phones. That parcel in your phones is already saved somewhere in the internet. I have to use a code to keep it safe. Every week I have to enter that code. If I die it will come out and you will both become famous "

Me: Oh my God

I ran to my phone. He took his. I got a WhatsApp message from Lithakazi. It's a video

Me: It's a video

I downloaded it then watched

Me: Oh My God. it's a sex tape of the three of us

Sabata came to me and watched

Sabata:

Me: Oh My God

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 127

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have known for years that Londeka slept with Ryan. I never told mom and I am not going to. She will find this sick and crazy. She might look at Ryan differently. All she knows about Ryan is enough. I can't afford to have my mother disapproving of a man I am marrying. So I don't want her to know and I don't want Helen to know as well. This is not something you can be open about. It's in the past. It was done to fix something. It was a sacrifice that needed to be made to save us and it did.

I just got home from Mqanduli. I can't lie and say I am not tired of driving back and forth everyday. Ryan must think of something. He must be the one coming here I just can't. This is exhausting. I am glad it was my last night though. I have to study for next week. I am writing my last paper so I can't afford to slack now. I have to focus. Zimbini is coming here today. I can't go to her house anymore.

Anyway I just told mom about the drama at the village. She is shocked by Fefekazi's behaviour. I am glad she sees her for who she is now.

Mom: Nozazi died. Now Fefekazi is the new Nozazi :D

Me: At least she is not a witch :)

Mom: You're too trusting child. How do you know ?

Me: Hey you're right. Some witches are not clumsy like the Mkhenkces they keep their evil deeds to their chests :D

Mom: Exactly ! :)

Me: God :)

Mom: You didn't tell me about your meeting with Zimbini :)

Me: Oh she is okay with the decision. She knows Qhayiya's history with the Lawsons :)

Mom: I am glad she understands :)

Me: Me too :)

My phone rang. It's Irin

Me: Excuse me. It's Irin :)

I answered

Me: Hey :)

Irin: Hey how are you ?



Me: I am great thanks and you ? :)

Irin: I am great. Your first book picked up again after you announced your second book. I am about to send R150 000.00 rands of your royalties. I didn't want you to be surprised

Me: Wow thank you :D

Irin: I also wanted to talk about your launch. It can't be in January people don't have money that time. I was thinking the second of Feb. That will give you the whole month of January to prepare your wedding

Me: That works for me :)

Irin: Great Bye for now

Me: Bye :)

She hung up

Mom: And ? :)

Me: I am getting my royalties for my first book. And the second book comes out second February :)

Mom: That's great news :D

Me: I know :D

Mom: Wow :)

.

.

~ Cecilia ~

Me: Oh yeah..... oh yeaaaaah..... oh yes :)

He collapsed on top of me. We just made love. After we read the letters and cried. He came to me and hugged me. That's when we started kissing. I don't know how to feel. I am hurt and broken. I don't know what to do. I always known she was dangerous I didn't think she would do this. Sabata always has a plan. He doesn't let anyone walk all over him but this time, He is speechless. He has no plan to get to Lithakazi. That girl outplayed us. She is Good I give her that. I still can't believe all her kindness was fake. I only see such things on tv. I have never met a real life heartless woman like that woman.

Anyway Sabata took out his Mr out of me. I looked at him he kissed my forehead o-kay? He stood up and took a towel. I did the same. We have to talk.

Me: So what is happening between to us ?

He looked at me

Sabata: I don't know Ceci....

Me: But I still love you

He looked at me then smiled. He looked away then lost the smile. I can see He is still angry about last night.

Sabata: Do you wanna stay here all weekend?

Me: She wasted your money. How are you gonna pa....

Sabata: If you want we can stay here I don't want to face the world right now ☹

Me: I would love to stay here with y.... :)

We heard a knock He went to the door and spoke to the person. He came back

Me: And ?

Sabata: That bitch booked for a night. I am going downstairs to change that ☹

He wore his pants

Me: :)

Sabata: I will be right back

Me: I have R500 rands. I think we need to go see a Doctor when you come back

Sabata: You're right don't worry I will cover everything

He walked out

Me: :)

Looks like we are going to get back together. Did Lithakazi mean this when she said we'd get back together? But why did she have to sleep with us. Why did she sleep with my man ? Now I don't know if I have a disease or not

Me:

~ Lisa ~

That coward is scared of me that is why he doesn't want to come to my house. I am at the restaurant waiting for him. I don't know how I will feel when Matt walks in here. I hope I won't lose my temper. I don't wanna be upset but there is no way I won't be when I see him. I loved that man. I gave my heart to him. I did everything to make him happy. I thought he loved me. I didn't know he was here for my money. He is good at playing people. How can you stay for over a year with someone you don't love? and there is that bitch.... Beatrice is a gold digger. No woman would be okay with their partner sleeping with another woman. She wanted my money so bad that she was prepared to lose her man for it. I never thought she was that kinda person. Clearly she was my friend for my money.

Anyway I saw him walk in. I raised my hand. He looked at me. I took my glass of water and sipped

Me: :(

He sat down

Matt: Hi

Me: I am not going to waste your time. I came here to tell you that you're not going anywhere near my brother's wedding

Matt: Do you think I am that stupid. I wasn't planning on going there :(

Me: Why did you lie and say you said yes?

Matt: I said yes because I was surprised your brother didn't know about us. Some kinda family you are :(

I hit the table then looked down avoiding people. They were minding their own business

Me: How dare you ?

Matt: And i knew you'd give me your attention when I told you I said yes and you did so what is this crazy thing I hear about pregnancy? :(

Me: How far are you with your debt?

Matt:

He got angry. Who the hell does he think he is talking to me like that?

Me: After everything you've done to me you don't look ashamed at all! how did you become such a Jerk?

He stood up

Matt: I knew you were not pregnant. I know you ! :(

I grabbed his wrist

Me: I am pregnant. Do you think I would stoop that low and lie about that ?

He looked at me then Sat down.

Matt: How do I know you're not lying ? :(

Me: Excuse me ? :(

Matt: Its either you're not pregnant and you want me to believe you are or you are pregnant and the baby is not min....

I didn't let him finish. I kicked his private part under the table. I got his package so good with my shoe

Matt: Ouch my ball.....

He whispered with his hands around his private part and his stomach. I looked around checking if no one was watching. and thank God no one noticed. I looked at him

Me: How dare you say that after everything you did to me ?

Matt: Ahhh ahhh

He grabbed the glass of water and gulped it.

Me: The baby is yours and you're not going to be part of it. I don't want you anywhere near me or my baby. We are done. I will tell him it's father died before it was born!

Matt: ☹

I looked at The next table. There were people eating I saw knives and forks

Me: You disgust me. I want to grab one of those and stab you to death right now

Matt stood up and ran

Matt: † ♂

People looked at him. I quickly wiped my tears. they looked at me.

Me: He forgot his meeting hihhi :D

Them: :)

I looked down

Me:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Last night was amazing. Everything I had planned was a success. I am so proud of myself. I am so proud about how I did this. This was my whole plan. I am sure everyone is asking how did I hire Qavile. Well I saw him going to Londeka's house Thursday before Thobeka and Fefekazi fought. I apologised to him even though he is the one who should be apologising. I asked him to be my camera man for a shoot. I said it was a shoot because I knew he was gonna say no to the gig and end up telling everyone my plan. So I wanted to tell him the whole plan when I knew he was on board. That same night he called telling me he is in Mthatha at his brother's house. He is there for one night then he will go back to his home town. I asked him to stay and do the job. I told him the whole plan. He agreed to do it. Boy did he do an exceptional job! He was amazing. When I promised him to sleep with Cecilia I lied. I am not a bad person. I wouldn't let an old man in his 50s sleep with a young girl like that. When he was done with the job he was so horny. He wanted to join us I kicked him out and asked him to go to his room. By the way I spent the night with Cecilia and Sabata. When we got to the Hotel I made them drink water. He kind of stopped feeling drowsy. Once I started kissing that jerk he responded well. We had sex. The video has the rest of the story.

Anyway enough about last night. Now I have to make sure I am safe in case Sabata don't buy the video getting linked on social media. My plan is to go see Zimbini. She can't tell Cecilia where I live. I know Cecilia knows our village because she went to Qaqambile's house. I am just doing this in case she forgot the village. I am scared of Sabata and I don't wanna die. I cannot die. That boy is crazy. He has anger issues. I don't want to be slaughtered by that rich spoilt brat. I need to get out of these flats before Cecilia comes back. I will speak to Zimbini for few minutes then leave. I am already here. I must say the sex last night was good. It was the first time having sex with someone I feel ever since I stopped sleeping with Qaqambile. I might hate Sabata but I am not blind. He is hot. The bastard was so good. I don't know maybe the drugs contributed. I knocked two times then waited. The door opened. What the fuck ?

Me:

Qhayiya: Lithakazi?

Me: I can't believe you're back and you didn't tell me :(

I pushed him out of the way then walked in.

Zimbini looked up

Zimbini: I wonder why you decided to come today :(

Me: What do you mean?

Zimbini: You were at Cecilia's house yesterday playing buddy buddy with her! I wonder what are you up to this time :(

Oh boy she saw me ? She is going to find out what I did to Cecilia. At least I won't be here when she tells her. I looked at Qhayiya

Me: Can you excuse my cousin and I for a minute ? :)

Qhayiya: I will be hanging laundry on the line outside :(

Zimbini: Okay baby :)

I rolled my eyes. He walked out

Me: I Didn't think you'd want to see me that is why I didn't come :)

Zimbini: What makes you think I want to see you now ? :(

Me: Nothing. I just came because I need your help. No matter how much we fight but you're still my family and when I need help I will come to you :(

Zimbini: What do you want ? :(

I smiled. She gave me the look. She is not interested to my nonsense I can see it.

Me: It's Simple! :D

Zimbini: :(

Me: Don't tell Cecilia where my house is

Zimbini: What did you do Lithakazi?

Me: Nothing! just don't tell her ! :)

Zimbini: I know you're lying ! :(

Me: What if I did something ? You're not a part of my life Anymore ! you hate me! so I am asking you a simple favour. Don't get involved in my business and don't tell her anything about me !

Zimbini: I don't have time to talk about you :(

Me: Good and bye :)

I walked out. Good thing Qhayiya is outside. I need to talk to him about my last revenge. I headed out. I saw him hanging the clothes.

Me: When are you going to stop playing my cousin sister? :(

Qhayiya: Who said I am playing her ? :(

Me: You know you're going to be with me soon but you insist on coming back playing happy family :)

Qhayiya: First of all I love Zimbini and i am not playing her , Secondly you and I will never be together I don't love you :(

I put my hand on my chest

Me: Someone is prepared to lose it all, don't forget we had a deal! :(

Qhayiya: I ended things with Ellen. I don't care if you tell her or not :)

This bitch is enjoying this I am so mad. I can't lose him

Me: We had a deal You asked me to kill Marlene so that we can be together

Qhayiya: I changed my mind :)

Me: I am not bluffing! I will tell Ellen!

Qhayiya: You tell her and lose your money :)

Me:

Qhayiya: If you tell her there is nothing you will have against Marlene. You will be broke ! :(

Me:

Qhayiya: Its over Lithakazi :D

Me: Okay fine! you win! but you still have to help. I need to know when Marlene gets out of jail

Qhayiya: Why do you think I would help you when I don't even care if she finds out ? :(

Me: Please I am desperate. I have to know

Qhayiya: Only if you promise to leave me and Zimbini alone. I love your cousin. Be happy for her :(

I gave him my hand.

Me: We have a deal ☺

We shook on it

Qhayiya: I will call you then :)

He walked away. I bit my lower lip fuming with anger. I can't believe I won't have him. Where will I find a man now? I kicked thin air

Me: Dammit ! ☺

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 128

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Zimbini is here to study with me. I have been thinking about this new friendship between Lithakazi and Cecilia. I am so curious to know if Lithakazi slept at Cecilia's place or she left. I feel so scared for Cecilia. Litha is using her as a pawn to her schemes. She saw a gap she could



fill to get what she wants and she can only achieve that if she is close to Cecilia. I wish I could help Cecilia but how can I do that after everything she said to me? What if I warn her then she goes straight to Lithakazi and tell her what I said? Lithakazi has been quiet. I don't want anything that will bring her back into my life. I don't want people like her near me. Zimbini didn't see wrong in her cousin. She only opened her eyes when she turned on her. I hope she shows her true colours soon so that Cecilia could run for her life. I don't know why I am worried about that girl. I should be worried about my paper.

Zimbini: Before we start how about we talk about something for a second :)

Me: Sure what's up ? :)

She chuckled. I looked at her waiting for her to talk. I saw her shaking her head.

Me: What is It?

Zimbini: Lithakazi came to see me this morning :(

Me: She did ?

Zimbini: Yes and she needed a favour :(

Me: What ? :(

Zimbini: First I saw a picture she posted on WhatsApp last night. It was a picture of her, Cecilia and Sabata in a club :(

Me: I thought Sabata and Lithakazi didn't get along?

Zimbini: They don't and I think we finally found the answer to our questions :(

I sat up straight

Me: How ? Sabata doesn't want anything to do with Ceci. She can't possible use her to get to Sabata?

Zimbini:

Zimbini looked at me. I could see her eyes disagreed with me. Maybe she knows something I don't.

Me: No ?

Zimbini: Yes. And i think she did something to Sabata

Me: Why would you think that?

Zimbini: You never view Ceci WhatsApp stories do you ?

Me: I don't have her number :(

Zimbini: Lithakazi came to ask me to never tell Cecilia or Sabata where she lives

Me: Are you saying the friendship is over already ? :D

Zimbini: Yes and she did something to them. I am saying this because I saw Cecilia's WhatsApp status

She gave me her phone. I read. She regrets trusting someone. She said her life can change completely because of last night and something good came out of it. I looked at Zimbini

Me: Do you think Cecilia And Sabata are back together ?

Zimbini: It looks that way. They took a selfie at a hotel room then at a doctor's office

Me: I wonder what are they doing there. Wait.... Cecilia knows where we come from. Lithakazi doesn't know that ?

Zimbini: She only saw Qaqambile's home. She didn't see the entire village

Me: I am so curious to know what happened last night :D

Zimbini: I wanted to ask Lithakazi but I didn't want her to think we are cool. I didn't show any interest.

Me: Whatever she did helped the Cebata :D

Zimbini: I think they are called Sabalia

We laughed

Me: Well I am happy for them honestly

Zimbini: Are you really happy or you're just glad he might be off your back ? :)

I looked down.

Me: That too ☹

Zimbini: Oh thank God this year is over. I can't with her bragging :(

Me: She can be so annoying I know :)

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I am so angry right now. I just want to kill that bastard. I regret going to meet Matt I really do. What was I thinking really ? Did I think he would be supportive and beg me for forgiveness? That bastard don't love me. He never did but what I noticed is that he doesn't know me. If he knew me he would know that I don't beg a man. If he knew me he would never I mean ever think I am that desperate. Me? Trapping a man with a child that isn't his? What an insult ? What he and Beatrice did to me wasn't insulting enough ? I am really mad now. This man is provoking me.

Anyway I just parked my car at drive way. I called Ryan.

Ryan: Hey my little sis

Me: After everything he is done to me Ryan

Ryan: What did he do now? Please calm down and tell me everything

Me: I met up with Matt to tell him I don't want to see him at your wedding

Ryan: Good I was gonna call him too

Me: I also told him about my pregnancy. Can you believe he said I am lying I am not pregnant ?

Ryan: What ? This fool doesn't know you and it's clear he was really using you. He didn't pay attention and get to know you when you were dating. He is a jerk!

Me: He said if I am pregnant the baby might not even be his

Ryan: Sis please stay away from that guy. I will call him and talk to him. Please promise me you will stay away from him and focus on you and the baby. I want to see my nephew or my niece. Please don't take that opportunity from me

Me: Hihhi :D

I couldn't help but giggle

Ryan: I am happy for you sis and I know you will be a great mom

I touched my stomach

Me: Thank you Ryan I feel better now :)

Ryan: I love you

Me: I love you too. Mom must be worried. I need to go in :)

Ryan: Okay sis

I hung up. My doctor said I should call her when I feel some typer way or sad but now I just know who to call. My brother is going to help me. I am glad he is going to be supportive, Support system is what I need. Anyway I got out of the car. I saw Tatenda

Tatenda: Wow you look good Ms Lisa :D

Me: Oh wow thank you Tatenda :D

He was looking at me from head to toe

Him: :)

I walked to the door. I opened the door then walked in

Me: :)

Mom: Finally! :)

Me: Hey mom :)

Mom: How did it go ? :)

Me: He thinks I am not pregnant and if I am it's not his :(

Mom: The nerve on that boy ! :(

Me: Yeah :(

I sat down

Mom: So you're doing paternity test ?

Me: Over my dead body. I won't risk losing my child :(

Mom: Yeah do it when the baby is born

Me: I will see :(

.

.

~ Cecilia ~

We just got back from the doctor. I think suggesting it was the best idea and I am glad we went there sooner. There is a possibility that we might be negative and that is a little relief. I just pray this process doctor told us about will work. I hope we come out of this clean and safe. I can't

afford to be HIV positive. I have always been safe and my family always made sure they taught me about the dangerous of unsafe sex. My mother and my older brother are doctors. My aunt who is my mother's sister is a nurse. So I am always aware and I have always been careful. I have never had unprotected sex until last night. I give it to Lithakazi. I give it to her she is good. That girl was always smiling all along. Calling me friend. She even took me for a full body treatment. It was her first time I could see how uncomfortable she was. She did all that to fool me and she succeeded. We did the quick HIV test we are both negative. They did tests even though we took the pills and antibiotic injection for STD's. The quick test came negative. We are waiting for blood test. We are collecting it on Tuesday. I made sure I take morning after pill.

We just got back to the hotel. I was surprised when Sabata suggested we spend the whole weekend at the hotel. Tomorrow we decided that we will go to my place and study together. I don't want to push things and ask him what is going on between us. One thing Lithakazi said and it's true. I am took forward I always ruin things for myself so I decided to just go with the flow but we need to talk about something.

Me: Can I ask you something?

He threw himself on our bed

Sabata: First take off my shoes :)

I smiled the took off his shoas

Sabata: Thank you :)

Me: :)

He sat up straight

Him: What's up ?

Me: You and I can be anything but we care about our reputation and our careers

Sabata: That is true

I sat down

Me: We can't risk Lithakazi ruining our lives. We have to let her be. She is not worth it. Tell me you are not planning to harm her

He looked down. He is still angry and I can tell he is trying to forget this.

Sabata: I have thought about it. I can't disappoint my family. If that video would come out I would humiliate my family and my siblings would tell me they told me so. My family don't want us to be hanging out with people. They say we have everything at home. We don't have to go out.

If that video could come out my dad would murder me

Me: Oh that's a relief I thought you'd do something to her :)

Sabata: I have to choice. She played this well I give it to her. No one plays me like she did :(

Me: She played me too. I thought she meant what she said when she apologised :(

Sabata: That girl is sick in the head. Never trust her again :(

Me: I leant my lesson

Sabata: Good now let's order something to drink. I want to get drunk with you and enjoy myself :)

Me: That sounds nice :)

He stood up. Lithakazi I can't say anything now but when the results come out. I will tell you what I think of you. Whatever happened there is something good came out of it. Sabata and I are tight and I will make sure He doesn't forget this day ever

Me: :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

It breaks my heart that I will never have Qhayiya and I hate when someone is smarter than me. That man had this planned. He broke up with Ellen for my cousin sister. He really loves her and I am so jealous. I know I am supposed to be happy because I was worried that he might hurt her but now that I know he loves her, my heart is breaking. I have one question in my mind right now. Where do I sleep tonight? I can't sleep at my place for a few days or a month. I need to be safe. I always have a plan and today is no different. I know exactly where I am going to sleep that is why I made sure I didn't let the taxi pass the supermarket with me. I got out and bought a R1000.00 rands grocery. I hired a van to take me to my new home. I am allowed to spend my money right? I mean Sabata decided to pay for my champagne, My hotel room and my guy. I spent less that R 800.00 for my plan in Mthatha. Sabata will respect me from now on. I am sure he knows I am not weed. I am not something you can smoke and throw away. I am a queen, A master manipulator! his ex girlfriend really thought I could be her friend ? Oh please. I don't need friends. I make my own fun.

Anyway I decided to go to Nowaitile. She is the only person I can stay with in Harmony. I just pray and hope she agrees. I can't think of anyone else to take me in now. But I am positive. When she sees all the groceries. She will agree. I hired a van. It drove me straight to her house.

We got out of the car. We off load groceries. I went to the door. The door opened before I could knock.

Nowaitile:

Me: Hey Waity! christmas came early don't you think? :D

She looked at groceries then at me

Nowaitile: What do you want Lithakazi? :)

I smiled. I know I always have an agenda but today I am desperate. There is no hidden agenda.

Me: I want to live with you for a few days :)

Nowaitile: You can't do this just to stay with me..... :)

Me: :)

Nowaitile: Lithakazi I know you well. You're not a nice person. Why would you buy me groceries just to let you stay in my house when your house is right there :)

Me: You want the truth ? :)

Nowaitile: The whole truth :)

Me: I did something to someone. I am worried he might kill me :)

She looked at the guys.

Nowaitile: Take the groceries in boys :D

She looked at me.

Her: You can stay as long as You want :)

Me: Thank you Waity. I knew you're the only person I could trust :D

I walked in. She grabbed my arm

Nowaitile: Wait... what if the person comes and kill both of us ?

I laughed

Me: Oh please Waity! all you have to do is just make sure no one knows I am here okay ? :)

Nowaitile: Okay

Me: Besides..... :)

I chuckled

Nowaitile: Besides? :)

Me: Thongolam said I am not dying :D

Nowaitile: :)

Me: So why would I be worried about death ? :D

Nowaitile looked away

Nowaitile: Right.....

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 129

.

.

~ Ellen ~

My sister decided to drive all the way from Port Elizabeth to here. When I talked to her earlier in the morning she sounded really upset. I am really surprised to see her here. I thought maybe she'd take a plane and leave the Eastern Cape. Having her here is really great because I have been fighting with Hillary. I want her to help me with that. My daughter is very stubborn. How can she expect me to tell her why I cheated on her father when I don't even know myself? I don't know why. Everything happened so fast that night. I didn't plan it. One thing led to another. I couldn't stay away from Qhayiya but I know why I did all that. My husband left me in the



afternoon and went to sleep with his mistress. I feel like I should tell Hillary that. Actually I am telling her. My sister is upstairs putting on something simple. It's time I talk to Hillary

Me: Hillary I am ready to tell you the truth

Hillary: Why did you cheat ? :(

Me: I left you in East London. I went to see him. He left me in the house around afternoon. He spent the night with Nomandla. That's how my affair with Qhayiya started

Hillary: I am talking about when you renewed your vows ! :(

Me: I couldn't let go of him. We fell in love sweetheart

Hillary: You were married to my dad mom!

Me: I know!

Hillary:

Me: That is why he dumped me And divorced me right ?

Hillary: Dad loved and respected you

Me: You don't know that! You don't cheat on someone you love and respect

Hillary stood up

Hillary: I am sorry mom. You always cry to get my sympathy. You make everything look like dad was the only one at fault. I am tired of that! :(

She walked out on me

Me:

I broke down. I don't know what to do with her right now. She is just a baby. She does not understand. What Ryan did was bigger than what I did. Because I was caught on camera I am the bad guy. I don't know how to talk to this child anymore. Two men I love hate me and They hurt me now my daughter. What is going on. What did I do to deserve all this hurt ? I felt a hand touch my shoulder. I put mine on it then looked behind me. It's Nomonde. I didn't expect this from her I took my hand off hers then stood up wiping my tears.

Me: Nomonde

Nomonde: I know she is young but that is not a right way to speak to your mother :(

Me: She is disappointed in me

Nomonde: Madam I can help you fix things

Me: How?

Nomonde: I will talk to her just trust me madam :)

Me: Please. I want my daughter back. Anything to have her support

Nomonde: Let me follow her we actually get along :)

She walked to the stairs.

Me: Nomonde :)

She turned around.

Nomonde: Madam

Me: Thank you :)

She smiled then walked up.

Me: :)

I judged her too soon. She has a good heart. Maybe I should stop being so hard on her.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the supermarket. We see Londeka with a sandwich in her hand and a bottle of water walking from the tellers to Ryan's office. It's Her lunch time. It looks like she will eat at her office. She went to the door and knocked then walked in. Ryan looked up. He pushed the laptop away

Ryan: Good morning Londy :D

Londeka: Morning sir. How are you ? :)

Ryan: I am great thanks how are you ? :D

Londeka: I am good thanks. Nomandla left early? :)

Ryan: Yes she has to study for next week :)

Londeka; Oh that's great. I came to tell you my husband agreed :)

Ryan stood up

Ryan: Wow really ? :D

Me: Yes he would love to be part of your wedding :)

Ryan: That's great. I just lost My sister's fiancée. I found out they are not together anymore and They can't be at the same place at the same time so having your husband will be great :D

Londeka: I am glad I could help. I have to go eat :)

Ryan: Alright thanks again :)

Londeka: Don't mention it sir :)

She walked out then called Qaqambile..

Qaqambile: My wife ?

Londeka smiled.

Londeka: Hey baby I just told Mr Lawson you agreed. He is very excited :D

Qaqambile: As long they get me expensive stylish suit. I know white people and their bad taste

Me: Stop Mr Lawson has style :D

Qaqambile: We will see

Londeka: See you at home later :)

Qaqambile: Bye love You

Londeka: I love you more :)

Qaqambile hung up. Londeka walked to the staff office.

.

At the village. Lithakazi is at Nowaitile's house. They are talking. Nowaitile is very happy to have Lithakazi in her house and we all know why. She couldn't say no when she saw that grocery.

Nowaitile: So what are we going to do with the things that need a fridge. I don't have fridge here :)

Lithakazi: I have one in my house. We will go take what we need there :)

Nowaitile: Okay. You will take them to your house or I should ? :D

Lithakazi: Let me take them now :)

She took the chicken, fruits and vegies. She walked out. Nowaitile looked at her through the window then dialled a number

Nowaitile:

Voice: Nowaitile hello

Nowaitile: Nongetheni Don't come to my house I live with Lithakazi now :(

Her: What why ?

Nowaitile: Did you hear what I said ? :(

Nongetheni: Yes I did. Why is she....

Nowaitile hung up

Nowaitile:

She looked at all the groceries

Nowaitile: :D

.

We see Lithakazi walking to her house. She got a call. She walked faster then got to her house and unlocked. The person called again. She answered

Lithakazi: Hello ?

Caller: It's Marlene

Litha: What do you want?

Marlene: On the 11th Of February I will be at my house. I will tell my daughter everything. The reason I am not telling her now is because I don't want her to give up on me so enjoy the money for few months. I will come out and you will be a broke broken bitch that you always been !

Lithakazi hung up

Lithakazi: That bitch

~ Beatrice ~

I am still busy with my investigation about my " step father " So far I am not getting anything. This man doesn't exist. I can't find him on social media. I can't find him on Google. The people I find with that name are overseas And they are not him. I need to go see my ex. I haven't gone to see him because I don't have a nanny. Matt went to see Lisa He is not back yet. I am really worried. Lisa was my friend. I know how she gets when she is angry. I don't want her to harm my man.

Anyway I heard the door. I stood up. It's him. He is back and still in one piece except he doesn't look happy at all.

Me: So ? :D

Matt: :(

Me: Come on baby don't tell me it was that ugly. You were in public :)

He sat. I could see he was in pain. It was hard for him to sit. What is wrong with him ?

Me: Baby what happened to you ?

Matt: She kicked my balls :(

Me: What? In public ? :(

Matt: No one noticed we were sitting around the table :(

Me: What made her so angry ? Why did she call you there in the first place ?

Matt: One question at a time. She wanted to tell me there is no way in hell i will attend the wedding :(

I sat down

Me: As if you were gonna attend. She is such a fool if she thought you were going there :(

Matt: I told her I don't think I am the father she got mad :(

Me: How can you do that ? You know very well you're the father of that baby!!! :(

Matt: Stop shouting me Beatrice! Anyway did you meet your ex ? :(

Me: I am sorry for shouting at you I just don't understand why You provoked her like that. I am

supposed to be the one who is in denial about you fathering that baby but I am not. I am surprised you're the one who doubts her :(

Matt: Remember you're the one who knows her better. I don't know anything about that girl And i don't care what kinda person she is :(

Me:

Matt: Did you go ? :(

Me: I was waiting for you to babysit. I will go get ready :(

Matt: Sure :(

I don't know why he said that to Lisa. I don't want to make him angry though. He is in this because of me and it looks like pretty soon he will remind me that if i don't watch my mouth. All I want is for him to be careful. She can't make that monster angry anymore if he wants to stay alive.

.

.

~ Nomonde ~

What Hillary is doing is not fair at all. She is spoiled. She must understand how her mother must be feeling. I am going to help madam get her daughter back. I will speak to Hillary. She is nice to me and she listens when I speak to her. Ellen has some reservations about me. I want her to trust me. I know I am not staying here for long. In January I am leaving but the month left I have to make sure we don't bite heads.

Anyway I knocked at her door.

Hillary: I don't want to talk mom!

Me: It's me dear. It's me Nomonde :)

Hillary: Oh come

I opened the door. I walked in then closed it. I looked at her and smiled. She smiled back at me.

Me: :)

Hillary: What ? :)

Me: Talking like that to your mother ? :)

Hillary: You don't know my mom ☹

Me: I do :)

I sat next to her on her bed.

Me: I know she is hurting

Hillary: It's her fault :(

Me: No Hillary :)

Hillary: What do you mean no ? :(

Me: Think about this..... Your mom is hurting. She lost your grandMa, Your dad now Qhayiya? One person can't take so much rejection, Not from her daughter too. You must think for her dear :)

Hillary: Yeah she must be hurting. But what can I do to make her happy ?

Me: I have an idea :)

Hillary: Yes ?

Me: The only person who puts a smile on her is Qhayiya :)

Hillary: Yes :)

Me: How about you steal his number from her phone then we get together and call him. I am hundred percent sure he will come if he hears you say you want him to come back to your mom and your little sis :)

Hillary: You think he will come ? :)

Me: No doubt and remember ..... :)

Hillary: Yes ?

Me: Your mom can't know you stole his number from her phone. It's a surprise for her :)

She pulled me into a hug

Me:

Hillary: Thank you you're a star! :D

I looked on thin air and smiled

Me: :)

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 130

.  
.  
~ Beatrice ~

I am very concerned about this matter. I have to do something about mom and her husband. I have to find out everything is there to find about him before I get closer to him and get to know him more. I can't accept him until I know him and his intentions. Honestly there is something dodgy about him and I will find out what it is. I just got to the restaurant. I am meeting my ex boyfriend here. I want to know more about this Construction owner.

I saw him coming to me. I stood up. We greeted then sat down

Me: How are you ? :)

Him: Good yourself?

Me: I am doing okay thank you. I ordered a juice for you too I hope you don't mind :)

Him: I don't mind. I love juice

He said taking it. He took a sip

Me: It's been a while.... I do think about you sometimes you know :D

Him: Good to know



He didn't say anything after that. It's funny how we became strangers.

Me: This is so awkward. We used to be comfortable around each other now we have nothing to say to each other :)

Him: You wanted to talk to me about my boss what about him ?

Oh I see he is not interested to chitchat

Me: Oh Mr Andrew Gomez :D

Him: Who the hell is Andrew Gomez ? :(

Me: Your boss? The construction owner :)

Him: Nah my boss Is Mr Viegaz

Wow that's strange. I put my juice on the table

Me: Can you show me a picture of your boss ?

Him: I don't have his picture on my phone but i can Google him

He went through his phone then gave it to me.

Him: This is him

I took the phone. This is Andrew. I looked at him..

Me: Are you sure this is the owner ?

He looked at me and gave me the " really? " look. I looked down

Me: That was stupid I am sorry :(

Him: What's the interest on the guy ?

I looked at him. I didn't reply. I took my phone. I called my mom. Her phone rang

Mom: Bea

Me: Mom can we meet I need to talk to you it's urgent :(

Ex:

He could see I am crying

Mom: What is this about ?

Me: This is about that.....

I breath in and out

Me: It's about Andrew Gomez :(

Mom: It can wait I am on my way to see my husband right now

Me: Mom plea..... ☹

Mom: ..... ( Tu tu tu tu )

I looked at my phone then at my ex

Me: She just hung up on me? ☹

Him: What is going on?

Me: Mom married a con artist !

Him: Wait your mom is married to another man already? Your dad passed away few months ago?

Me: Tell me something I don't know :(

I stood up

Him:

Me: Thank you for your time

I walked away. I need to find mom if how I don't know.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

This is a surprise. I didn't expect to see Vicki and Lisa back today. I don't think they told Ryan anything about coming to Mthatha. I don't know why They didn't tell us. We would've done something even if it's not enough. Mom always prepare food for them. I am just glad They got here just after I just drove Zimbini home. I had to drive Zimbini home because I got a call from the hospital manager, The one who promised me a job. I went to see her. She told me that they have a girl who filled my position. She said she is doing well. But the good thing is she got me a job for next year. I will be working for a hospital in Mqanduli and a clinic that is just next to

Ryan's supermarket which was strange. How did that happen. Why would they do that? I feel like Ryan had a hand in this but I am not sure. So I can confidently say I have a job ready for me. I am really excited for next year. They said I start in March and that is questionable too. They don't know I have a wedding to prepare for in January to Feb. I think Ryan was an accomplice in all this.

Anyway My future mother and Sister in law didn't arrive alone. They came in with Helen and Tom. I feel like I am in the dark here. I looked at mom. She does look surprised also.

Me: Wow this is a surprise come on in :D

Vicki: Thank you :)

I hugged all of them. We went to the living room. They greeted mom. We sat down

Mom: We didn't expect you :)

Lisa: We wanted it to be a surprise I am glad you are surprised :D

Me: We are :D

Mom: Congratulations on your pregnancy Lisa :)

Lisa: Thank you :)

I heard a knock at the door. I went to answer the door. What the hell? It's Saturday. Midday. What is going on? What is Rya doing here ?

Me: Ryan what are you doing here ? What is going on guys ? :D

He kissed me then walked in. He took my hand we walked back to others

Me: What is happening? I am nervous now

Ryan: This is your lobola negotiations baby :D

Me: What ? And why wasn't I told about this? :D

I looked at mom

Mom: If I knew I would've cooked you know that baby :)

Vicki: Now that everyone knows why we are here let's start :)

Helen smiled at me

Me: I cannot believe this :D

Ryan: I am sorry i didn't tell you babe. Mom called telling me that Lobola is done before getting

married. She told me they were coming :)

Vicki: We were gonna tell you if we were planning to sleep here. We are sleeping at Mqanduli so we didn't see the need to ask you to prepare anything :)

Me: Okay :)

Vicki: The person who told me about Lobola told me an educated girl doesn't come cheap :)

I looked at mom

Mom: :D

Me: :)

Vick: Nomandla next year you will be married to my son, That means you will move there permanently :)

Lisa nodded her head. I loved it here. This house felt like it was mine for a while and this is where I feel safe. I don't think I am ready for the chance at all.

Me:

Vicki: We have with us.....

She looked at Lisa. I saw Lisa picking up her handbag from the floor. She took out a white big envelope and gave it to her mother

Vicki: This is a hundred thousand rands....

Mom:

Lisa: That is not all ..... :)

What does she mean when she says that is not all? honestly i didn't expect Lobola from Ryan because he sent me to Varsity. The education Vicki is talking about I got it because of her son but this shows how much they care and respect me and my family. I appreciate that and I am even embarrassed to accept it. Well it's not my money. It's mother's money.

Vicki: We have a request :)

She gave mom some papers.

Mom: A request?

Mom asked looking at the papers

Me:

Vicki: As you know I have supermarkets in every city in this province and Western cape. I want you Nosukile to work for me in my supermarket here in Mthatha. I know how boring it can be sitting around. I don't want you to leave this house. When you sign that paper this house will be yours. You will stay here with your nephew :)

I looked at mom. Wow mom owns this beautiful house now ?

Ryan: My Fiancée and I will look for nannies to take care of the boys. They will stay with us in MQANDULI but that will all happen next year. I think giving you a job at the supermarket is a great idea. You are used to working for yourself and when you have a house like this one you need a job :)

Mom: Thank you so much I don't know what to say :)

Vicki: What are you gonna do with your house at the village ? :D

Mom: My husband's grave is there. I will just have to find someone to live there :)

Me: :)

Ryan: Don't worry about Odwa school fees and transport. We will help you with that right baby ? :)

Me: Yes of course. It's gonna be weird to live without them though :D

Helen: You are someone's wife now. You need to focus on your family :)

Vicki: That is true. You made my son happy. I am really happy you came into our lives. I have never seen my son this happy and excited about the future :)

Me: Thank you Mrs Lawson :)

Vicki: :)

Me: I also have an announcement :)

They all looked at me.

Tom: Baby number three ? :)

Me: No! absolutely not ! :D

They laughed

Me: My second book will be launched on the 2nd of February :)

Lisa: Wow you wrote another book ? :D

Me: Yes but I wasn't sure about publishing it until recently :)

Vicki: What's it called ? :D

Everyone:

I know why they are looking at me like that. I can't tell Vicki. I am ashamed or should i say she might look at me differently after i tell her?

Me: Let's wait for it and I would appreciate to have everyone in Jozi that day :)

Lisa: I would love to go :)

Vicki: I loved the first one. I will be there :D

Me: Thank you :)

Helen: :)

.  
.

~ Narrated ~

At Ellen's house. We see Ellen sitting with her baby on the couch just staring at nothing. She was deep in her thought when she heard footsteps coming down stairs. She looked up. It's Hillary.

Ellen:

Hillary: Mom can we talk ? :)

Ellen: Yes honey what is it ? :)

Hillary: I am so sorry for being so hard on you. It's just that I dont want you to get between me and grandma. I am old I can make my decisions :)

Ellen opened her arms. Hillary went to her. They hugged

Ellen: Thank you so much for apologising baby. I am sorry too for my mistakes. I promise it will not happen again :)

Nomonde appeared up the stairs

Nomonde:

Ellen: ;) :D

Ellen winked at Nomonde. They smiled at each other.

Hillary: It's okay mom :)

They broke the hug. Nomonde ran back up then listened. She made sure she is not seen by both of them

Hillary: Mom can you borrow me your phone for a few minutes ? :D

Nomonde smiled alone

Nomonde: :)

Ellen: Of course honey take it and bring it when it rings :D

Nomonde looked on thin air smiling

Nomonde: :)

Hillary: Thanks mom :D † ♀

She ran up and bumped into Rebecca coming down

Rebecca: :)

Hillary: Auntie † ♀

She ran up.. Rebecca got down.

Rebecca: Sis you were right about that Nomonde girl :(

Ellen: What about her ?

Rebecca: I saw her sneaking up on you. She was eavesdropping on you and Hillary :(

Ellen: No! She helped me fix my differences with Hillary. I saw her she was listening to what she was gonna say to me. She walked in on us fighting and promised to help us solve our problems and she did :D

Rebecca: Wow that's nice isn't it :)

Ellen: She is amazing. I think I like her :D

Rebecca: :)

.

We see Nomonde sitting on Hillary's bed smiling waiting impatiently for her to come back with Qhayiya's number. The door opened. Nomonde stood up fast

Nomonde: And ? :)

Hillary took out the phone and waved it

Nomonde: Yes ! :D

Hillary dialled a number on her mother's phone

Hillary: I am callin.....

Nomonde snatched the phone and hung up.

Hillary: What are you doing?

Nomonde: Why don't you call him with your phone? Leave your mom's phone and go call him in the bathroom :D

Hillary: Yes I will do that he might not take mom's call :D

Nomonde: Exactly :D

Hillary copied the number then went to the bathroom. When she got to the bathroom, Nomonde ran to check if she is really in. She ran back to the bedroom then copied Qhayiya's number for herself. This was about her plan from the beginning.

Nomonde: Finally have your number sexy :p

She put down Ellen's phone then went on WhatsApp. She refreshed contacts then searched Qhayiya. She opened his contact Then looked on thin air

Nomonde: You're even online. I am not going to text you just yet baby :p

Nomonde heard someone drag their feet. She turned around fast. It's Hillary and she looked sad

Hillary: ☹

Nomonde: Oh dear it didn't go well?

Hillary: He says mom doesn't respect him because he doesn't have money

Nomonde hugged Hillary

Nomonde:

Hillary: He says mom is not over my dad...

Hillary broke the hug

Hillary: Do you think mom and dad could get back together?



Nomonde put her hand on Hillary's cheek

Nomonde: I am telling you this because I know you're a strong girl...

Hillary:

Nomonde: Baby your dad is madly in love with that woman he is with. He doesn't love your mom at all

Hillary: So are we going to give up on making mom happy again?

Nomonde shook her head no.

Nomonde: We will figure something out together okay :)

Hillary: Okay :D

Nomonde hugged Hillary

Nomonde:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Who the hell does Marlene think she is taking my happiness away from me? She ruined my good day. I had a victory last night. I wanted to celebrate that now she does this to me? She calls me telling me she is going to come clean? This is more reason for me to go after her. Losing the money will drive me more hungry for vengeance. I will avenge what she did to me. On the 10th of February I am going to Port Elizabeth. I am going to kill that Bitch.

Anyway I am drinking alcohol with Nowaitile. I have never seen her so drunk. It's hilarious ..

Nowaitile: I didn't know living with you was gonna be this fun! :D

Me: I always say people must stick with me :D

Nowaitile: I don't want anything that will come between us. We going far together Shlobo !  
( friend ) :D

Me: Amen to that shlobo! and thank you for allowing me to sleep in Xilongo's room. You know I still sense his smell :)

Nowaitile: He was such a blessing oh my only son :)

Me: He was, wasn't He? :)

I said looking on thin air thinking about the memories we had together

Nowaitile: You had a thing going on ! :D

Me: A beautiful thing :)

Nowaitile: My sweet boy :)

He phone rang

Nowaitile:

Me: Who is it ? :)

Her: The daughter of my mother's mother's cousin :D

Me: Shlobo go answer :D

Nowaitile: Let me go answer this phone in my RDP house. Enjoy I will be back soon shlobo :D

Me: Don't take long :)

Nowaitile: I won't :D

She walked out

Me: You're not related at all

I gulped my drink

Me: This woman is so fun :D

I fixed myself another one. I sat drinking. This woman is taking long. I don't know why she is not coming back from her RDP house. Let me go check on her. I heard her talking alone. I eavesdropped

Nowaitile: Nongetheni I said stay away! I don't know why you keep calling me!

Me:

Nowaitile: Lithakazi can't Know about what we did to her !

Me: What did you do to me?

She turned around fast, Her phone fell on the floor

Nowaitile: Shlobo

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 131

.

.

~ Narrated ~

No one can understand how upsetting it is to hear that your mother is being played by a man who has a false identity. It's obvious Andrew Gomez doesn't exist. This man is a criminal. Beatrice is devastated. She doesn't know what to do. She tried to call her mother but she didn't seem interested to hear whatever she wanted to say. Gita don't want to hear anything coming from her daughter more especially when it's regarding her new husband. Beatrice feels helpless right now. She doesn't know what to do. We see her get out of her car. She doesn't know where Andrew lives if she did maybe she would've gone there. She just got home. Talking to someone helps. She wants to talk to Matt about her findings before meeting her mother later.

Anyway she opened the door and walked in. She found Matt marking exam papers.

Beatrice: Where are the kids?

Matt: Sleeping.....

He looked up

Matt: Did you find anything on the guy?

Beatrice sat down

Beatrice: He lied, he is not the owner of that company. A man by the name of Viegaz is the owner of that company :(

Matt: What ? Why would he lie about owning a company though ?

Beatrice: Matt that man is a con artist. I don't know what he wants from mom :(

Matt: But I don't understand your mom. How can you not know the owner of such a big construction?

Beatrice: We didn't know too besides mom is just a housewife. She doesn't know business people :(

Matt: Well I am from King. I don't really care about construction but when you meet someone Who likes you....., you make sure you get to know them first before marrying them :(

Beatrice: He wants something from mom. Mom don't want to talk to me. She says she will speak to me when she comes back from seeing him. Baby what if its too late then ?

Matt brushed Beatrice back

Matt: relax babe. Later when she is back home we are going to see her

Beatrice: :(

Matt: Relax babe. We will fix this. We will help your mom I promise :(

Beatrice: I hope so.....

.

Still in East London. Hillary is very disappointed by the fact that her plan didn't work. She really wanted to help her mother. She and her mother might have disagreements but she still cares about her happiness and she really thought Nomonde's plan would work little did she know Nomonde had plans of her own.

Hillary: What are we gonna do ?

Nomonde: For now i don't know but I promise you. We will find something

Hillary: Qhayiya loved mom what changed ? :(

Nomonde:

Hillary looked at the door

Hillary: I need to ask mom what she did to Qhayiya to make him think she is still in love with dad :(

She attempted to walk away. Nomonde grabbed Hillary's wrist

Nomonde: Your mom can't know you called Qhayiya

Hillary: And what if Qhayiya tells her ? :(

Nomonde let go of her wrist then looked away

Nomonde: You're right

Hillary: I will ask mom what she did. If she asks questions I will tell her I called him :(

Nomonde: Please don't tell her I was involved. Hillary I am just a maid here. I am not supposed to know about my boss affairs please I beg you

Hillary: I won't tell mom you advised me to call

Nomonde: Thank you princess :)

Hillary: :)

Hillary smiled then walked out and closed the door. Nomonde let out a sigh of relief then sat down. She took her phone. She went to Qhayiya's number. She didn't dial it. She was just staring at it.

Nomonde: And what if I call you then you decide to tell Madam ?

She put her phone in her pocket. She stood up looking frustrated

Nomonde:

Downstairs. We see Hillary joining her mother in the living room. She sat down looking nervous.

Hillary: Mom can I ask you something personal ?

Ellen: Yes honey ? :)

Hillary: Why did Qhayiya leave please tell me the truth. He told me but I want to hear your side ☹

Ellen: There is nothing you don't know so there is no use in hiding things from you.....

Hillary sat Up straight

Ellen: I don't want to tell you the whole story and please don't force me to.... Your granny

Marlene did things trying to stand up for me against that woman who has kids with your father. After I got divorced That girl sent mom and I restraining order. So I called Ryan confronting him because i believe he knew about this. Qhayiya overheard me shouting your dad. He said i should stop calling your dad...

Hillary: You didn't?

Ellen: No I didn't. After i had a fight with Vicki I called Ryan again talking about what happened and the fact that she makes decisions for you without me. Qhayiya caught me talking to him again that's why he wants nothing to do with me. Honey your dad and I are connected by you. I have to talk to him once in a while

Hillary: Okay

Ellen: Tell me when did Qhayiya tell you this?

Hillary: I called him few minutes ago

Ellen: Why did you call him honey?

Hillary: I thought if I did it myself he will feel welcome and come back

Ellen: Oh baby. It's sweet that you tried to help me but you don't have to help me all the time. I know how to fix my problems he will be back :)

Hillary: okay :)

She walked away. Ellen went to the kitchen

Rebecca: What were you talking about?

Ellen: My daughter called Qhayiya for me :)

Rebecca: And ? :D

Ellen: He said no ☹

Rebecca: The nerve! the length you went through to try get her to like him now he does this? That man has a child with you now he is abandoning you ? :(

Ellen:

Rebecca: I am calling him !! :(

Ellen: Please don't!

Rebecca: You won't stop me! :(

She walked out of the kitchen

In Mthatha at Zimbini's room. We see her sitting and eating. Qhayiya was just sitting smiling at her.

Zimbini: Stop smiling like that :D

Qhayiya: I love you :)

Zimbini: I love you too..... so how do you feel after Ellen's daughter called ?

Qhayiya: She put her up to this. I just want to focus on you baby. I am done going back and forth. You're my woman and I want to make you happy that's it. I am done with Ellen believe me :(

Zimbini: I do :)

He kissed her then his phone rang. He looked at it then at Zimbini.

Zimbini: Who is it ?

Qhayiya: I don't know this number

He answered

Qhayiya: Hello

Rebecca: How could you?

Qhayiya: What ?

Rebecca: The child called you! how can you be so mean to her. Did you forget you have a child ?

Qhayiya knew who it was. He looked at Zimbini then walked away

Qhayiya: :(

Rebecca: Hillary finally accepted you now you do this to us ? Didn't I say don't leave my sister ?

Qhayiya: You can't force me to be with your sister. We tried it didn't work ! :(

Rebecca: Idiot! there is a child involved! do you think about your daughter at all ?

Qhayiya: I do and I will support my child :(

Rebecca: With what ? my sister's money ?

Qhayiya shook his head

Qhayiya: That's the exact reason i left. You don't respect me because I don't have money and that you think you can do or say anything to me and get away with it because I depend on you financially. Tell your sister I don't want her money! :(

Qhayiya hung up and clicked his tongue

Qhayiya: Nxa!

" Are you okay ? " Qhayiya turned around

Qhayiya: Yes that was another person calling me on behalf of Ellen :(

Zimbini: I heard

Qhayiya: Don't worry about this okay ? :(

Zimbini: Okay :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Everyone is leaving for Mqanduli. This day is going so well. It was good to see Vicki and Lisa here and the Lobola thing was a surprise. I can't believe it. I don't know why i never thought about it. I think maybe if i had a father figure I would've thought about it. The Lawson family has done a lot for us I didn't expect Lobola, I guess they see more than i see in myself. I am happy Ryan paid Lobola for me. It shows that he loves and respect me. I am really blessed and I am so happy his family is on board. It was gonna be so sad to have his family against us. I can't have Marlene as my enemy and his family too. This is what i have been praying for and now I am finally getting it. All is left now is our I Do's then we will be a family.

Anyway They are ready to leave. Mom, Helen , Tom, Lisa and Vicki are talking outside. I am left with Ryan. he is leaving too. I just wanted to ask him about this job I feel like he had something to do with it.

Ryan: I am glad everything went well :)

Me: You spoke to the hospital manager didn't you? :)

Ryan: We pulled some string :)

I hit him playfully



Me: Ryan! That manager really wanted me to work here in Mthatha :D

Ryan: Baby You know my ex wife lived far away from where I live. I don't want that for us. I want you and our sons to live with me and be a family

I hugged him

Me: I want that too :)

We heard a hooter outside. I broke the hug

Me: You have to go :D

He held my hand we walked out.

Vicki: Sorry for dusturbing you guys. Ryan We don't want to arrive at your house before you :)

Me: It's okay I understand. Besides Ryan needs to get back to work :)

Lisa: And you need to go back to your books :D

Me: True :D

Lisa opened the door.

Lisa: Bye :D

Me: Bye guys drive safe :)

They all got to the car. And drove out.

Helen: Guys we are also leaving laundry is waiting for me at my house :)

Me: Okay thank you for coming guys :)

Helen: Anytime :)

They walked to the car and drove out. Mom and I went back in.

Mom: What a day :)

Me: I forgot about Lobola :D

Mom smiled. She looked at the papers she just signed.

Mom: I own this house now :)

Me: Congratulations :D

Mom: Thank you baby and this is happening because of you :)

Me: :)

Mom looked around

Mom: It hasn't been long since We moved here but I love it here. it's like it's been years. It feels like home :D

Me: Well it is now :)

Mom: I know :D

Me: And the money? have you thought about what you will do with it ? :)

Mom: I will save it for Odwa's tertiary education. I don't think I will need it when I start my job :)

Me: I am happy for you and mom when i am gone and you need something don't hesitate to ask. You're my mother. Going to school and being successful has always been a dream of mine. I wanted to be successful and support you and that hasn't changed. I want you to have everything you need :)

Mom: Thank you my child. I feel like I have everything I need already :D

I hugged her

Me: I am glad you're happy. That's all I ever wanted :)

She hugged me tight. We have to find someone who is going to live in our house at the village.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

This woman better tell me who is this woman she is talking to and she is going to tell me what they did to me. After everything i have done for this woman. I know I have done things but Nowaitile has always been a woman I have a soft spot for. I have never done anything wrong to that woman except what I did with Marlene's money. I did that because I felt like I helped her And i deserved to be rewarded for what i did. Even now. I just bought her groceries. I could've left town and went to stay with Zimbini's mom at Elliotdale but I didn't. I did her a favour now she keeps deceiving me. I don't know what it is that she did but I know it's betrayal and I don't respond well to betrayal. She better ask Sabata and Cecilia. They know what I do to people who betray me.

Anyway she was looking at me scared. She knows I heard what she said. God I pray I don't forget the name of that woman she was speaking to.

Nowaitile: Shlobo :)

I chuckled

Me: Shlobo?

Nowaitile: I didn't see you there :)

I walked away taking out my phone. I wrote the name " Nongetheni " then put my phone back in my pocket. I turned around

Me: I am going to ask you this for the last time Nowaitile

Nowaitile:

She moved backwards. She looked scared. I went closer to her. She was against the wall

Me: What did you and whoever you were talking to do to me ?

Nowaitile:

She is going to just cry now? I grabbed her jersey around her chest and pulled her closer with it.

Me: Speak!!!!

Nowaitile: We encouraged Thobeka to date Calvin

Me:

Nowaitile: I know what we did was wrong. She told us he wanted her we thought you were gonna stay in jail for a long time so we....

I let go of her jersey. She stopped talking and let out a sigh of relief. I fixed her jersey.

Me: It's okay :)

I walked to my glass of vodka

Nowaitile: Really ?

Me: Yeah. I am over him :)

Nowaitile: Wow

I gulped my glass.

Me: Let me go to my house I will be right back :)

Nowaitile: Okay Shlobo. I will carry on drinking hope you don't mind :)

Me: Not at all. What is mine is yours right ? :)

Nowaitile: :D

I walked out. I closed the door. I looked at my phone.

Me: Nongetheni whatever your name is.....

I let go of the door. I walked away.

Me: It's time I find you and get your side of the story

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 132

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I can't believe this. I was asking myself why Mr Lawson wasn't in the office when I went there now i know, Nomandla just told me Mr Lawson was there for Lobola negotiations. I am so happy for my friend. She is officially a wife now. I want a dream wedding too one day. Qaqambile just paid Lobola, We didn't have a real wedding. I guess it's something Qaqambile and I should discuss. Maybe we can do it on our 10th year anniversary. I am really happy for Nomandla. She deserves this and I am very happy that I will witness her become Mrs Lawson. I know it wasn't an easy journey but she hung in there. She was patient because she knew he was the man for her. I am really proud of her for always believing in their relationship. If she was

someone else she would've given up and lost her love to someone Who isn't meant to be with Ryan. I really admire her. i don't think i would've stayed if i was her. She went through a lot but she didn't throw the towel.

Anyway i am still at work. I am surprised to see Qaqambile coming to my job alone. I wonder where he left my son.

Qaqambile: Baby should I be worried?

I looked at him

Me: About what ? :D

Qaqambile: You're smiling at your phone :)

Me: Mr Lawson just paid Lobola to Nomandla :D

Qaqambile: That's nice how much? :)

Me: Baby! :D

Qaqambile: I am joking baby :D

Me: You didn't tell me how much you paid for me :D

Qaqambile: You should blame your mom she knows :D

Me: :D

He sat down

Me: What are you doing at my work place? :)

Qaqambile: I came to remind you that next week we have to go to East London don't forget to tell your boss

Me: oh yeah. I can't believe next week Friday is December already :D

Qaqambile: Yeah And we have to get your mother a present for her party :)

Me: Yeah :)

Qaqambile: Let me leave you my son is alone in the car :)

Me: Baby did you check on Qavile since the sms he sent you?

Qaqambile: Thanks for reminding me. I will buy airtime and call him now :)

Me: Okay later :)

He kissed me then walked out.

Me: :)

.

.

~ Tom ~

This wedding is really happening and pretty soon. I am very worried now. I can't even hide it. I have never seen Regina ever since that incident. This whole wedding planning is opening old wounds. I don't want my wife to find out about this. I asked Regina to find a wedding planner. I don't know why she is lying. There must be someone she can find to do this. I don't buy her story. She just wants to get closer to us.

Helen: What a beautiful day :D

Me: It was and they say once the Lobola is paid you're officially married traditionally :)

Helen: Yes :D

She opened the door. We walked in

Me: What's up with so much noise these boys though :(

Helen: They are playing video games. Babe I can't wait for Regina to arrive. Once she is here it will kick in that the wedding is really happening. I am so excited :D

Me: I am happy for the couple :)

Helen: Let me go to the laundry room :D

Me: Okay baby :)

I kissed her she walked away. I was looking at her. She disappeared. I walked up the stairs. I have to call Regina. I got to the bedroom then closed the door. I dialled her number

Regina: Darling

Me: Stop calling me that ! have you heard from the other planners?

Regina: What planners ?

Me: You didn't look for someone to replace you did you ?

Regina: Why would I do that ? I miss Helen. We need to catch up. After the ugly divorce I just

went through I need girlfriends around me. Tell me about Ryan's fiancée Is she Beau.....

Me: So you didn't do what you promised to do ?

Regina: I will see you 2nd January. Who knows maybe we will repeat what we did the last time  
hihihi

Me: You stay away from me do you hear me?

" honey! honey where are you? " That's Helen calling me approaching the bedroom

Regina: Is that your wife ?

The door opened. I put my phone in my pocket

Me: Babe :D

Helen: Can you come help me with washing machine please :)

Me: Okay let me take off these shoes I will find you downstairs :)

Helen: Okay babe :)

She closed the door. I took my phone

Me: Look here. You don't want my wife to find out what you did!

Regina: What we did

Me: I am warning you

Regina: Relax! I won't mess with that girl I know her. She is nice and She doesn't deserve a  
cheating husband like you !

I exhaled

Me: I don't know what you put in my drink that day. I would never want to sleep with You! who do  
you think you are ? :(

Regina: Again. See you January 2nd

I hung up then kicked my bed

Me:

.

~ Beatrice ~

I am still Trying to get hold of mom but no luck. She is not taking my calls. I called the maid. She is still out with that man. I have to see mom before things get out of hand. She must know what kinda man she married. It's still early. She will realise she made a mistake and divorce this man. Mom loved my father. It's shocking to learn that she married to another man the same year her husband died. It just doesn't make sense at all. I don't know what that man told mom. I don't know what he promised her to make her make such rush decisions. How could she do this to me and my father. How could She? Today i am going to make sure She sees that man for who he is.

Matt: Baby sit down. You heard the maid. She said she will call when your mother arrives

Me: I can't sit when my mother is out there playing happy family with a criminal :(

Matt: Let's hope there is an explanation to all this.

Me: There is no explanation here Matt. That man is using fake identity that's it ! :(

My phone rang. I look it. It's my ex. I showed Matt the screen

Me: Maybe he found something

Matt: Yes answer

I answered.

Me: Hello ?

Him: I got some information just might help you stop worrying

I looked at Matt

Matt:

Me: I am listening

Him: It turns out he is the owner's cousin. They are both from Mexico. Maybe he is a silent partner

Me: That still doesn't explain why he lied ! :(

Him: Maybe he didn't want to get into details

Me: Okay thanks :(



I hung up

Matt: And ?

Me: That was my ex. He says the owner and Andrew are cousins :(

Matt: See? Maybe there is nothing to worry about :D

Me: No! I will not stop worrying. This man lied to mom :(

Matt: Did you ask if Andrew is his real name ?

Me: A second please :(

I called him again..

Ex: Hey

Me: And is his real name Andrew Gomez? :(

Him: About that .....

Me: You can't tell me its not his name after you just said I shouldn't Worry! :(

Him: Well it's not his real name

Me: Unbelievable!

I hung up then sat down. I put my phone on the table.

Matt: It's not his real name ?

Me: It's not ! mom is in danger Matt ??

My phone rang. I took it. I wiped my tears

Matt: Who is it ?

Me: It's mom!

I answered then put it on speaker

Me: Hello mom

Mom: Hello, I don't know if I called the right person but this is the last number that called.....

Wait this is not mom. It's a male voice.

Me: Where is mom!? ??

Matt:

Caller: Ma'am please sit

Me: No! don't tell me to sit!!!

Matt took the phone

Matt: Hello I am her boyfriend what happened ?

Caller: There was an accident. She wa...

Me: Is my mother okay ? ??

Caller: It was her and a man in the car. The man is seriously injured he is rushed to the hospital

Me: And my mother? She is okay right?

Caller: Ma'am your mother didn't make it i am so.....

I felt dizzy. I couldn't see clearly

Me: No!.....

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At a house near the Supermarket. We see a woman running in, she was running in to answer her phone. She walked in and left the door opened. She took the phone then turned around. It's Nongetheni. She answered the phone.

Nongetheni: I told you i won't come to your house ! you even hung up on me ! :(

Nowaitile: I am sorry. I had to hung up. Lithakazi overheard our conversation

Nongetheni: Lithakazi knows I was the fake Sangoma? Please tell me she doesn't know

Nowaitile: Relax I lied to her. She doesn't know

Nongetheni: Nowaitile Lithakazi can't know I was the fake sangoma. She can't know!

Nowaitile: I am not stupid Nongetheni. Just sta.....

" Makhosi!! Makhos'amhlophe! " Said a voice behind Nongetheni faking Nongeni's voice on the day she was pretending to be a sangoma. Nongetheni froze when she heard that. She knew who might that be

Nongetheni:

Nowaitile: Oh boy it's her isn't it ?

Nongetheni hung up the phone. She was still looking the other way. She slowly turned around

Nongetheni:

Lithakazi:

Lithakazi was fuming with anger looking at her..

Nongetheni: I ca....

Lithakazi: So you went to my house and lied to me ?

Nongetheni: Nowaitile put me into this. I needed money..... I am so...

Lithakazi: Your bank card

Nongetheni: What?

Litha went closer to her.

Lithakazi: You took my R4 000. 00 rands from me

Nongetheni: I am.....

Lithakazi: You give me your bank card and pin, I will walk out of here and forget this ever happened or I walk out of here and go tell Queen mother exactly what you did

Nongetheni: We split the money. I didn't take all of it. Lithakazi i will pay you i promise. You can't take my card my family depends on this R780.00 rands

Lithakazi: You should have thought about that before you decided to steal from me

Nongetheni: I am sorry

Lithakazi: Card !

She ran to her bag. She took her card and gave it to Lithakazi.

Lithakazi: Your pin and you better not lie I am going to check it at supermarket now!

Nongetheni: 2010

Lithakazi took the card

Lithakazi: I will take All Your salary till I get all my money

Nongetheni: But i didn't do this alo....

Lithakazi: I am going to deal with Nowaitile don't worry about it. One thing you should worry about is poverty in December and January!

Nongetheni: Oh My God

Lithakazi walked out. Nongetheni sat down

Nongetheni: What have I done

.

Nowaitile heard Lithakazi on the phone when she was speaking to Nongetheni. She knows pretty well it's going to get ugly and the way she is pacing up and down in her house shows that. She knows Lithakazi is coming for her. She knows she won't let this lie down. We see Nowaitile take off her doek. She threw it across the room. She looked around

Nowaitile: What am i gon.....

Her phone rang. She ran to it and answered as quickly as she could when she saw who was calling.

Nowaitile: Nongetheni tell me you didn't tell her I was involved

Nongetheni: Are you crazy? That girl put two and two together. She took what you said on the phone and put the puzzle together with what I was saying to you just few minutes ago!

Nowaitile: Oh No

Nongetheni: S'waity we are doomed. She took my bank card

Nowaitile: You let her?

Nongetheni: She threatened to go to queen mother you know how cruel that woman is!

Nowaitile sat down tears falling down

Nowaitile: I know..... The chief is more nicer that his mother

Nongetheni: Exactly! so I had no choice. I don't want to be punished by the royal family. You know how they can be! S'waity the fact that Lithakazi is an orphan would make things worse for us

Nowaitile: Why did you spend the whole 3 thou?

Nongetheni: Now this is my fault? You put me into this !

Nowaitile: At least I am going to pay only one thousand. Which means end december she will take only R250 from my account as for you

Nongetheni: You put me into this! you have to help me! I can't afford giving her my entire salary !

Nowaitile: You're on your own!! :(

She hung up then her eyes went straight to the groceries.

Nowaitile: Oh my God she is going to take All of it !

Nowaitile ran to the 10kg of rice and 12,5 of four. She put both of them on her head

Nowaitile: I have to go hide them at my neighbour's house

She ran to the door and opened then door

Lithakazi:

Me:

Lithakazi was waiting for her at the door. She looked angry. She was breathing heavily ready to eat Nowaitile alive. The rice fell, While she was looking at that, flour fell

Nowaitile: I can explain

Lithakazi: How can you do this to me Nowaitile?

Nowaitile moved back

Nowaitile: calm down Shlo....

Lithakazi: Don't call me that!!!

Nowaitile:

Lithakazi: You call me your friend yet you go behind my back and do this ?

Nowaitile: I didn't mea....

Lithakazi: Nowaitile I am dying ! do you realise You let me risk my life going to Mthatha?

Nowaitile: You didn't tell me you were going to Mthatha

Lithakazi: That's not the point! The point is you played me. You used me! you lied to me

Lithakazi fell on the floor with her bum

Lithakazi: I am still dying

Nowaitile:

Nowaitile felt sorry for her. She had both her hands on her mouth. Lithakazi looked really scared.

Lithakazi: If .....if ....

Nowaitile:

Lithakazi: If I knew I was dying I wouldn't have gone and did what I did to those people in Mthatha

Nowaitile: What did you do ?

Lithakazi: Why did you lie to me! why did you do this to me Nowaitile after everything I have done for You? Do you remember when i helped you with money in Mthatha?

Nowaitile: I Do and I appreciate what you di....

Lithakazi: No! no! you don't appreciate it you don't!

Nowaitile went down on her knees

Nowaitile: Lithakazi I did this because I didn't want you to stay in fear. I wanted you to enjoy the last days of your life. I didn't want you to stay depressed. I am sorry i lied but it was the only way to help you go out there and have fun

Lithakazi: That's not you decision to make! you don't tell me how to live my life Nowaitile!!!

Nowaitile: I know and i am sorry

Litha stood up. She wiped her tears then walked to the window and looked outside. Nowaitile stood up

Lithakazi: Sabata is going to be my killer.....

Nowaitile: Who is Sabata ?

Lithakazi looked at Nowaitile

Lithakazi: At least I am safe here with you

Nowaitile: What if he comes here and kill both of us ?

Lithakazi: That's actually a perfect idea.... :)

Nowaitile: What ?

Lithakazi: Now you know how it feels like to be afraid of death. You took my pain and used it as a joke ! you and that woman!

Nowaitile: I apologised

Lithakazi: Your punishment :)

Nowaitile:

Lithakazi: You and i are going to sleep in the same room. I want him to kill both of us when he comes here

Nowaitile: Is he dangerous?

Lithakazi: He is a serial killer!

Nowaitile: No

Lithakazi: Killing to him is just fun. He enjoys killing. You and I are his next victims

Nowaitile: No don't say that

Lithakazi: I feel better knowing that i am not the only one who is going to die

Nowaitile:

Lithakazi: This is your fault..... !

Nowaitile:

Lithakazi: Shlobo !

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 133

.  
OVER A MONTH LATER.....

.  
~ Nomandla ~

I am so excited I can't help it. Today is the first of January. Happy New year. I can't believe next month I am getting married. It's been a long time coming. This is exciting. Tomorrow the wedding planner will be here. She is arriving later today and Lisa and Vicki are also coming. I heard Lisa has a new man. I don't know but I feel like some girls are blessed. Who finds love when they are pregnant with another man's child. A lot happened in a month. Lisa has her mistry man. Zimbini is a mother and Cecilia is in a relationship with Sabata. Life is good for people. I am curious to know how is life treating my old friend Lithakazi. Things have been quiet on her side. I haven't seen Zimbini in a while. She is happy and I spend more time in Mqanduli so that's why i don't see her a lot. Planning a wedding is stressful. I am here with my braidsmaids names written in a book. I want to call them one by one and tell them about tomorrow. I saw mom coming to me.

Me: :)

Mom: What are you doing with a book ? :)

Me: I am calling the ladies. Everyone must be here tomorrow

Mom yawned. She opened the fridge

Me: You didn't sleep enough last night? :)

Mom: Insomnia but it helped me. I read the bible :)



Me: Okay :)

She poured herself a juice. I called Zimbini.

Zimbini: Hey

Me: Hey how are you ? :)

Zimbini: I am good friend how are you ?

Me: I am great thanks. Tomorrow the wedding planner is coming here to talk about the wedding. I would appreciate if you come :)

Zimbini: I will be there friend

Me: Thank you let me call other girls :)

Zimbini: Okay sharp

I hung up.

Mom: You don't have to call Lisa. Vicki said they are coming down here today :)

Me: Yeah I will just call Londeka :)

Mom: Okay :)

I dialled her number.

Londeka: Girl

Me: Friend i hope i am not disturbing you. I want you to be here tomorrow. The wedding planner is coming here.

Londeka: Tomorrow i am going to college to check on things friend. I can only make it there for dress shopping

Me: No problem friend tomorrow we will be talking about what we want for our wedding anyway You guys are not needed :)

Londeka: Okay please tell me when we are going for dress shopping

Me: I will :)

I hung up

Me: I forgot it's busy for them at college in January :)

Mom: She is going to school on the second ?

Me: Yes for registration but registration don't start that early my friend is just excited :D

Mom: Let's hope She will finish before you need her here

Me: Me too mom :)

Mom: Where is this woman gonna sleep?

Me: What woman?

Mom: The wedding planner

Me: I wanted to book her into a hotel but Helen said she is going to live with them at her house :)

Mom: Oh they are friends :)

Me: Yes she planned her wedding so I think they are friends I mean she wouldn't have invited her to her house if they were not friends :)

Mom: Yeah :)

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

It's been over a month since my mother passed. My mother is gone and it was too late for me to save her. I was very close into saving her from that man. I tried everything to the police and failed. The police don't get my suspicions because there is no evidence. That man is a professional. Who sets a trap and injure himself in the process? That's what the police keeps asking me. I told them he gave mom fake name. That man showed the police the documents and in the documents there is no Andrew Gomez. He has his real name if how I don't know. The police say I am lying. They say my mom knew his real name. I am the only one who didn't and looking at the books they are right. It looks that way. This man used mom and took her money. He is owning one of my father's properties now. How can mom do that? Mom was old. She couldn't have children anymore. Why did she leave some of her things to a man She has no kids with. What about me ? Her only child?

Me:

I am just standing next to the window. She didn't only leave him with the property. She left him with her house too while i am living in a small three bedroom house. My father's house is owned by that man. I felt Matt brush my back. I wiped my tears

Me: I thought I was alone ☹

Matt: I am here

Me: Doctor Evans just told me that evil man is being discharged today ☹

Matt: He is dangerous. I suggest we stay away from him. Your mom left you a property, Her cars and money ....

Me: This is not about money ! this is about my mother's life baby! besides i deserved everything. That man killed mom!

Matt: What confuses me is the fact that he was in the same car

Me: He planned that ! believe me. The insurance documents had Andrew not that name! He changed everything and forged mom's signature !

Matt: We can't prove it baby

I walked to the couch.

Me: I know

Matt: You will be fine baby

Me: How babe ? How ? That man is going to live in my house. A house I grew up in. How can mom trust a younger man ?

Matt: Well she was in love. Honestly I was shocked too when I saw his picture. .

Me: :(

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

Life has been ups and downs over the month. I am a mother. We are both happy to have our child. Qhayiya and I still live together. We live in our beautiful flat. Mom met him. We told mom everything about him and mom accepted him. Around Christmas Qhayiya and I had a fight. I don't know whether I am selfish or what. Qhayiya slept with a girl in EL while we took a break. The girl called telling him she was 7 weeks pregnant. He told her there was Nothing going on between them. She stopped calling. I didn't tell Nomandla this because I didn't want her to feel sorry for me. I love Qhayiya. He wants to be with me no matter what and I want the same. I am

worried about the pregnant girl though but I am not ruining my chances for her. Tomorrow i am going to Nomandla's house. There is a meeting there. I am very excited for her and I am going to tell her what is going on or what has been going on in my life.

Anyway i heard my phone rings. I ran to it

Me: Lithakazi :(

I took it and answered

Me: Lithakazi :(

Her: You don't call me even after I told you I am still dying

Me: I don't know what to believe anymore :(

Litha: I explained to you

Me: I am sure you don't blame me for not trusting you :(

Lithakazi: I never harmed you we are family. I don't know why you treat me like I am a monster. When you got arrested I didn't know we were gonna get arrested I don't know why you're so mad at me.

Me: So you forget you wanted to take my man from me? I was pregnant Lithakazi but that didn't stop you. I don't want you in my life :(

Lithakazi: Wow okay fine.... ( tu tu tu tu )

She hung up on me. Everything Lithakazi does there is always something she is planning to get out of it. How can you trust someone who is like that? She is my cousin yes and she might be dying but I can't let her into my life not when I know she is In love with my man. Lithakazi can do anything to get what she wants. What if she kills me so she could be with Qhayiya? If she is dying she can die we will bury her. I gave her so many chances she kept messing up.

.

.

~ Ryan ~

I don't always get visits from Tom alone, When I do i get worried because I know something is up and he doesn't want his wife to know. I hate secrets. I am very happy I don't have any secret at the moment. The moment you come clean a weight is taken off your shoulders and that feeling is so good. This man is in trouble with Helen. I really feel sorry for him. The only reason i

don't encourage him to tell Helen is because i know Helen. We'd end up without wedding planner. I don't think I can take that. I want to get married next month without interruptions.

Me: Bro you're coming here a lot lately :D

He sat down.

Tom: You know why i am here dude :(

Me: Regina? :)

Tom stood up

Tom: Dude :(

Me: What are you gonna do? This bothers you a lot I can see

Tom: I called her yesterday :(

Me: Are you nuts? :D

Tom: I had to find out about other wedding planners..... :(

Me: Last year you called her she told you she didn't look for the wedding planners what's new about this? :D

Tom: I managed to convince her she promised to look for them now she doesn't know what I am talking about :(

He looked at me.

Tom: Dude this woman is coming tomorrow. I had to call so that I can prepare myself. I had this feeling That things will be a mess and I was right.

Me:

Tom: That bitch asked me what i am talking about AGAIN! when I mentioned other planners. She never bothered looking for them. She says she needs friends right now because she just got divorced. She said the same thing she said last year

Me: Who are her friends anyway ?

Tom: My wife. Bro I am screwed

Me:

He sat back down.

Tom: She sounds like someone who is planning something. I don't know I feel like she is not coming here for the right reasons

Me: Bro you need to pull yourself together. Avoid her as much as you can. I gave Nomandla some money for that woman's hotel. She will spend more time with the ladies not us :)

Tom: I hope so dude

Me: You will get caught if you keep acting like this :(

He looked at me.

Tom: :(

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Vicki's house. We hear voices before seeing who is inside the house. It's Vicki and Lisa. They are arguing and it looks like it's a serious matter. We see inside. Vicki is pulling a travel bag walking down the stairs. We see Lisa running down following her mother. She was still in her Pjamas.

Lisa: Mom please ! † ♀

Vicki: I am tired of this! you're my daughter I love you but some choices you make are just too much !!!

Lisa: Mom I am sorry okay ! ☹

Vicki: Tomorrow there is a meeting with a wedding planner. We were supposed to go there together ! :(

Lisa: Mom I told you i have to go to the hospital :(

Vicki got at the bottom of the stairs. She turned around and smiled. Trust me that did look like a smile but it wasn't. She doesn't believe what she just heard. Lisa sat on stairs

Vicki: To see a man who was in a car with Gita when she died? what if someone sees you with him?

Lisa: He is my boyfriend! and you should be happy! :(

Vicki: Happy ?

Lisa shook her head. She stood up then walked down. Vicki pulled her travel bag. Lisa caught up with her. She grabbed her arm. Vicki turned around

Vicki:

Lisa smiled

Lisa: I beat two birds with one stone :)

Vicki:

Lisa: She was the only person who knew about Stanza now your secret is safe.... :)

Vicki: ☹

Lisa: On the other hand..... :)

Lisa lost her smile. She looked down and started breathing heavily. She looked at her mother.

Lisa: I can't wait to see the look on Beatrice and Matt face when they find out I am marrying the man who killed Gita and the fact that I Was an accomplice in all this and there is nothing they can do about it !

Vicki: Who are you ?

Lisa put both her hands on both Vicki's cheeks. She smiled

Lisa: Your savior mom :D

.

To be continue.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 134

~ Helen ~

I just prepared a room for Regina. When she said she'd start planning the wedding in January it seemed so far now it's here and that means the wedding is near. I am very excited. Regina is very good at this. She is a busy woman but she makes sure she does her job so well. She is an artist. She has art Gallery in East London where she shows her paintings. Having her here means a lot. That's why i need to make sure she feels welcome. I heard the door bell rings. I am upstairs. I walked out of the bedroom. I walked down. I found Regina and Tom talking, They stopped when they saw me.

Me: :D

Regina: Friend :D

Me: Hey! † ♀ :D

I hugged her.

Regina: I missed you :D

I broke the hug

Me: I missed you too! :D

Tom: Helen what is going on? :(

I looked at him

Me: Oh Regina will be staying with us :D

Tom: You said what?

Me: Is everything okay honey?

Tom: You invite someone to live with us without talking to me first? :(

Me: Honey I didn't think you'd have a problem. Regina is a friend and she was amazing at planning our wedding :D

Tom looked at Regina

Tom: Ryan Lawson is the one getting married. He can afford you the entire hotel he is a



businessman :(

Me: Tom! :(

Tom: I am sure Regina understands right Regina ? :)

Regina: Yeah... You're right :)

She took her suitcase

Me: No! you're staying :(

Regina: Helen its okay. Your husband is right. I am going to stay at a hotel :)

Me: Are you sure ?

Regina: Yeah I am sure :D

I looked at Tom

Me: :(

Tom:

Regina: keep well again I am sorry for showing up like this :)

Helen: No don't apologise. I invited you here :)

Regina: It's Okay Helen I am going to the hotel :)

Me: I am so sorry please wait for me in your car. I will go to the hotel with you

Regina: Okay :)

Regina walked out. I closed the door then looked at Tom. I don't know where this behavior comes from and I don't like it

Me: What the hell is going on Tom? Why are you so rude to the poor woman ?

Tom: We are not going married. Ryan is getting married. That woman must stay in a hotel. She is here for work she is not your friend Helen ! :(

Me: But i kn..... ☹

He gave me a hand.

Tom: This is not up for discussion

He walked to the stairs. What is wrong with Tom?

Me: ..... ?

I took out my phone. I called Nomandla

Nomandla: Hey

Me: I am sorry to bother you. Tom don't want this woman to sleep here

Nomandla: It's okay. I will book her a room right away

Me: Thank you. I really don't know what is wrong with Tom

Nomandla: Maybe he doesn't want his house over crowded don't worry about it. We put her hotel expenses in our budget so it's okay

Me: Okay we will wait for your call

Nomandla: Okay

I hung up the looked up the stairs. Something is up with my husband. I don't know what it is but something is going on. I know my husband and the man who was so rude to Regina wasn't him. The question is....

Me: What is going on ..... ?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Tom is not that kinda man who would say bad things about someone in their presence. What Helen told me is just unbelievable but my friend wouldn't lie about that. I had to book her a hotel and luckily Ryan gave me money for her stay so I don't mind really. I thought Helen spoke to her husband before inviting that poor woman to stay with them. I am speaking to Helen on the phone.

Me: Okay friend I am glad she likes the room :)

Helen: She does i will talk to you later let me go home and face my rude husband

Me: Don't call him that. Maybe he felt disrespected :D

Helen: Whatever ! this is unlike him

Me: I know :)

She hung up.

Mom: So she is at the hotel now? :)

Me: Yes Helen just told me telling me she is settled in nicely :)

Mom: It's so unlike Tom to be rude to someone

Me: I am surprised too but i don't think it has something to do with us....besides we already planned that she was gonna stay at the hotel. Helen offered to host her :)

Mom: Yeah ....

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: Let me go get that :)

I stood up and went to open.

Me: Zimbini come in :)

Zimbini: Hey :)

She walked in. I am surprised to see Zimbini here. She said I will see her tomorrow what was so urgent?

Zimbini: I realised tomorrow its gonna be crowded we won't have a Chance to talk :)

She saw Mom

Zimbini: Hello ma :)

Mom: Hello Zimbini. Let me to check on the kids :)

She walked away. I looked at Zimbini.

Me: Don't tell me you can't be part of my wedding anymore :(

Zimbini: No! this is about me :)

Me: Oh okay :D

Zimbini: It's about Qhayiya

Me: He lied again ?

Zimbini: Well not really .....

Me:

Zimbini: In December I think after Christmas. I walked in on him speaking to a girl who is pregnant with his child

Me: What ? He cheated on you ? :(

Zimbini stood up

Zimbini: Not really.....

Me: What do you mean? A girl is pregnant here ! :(

Zimbini: He slept with her when he was in EL.....it was when i ended things

Me: Men! You break up with them now the next hour he is sleeping with another woman. Where was Ellen then ? :(

Zimbini: I have no idea. It looks like he broke up with Ellen way before he came back. That's the only way to explain this

I stood up

Me: Or He cheated and got caught that's why he came back ..... ?

Zimbini: No i don't think so remember the job forced him to come back

Me: Oh yeah and you too. He didn't just come for the job. He came back to be with you :)

Zimbini: Yes and I can't complain we are so good. He takes calls in front of me. Ellen sent him money he sent it back :D

Me: What ? :D

Zimbini: I am telling you :D

Me: So Mrs perfect is buying Qhayiya's love now ? :)

Zimbini: And it's not working at all :)

Me: Wow :D

Zimbini: Yeah I keep thinking this is a dream and I will wake up one day and realise it wasn't real. I mean we live in one of the most expensive places in town. He is doing everything for our daughter :)

Me: Does he still support the kids back at home ? :)

Zimbini: Yes every month. He asks me to remind him all the time :)

Me: That's good. So the pregnant woman..... :)

I went back to the couch. I sat down. She did too

Zimbini: What about her ? :)

Me: Do you know her? Is she from EL or....

Zimbini: I heard him call her name on the phone. Her name is Nomonde :D

Oh My God? Qhayiya what did you do sir? You slept with your girlfriend's maid ?

Me: Are you sure it's Nomonde?

Zimbini: What ? You know her?

I looked down

Me:

Zimbini: Please Nomandla! :(

I looked at her

Me: Girl.....

Zimbini: :(

.  
.

~ Lisa ~

I don't have all the answers in fact I do. I just don't want to get into much details but I promised to do everything I could to keep my mother's secret safe. I am not ready to lose My brother. I don't want to lose him at all that is why i made sure what happened did happen. When i found out about Matt and Beatrice, Gita's boyfriend approached me telling me how sorry he was about what happened. I found that cute because he was part of that family so for him to be nice to me was just too cute. But i had to be careful in case they sent him. We got close. He seduced me I said no because he is seeing Gita. He told me about his plan with Gita. This guy trusts me. He was very honest, brutally honest. He said he was gonna kill Gita after two years of marriage I said he must do it right away so that we could be together and he did it even though He did it in a way I didn't approve of at all but he is an expert. He risked his life. The reason i wanted Gita gone as soon as possible was because of what she knew about my family. That woman never gives up. I was always worried she might come up with another plan. I knew one day She

wouldn't care about what we have on her. I knew she might tell Ryan that's why I wanted her dead. You cannot blame me for thinking like that. It's Gita we are talking about. That woman is power hungry. She wanted shares from our business. She was a problem to us from the start. I couldn't just stay and trust a recording I have on her no. I am not naive. I am surprised by the things i do. I mean I take my pills and I am doing well but I managed to manipulate this man to do this. Maybe I am my father's daughter. Maybe I am just like him.

Anyway i am here with my new lover. He is being discharged today. I cannot wait to have him home with me. When i say home, I mean Gita's house.

Me: You stayed here for the whole month. Baby I told you this was risky :(

Him: I am alive right and my plan worked. I own that house. I have a property and money in my bank account :D

Me: Congratulations :)

Him: I did this for us :)

Me: For a second I thought you did it for yourself. You keep saying "you " you don't include me :)

Him: You're my beautiful woman. I will live this life with you sweetheart :)

I kissed him then took his bag.

Him: I can't wait to see the house :)

Me: I made sure i changed everything. I heard Beatrice went there. The builders said she cried when she saw the new look inside. I guess it sank in that the house doesn't belong to her anymore :D

Him: I think I am ready to face here now :)

Me: You know Andrea Maybe we should invite her over :)

Him:

Well he hasn't seen her at all. I made sure no visitors allowed. Only the police were allowed to visit him.

.

.

~ Sabata ~

It has been a while hasn't it? No one can put a strong man down. I thought i was finished. I thought it was over for me after what happened in that hotel room. I stayed calm. I didn't want to make rush decisions and I had to think for Cecilia. I know I am not the nicest dude in the world but I am not selfish. I took what happened like a man. I was worried for Cecilia that is why i made sure she was happy that weekend till today. We got our results and we were both negative. I am so happy about that but I am not happy about what happened to us. Lithakazi raped us. The only reason i didn't send her to jail was because I didn't want to be laughed at. I am a man. I know I am arrogant and people would love to see me humiliated. If ever anyone would hear what happened. I would be a laugh of this city. I can't afford that and I can't afford to hurt my family.

Anyway i am here with Tarzan just catching up. He doesn't live here. Now that we no longer students he went home. He lives in a small town near Mthatha. it's called Tsolo. We are just catching up.

Me: Good to see you bro

Him: Sabs it's a bit to early for a strong drink don't you think ? :D

Me: You can order yourself a juice then

Him: I will get a beer later. Let's talk :)

Me: About ? :)

Tarzan: You and Ceci. What happened in November brought you closer together. I hope you introduced her to the rants :D

Me: Cecilia and I we just fucking man I told you she is not the one

Tarzan: Does she know that ? :)

Me: I told her it's not official I don't care what she thinks. Anyway let's talk about my girl. I found the one dude :D

Tarzan: You did? Who is it ?

Me: You've been nagging me about liking dark girls I got a yellow bone now. She is 19 she will be studying here this year. I can't wait for you to see her. Bro that one is going to meet the rants :)

Tarzan: Wow someone is growing up. I like what I am hearing but I feel sorry for Ceci :)

Me: In a day or two she is coming here to look for school. I like that she was honest with me you know.....She told me she doesn't come from a privileged family. I like that. I hate these girls who come to me acting rich just to make me want them :(

Tarzan: This girl is changing you where is she from ? :D

Me: East London. She is from Mdantsane :)

Tarzan: You keep surprising me. In November you let a girl who messed with you get away with it no..... :D

Me: Who said she got away with it?

Tarzan: She didn't?

I looked around. I went closer to him.

Me: The reason i let it go was because I wanted to finish my exam in case something goes wrong

Tarzan: Are you saying you've done something to her ?

Me: No!

Tarzan:

I rested my back on the chair

Me: At least not yet

Tarzan: Bro you will get arrested or worse! remember the video is going.....

I laughed

Me:

Tarzan:

Me: Bro don't be stupid! everyone who is scared to die say that! There is no code here ! that girl is bluffing!!

I pulled him closer

Me: I want you to help me find out where this girl lives

Tarzan: After that?

I gulped my whisky

Me: I am going to kill her

Tarzan:



.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 135

.  
~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe what i just heard. Nomonde didn't stop at seducing my fiancé, She went and seduced Qhayiya. What kinda girl is this? Why is she doing this to herself. What the hell is wrong with her? I cannot believe Qhayiya as well. How can he do this? Sleep with Nomonde at Ellen's house? I am not judging and I know what I did in the past its just that I thought Qhayiya loved Ellen. This man slept with her while she was married. He got her pregnant now that she is single and they have a Chance to be together he does This? he sleeps with Ellen's babysitter. I don't know what is wrong with Qhayiya.

Anyway Zimbini is desperate to know what I know. There is no way i can lie right now this woman can tell I know Nomonde.

Zimbini: You know her tell Me!!! ☹

Me: Nomonde is Ellen's maid, The one Ryan fired for seducing him

Zimbini: What ? Qhayiya is a dog. How could he do that ? If i find someone to take care of my child I have to be careful because he can't keep his legs closed? What kinda man is he ?

Me: No friend don't be mad, That Nomonde girl seduced my Fiancé. You can't be angry at him until you get the full story of what happened, besides he did that when you were separated

Zimbini: It's not that, what makes me angry is the fact that he doesn't respect his partner. Why did he sleep with a girl who works for his girlfriend? :(

Me: Friend don't jump into conclusions . Nomonde is a wild girl we don't know what she did to make him sleep with her I mean he doesn't even want her. He told her it was just sex please don't ruin your good relationship :(

Zimbini: I guess you're right friend

Me: Of course i am :)

She stood up

Zimbini: I am a mother. Let me go home :)

Me: Don't you want me to drive you ? :)

Zimbini: Don't worry there are taxis now it's afternoon. they are only scarce around midday :)

Me: Okay :)

I went to open the door. She walked out. I walked her to the gate. She got the taxi. I went back in. I found mom back in the living room.

Mom: What did Qhayiya do now ?

Me: Mom you were eavesdropping? :D

Mom: I heard noises I thought you were fighting :)

I sat down

Me: Mom Qhayiya slept with Ellen babysitter and he got her pregnant :)

Mom: What? does Ellen know ?

Me: I don't think so. You won't believe who it is :D

Mom: Who is it ?

Me: It's Nomonde the girl who seduced Ryan :D

Mom: Oh My God this child needs Jesus

Me: She has a death wish. She will die if Ellen's mother finds out about this :D

Mom: That's why i say she needs Jesus

Me: :D

~ Helen ~

My husband knows i won't give up until he tells me what is going on. I am not going to let this slide. My husband is not a rude person. That is not who he is I know my husband. I hardly fight with him and I hate that this will make us fight but it has to be done. I am not a dumb wife. I know when something is off with husband. I know I should've told him I am inviting Regina to stay with us. I did not do this because I don't respect him. I invited her because i knew my husband wouldn't mind hosting someone. This new man i don't know.

Anyway i opened my bedroom door. I walked in

Me: So unlike you to walk away while i am still talking to you :(

Tom: What's the use of talking to someone who don't want to listen :(

Me: Okay Tom I am not stupid! why don't you want to breath the same air as Regina ? :(

Tom: What?

Me:

Maybe if he sees i am angry he will take me seriously and he did because I saw him smile. I kept my straight face on.

Me: :(

Tom: Okay baby You got me :)

Me: What the hell is going on ? :(

Tom: You remember the early morning jogs and throwing away of our food because she wanted us to eat healthy and lose 10 kilos before our wedding ? :D

I can't believe this. I just laughed at him. My poor husband

Me: Oh my God baby

Tom: No Helen. I can't do it now. That woman is handful. She comes and control everything. I can't :(

Me: You should've said so babe :D

Tom: I am sorry baby. I have one wife. I don't want another woman in this house :(

Me: I understand and I will explain to her i know she will laugh when I tell her :D

Tom: You don't have to tell her. Everyone will laugh at me :D

I kissed him.

Tom: I won't say anything sweetheart :)

Tom: I love you :)

Me: I love you more :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I just got to Mqanduli and I have to tell my son about this Lisa situation but I don't know how to approach it without incriminating myself. What if i tell my son then end up pissing off my daughter? You know how Lisa gets when she is angry. What if she tells the truth just to spite me. My daughter is taken by this man. Today before I left she mentioned marriage. I don't want my daughter to marry that man. I can't let her marry him. I can't do it.

Me: And I can't tell my son. Who is going to help me ?

" Mrs Lawson? " I turned around

Me: Yes dear ?

Her: Are you saying something?

Me: No! actually Thethiswa I am thirsty can you get me a glass of wine :D

Thethiswa: Right away ma'am :)

She attempted to walk away.

Me: What are Your future plans honey. You look young i am sure you don't want to do this for the rest of Your life ? :D

Thethiswa: I want to go to college in July so I am saving some money ma'am :)

Me: That's very wise of You. Don't give up on your dream okay ? :)

Thethiswa: I won't ma'am :)

Me: Okay that wine :)

Thethiswa: Okay ma'am :D

She walked away. I just remembered someone who can help me. They got so close after Lisa moved back home. I dialled Tatenda's number. I hate involving my workers in my family issues but I have no choice and Tatenda knows a lot about my family. He is a man I trust. He answered

Tatenda: Hello Mrs Lawson

Me: Hello Tatenda :D

Thethiswa gave me my wine.

Me: Thank you Thethiswa dear :)

Thethiswa: :)

She smiled then walked away.

Me: Tatenda you there ? :)

Tatenda: Yes Mrs Lawson

Me: Good I want to talk to you about Lisa

Tatenda: I am listening ma'am

Me: She wants to marry that man ! :(

Tatenda: What!? ma'am the man she always visits in hospital?

Me: Yes him!....

I looked at the door.

Me: Tatenda you and my daughter get along. Please... please talk to her. That man is not good for her :(

Tatenda: I agree with you Mrs Lawson. That guy is not good for her. He is accused of a lot of things by Beatrice

Me: Exactly! that's more reason my daughter should stay away. I don't want them to think she was an accomplice to all his crimes

Tatenda: Mrs Lawson I will do my best. I will even investigate him if she wants proof

Me: Thank you. I knew I could count on you :)

Tatenda: I will try my best

Me: Bye :)

Tatenda: Bye

I hung up then sipped on my drink

Me: I hope she listens to you

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at Nomandla's house. Regina just arrived everyone is here including Zimbini, Ryan , Vicki and Londeka. Everyone was standing. It looks like they haven't started. We see Nomandla taking Helen's hand walking to the kitchen. Vicki did the same to Ryan walking away from people.

Vicki: You didn't tell me Londeka is going to be part of the wedding :)

Ryan: Yes she is Nomandla's Friend mom :D

Vicki looked around then at him

Vicki: Son you know I don't like causing trouble but do you think it's a good idea after what happened between you two ?

Ryan smiled, He looked around also and looked at his mom

Ryan: I came clean to Nomandla

Vicki: You did ?

Ryan: We solved things. I told her why i did it and she forgave me :)

Mom: Wow She is one in a million :)

Ryan: I know mom But Londeka can't know she knows about it and she can't know that you kn... oh shit she already knows

Vicki: Yes i went to her house but don't worry you won't hear me talk about this again :)

Ryan smiled. They went to others.

Vicki: Who is checking meat outside? let's go ladies I don't trust those boys outside :)

Nosukile: The weather is nice outside. let's go sit outside :)

Zimbini and Londeka stood up and followed Vicki and Nosukile. Tom and Ryan looked at Regina. They thought she was gonna follow them but she didn't. Regina looked at Ryan seductively and smiled. Tom Noticed this

Tom: ☹

Regina: I was thinking we should wait for the bride sexy what do you think? :p

Ryan: They will find us outside

Tom: Can you leave me with her for a second Ryan ? :(

Ryan: Yes sure I will be outside :)

He walked away. Tom looked at Regina

Tom:

Regina: :)

.

Nomandla and Helen are talking in the kitchen while Tom and Regina are playing the dangerous game at lounge

Helen: What is it girl? :D

Nomandla: This is Thee Regina ?

Helen: Yes why ? :D

Nomandla took a glass and poured herself a drink

Nomandla: I don't mean to sound .....

She sipped

Helen: What ? :D

Nomandla looked at Helen

Nomandla: I don't know I guess I expected some classy woman who is neat Helen

Helen: You saw the video of my wedding right? :D

Nomandla: Yes it was beautiful that's why i expected someone....

Helen: Regina is an artist. She dresses like one. She has a gallery with amazing paintings in East London, artists are always like that :D

Nomandla: I suppose.....

Helen: Before we go join others outside please Tell me about Qhayiya :D

Nomandla: Let's sit :D

They sat down. We see Tom and Regina arguing. They were no longer at lounge now. They went to the dining side where Nomandla and Helen couldn't see them..

Tom: What the hell is wrong with you ? :(

Regina: Are you jealous that I am not into you ? :)

Tom: Don't be crazy ! :D

Regina: Then relax. You're not the thing anymore. I want him :)

Tom: He is getting married!

Regina: You were too weren't You? :)

Tom:

Regina: I don't want to marry him. I just want to sleep with him.... :)

Regina went closer to Tom and whispered in his ear

Regina: At his Bachelor party :p

Regina bite Tom's ear. Tom pushed her. Regina made a silly giggle

Regina: Deja vu :D

Tom:

.

To be continued.....



I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 136

.

.

~ Lisa ~

My house looks amazing. It's like Gita never lived here. I changed everything from furniture to the wall I mean everything. This is my home now and there is nothing anyone can do about it.

Me: So what do you think sweetheart ? :D

Andrea: Baby you shouldn't have wasted money changing the furniture. What did you do with the old one? :(

Me: I sold it and got something better and modern :)

Andrea: It does look good but we can't waste money :)

I kissed him

Me: Don't worry about money. You've invested in property. You're a business man now come on :D

Him: :)

My phone rang

Me: Excuse me honey :)

Him: Okay you need to take off those heels you're pregnant now :)

I touched my stomach

Me: Not showing yet :)

I walked away answering

Me: Tatenda hello

Tatenda: Ma'am can you come to the house please

Me: Is everything okay?

Tatenda: Yes but this is important ma'am

Me: I will be there in 20 minutes :(

Tatenda: Thank You

I hung up then went back to Andrea

Me: Baby that was our driver at home. I need to go there and attend to something. He sounded serious on the phone

Andrea: Okay cool :)

Me: Are you sure you will be okay? :)

Andrea: I will be fine baby :)

Me: I will talk to security in case that crazy girl shows up. I don't think you should face her without me. I want to see the look on her face when she realises I am with her step father :)

Andrea: I can see the look already

Me: She will know me

Andrea: She will know we mean business. She looked like a complete fool to the police all thanks to you. Imagine if I didn't listen to you. I wouldn't have changed my names on that insurance :)

Me: I know right :)

I kissed him

Me: Later

I wonder what does Tatenda want. Mom is not here she is in Mthatha planning the wedding. I hope someone didn't break in at our apartment.

.

~ Ellen ~

When you've done things in your life and start losing people one by one you start thinking maybe you're being punished. I lost people who are close to my life one by one. November and December wouldn't have been the same without Nomonde. She has become a big part of my life. I hate to lose her but she is going to school. I can't stop her from following her dreams. She is a young bright girl. She has a bright future ahead of her. I am really happy for her and I pray she gets bursary. She said she was waiting for a message from bursary. I was starting to enjoy her company now she is leaving too. I feel like everyone is just leaving. I feel responsible for that but I don't think God is being fair to me. I am the one person who was wronged here or what ? I am paying for my mother's sins now? That is not fair! it's not fair at all. I am the only person who deserves a break here. I tried reaching out to Qhayiya. I tried bribing him to come back using what I thought.... no what my mother thought he was after. I started to believe mom but Qhayiya changed all that when he reversed the transaction. That man sent back my money. He unblocked me on WhatsApp and told me to stop sending him money which shocked me. I am done with men and drama. All I want to focus on now is my business. I am so surprised by the number of applications that are coming in. It's Just 2nd of January yet I have received a large number of applications. I am so grateful to my team Their hard work and learners performance shows that we are a good school. No matter what Ryan did to ruin my life it didn't work. I am here standing and all that matters right now is my business and my children.

Anyway i am in my office. I want to call my sister. We have to talk about the trial. It turns out its not a trial. It's a bail hearing. Poland pulled some strings. I hope that bail will be granted to mom. Anyway i am calling Rebecca using my computer. It's a video call she is overseas on business

Rebecca: Hey :D † ♀

Me: Hey sis how are you ? :D

Rebecca: I am good it's just cold in Switzerland :D

Me: I just love that there is not much time differences :D

Rebecca: Yeah just one hour so Mom is not taking a stand that's great news :D

Me: I know right :D

Rebecca: I hope I will be back by then :D

Me: Me too but we don't have to be at court. Advocate Poland says we are not needed. And i have a conference here in EL that day :D

Rebecca: Actually I will bearriving back to South Africa that day so :)

Me: Well Mom knows you're not in the country and I told her about the conference. She knows we got her back :)

Rebecca: How is life you look happier :)

Me: I decided to be happy sis on my own. I have never been alone you know that. Dad and mom were always with me. I met Ryan and I was with him all the time. It's actually the first time I feel alone. I just decided that I want to be hands on at work and focus on that :)

Rebecca: Wow I am proud of you sis

I wiped my tear.

Me: Thank you :)

Rebecca: Lets talk later my lunch is over now :)

Me: Bye sis :) † ♀

Rebecca: bye :) † ♀

I hung up

Me: :)

I can do this on my own. Let me just let people live their lives. I want to focus on me and my up coming surgery in a months time but I will make sure i do it when mom is out.

.

~ Narrated ~

Tarzan is still In town. Is Sabata's request the reason he is still here? Nobody knows. We see him with Cecilia. They were having breakfast. It looks like they have been sitting there for sometime.

Cecilia: We just got to the reason we are here. I didn't even ask you about the holidays. How was the fastive ? :D

Tarzan: It was good I enjoyed it so how is you and my buddy :)

Cecilia: We are so great. He loves me. These past few months he has been so amazing you know :)

Tarzan: He has ?

It looks like Sabata is the only one who is not in a relationship here. Cecilia is deep in a relationship with Sabata. Tarzan was thinking about the conversation he had with Sabata the previous day.

Cecilia: Yeah. He is just a gentlman. He is caring. He always call asking how i am doing :)

Tarzan: I see.... so I can say you're officially a couple? :)

Cecilia: The Sabalia is back :D

Tarzan: Wow so my friend told you he loves you ? :)

Cecilia looked down smiling. She looked up at Tarzan.

Cecilia: Not really. You know your friend he doesn't want to express his feelings. He is such a guy :D

Tarzan: Yeah ..... :D

Cecilia: We are like house on fire :)

Tarzan sipped on his wine..

Tarzan:

.

We see Sabata sitting alone. He kept looking at the door waiting for someone. He is waiting for Tarzan. He saw him walking in. He stood up

Sabata: And?

Tarzan: I got the village. She says it's a small village everyone knows everyone. All you have to do is ask around

Sabata: Awesome dude :D

Tarzan: There is something else though.....

Sabata: What is that ?

Tarzan: Cecilia is really in love with you man :(

Sabata: And what is new about that? :(

Tarzan: Come on dude. Ceci.....

Sabata stood up

Sabata: Are you sure you don't want to go with me ? :(

Tarzan: Like I told you i am starting work in Queenstown in two days. Today I am driving there to make sure everything is in order I can't go with you

Sabata: Your loss :(

Tarzan: Bro please don't kill that girl anyway what are you gonna use ?

Sabata: I can't use a gun. It will make a noise. I am going to stab that bitch and leave her There to die

Tarzan:

Sabata: Don't worry i am going there at night. I will buy a few drinks at a near by bar and drink then around midnight it's show time

Tarzan:

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

I keep saying I am not a bad person and I keep proving that i am really not. Remember when Qavile wanted to take advantage of Cecilia? I refused. I am victim of rape. I don't want to see any woman go through what I went through. No one deserves to be raped by a bunch of men even by one man. Rape is an evil act that I don't condone. I can hear everyone say " That's the first right thing you've ever said Litha " already. Well it's not my fault you don't want to listen to me. Oh I was still talking about my good heart. After I found out what Nowaitile and Nongetheni did. I took their cards. They begged me crying on their pay day I gave them their cards and gave them a job. You don't want to know what that job is. Every weekend these women wash my blankets. I told them It's a must or we go back to the original plan. So far they are doing a great job. They wash my laundry and my blankets. I love this. I am enjoying it but the fear of dying is still there even though I kinda feel like it was a bluff. I have been staying with Nowaitile since November. Today I decided to go home. She and Nongetheni are here.

Nowaitile: Are you sure you want to go. I was enjoying living with you :)

Me: You mean you enjoyed having me buying groceries for you ? :(

She looked down

Nowaitile: Well i can't really say i didn't enjoy that. It won't be the same without you and you chose a bad month. January is bad for us

Me: Well tough :(

Nowaitile: Nongetheni and I were thinking.....

I looked at them

Nongetheni: Swaity is right. We think we should take you to ZINYOVILE today and ask her if There is nothing she can do to protect you from whatever that is going to kill you

You know they are right. I don't know why i didn't think of that.

Me: :)

Nowaitile: Just to show you how sorry we are for what we did to you. Honestly all i wanted was to see you happy. I never wanted to see you scared to die

Me: Ladies how about I go put my clothes in my house and come back. We have ZINYOVILE to go see :D

Nowaitile: hurry ! :D

Nongetheni: :D

I looked at both of them.

Me: Thank you ladies :)

Them: :)

It's so good to see people who genuinely care about you. I know they are guilty of what they did but I understand where they are coming from. I did crazy things to make money myself.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Everyone is full after a fun braai at Nosukile's garden. We see everyone walking inside. It's time to get to why everyone is there. They all got in. We see Thethiswa coming with drinks from the kitchen. Nomandla asked her to be here. She came with Ryan. She served everyone.

Nomandla: Thank You girl :)

Thethiswa: :)

She walked away

Regina: Well let's get to the why we are here :D

She took a pen that was at the back of her ear. Londeka looked at Nomandla and smiled. They smiled at each other. Regina put a small book on the table.

Regina: So how many guests are we expecting here ? :)

Ryan looked at Nomandla

Regina: Don't look at her gorgeous. You can tell me your number she will give me hers :D

Zimbini:

Zimbini looked at Nomandla when she heard the gorgeous part. Nomandla acted like she didn't hear anything, she just smiled.

Ryan: Baby ? :)

Nomandla: I don't know a lot of people. Honestly I don't think we will have guests that are more than 20 :)

Vicki: How about we just say thirty five in case ? :)

Nomandla: I think thirty five is perfect :)

Regina looked at Ryan..

Regina: What do you say Gorgeous do you think Thirty five is good ? :)

Tom shook his head in disbelief. Ryan touched Nomandla's hand

Ryan: What my baby says is final :)

Nomandla blushed

Nomandla:

Regina: A venue? :D

Ryan looked at Nomandla

Nomandla: I love a beach wedding but my Fiancé previous wedding was at the beach I don't want to remind him that, besides I am a very private person. I want something intimate. I think the back yard in Mqanduli is perfect then the reception inside the apartment :)



Vicki: Yes the living room and the dinning area can make a good reception. I like it :)

Ryan: I like it too :)

Regina: So there is no budget for a venue just decoration. I will come back to you with a price. How much are you going to spend on food ? :)

Ryan: Five thousand can cover everything right?

Nomandla: I think so

Regina: The brides dress. Are you willing to buy or hire the dress and how much are you willing to spend ? :D

Vicki: I think you should buy it. I still have my wedding dress :)

Nomandla: I will buy it :)

Regina: How much ? :)

Vicki: I am offering to pay for your dress. R10 000 is her budget :)

Helen: Wow :D

Nomandla: Wow thank you Mrs Lawson

Vicki: You're welcome dear. I want you to look like a princess :)

Ryan: thanks mom :D

Regina: And how much are you willing to pay for the bridesmaid dresses .

Nomandla: I think R10 000 can cover everything for them :)

Helen: I feel like it's a lot but that day has to be special :)

Nomandla: I want you guys to look amazing

Londeka: :)

Regina: Okay Now ..... :)

She said looking at Ryan all excited

Regina: The groom. so Gorgeou..... ? :D

Nomandla: Can you stop calling my Fiancé that !?

Vicki: :)

Nosukile: Mandla!

Everyone:

Everyone was shocked by Nomandla's snapping but they all saw it coming. They all seemed uncomfortable when she kept calling Ryan that.

Regina: That's how I call everyone dea... :D

Nomandla: No! He is the only person you kept calling that! you didn't call anyone else gorgeous here did you ?

Regina: Honey you don't have to be insecure, this man loves yo..... :)

Nomandla stood up

Nomandla: Oh My Gosh! I feel like throwing up !

She said walking away fast. Helen stood up so did Londeka

Helen: † ♀

Londeka: † ♀

They ran after Nomandla. Nosukile looked at Ryan

Nisukile: Throwing up? is she pregnant again? :(

Ryan: I....

Tom: That's not the only reason people wanna throw up Nosukile. Nerves, Anger amongst others make some people throw up :)

Nosukile: Oh

Tom gave Regina death stare

Tom: Excuse me

Tom stood up he walked away. Regina looked at him walk away then on thin air

Regina: :)

Vicki looked at Regina, She snapped out of it .

Regina: Oh where were we ? :D

Vicki: Waiting for the bride we are planning a wedding here for my son and his bride :)

Regina: Lets wait for her :)

Vicki looked away, the fake smile disappeared.

Vicki: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 137

.

.

~ Narrated ~

We see the ladies running after Nomandla. Ryan followed them. They got to the kitchen and found Nomandla With her hands on the counter looking down. She is angry and no one can blame her after what happened. Regina was flirting with her man in front of her, Family and friends.

Helen: Are you okay ?

Nomandla looked up

Londeka:

Nomandla: How are we going to work together when we bite heads on her first day? :(

Helen: Regina is just like that. She doesn't mean it in a...

Londeka: No woman wants to hear another woman call their man that :(

Zimbini: And she seems happy when she is directing a question to him. It's just not acceptable!  
:(

Nomandla: Helen I don't think I will work well with that woman. Fire Her! ☹

Helen: Okay let's calm down :)

Ryan joined them. Helen looked at Ryan

Helen: Ryan you can go back we got this :)

Ryan: Oh.....Babe are you okay ?

Nomandla: Yes :(

Ryan walked out. Helen looked at Nomandla.

Helen: Let's not get carried away. Friend we need this woman. Where are we gonna find a wedding planner when your wedding is next month?

Londeka: Helen is right and this woman is good. I saw her work at Helen's wedding I was there babysitting Hillary

Helen: See? Friend you should be happy she lives at a hotel. That woman stayed in my house for weeks waking us up early in the morning for a morning Jog. She wanted us to lose 10 kilos before the wedding. She loves her job and she is always flirtacious around men. It's her way of making them enjoy the process. Men get bored to sit around talking about a wedding. This woman is a professional trust me but I think she got the message. She won't call him that again :)

Nomandla: Do you think I overreacted ?

Londeka: A little bit. Your mother in law is there. I don't think if she had some intensions to seduce him she'd have done it infront of her but it did sound nasty and irritating I understand why you acted like that

Helen: That is true Londeka but Nomandla I told you what kinda person this woman is. She is fun. She will make all of us enjoy the process even though she is kind of controlling and bullying but That's because She wants to get the job done :)

Nomandla: Thank you ladies. I guess I owe her an apology

Londeka: :)

Zimbini: As long there won't be any gorgeous. She is looking at this beauty in front of her she is calling a man gorgeous no :(

Helen: Stop it ! :D

They laughing going back. They found Vicki, Nosukile and Regina alone. Tom and Ryan were outside

Nomandla: I am sorry about that....and I would like to apologise to Ms Regina fo.....

Regina: Just Regina dear. I am not too older than you :)

Londeka looked at Helen. Helen shrugged her shoulders smiling.

Nomandla: Okay Regina I am sorry I shouldn't have acted that way I guess my past is haunting me ☺

Regina: It's okay I understand let's wait for the boys :D

Vicki rolled her eyes.

.

We see Ryan and Tom talking outside..

Tom: Ryan you know your fiance wasn't being paranoid right? :(

Ryan: Yeah it was kinda uncomfortable but we all know she wants you not me :D

Tom: Don't be crazy! I noticed how she looked at you and I even confronted her she said I am jealous because she doesn't want me any more I mean look at her ? :(

Ryan: She said that ?

Tom: She said she doesn't want to marry you. She just wants sex at our bachelor party :(

Ryan: She said that?

Tom: Yep, She said the repeat of what happened at my wedding

Ryan: :(

Tom: Just be careful with that woman :(

Ryan: Yeah sure .....

~ Nomandla ~

First day of planning my wedding didn't go well. I just snapped and no one can blame me for that. This woman was making me feel jealous. I don't want another woman call my man that. I was surprised to see Londeka hear. She said she wasn't sure about coming , In fact she said she wasn't coming at all and she came. I really appreciate her for coming here. Helen and Regina left. Tom left on his own. The only people who are still here it's Londeka and Zimbini. We just told Londeka about Nomonde's pregnancy.

Londeka: No wonder Nomonde asked me about Qhayiya in East London ?

Me: When?

Londeka: At my mother's retirement party. She was at my house. I didn't really suspect anything :(

Zimbini: She keeps asking where my man is from then she gave up when Qhayiya didn't tell her

Londeka: Oh boy I think I told her when was that?

Zimbini: Early December

Londeka: I met her on the 23rd

Zimbini: That's why she is not calling anymore. Who knows maybe she is planning to come

Me: Girl you better fight for your man. Qhayiya gave you a home for you and your daughter. You've became a family. You can't let any woman take that from you and I am sure Qhayiya is not that stupid. He won't let go of what you have :(

Zimbini: Yeah I believe in us but what if the girl makes our lives difficult?

Me: You are going to face her and deal with her woman to woman! :(

Zimbini: You're right

Londeka: And he better put a ring on it. You're educated girl :(

Zimbini: :)

Londeka: I am serious. You're worth it and you deserve a man who is going to love you alone and appreciate you. I believe Qhayiya can do that but he must realise that you did him a favour

not the other way around :(

Me: Exactly :(

Zimbini: Thank you ladies :D

Us: :D

Zimbini:..... :)

She must think about it. Londeka is right. Zimbini is educated, Young and smart. Any man would be happy to have her. If Qhayiya don't pull up his socks he will lose her.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

We are here to see ZINYOVILE. I hope she helps me. I am really desperate for her help. Nowaitile's idea to come here was the best. I completely forgot that when someone sees something that is going to happen to you they are able to prevent it from happening. I just hope and pray ZINYOVILE helps me.

Nowaitile: We are here :)

Nongetheni: Let's hope sisi is home

Me: Sisi? As in your sister. What is goi.....

Nowaitile: It's not important let's knock :D

Why is Nowaitile acting so suspicious. What is it that she doesn't want me to know?

Me:..... ?

She knocked. The door opened, that was quick. Zinyovile chuckled when she saw us.

Zinyovile: Unbelievable!

She attempted to close the door. I ran and blocked it

Me: Hear us out please

Zinyovile let go of the door. She didn't move. She looked at Nowaitile and Nongetheni then at me.

Zinyovile: You decided to bring both my sister in laws today?

I looked at both of them

Them:

I can't believe this. I looked at Nowaitile

Me: Zinyovile is your sister in law?

Nowaitile looked down

Nowaitile: Yes she is our husbands Sister

Zinyovile: And the healer you two painted out to be fake to this girl !

Nongetheni: We apologise sisi

Zinyovile looked at me.

Zinyovile: What brings you here today?

Me: Now that you found the problem. Can you prevent it from happening ?

Zinyovile: Pardon?

Me: You found out that i might die soon. Can you prevent that from happening

I said falling on my knees

Zinyovile: So you never listened to anything I said to you last year ?

Me:

Zinyovile: Didn't I say there is nothing I or anyone can do to help you ?

Nowaitile: Sisi there must be.....

Zinyovile slapped Nowaitile so hard on her face

Nowaitile:

Zinyovile: Who asked for your input? do you guys listen when someone speaks?

Us:

Zinyovile looked up. I could see she was feeling pain. I saw her closing her eyes

Zinyovile: Leave

Me: What is It ZINYOVILE?



Zinyovile: Leave I am begging you

Me: What is it please tell me

Zinyovile: Ahhhhhh! oh oh

Nongetheni: Makhosi! tell us what you feeling! Makhosi!

Zinyovile: Death is near leave!!!

Me: What?

Zinyovile: It's over. Your soul is going to the other side! Leave !!! oh I see other souls too

Nongetheni: Who ?

Zinyovile: It's not clear! Leave the death is very close!!!!!!

I didn't waste anymore time. I ran for my life

Me: Oh My God † ♀

ZINYOVILE looked at her sister in laws

Zinyovile: Nizochithelwa ligazi

Them:

ZINYOVILE closed the door in their faces. Nowaitile looked at Lithakazi who was running away.

Nowaitile: Wait for us we don't have taxi fare

Nongetheni:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I just got home this better be good. I left my fiancé all alone in my house. I can't stay here for long. I don't trust Beatrice and Matt. I don't want them to slaughter my man. Matt took a lot from me. I don't want him to take this too. I deserve a little bit of happiness I mean don't you all agree?

Anyway I went to the door. Tatenda ran and opened the door. He walked in

Me: I didn't know you were back in the country how is family in Zimbabwe? :)

Tatenda: All good ma'am. I arrived today actually :)

Me: Are you telling me that you spent new year's day on the road who does that ? :)

Tatenda: No ma'am we left yesterday at night. My brother is a plumber in Johannesburg so I got a ride from him then took a plane down here :)

Me: I see.....

I looked around. There is no sign of a break in here. I looked at Tatenda

Me: What is going on ?

He looked down then at me.

Me: I have a man who just got discharged :(

Tatenda: Ms Lawson I don't mean no disrespect bu.....

Me: What is it Tatenda ? :(

Tatenda: Did you take your pills ?

Me: Excuse me? :(

Tatenda: Like i said I don't mean to disrespect you

I went to the whisky. This has mom written all over it .

Me: Mom left you to remind me to take pills now ?

Tatenda: No I was asking for myself. She didn't put me into this

I looked at him. I can't believe this. I went closer to Him.

Me: So you asked me to come all the way here to ask that ? do you know I left my man who is not well? :(

Tatenda: Actually he is the reason i called you ma'am

Me:

Tatenda: Ma'am I overheard you speaking with your mom. I think She is right. That man is not good for.....

I stopped him with a kiss. He looked shocked but he didn't show it. He kissed me back. I broke the kiss after about 45 seconds. He wiped his mouth with his fingers. I sipped on my drink .

Me: Who is good for me? you ? :)

Tatenda: Any guy but him

I smiled then gulped my drink. I looked away

Tatenda: Please. You can't trust Him

Me: I don't trust Andrea

Tatenda: Ms Lawson?

I turned around. I saw him with my bottle in his hand. He poured me another drink. He was waiting for me to explain.

Tatenda: I don't understand, How can you be with a man you don't trust ?

Me: Tatenda I know what I am doing :)

Tatenda: You have to tell your mom. She is worried. She thinks that man killed Gita

Me: He did :)

Tatenda:

Me: Now do you think I can be with that kinda man ? :)

Tatenda: The.....

Me: If Andrea can kill a woman for money what can stop him from killing me ? :D

Tatenda: Exactly! so what is your plan ?

I smiled. I looked out the window

Tatenda: Miss Lisa ?

I looked at him

Me: Huh?

Him: What's your plan ?

I smiled

Me: My plan is to marry him :)

Tatenda: ☹

I looked back at the window

Me: Then kill him after :)

Tatenda: :)

I walked to him

Me: Do you think you can be a good step father? :)

Tatenda: Sure! I can be a good father :D

Me: Well then, Let's marry him then kill him and start a family in that house together :D

Tatenda: :D

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 138

.

.

~ Cecilia ~

I don't know what is going on. Since December Sabata and i have been so tight. We did everything together. He didn't stop me from posting him on my social media which made me believe we are great and we were leading to becoming a couple. Honestly I already concluded that we were. I am surprised to receive this message from Sabata telling me that he has a girlfriend that he loves and we should stop seeing each other. I am saying this in a nice way. His words were " Now we should stop fucking. I have a girlfriend. " how can he call what we were doing " Fucking " I loved him. I still do. We were not acting like sex partners. We were a couple.

Me: He just dumped me ?

I stood up. What jerk. What a coward. I loved him. I respected him. I expected him to do the same for me. He doesn't even have the nerve to call and ask to meet up. He dumps me through a text.

Me:

I have to call his friend. I don't want to talk to Sabata right now. I always known he was a jerk. I gave him a benefit of the doubt. I gave him a second chance to get to know me little did I know I was just having sex keeping him company until he meets this " Perfect " girl who is his type. What breaks my heart is what he said at the end of the message. He said his girlfriend is on her way to Mthatha with his sister which shows he introduced her to his family already. My heart is breaking.

Me: I am such an idiot

Tarzan answered

Tarzan: Hey Ceci

Me: I didn't know who else to call

Tarzan: What's up ?

Cecilia: Sabata sent me a text saying we can't see each other anymore. How can he say that ?

Tarzan: I am so sorry man. I hope he didn't mean it. Sabata is going through some shit please don't give up on him

Me: Tarzan he is seeing someone else. He told me he is dating someone from EL and The bitch is arriving tonight with his sister! he already introduced her to his family

Tarzan: What? Let me call him..... ( Tu tu tu tu)

He hung up on me. I sat down

Me: How could He?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I feel bad. I really feel bad for everything that happened today. I feel responsible for all of it and I feel really ashamed by my behaviour that is why I decided to call Regina and Helen. We are going out for drinks. I can't work with Regina if I can't trust her. I have to find a way to trust her. She is my wedding planner I have to. One thing that makes me less awful is what my mother told me. She says even Vicki has reservations about Regina. She doesn't blame me at all for what i did. She is the only person I was worried about. Her opinion of me means a lot to me.

Me: Thank you ladies for coming down :)

Regina: Thank you for taking us out for drinks I needed this :D

Me: It's my way to show how sorry I am for what i did to you earlier... Ever since I met my man I have been competing with his ex wife so I don't trust anyone :)

Regina: It's okay dear like I said earlier. it's okay. You don't have to worry about me around him. I haven't forgotten why i came here in the first :D

Helen: I guess we should drink to that :D

Regina: Cheers ladies :D

Me: Cheers :)

I sipped then put my drink on the table.

Regina: Let me go find a smoking area :)

Helen: Alright :)

She walked away. Helen looked at me

Helen: I am glad you're trying :)

Me: Yeah we have to get along :)

Helen: So how do you feel about tomorrow's trip ? :D

Me: Going to Ellen's town huh....? ☺

Well we are going for my dress shopping. I am going with all the girls. We are using Ryan's car. It will accommodate all of us. Mom will be driving with Vicki together with the kids. Odwa, Soya and Curtly.

Helen: That's not her home town. That woman is from PE. EL is Ryan's home town. Besides she doesn't know we are going there :(

Me: And it's not like I am scared of her :(

Helen: Exactly! :(

I smiled. Helen is such good person always there for everyone. She helped me find a planner now I don't like the person she found. She must think I am ungrateful.

Me: Again I am sorry for mistreating Regina. She is here for me and she wouldn't be here if you didn't find her for us so I owe you an apology also :)

Helen: You're my friend I know you. Just relax. I am sorry I didn't warn you about her personality :)

Me: It's okay :)

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Everyone is going to East London tomorrow for wedding dress shopping. I didn't think we would have to go there but we have to trust the professional. A professional who doesn't know how to be one. That woman is all over the place flirting with my son. Nomandla wasn't seeing things. How can you call another woman's husband that in front of her. I don't think She is the right person to be planning this wedding but It's too late to look for another wedding planner now. I just hope there won't be anymore misunderstands in the future.

Anyway i decided to call Tatenda and tell him I am coming back. I will remain behind. I don't think there is something that will need me now. And when I am in EL maybe I will be able to speak some sense into Lisa. I don't think i need Tatenda just yet. I dialled his number. his phone rang

Tatenda: Hello Mrs Lawson

Me: Tatenda :)

Tatenda: Hello ma'am

Me: I wanted to tell you i am coming home tomorrow maybe i will be home when you talk to Lisa :)

Tatenda: I already spoke to her ma'am

I stood up

Me: And ?

Tatenda: Can we talk in person ma'am?

Me: Of course! see you tomorrow :D

Tatenda: See you tomorrow

I hung up. I saw the door opened.

Ryan: Mom I was thinking.....

Me: Yes ?

Ryan: We can't tell Ellen about the wedding but I want my daughter to be there. What are we going to do?

Me: How about I speak to Ellen and ask to spend the weekend with her at my house if she agrees I will just come here with her :)

Ryan: That could work :)

Me: Then that's what we are going to do :)

Ryan: Thanks mom :)

Me: You're welcome son :)

He walked away then stopped. He looked at me

Ryan: Lisa's new man... ?

I sat down

Me: Don't remind me that! :(

Ryan: How do we invite him here if you don't trust him? :)

Me: It's what your sister wants. I believe it's a rebound. Let's not bother her :)

Ryan: Yeah and after that break up we can afford to be against her relationship

Me: Exactly :)

Ryan: Lets hope he is a cool guy :)

Me: :)

He ran up the stairs. I waited for him to disappear

Me: I hope so too son



~ Narrated ~

At the village. We see Nowaitile and Nongetheni sitting on Lithakazi's bed. Lithakazi was lying on the bed hugging a pillow crying. They just got back from ZINYOVILE. Lithakazi is not taking the news well as expected.

Nowaitile: We are going to sleep with you here right Nongetheni ? :)

Nongetheni put her hand on Lithakazi's face

Nongetheni: We are here for you :)

Lithakazi: Thank you ladies. I am scared

Nowaitile hugged her

Nowaitile: We know

Lithakazi broke the hug. She stood up then walked away

Lithakazi: You know what scares me the most. ....

They turned around and looked at her waiting for her to explain.

Lithakazi: It's the fact that I dont know how am I gonna die

Nowaitile: Oh dear

Nongetheni:

Lithakazi: What if I sleep and never wake up?

Nowaitile:

Nongetheni:

Lithakazi sat down and folded her arms on her chest.

Lithakazi: I am dying and the death is near

Lithakazi looked at them

Lithakazi: How far or near is it?

Nowaitile:

Lithakazi:

.

Still at the village. We see Fefekazi talking to Thobeka. It looked like they were arguing about something. That is expected because the last time we checked they were not talking to each other. What is Fefekazi doing at Thobeka's house?

Fefekazi: I thought since it's new year we could forget about what happened and move on....

Thobeka: Move on? after everything you did to everyone?

Fefekazi: I know.....

Thobeka: No you don't know! please leave i am tired :(

Fefekazi: Plea.....

The door was slammed in her face. She dragged her feet walking home. A guy who was wearing grey trackpants, black and white sneakers, grey hoodie and a white cap was approaching Fefekazi. He pretended to be jogging and stopped next to her.

Guy: Hello ma'am I need your help :)

He was speaking out of breath.

Fefekazi: What can I help you with? :D

Guy: Can you tell me where Lithakazi lives ? :)

Fefekazi: What does a handsome boy like you want from her ? :)

The guy looked down blushing

Fefekazi: She is bad news ! :(

Guy: That's what attracts me about her :)

Fefekazi looked at Litha's house

Fefekazi: That's her house :(

Guy: Thank you so much :D

Fefekazi: Don't say I didn't warn you :(

The guy put earphones on and ran away taking another direction

Fefekazi: But you're not going to her hous....

He didn't want to listen to her. He ran away.

Fefekazi: This boy :(

She went home..

.

.

~ Lisa ~

Let's face it. I am more richer than Gita was. What can possible stop Andrea from killing me? Love? Please spare me. This man's heart has no blood running. It's dry like kalahari. He has no heart. I know he is going to do the same thing he did to Gita to me. I am no fool. I want to beat him at his own game. I did everything in this house and turned it to my favorite style because this is my home now. Tatenda is a sweet man. He cares about me. I have never been in a interracial relationship before and I would like to explore. I think I like him and I am willing to give him a chance.

Anyway i just cooked. When i arrived here Andrea told me he invited Matt and Beatrice over to talk.

Me: Are you nervous ? :)

Andrea: Yeah a little bit. I just want to show her that i had nothing to do with what she is accusing me of :(

Me: And what if she doesn't want to listen ? :)

Andrea: Then she can believe what she wants to believe :(

Me: :)

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: Looks like our guests are here :)

I kissed my man.

Him: Lets welcome them :)

I walked to the door and opened the door.

Beatrice:

Me: :)

Beatrice looked at Matt who was also shocked to see me here.

Beatrice: :(

Matt:

Beatrice: What are you doing in my mother's house?

I heard footsteps and crutches coming to the door. It's Andrea. I moved aside.

Me: Baby they want to know what am I doing in our house :D

Andrea appeared I saw the look on their faces and the jaws dropping on the floor

Beatrice: Oh My God. You did this together?

Matt:

Me: What ? :D

I looked at Andrea

Me: What is she talking about baby ? :D

Andrea looked at Beatrice

Andrea: Are you accusing us of something?

Beatrice: You killed my mother !

Andrea: Police didn't find any evidence. I am a survivor here. I was in that car crash :(

Matt: Oh Cut the crap! you're fraud

Matt looked at me

Matt: I should've known you will never stop with your revenge until you see someone dead ! then you call yourself my child's mother!

I put my hand on my chest. How can he say these terrible things to me ?

Me: Stop it ! I didn't do nothing

Matt: Stop the act! you belong in jail!

Me: No! I fell in love with a man who just lost his wife like you fell in love with my best friend....

I looked at Bea

Me: Her!

Beatrice: I am the one who wronged you. Why didn't you kill me ? Why did you have to kill mom ?

Me: You deceived me! I hurt! now tell me?

Them:

Me: Who was gonna feel the pain of my deception if you were dead?

Beatrice put both her hands on her mouth tears streaming down

Matt: So you're admitting to killing Gita ?

Me: :)

I didn't say anything. I just smiled. I saw Beatrice dramatically fall on her knees

Beatrice: Oh My God

I looked at Andrea

Me: :)

Andrea: :) :p

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 139

.  
.

~ Zimbini ~

I am not going to lie and say I am happy with What I heard about the girl Qhayiya slept with in East London. Qhayiya slept with a girl who is working for his girlfriend how could he do this to Ellen? If he can do this to her what more worse he can do to anyone. I can't be happy or lie to my self and say I am safe. I am going to start work soon. I have to leave our child with someone who has to be at my house 24/7. How can I trust him with any girl when he can backstab his girlfriend like that? I want to talk to him about this and we are doing this now.

Qhayiya: Baby you've been quiet is everything okay?

Me: Yes :)

Qhayiya: Come on my love, you get excited when I come back from work :)

I looked at him

Me: Okay I have something to ask you ....

Qhayiya came and sat next to me

Him: Yes?

Me: Baby i appreciate everything you've done for me and our daughter and you showed your commitment to us .....

Qhayiya: Why don't i like where this is going ?

Me: I am not judging you but i need answers....

Qhayiya: Okay shoot you know I can tell you anything :)

Me: Okay..... When you slept with Nomonde were you still with Ellen ?

Him:

Me: Yeah we are going back there I know :)

Qhayiya: Baby There is something i didn't tell you

Me: Clearly :(

Qhayiya: But first I have to answer your question. I had a fight with Ellen I was upset I left her then went and slept with Nomonde

I don't know but hearing that hurts my feelings even though i know we were not together.

Me: Okay what do you wanna tell me ?

Qhayiya: I overheard her new maid talking on the phone telling her friend about me and how she wanted me so that is why when I walked out on Ellen i went and slept with her. I am sorry baby

I looked at him and smiled. I am glad he is honest with me.

Me: You don't have to apologise baby. We were not together then :)

Qhayiya: I am apologising because I feel like I come to your life with lot of problems. I am afraid I might push you away

Me: I don't mind the past as long it doesn't repeat itself :)

Qhayiya: I promise you. I have changed. You changed me :)

Me: Soon we will find a babysitter I don't want to be worried about what will happen when I am not around :)

He pulled me closer and hugged me . I hugged him tight. It will take time to trust Qhayiya. I can't show him I don't trust him anymore but honestly I don't and it will take a long time to trust him again. He broke the hug

Him: You look like today wasn't your day are you sure you're okay? :)

I stood up

Me: I don't know I don't feel well. It's like something bad is going to happen you know. Don't worry this has nothing to do with Nomonde. I am just so down today.....

Qhayiya: I don't think anything is going to happen how about we take a shower together ? :)

Me: I would love that I am tired :)

He carried me to the bedroom..

~ Beatrice ~

I can't believe this. I can't believe Lisa killed my mother with that man! how can she be so cruel. How can she do something so evil to me just for a man? is this desperation for love? did she love Matt so much that lives have to be lost for it. She got her revenge and more what more does she want? To see me dead. I don't know how to feel right now. I feel responsible for my mother's death. I have been judging mom for being with that man when all this was my fault. It's my fault mom is not in this world. How can I do this. How can I be responsible for my own mother's death? I am crying. I can't stop crying. When i heard all this I felt weak. Going to the car Matt was carrying me like a child. I feel sick. I feel like the most bad friend, daughter or whore in the world. If I didn't do this to Lisa my mom would be alive.

Anyway we just got home. when we left Lisa and that murderer we went straight to the police to open their eyes. We told them what we discovered. They said they will go ask them questions without us. They failed to get justice for my mom I doubt they will do anything now. We had to go home because they didn't want us to be present when they question them. I sat down on the couch

Me: Oh My God

Matt: Baby calm down The police are goi...

Me: Calm down?

Matt:

I stood up

Me: And the police? Matt those people are useless. We just gave them something to work on still they won't arrest them ! :(

Matt: Lets hope they see something or they accidentally say something to incriminate themselves

I looked at Matt

Me: Or..... ?

Matt: What?

I wiped my tears

Matt: What is it baby ?

I looked at him then Chuckled



Me: Since it looks like Lisa will stop at nothing..... :(

Matt: I don't like this

Me: We have to protect yourselves :(

Matt: How?

Me: by making sure those two evil people spend the rest of their lives in jail

Matt: Few seconds ago you were saying Police are useless....

Me: They will be useful when they have evidence :(

Matt: Evidence?

Me: Tomorrow I want us to go confront them again with a recording this time

Matt: I wonder why we didn't do that when we went there. There was a lot of confessing Lisa gave us but we didn't have her on record :(

Me: I want us to go there tomorrow. If the police fail, We will hand them them evidence in a silver platter and show them how useless they are :(

Matt: :)

.

.

~ Lisa ~

Do you see what I have been saying about Beatrice and Matt? They always take risks and put themselves at harm's way. If they think Andrea is dangerous then why the hell did they show their faces in his house? What if he killed them since they think he is a monster? Those two don't think before do anything. I don't know why they did what they did to me if they had no backbone. I mean they knew that I am unstable. Did they think of the outcome of their betrayal? Were they hoping that I will fall apart? Oh they have another thing coming. My revenge didn't end at leaving them bankrupt. I am going to be reminded everyday by what they did when my child is born. I wanted something that will remind Bea of what I did to her and I got it. I got her mother's house. I am sure I am getting her inheritance too if things are going well for me. Life is exciting. I just wish people like mom should Stop worrying about me. I am on pills. I have everything under control why can't anyone believe that I am capable of taking care of myself? All I have ever done was protect my family and I will keep doing so till the end. Trust is very important. If my mom or everyone don't trust Me, it's them who will die of stress not me. I am not going to

get into trouble. I am smart. Everything that comes out of my mouth is smart. I think before saying anything. If I was stupid I would be in jail not Marlene. There is nothing Beatrice and Matt can do. They looked like idiots to the police. There is no way they can believe anything that comes out of their mouths again.

Andrea: Honey what are you doing in the kitchen!?

He shouted from the living room, I am in the kitchen.

Me: Taking pills I will be there in a second :)

Him: Okay I want to go lay down

Me: I am coming :)

I took the pills then went to the living room. I heard a knock at the door. I looked at him.

Me: They are back again? :)

Andrea: They are crazy! let's not say anything to them from now on :(

Me: You're right sweetheart :)

I went to the door. I looked at the door then turned around

Me: Oh no!

Andrea: Who is it ?

Me: Those idiots went running to the police

Andrea took his crutches and stood up

Him: What?

Me: Relax I will do the talking

" Open up! it's the police! " That was the police knocking. I breath in and out. I looked at Matt

Matt:

I opened the door

Me: :D

Officer: Lisa Lawson? :(

Me: Yes it's me officer is everything okay? :)

Officer: Beatrice came to us with very interesting accusations. Can I ask you some questions ?

Me: Crazy girl. Yes sure come in :D

They walked in and greeted Andrea. We sat down.

Officer: Can you tell us about your relationship with Beatrice ? :(

Me: Where do i start.... :)

Officer: Anywhere ma'am:(

Me: Beatrice and I were childhood friends :)

Him: You say " were " you're not anymore ?

Me: No :)

Him: What happened?

Me: She had an affair with my unborn child's father. The man she is always with :(

I said that brushing my stomach

Him: sorry to hear that, You must have been so angry

Me: I was and I cut them off from my life. I felt betrayed :(

Him: So how did you meet Mr Andrea?

I looked at Andrea and smiled

Me: Oh.....After what happened between Beatrice and my ex Beatrice mother was very disappointed in Bea. They started fighting about it. I became close to her mother because she was on my side supporting me. What happened between Bea and I didn't change anything. I remained a family friend. I came here all the time that's when I met Andrea

Officer: Your affair with Andrea. When did it start ? while she was alive or.....

Me: There was no relationship then and even now I can't call it a relationship. I am here to support Aunt Gita's husband who is all alone after that tragic accident

Officer: Are you saying there is nothing going on between you guys ?

I looked at Andrea then at officer

Me: We are getting close I don't know what it is but I enjoy taking care of him. He and aunt Gita were there for me now I want to be there for him and I will see where this takes us because I

can tell its not just care its deep :)

Andrea: :)

Officers stood up

Officer: Thank you for answering our questions honestly Ms Lisa :)

Me: It's Okay anytime you have questions you can come and ask me anything :)

Him: Okay have A good evening :)

Me: You too :)

He walked away

Me: Officer :)

He turned around.

Him: Yes

Me: I know why you came here. Beatrice was here shouting at this poor man accusing him of things. Before you suspect us of anything just remember that this girl is the same girl who accused Andrea of using fake identity :(

Officer: I know that is why i didn't think it was necessary to take you in for questioning :)

Me: Okay :)

They walked out and closed the door

Andrea: Wow you're good :D

Me: Don't forget that :)

Andrea: :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the village. It's dark all We see is Lithakazi's house through there window. The lights are on. Inside Nowaitile and Nongetheni are sitting having tea and talking with Lithakazi.

Lithakazi: I don't know how to thank you ladies :)

Nowaitile: It's a least we can do. We can't turn our backs on you :)

Nongetheni: Your mother was a good woman and she was funny. We can't leave her daughter when she needs us :)

Lithakazi: I really appreciate you ladies :)

Lithakazi stood up. She sipped one last time then put her tea on the table

Nowaitile: Where are you going ? :)

Lithakazi: To the toilet :)

Nongetheni: In this dark? I would never :D

Lithakazi: I don't think I will get any sleep till i go to the loo. Some of us are not like the Xaba family. We don't have bathrooms :D

Nongetheni: True :)

Nowaitile: I wake up in the middle of the night I don't care how dark it is when I am pressed :D

Lithakazi laughed then when to the door. She opened the door and saw a man standing at the door

Lithakazi: Yooh !

She screamed attempting to slam the door in the guy's face. The guy pushed the door. Lithakazi fell. The guy got in fast and locked the door then took out the key and put it in his pocket. He was wearing black clothes this time. Nowaitile and Nongetheni started crying. The man turned around and took out a long knife. He pulled up his Balaclava showing his face.

Lithakazi: Sabata ?

She sat dragging her bum moving backwards. She was still on the floor. She looked terrified. The knife was shining so bright.

Sabata: Hey shut up you bitches

Sabata looked at Lithakazi

Sabata: I am going to kill you like an animal today

Lithakazi stood up and ran back. Nowaitile grabbed her cup and threw it at Sabata, he ducked, it hit the wall. Sabata went fuming to Nowaitile

Sabata: You bitch

Sabata stabbed her breast then took out the knife. Lithakazi and Nongetheni started crying. Sabata stabbed Nowaitile one more time and this time straight to the heart, Nowaitile went down Nongetheni grabbed her cup and felt a knife penetrate her left side of ribs

Nongetheni:

Her eyes popped out. Lithakazi ran to the door. Sabata stabbed Nongetheni another one straight to the heart. Nongetheni hit her face on the table pushing her cup of tea. She went down with it and fell face down. Lithakazi started turning and turning the door handle trying to run.

Lithakazi: Help somebody help.!!

Lithakazi turned around with a knife cutting her neck. He got the side of her neck blood jumped to Sabata's face. Lithakazi Magically managed to kick Sabata, he fell. Blood was coming out so hard from Lithakazi's neck. It was like watching an animal being slaughtered. Anyway Sabata was down. Lithakazi ran to him to get the knife she was late Sabata stabbed her right next to her belly button.

Lithakazi: Ahhhhh!!!

Sabata: Die Bitch !!!

He said that and took out the knife again Lithakazi used the last strength or should i say breath she had? She kicked the arm with a knife. The knife fell. They both ran for it. Sabata was running on his knees. While both running to the knife they heard some drunk man singing passing by. Sabata decided again going to the knife. He ran to the door. He was sure there is no way Lithakazi will make it to the door as she was losing a lot of blood and she was holding her stomach exactly where she was stabbed. Sabata took out the key and unlocked. He felt a knife stab his back

Lithakazi: We ..... we ..

Lithakazi tried to talk but couldn't because she was speaking with her bleeding stomach. She used the last power she had. She took out the knife. Sabata turned around Lithakazi stabbed his stomach then failed to take out the knife. She was getting weak. Sabata ran out taking out the knife. Lithakazi was left alone gasping. She looked at her friends. They were lying down lifeless. She dragged her feet and ran out. We see her running on the streets like someone who is in slow motion. She was going to a house that had lights on. You see Living in a rural area you'd die because homes are not too close to each other. No one heard them, if they did someone would have showed up. We see Lithakazi slowly running. She got to this house and hit the door hard one time. The blood was coming out of her mouth, neck and stomach. She hit it one more time then lied her head on the door. The door Opened. Londeka was the one who Opened the door. She is at Xaba house.

Londeka: Oh My God Lithakazi what happened to y....

Lithakazi fell on Londeka's arms and stopped breathing. Londeka went down with her

Londeka: Qaqambile!!!!

She started shaking Lithakazi

Londeka: Lithakazi stay with me please ! Oh My God....

Londeka looked behind her hoping to see Qaqambile

Londeka: Qaqambile help!!!!

She started shaking Lithakazi who was slowly losing her life

Londeka: Please open your eyes Lithakazi please!!!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 140

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Ryan had one of those days at the supemarket. I told him I won't be going there tonight. I am sleeping in my house. I am tired. When I got to bed i just slept it off. I remember going to bed at 8pm. I didn't even watch the 8pm soapie. I think after some time sleeping, I heard my phone rings. Who is calling me at this time of the night? I opened my eyes then closed them. The light was too bright. I never sleep with lights on. I guess I dozed off. I took my phone..

Me: Really Sabata? What if i was with my man? :(

I threw my phone away. I told that bastard to stay away from me. Why is he calling me at this time of the night? I ignored the call. He called again. I still ignored it

Me:

Maybe tomorrow morning I have to go get the restraining order I promised him. My phone stopped ringing. After a minute I got a WhatsApp message. I took my phone. I unlocked it then Chuckled

Me: Unbelievable

He left a voice note. I listened to it. He started breathing and breathing. He sounded like he was driving. I stood up

Me:

Sabata: I..... I kno....W that you ha...te.. me

Me:

Of course I hate him but What is going on? Why is he finding it hard to breath or speak? I listened more

Sabata: Let me stop the ca....r...

I heard the noise stops. He started breathing

Sabata: Please forgive me and apologise to your fiance if you're with him. I had no one else to call. Nomandla you're the.... ahhh .... only person I trust. I got stabbed I am in your home town. Please come fetch me. I am losing a lot of blood. I don't think I am able to drive any longer

Me: Oh My God

Sabata: Please come fetch me. I will send you the location of this place. Don't be scared just come with someone who will drive my car. I am begging you

Me: Oh my God

I dialled his number. I received the location before calling him. I am calling anyway

Sabata: Help me...

Me: Okay I will see what I can do okay?

Sabata:.....



Me: Sabata?

Sabata: .....

Me: No! No! No! Sabata!

I ran to my closet. I wore first pair of jeans I spotted and T. shirt. I went to my shoes. I wore sneakers then took my jacket. I ran out of my room with my phone. I went to mom. I barged in, mom stood up

Mom: You gave me a fight ! what's wrong

Me: There is no time to explain !

I played the voice note. Mom listened

Mom:

Me: This is Sabata. He says he is dying i called we talked for a second then I think he died

Mom: Okay ! Call Helen She is a medical doctor. I am scared you might get hurt. I am not happy about this but I don't think I would forgive myself if that boy dies and there was something we could've done. This boy is bad news but he seems so desperate. You girls should go With Tom !

Me: Tom is working

I dialled Helen's number

Helen: Friend

Me: Thank God you're still up... ..

Helen: I am watching a movie what's up ?

Me: There is a friend of mine who is injured. He got stabbed please can you come with me. We have to go help him! he is in the middle of no where alone!

Helen: Who is he ?

She won't go if I tell her.

Me: Friend there is no time !

Helen: I am coming!

Me: Thank you! Friend please bring your first aid kit, This person says he is losing a lot of blood

Helen: Give me 10 minutes

I hung up then looked at mom

Mom: Please be careful for all you know this might be a trap

Me: Mom I thought so too until I heard him in a voice note. You believed him too

Mom: I know but I know these boys. They can do anything to get attention :(

Me: I hope that's not the case here

Mom: I hope so....

We waited, Helen didn't take long. She took less than 10 minutes to get here. We heard a car beep outside.

Me: That's Helen !

I ran to the bedroom. I kissed my kids. I ran out to mom. I kissed her cheek then grabbed a jacket and ran to the door. I opened then turned around and looked at mom

Mom:

Me: Bye mom

Mom: Be careful!

I closed the door then ran to Helen. I got in

Me: Drive please !!

Helen: Where is this person ?

She said driving away .

Me: He sent a location. He parked the car at Gogozayo

Helen: You trust this person?

Me: Yes i know him. He sounded so desperate we have to help him

Helen: I hope we get there on time

Me:

.

~ Narrated ~

It's dark and chaotic at the village. We see every home with lights on and curtains open. Everyone was curious about the cries coming out of one of the homes. We see Fefekazi locking her house.

Fefekazi: Stay here with the baby don't come out okay!!

Kids: Okay mom

Fefekazi: † ♀

Fefekazi ran out and locked. She continued with her running. She bumped into Thobeka , Calvin and some neighbours.

Fefekazi: Where is the cry coming from ? † ♀

Thobeka: The person stopped crying. It was from Litha's hou.....

They all stopped running when they heard someone start crying again asking for help.

Thobeka: Oh My God its coming from the Xaba house!!! † ♀

Everyone ran to Qaqambile's house. Then we see Londeka and Qaqambile trying to help Lithakazi who was not breathing at all. Londeka was crying begging Lithakazi to open her eyes. Qaqambile carried Lithakazi.

Qaqambile: Baby go open the car! we have to rush her to the clinic!!!

Londeka: Okay! okay! where is the key ? † ♀

Qaqambile: On the coffee table !!

Qaqambile put Lithakazi down and took off his t. shirt and tried to stop the blood

Qaqambile: Oh My God its not only the neck!!

Londeka came running and got to Qaqambile the same time as the entire village.

Fefekazi: What happened?

Qaqambile: We don't know !

Londeka: I heard a knock. I opened the door she just fell in my arms bleeding like that

Some guy took the keys and ran to Qaqambile's car and unlocked. Qaqambile put her in the car.

The guy drove.

Qaqambile: Baby lock and drive with others to the clinic its not safe here !

Londeka: Okay baby

Londeka ran inside to fetch Sapho and the car keys of her car

Fefekazi: What is happening guys?

Thobeka: Nobody knows! Do you think she is alive?

Some woman shook her head no.

Woman: The way she looks so pale? She is not even responding

Fefekazi: Oh My God what if the killer is still around we left kids in our houses

Man1: I didn't wanna believe Qaqambiit's wife but Look there is blood coming here. Indeed this incident didn't happen here. How about we follow the blood it will give us an idea of where all this started

Man2: Good idea phones with Flashlights please and someone call the police

Man1: I will just now

Londeka: Who is coming to the clinic with me?

Thobeka: Calvin go home and watch the shop and kids. I am leaving with Londeka

Calvin kissed her cheek then left. Londeka and Thobeka got in the car and drove out leaving Fefekazi standing alone. Some woman tapped Fefekazi's shoulder

Woman: Why are you staying behind?

Fefekazi: My kids are alone

Woman: Lets follow the men

The woman attempted to walk away. Fefekazi Held her back

Woman: Is something a matter ?

Fefekazi: A boy was in this village earlier asking me about Lithakazi and where she lives. He was some boy I have never seen before

Woman: And what did you say ?

Fefekazi: I showed him where she lives and to my surprise..... Oh My God

Woman: What is it ?

Fefekazi: After I showed him where Lithakazi lives. He ran away jogging he didn't go to Lithakazi

Woman: He wanted to come late and cut off her throat and he did

Fefekazi: Oh My God

Woman: This information should be shared with the police. let's follow the men :(

Fefekazi:

They followed the men.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

God I don't know why you put me through this. How can you give me such a responsibility? A responsibility to save a life of a man who has been a problem in my life and my relationship with my man? What if Ryan has a problem with my decision to help Sabata? I am worried about a man who has No idea what is going on when I am in the car with a woman who is going to explode when she finds out who is this friend i am trying to help. God why do you always give me such responsibilities? Right now all I can do is pray and that is all I have been doing through out this journey.

Helen: Is this Gogozayo still far?

Me: We are at New Rest now we are very close keep driving

Helen: We are women. This is risky. It's dark What if we also get attacked ?

Me: All we have to do right now is give everything to the lord. He will lead the way

Helen: Yeah.....

Me: Wait!

She slowed down. I saw a car

Me: I didn't know he parked next to the bridge. This place is far from houses. If dangerous

people see us here we are in trouble

I opened the door. Helen Grabbed my arm

Helen: Are you crazy?

Me: We have to save him

Helen: You have to be smart Nomandla! emotions aside. We are risking our lives here. This might not even be the car. Call him you will see the light of his phone in the car

Me: You're right

I dialled his number. The phone rang. I saw Helen jumps out

Helen: It's him! † ♀

I ran after her

Me: † ♀

Helen opened the driver's seat. I went to the passenger. Helen switched on the lights. He is out

Helen: Oh Boy they stabbed his back

Helen opened her first aid kit.

Helen: I don't know where are other wounds. I will just inject him with this. It's all I have. It's to ease the pain but I don't think He feels any pain....

Me: Since he is unconscious?

Helen: Yes !

She injected him. Then turned him around Then looked at me

Me:

Helen: Nomandla this is Sabata? :(

Me: Yes i knew you wouldn't agree if I told you

Helen: Oh my God he lost a lot of blood. Look at his stomach! He might catch a fever if he hasn't already

Me: He is not breathing what if he is dead?

Helen felt his pulse

Helen: He just passed out! what do we do! I don't have bandages. We have to rush him to the hospital

Helen took off her tee and torned it into a bandage. She tried to stop the blood

Helen: Wait he wrote a note

Me: A note ?

Helen read

Helen: " When you arrive please don't take me to the hospital..... "

Me: Are you kidding me he is hurt!

Helen: " Take me to my aunt's house. She lives at Northcrest. She will know what to do. her number is in my phone my pass word is Melanin "

Helen looked at me

Helen: Are you the melanin ? :(

Me: Hell no! I haven't spoken to this man for a while. Last time we talked was in november when i asked him to leave me alone ! I was surprised to get his call I didn't even answer until he sent a voice note

Helen: Go drive my car. I will drive this while calling his aunt. This man will need blood !

I ran out of the car and ran to Helen's car.

Me:

I got in and started the engine.

Me: What did you do Sabata ?

We drove to Mthatha. I was following Behind Ellen. We got to Mthatha after Fourty minutes. We drove to Northcrest. We stopped at this gate where we found people waiting for us outside. I Got out of the car so did Helen. Two men ran to the car. A lady in her Pyjamas came running

Helen: Doctor Ngesi ?

Lady: Doctor Rush ? What happened to my nephew?

We looked at each other

Us:

~ Narrated ~

Back at the village its still a chaos. We see the village making a lot of noise. We see police cars and paramedics drive to Lithakazi's house. You'd swear the village had streets light with the cars bright lights. Everyone was at the house. We see Fefekazi and the woman She was talking to arrive. Everyone was standing outside only paramedics and officers were in. The RDP house was a crime scene judging by the red tapes surrounding it..

Fefekazi: What is going on, Did you find anything?

Guy: There are two bodies inside

Fefekazi: What ? are they dead? Who are they?

Guy:

The guy looked nervous.

Woman: Talk!!!

Guy: We don't know if they are alive or not. The paramedics people will tell us

Fefekazi: Do you know these people?

Guy: It's two women

Fefekazi: Oh My God

Woman: Who are they.... ?

Guy swallowed. We see the woman sits down crying silently. Fefekazi sat in front of her

Fefekazi: What is it?

Woman: This afternoon I saw Lithakazi, Nongetheni and Nowaitile walk out of the car.....

Fefekazi: Are you saying it's them?

Woman:

Fefekazi looked at the guy. He nodded his head yes.



Fefekazi: No!

" Yeah both of them. Let's declare the time of death " Said someone inside then it got chaotic we heard all women crying throwing themselves on the floor.

Fefekazi: Not Nowaitile No

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 141

.

.

~ Narrated ~

It's a sad night at the village. A chaotic night of crying and shouting turned into a silent night. Everyone is sitting silently crying watching the two bodies of these lovely women taken away by the undertakers. It is really a sad night to people who knew these women. Everyone feels this loss. Nowaitile was such a character. She made everyone laugh. She was a good woman. Everyone can agree she didn't deserve to die the way she did tonight.

Anyway we see the police updating the village on what They think happened.

Officer: Inside there we noticed that there was fighting. There is blood on the table, Floor and on the wall. Everything is upside down which shows there was a fight. So we think the girl who was rushed to hospital is the one who attacked these women....

People started arguing saying no , She didn't. Some were saying maybe she did.

Officer: I am not saying she did. We are just speculating!

They listened

Officer: If she didn't then someone was attacking them and she managed to run away. ...

Officer2: Another thing. If she did attack them then we call this self defense because She was at her house these women came to her at night :(

We see Fefekazi and the woman raise their hands

Officer1: Yes ?

Woman: This afternoon i saw them walking out of the taxi together. They didn't look like they hated each other :(

Officer: That too can help and what did you see lady?

Fefekazi stood up

Fefekazi: In the afternoon if not evening I think around it was around 5 to 6pm. I saw a boy who was jogging. He asked me where Lithakazi's house is, I told him he ran away which made me suspicious and ask myself why he didn't go to her house. He just ran away and I have never seen that boy in this village

Officer2: Can you describe the boy ?

Fefekazi: I am not sure but I can try and I think I could recognise him when i see him

Officer1: We have to find an artist to help us find him with your help ma'am

Officer2: Yeah someone who is going to draw his face :(

Fefekazi:

.

An Ambulance arrived and took Lithakazi to Mthatha. The reason it took her to the Hospital in Mthatha not to Zithulele Hospital was because when it was called it was on the way to Mthatha sending other patient there. So once again Lithakazi is admitted in Mthatha. We see Thobeka, Londeka and Qaqambile sitting at passage waiting for the doctors to give them news. They were all quiet. No one was talking to the other. They were all shocked. A doctor walked out. They all stood up

Londeka: Doctor Tom?

Tom: Hey Londeka. You brought the girl :)

Londeka: Yes Doctor it was us

Qaqambile: How is she doctor?

Londeka:

Tom: She was very lucky :)

Londeka: :)

Tom: She Was stabbed four times. One on her neck, He missed her throat in something less than inch away from cutting her throat open

Qaqambile:

Tom: The wound on her body was pretty deep. She wanted her heart but luckily for the patient he missed it. The knife went between her ribs

Londeka:

Tom: There is one on her arm and another on her leg. This woman is strong. It looks like she was fighting for herself :)

Qaqambile, Londeka and Thobeka looked at each other smiling

Tom: She lost a lot of blood. She is getting some blood as we speak....

Londeka: is she awake?

Tom: We heavily sedated her. She will wake up in the morning. You can now call her family :)

They looked at each other again. They know she has no family

Tom: But I will be on duty all night. I am doing a surgery early hours of the morning. i will keep an eye on her

Qaqambile: Thank you doctor

He walked away

Thobeka: Who are we going to call? She has no family

Londeka took her phone

Londeka: I am calling her cousin...

Before that Thobeka's phone rang

Thobeka: It's Fefekazi

Qaqambile: Maybe they heard something answer !

Thobeka put her on speaker

Thobeka: Yes ? :(

Fefekazi: How is Lithakazi

Thobeka: she is stable .....

Fefekazi: She wasn't alone Thobeka

Qaqambile: What do you mean?

Fefekazi: The attacker found her with Nowaitile and Nongetheni

Londeka:

Thobeka: Are they okay ?

Fefekazi: They both Dead guys

Them: Oh My God

They all sat down at the same time shocked.

.

Still at Mthatha We see a beautiful big house just near Ultra city next to the road to R61. There were a lot of tracks and cars outside the house. Inside we see a girl hugging another girl. They were sitting on bed. The other girl looked sad.

Girl1: I am sorry. My Brother has never been in a serious relationship before. He always messes up

Girl2: But this was supposed to be our first date. How can Sabata go out knowing I was coming ?

Girl1: Don't worry my mom and dad will talk to him. He never introduced any girl to the family so you must be special he brought you here :)

Girl2: Really ? :)

Girl1: Yes really . Maybe my brother is held up somewhere relax :D

The door opened. Sabata's sister stood up

Her: Mom :)

Mother: Relax guys. Your aunt called. She says she sent Sabata to Durban :)

Her: Then why is he not answering his phone ? :(

Mother: Zinzi Your brother left his phone at NorthCrest :D

Zinzi: He is such an idiot :D

Mother: That's your brother. Sleep now okay :)

Girl: Thank you I was worried :)

Mother: Ncoah sorry dear :)

She walked out. Sabata's sister looked at Sabata's new girl

Her: See? :D

Girl: :)

.

.

~ Zimbini ~

" Baby ! Baby! baby wake up !" Really Qhayiya? Are you going to wake me up when I just got a little sleep after your daughter's stunt all night? This man is selfish. I was up trying to make his daughter sleep while he was sleeping now I am trying to get a little sleep he does this to me ? Men are trash. Anyway i opened my eyes

Me: What is it Qhayiya ? :(

Qhayiya: Your phone is ring!!!

I jumped up

Me: Oh

I took it and answered before checking caller ID

Me: Hello

Caller: Thank God you're awake!

Me: Who is this ?

Caller: It's Me Londeka...

Me; Oh hey ... :)

Londeka: Something bad happened to Lithakazi

Me: What ? :(

Qhayiya:

Londeka: We don't know what happened. I heard Litha knocks at my door. I opened the door she fell in my arms. She was stabbed and that person wanted to cut off her throat....

Me: Oh My God

Qhayiya came to me and brushed my back

Londeka: We are at Hospital here in Mthatha we just received another news that she was with two other women at her house unfortunately they didn't make it

Me: Oh My God !

Londeka: Do you think you'd be able to come here ? I think she'd appreciate to wake up and see family

Me: Of course. I am coming there right away!

I hung up

Me: Lithakazi almost got murde.....

Qhayiya: I heard. I will call you a cap. I don't think our new born baby is good for a hospital environment. I will stay here with her

Me: Okay baby thank you

I ran to the rest room. I washed my face. I didn't believe her when she said she was dying. What if she really died? What if she is gonna die? I won't forgive myself.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at Northcrest. We see Doctor Ngesi, Helen and Nomandla standing on top of Sabata who was lying on bed. He had drips. There was a ward setting in this room. They explained everything to Doctor Ngesi before they walked in together to help him. Helen looked at Doctor

Helen: It looks like you've done this before?

Ngesi sat down.

Ngesi: My son has a surgery in town. He has no store room there so he keeps some of his valuable things here at home :(

Nomandla: Why did he request to come here not his house ?

She smiled at Nomandla then looked at Sabata

Ngesi: Us aunties we always protect our nephews and nieces from our strict siblings. My Brother was gonna finish Sabata off if you drove him there so thank you for respecting his wishes :)

Nomandla:

Ngesi: I am his favourite aunt. I have to like all the girls he brings here and make sure i don't tell the other girls he brought a girl here.....

She looked at Nomandla

Ngesi: Oops i shouldn't have said that

Nomandla: ma'am I am not his girlfriend. I have a Fiancé. Me and your nephew are not even on speaking terms I don't know why he call..... :(

Nomandla's phone rang.

Nomandla: Excuse me :(

She walked away answering

Nomandla: Hello friend

Londeka: Friend i am in Mthatha at Nelson Mandela Hospital

Me: What happened ?

Londeka: Someone went to attack Lithakazi, We brought her here

Nomandla: Oh My God

Nomandla looked around searching for a sit, she found it then sat down.

Lithakazi: Who ever that bastard was almost killed her. He wanted to cut off her throat. She got stabbed four times.

Nomandla looked at Sabata's bed. Ngesi and Helen looked at her

Nomandla: Oh My God

Londeka: That's not all friend

Nomandla: I can't take anymore bad news friend

Londeka: i am afraid There is more bad news

Nomandla: I can't

Helen ran to Nomandla and brushed her back

Londeka: Lithakazi was not alone. Two women died in her house. Nowaitile and Nongetheni are no more

Nomandla cried out loud and let go of her phone. She stood up

Helen: What is it ?

Nomandla: Helen we helped a criminal!

Nomandla looked at Sabata who was dead asleep.

Nomandla: Why did you kill innocent women !

Ngesi: My nephew is not a murderer!! :(

Nomandla: He is ! He killed two women in my village and the third one is in Hospital!

Helen: What? :(

Ngesi looked at Sabata

Ngesi: Oh nephew

Nomandla looked at Sabata

Nomandla: How can you be so cruel?

Sabata: .....

How is he gonna respond when he is sedated? He just had his eyes closed pulling a serious



innocent beautiful face. Nomandla ran to him attempting to attack him

Nomandla: I always knew you're a dog!! † ♀

Ngesi grabbed Nomandla aggressively

Ngesi: Don't you dare speak to my Nephew like that !

Helen: People just died! she knows them! do you really blame her ?

Ngesi looked at Helen. She grabbed her wrist then pulled her away. It looks like she wants to speak to her alone. They both walked out. Ngezi turned around

Ngesi: This girl knows a lot! i am not too nice when it comes to someone who is trying to put my family into trouble

Helen: She.....

Doctor Ngezi slapped Helen's lips with her index finger shutting her up. She looked at Nomandla then at Helen who was scared and surprised by Ngesi's behaviour.

Helen:

Ngesi: We are killing this girl

Helen: What!? :(

Ngesi: You too if you're standing in my way !

Helen:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 142

.

.

~ Narrated ~

It's early hours of the morning around 2am. At the hospital Police arrive with Fefekazi. They left with her because they needed her statement and for her to describe the killer. Everyone stood up when they saw the police. They thought maybe Fefekazi is in trouble or something.

Officer: Hello

Everyone greeted him back

Officer: How is the patient doing ?

Londeka: We don't know officer. We are also still waiting to find out what is going on

Officer: I will go inside and talk to the doctors. We need to speak to the patient :(

Qaqambile: Does it have to be now? When we brought her here she was unconscious. I doubt she is in a right state to speak to you guys

Officer: We will be the judge of that :(

Qaqambile: Okay

Officer looked at Fefekazi.

Officer: Please wait here :)

Fefekazi: Okay officer

They walked to the ward. Everyone turned around and looked at Fefekazi.

Qaqambile: What is going on? Why did the police bring you here ?

Londeka:

Fefekazi sat down. She looked at Thobeka.

Thobeka:

Fefekazi: You remember when i went to your house yesterday?

Thobeka: Yes ?

Fefekazi: When I left I walked straight home. I bumped into some boy who asked me where Lithakazi lives

Qaqambile: Do you know this man ?

Fefekazi: I don't know him that is why the police brought me here. That boy didn't go to Lithakazi's house after I showed him. He jogged away. He didn't look familiar at all. I have never seen him before

Londeka: So they will use you to identify a few faces to see if you recognize any one or they want You to describe him to an artist ?

Qaqambile: Baby you watch a lot of movies. I don't thi.... :D

Fefekazi: Actually that's exactly what is going to happen

Londeka:

Qaqambile: They will find someone to draw this person?

Fefekazi: Yes

Qaqambile: I didn't know this happens in real life

Londeka: I see a lot of it in the news. It happens

Qaqambile: I wonder who did Litha upset

Londeka: Someone to never mess with unfortunately ☹

Fefekazi: He seemed like a nice boy. I even joked with him asking him what he saw in her

Londeka: What did he say ?

Fefekazi: He said he loves her like that. He said her craziness is what attracted him to her

Qaqambile: This man must be dangerous. I mean killing two women and leave the other dying?  
:(

Londeka: He is a cold blooded killer. He must be locked up ! :(

Thobeka: Yeah.....

.

Still at Hospital. The officers couldn't speak to Lithakazi. They were told to come hours later so they left but they made sure they leave someone to look after Lithakazi. We see Zimbini speaking to the guys who brought Lithakazi Then we see a nurse walks out of Lithakazi's ward. Everyone stood up.

Zimbini: How is she nurse ?

Nurse looked at Londeka

Nurse: Who is she I didn't see her with you....

Londeka: She is family. She is her cousin sister i had to call someone who is family

Nurse: That's great. You will have to go in and let her know you're here. She is still sedated but she might hear you :)

Zimbini:

Nurse: Hopefully she will wake up soon. She is a fighter :)

Londeka: Can we go see her ?

Nurse: I am sorry you guys can't see her. Only family can. We will let you see her in few hours I promise :)

Londeka: Okay Zimbini go :)

Zimbini: Okay

She walked to the ward. The officer moved aside. Zimbini walked in

Zimbini:

Zimbini couldn't hold back tears when she saw Lithakazi and the state she was in.

Zimbini: I am sorry i didn't want to believe you when you said you were in danger

Zimbini pulled a chair. She sat next to her bed and hold her hand.

Zimbini: I thought it was one of your ways to get my attention. If I knew you were telling the truth I would've protected you. I am so sorry cuz

She started crying hard. She had Lithakazi's hand on her chest

Zimbini: Who is this monster? Who did this to you ?

Zimbini wiped her tears. She looked at Lithakazi and moved her weave from her face.

Zimbini: You have to wake up! You must wake up and tell the police who did this. That bastard belongs in jail cuz!

She looked at her

Zimbini: He must go to jail! Marlene got you beat and molested..You didn't get justice. It's time you let the law deal with these people. Don't fight your battles. There are people who can help you If you Can just trust in the system.....

Zimbini paused after she said system

Zimbini: What system ?

Zimbini stood up, She started pacing up and down Then looked at Lithakazi..

Zimbini: Cuz.....

She went to her and sat again.

Zimbini: You tried taking law into your own hands it didn't work. I know police are useless but you have to let them do their job. That bastard must pay for killing those women and for what he did to you

Lithakazi moved her hand

Zimbini: Cuz? :)

Lithakazi:.....

Zimbini: Can you do that again :)

Lithakazi: .....

She didn't move her hand.

Zimbini: Please

Lithakazi:.....

She didn't move her hand .

Zimbini:

.

.

~ Nosukile ~

My daughter told me they managed to save the boy. I can't sleep. I have been sitting here all night waiting for her to come home. I don't know what is keeping her. It's late. She should be here now. She should be here she has a little baby and it is not safe out there. One more thing that is worrying me is the fact that she helped that same boy. That boy must stay away from my daughter. Everyone is worried about Ellen and Marlene stopping the wedding. The person I am more worried about is that boy. He looks like a troubled child. The fact that he doesn't back off knowing my daughter is engaged shows he is a hooligan. I raised Nomandla right. I don't want her mixing up with bad people.

Anyway I stood up. I took my phone. I am thirsty I need water. I don't want to leave my phone. I am expecting Nomandla to call and tell me what is keeping her and Helen. I got to the kitchen. I poured myself water. I attempted to drink my phone rang. I quickly put the glass on the counter. I looked at my phone. Fefekazi? What does she want at this time? I answered.

Me: Fefekazi what is going on? Why are you calling me in the middle of the night ?

Fefekazi: Suki something terrible happened

Me: What happened?

Fefekazi: Someone went to murder Lithakazi tonight. .

I looked at High chair. I hate those chairs but right now I have no choice but sit.

Me: Oh My God Nozazi's daughter was murdered?

Her: No, She survived. She is alive fighting for her life here at Nelson Mandela

Me: Oh Thank God she is alive. Did people catch these criminals ?

Fefekazi: No, The sad news is Lithakazi was not alone.....

Me: Who was she with ?

Fefekazi: Nowaitile and Nongetheni. Suki they didn't make it

Me: What ? Oh My God

I stood up. Lord what is happening in this world. Who would do something like that ? I know what Lithakazi is capable of but who would wanna kill her ?

Fefekazi: The village is in shock Suki. Everyone is scared

Me: What was Nowaitile and Nongetheni doing there ?

Fefekazi: We don't know

Me: Oh My God. These women are married to the same family

Fefekazi: I know. It's sad. I can't believe Nowaitile is dead

Me: This is hard to take in. I have to pray. We will talk soon

Fefekazi: Okay

I hung up. I went down on my knees and praised. Who could do something like this? I would say it's that boy Sabata but he doesn't know anyone from our village. Who did this?

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Northcrest. We see Helen shocked by What Doctor Ngesi said. Helen was waiting for her to say she was joking but things didn't look that way. She is really planning to murder Nomandla. She is prepared to do anything and everything to see Sabata get away with this murder. Maybe Nomandla shouldn't have lost it in front of her. Who can blame her though? Sabata manipulated her after he killed women from her village. She feels manipulated. She feels like She was part of this crime. She knows very well if anyone would find out She helped Sabata last night. Everything will be clear to everyone. Everyone would think she asked Sabata to do this to Lithakazi and with her history with Lithakazi everyone would turn on her.

Anyway back to what is happening at this present moment. We'd be lying if we said Helen is not shocked to hear what Doctor Ngesi just suggested. She didn't expect to hear this. Even though she is scared but In her mind she had an answer to this. In her mind she was like " What an ungrateful bitch" If it wasn't for Nomandla her precious nephew would be dead in the middle of no where in Mqanduli. How can she even suggests that ?

Helen:

Ngesi: What ? You don't think I can do it ?

Helen looked at Nomandla, She was crying. She turned around and looked at Doctor Ngesi then whispered at her

Helen: Two people are dead! how do you expect her to react? Praise your nephew for killing those people?

Ngesi: That's it! I am going to lock the two of you here! God knows I tried to protect you but

you're an ungrateful little white girl!

Doctor turned around and walked to the door. Helen looked at Nomandla who wasn't even aware of what was going on

Nomandla:

Helen looked at Ngesi who was inches away from the door

Helen: † ♀

Helen ran to doctor Ngesi. She tripped her, Doctor Ngesi fell. Helen pinned Ngesi on the floor

Nomandla: What is going on ? † ♀

Helen ignored Nomandla.

Ngesi: Let go of me!! :(

Helen: The only ungrateful person here is you !

Ngesi looked at Nomandla.

Ngesi: Let go of me! Ask your white friend to let go of me !

Nomandla attempted to intervene

Helen: Don't you dare touch me do you know what this woman wants to do ? :(

Nomandla: No what are you fighting about?

Helen pushed Ngesi's face down

Helen: She wants to murder you because she thinks you will rat her nephew!

Nomandla: What? After everything I just did for him ? :(

Ngesi: You were falling apart seconds ago! why would I trust you! Nobody takes us down! The Ngesi family can't be on the news!! I don't trust you girl! you're weak just like those women he killed

Helen: Don't be stupid! Why do you think Sabata Called Nomandla out of all people He could call?

Ngesi: :(

Nomandla: Sabata and I are not speaking. I asked him to stay away from me but he called me !  
:(

Helen: Did you hear that Ngesi? That's because Sabata trusts her. Do you think we'd be that



stupid and tell on him when we helped him after that evil thing he did? do you really think we are that stupid?

Ngesi: Okay fine you make sense ! Let go of me :(

Helen: Nomandla take the car keys and leave I will find you outside :(

Nomandla took the car keys then looked at Helen

Nomandla: Will you be okay ?

Helen: She is all talk no action, Right Ngesi ? :(

Ngesi: I won't harm you! :(

Helen looked at Nomandla and nodded her head. Nomandla walked out.

Helen: How can you even suggest this ?

Ngesi: I was trying to protect my family but you made a valid point. Sabata trusts this girl :(

Helen stood up. She quickly went to the door and took the key

Helen: I am sorry i will lock you here. Call someone to come unlock I will leave the key out the door :(

Ngesi: Come o.... :)

Helen slammed the door. She locked then let out a sigh of Relief

Helen:

She dropped the key at the door then ran out .

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I will never forget last night. I will never erase the sight of Lithakazi bloody everywhere falling in my arms. It still seems like a dream to me. She really needed someone to help her. I am glad my husband and I were able to help her get to the clinic on time. Being the only family with cars in our village is a problem. Imagine if that man was running after Lithakazi. We were gonna be caught in the middle of it. What if me or my husband ended up dying? This is just too much. I am scared. I don't think we are safe at all.

Anyway it's early in the morning. Zimbini didn't come out. She has been in that ward for hours now. I am sleepy and exhausted. I just want to go home and sleep. We saw the door open, Zimbini walked out we stood up.

Us:

Zimbini: Londy Lithakazi wants to see you :)

Me: She is awake ?

Zimbini: Yes and She wants to see you :D

Me: But why Me? She doesn't like me?

Qaqambile: Go baby :)

Me: O-kay..... :)

I walked to the ward with Zimbini. I wonder what does she want from me? It's just strange that she asks to see me. I mean Qaqambile is here and knowing Lithakazi, when my husband is around all She sees is him not me. I can't wait to find out what is going on. Anyway Zimbini opened the door. I walked in She did too. My eyes went to Lithakazi. She had bandages on her neck, Leg , arm. I am sure there is one on her stomach as well

Me: Hi

She tried to stand the nurse stopped her. I can see she is in so much pain. She looked at me.

Lithakazi: Thank You

Me: for what ? :)

Lithakazi: When I got shot. I knew going to your house was the only option I had if i wanted to live

Me: You scared us

Lithakazi tried to move

Zimbini: Hey! you're going to hurt yourself!

Lithakazi: I am fine :)

She looked at me.

Lithakazi: Thank you so much for saving my life.....

Me: We did wha....

Lithakazi: Londeka you're a good person. I am sorry for everything I put you through

Zimbini:

Me:

I couldn't hold back my tears. I broke down. I don't know how long I waited to hear that from her. I wanted to hear her genuinely apologise to me and right now I feel like i am getting what I wanted. I felt someone hug me from behind. I could smell the cologne. It's Qaqambile

Lithakazi: After everything I put you and your husband through I expected you guys to let me die but I took my chances and you saved me

Me: We did what anyone would've done

Lithaazi: No!

We looked at each other confused

Lithakazi: You did more.....

Us:

She looked at me.

Lithakazi: I heard you beg me to stay alive

Zimbini looked at me smiling

Zimbini: :D

She heard me?

Me:

I saw her looking at the door. We all turned around

Nomandla:

Lithakazi: Nomandla thank you for coming

Nomandla broke down. Okay why all of us feel sorry for Lithakazi. She is done a lot of bad things to us. I guess we are not like her. I really feel bad for her and I could see Nomandla feels the same. Nomandla looked outside and around. She walked in and closed the door. She looked at Lithakazi

Nomandla: Lithakazi you have to lay charges against him! He is sick. He deserves to be locked up !

Zimbini: Do you know who did this?

Lithakazi: No! She doesn't!

Lithakazi looked at Nomandla. We all looked at her because this is starting to make us suspicious

Lithakazi: Right Nomandla?

Lithakazi had pleading eyes. I could see my friend getting nervous

Qaqambile: Nomandla ? :(

Nomandla is a mess. I have never seen her cry like this.

Nomandla: No ! Yes! I don't know who did it

I looked at Lithakazi with one eye I saw her chest moving. She was letting out sigh of relief.

Nomandla: But two women are dead! they deserve justice. Police must find the murderer !

Lithakazi: I agree

I looked at Nomandla then at Lithakazi. Something is definitely up and my friend is going to tell me what is.

Me: ..... ?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 143

~ Sabata ~

I know what I planned to do. I don't know how I pulled it off. I don't know Anything that happened last night. I remember little pieces of it. The reason for that is because i was on drugs. I wouldn't have done it with a sober mind. I had to find something that was gonna push me to do it. That girl messed with a wrong guy. I am respected. People know better than crossing me. Who did she think she was ? That bitch raped us and on top of that she drugged us. What She did was a serious crime. She could be arrested for it but I didn't want her to get away with this so easily. I see I am forgotten. I had to put a statement out there. It's just a pity no one knows what I did and I will make sure no one does. I just hope it's not too late. My aunt just told me Nomandla knows about what I did and she was angry. I don't know how she figured it out or maybe she knew that I know Lithakazi? I don't understand how she found out. I am not worried about her. She wouldn't do that to me. I am so grateful to her. I was scared to die. When i started feeling weak I thought I was dying. Lithakazi really surprised me. I didn't expect a fight from her. She really fought to stay alive. I am really impressed. She is a strong girl even though i can't say that to anyone but she is. I thought I was gonna walk out of there unharmed. She stabbed me. She wanted me to die in there with them. I feel like i was possessed when I did all that. I don't remember nothing but the wounds in my body show that girl fought me.

Auntie: That girl is going to report you. The way She was so upset when she got a call. Nephew I wanted to kill her but that doctor stopped me ! I still think she must die and I ca..... :(

Me: No! you can't do anything!!! :(

Auntie: What ? :(

Me: I swear if you did that you and I would be done right now aunt :(

Aunt: Do you trust that girl? I still think we must silence her :(

Me: Aunt you're not killing anyone! Nomandla won't rat me ! :(

Aunt: Wait are you in love with this girl ? :(

Me: Why does it matter? She doesn't feel the same and I am sure she hates me more now :(

Auntie: More reason to kill her. If she hates you there is nothing that can stop her from making the stupidest mistake of her life ! :(

Me: Nomandla is not stupid. I know if she were to do what she did again. She would do it in a heartbeat :(

Auntie: Why? You just said she feels nothing for you! :(

Me: She is a good person :(

Auntie chuckled

Auntie: Yeah right :(

Me: That is why i decided to give up on her :(

Auntie: You're in love with this girl! :(

I looked on thin air.

Me: She deserves better than me :(

Auntie shook her head. I can see she feels sorry for me.

Me: That's why i gave up on her :(

Auntie: Did you tell your East London girl about your unresolved feelings ? :(

Me: Did you meet her ? Is she more beautiful in person? :D

Auntie: I haven't seen her! anyway what are you gonna do? there is a survivor. She might tell the police about you ! when did you become a killer boy? ! :(

I looked around

Me: Where is my phone ? :(

She gave it to me. I dialled a number

Auntie: Who are you calling? :(

I looked at her. I put my phone next to my ear

Nomandla: Private number

Me: Nomandla it's me please don't hung up

Nomandla: Hold

I hold for about a minute

Nomandla: What do you want ? Sabata how could you ?

Me: I am so....

Nomandla: Sabata you killed two people!

Me: I know and I am sorry. Thank you for saving me

Nomandla: I regret it. You and your family are murderers. Your aunt was ready to kill me. I am not sure if she is not going on with her plan

Me: She wouldn't dare touch you. Look I need a favour

Nomandla: You have to right to ask me for favou....

Me: Nomandla i need to know how Lithakazi is doing

Nomandla: So that you can go finish her ?

Me: Nomandla i am happy she made it. I won't do it

Nomandla: Oh my God you think I will believe that ?

Me: I was high. I took drugs before going there. I knew i wouldn't do it if I was sober. Lithakazi raped me and Cecilia :(

Auntie:

Nomandla: She Is at Nelson Mandela Hospital. She is alive....

Me: Thank Go.....

Nomandla: Sabata.....

Me: Yes ?

Nomandla: If you do anything to harm her I swear I will pray about your life. You will pay

Me: Your faith in God is so cute but don't worry I won't do anything :D

Nomandla: ....

Me: Noma.... :)

Nomandla: ..... ( Tu tu tu tu )

Me:

She hung up on me.

Auntie: All women throw themselves at you my brother's son but it's not working on this one :D

Me: I know ☹

Auntie: So what do we do, You want me to go inject her and silence her for good at the Hospital?

:(

Me: No :(

Auntie: No ?

Me: Auntie... I started this. Let me finish this

Auntie: Then let me to get the injection :D

She attempted to walk away

Me: Auntie! :(

Her: Yes ? :D

Me: I don't need your help :(

Her: Arrogant like your father! what do you have in mind? :(

Me: Your make up , a wig, heels and your clothes

Auntie: :)

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I hope i won't regret telling Sabata about Lithakazi whereabouts. I don't think I would forgive myself if she died in the hands of that crazy man. I thank God I never fell for Sabata's charm. I always knew that man has a beast inside. I always saw the dark side in him. I never thought I would get to see how dangerous he is. I don't think I will ever look at him the way I used to, In fact i don't want to see him at all. How could he do something so stupid and kill innocent people? I don't buy what he is saying about drugs. He planned this. He went there to kill Lithakazi.

Anyway we are still with Lithakazi. I never thought I would feel sorry for her. I never thought I would share a tear for her. Is it guilt? Am i guilty that I helped someone who tried to kill her? No I can't keep blaming myself. I didn't know Sabata did this to Lithakazi. I saved Sabata because he needed help. I am not a bad person. I like to do good by people. I did what God or anyone would've done. In fact I think God was the one who asked him to call me for help. I see Lithakazi doesn't want to report Sabata. I wanted her to be the one who suggests this. If she doesn't want to tell the police who did it then who am I? I am not going to get involved. I see where Lithakazi



is coming from and honestly if I was her myself, i wouldn't tell the police. It's clear Sabata is dangerous. People don't stay in jail. That man is sick. He would look for Lithakazi when he comes out. And another thing. It looks like this runs in the family. Arresting Sabata wouldn't assure Lithakazi's safety at all. Sabata comes from a home of powerful and dangerous people so for once I agree with Lithakazi. She can't tell the police. For her sake. Anyway we saw Thobeka and Fefekazi walk in.

Lithakazi: Nomandla I apologized to Londeka, I would like to apologise to you too for everything I have done to you

Me: Can you guys excuse us for a moment ? :)

Everyone walked out. Londeka turned around

Londeka: What the hell? I am not leaving :(

Me:

Zimbini: Me too :(

They are just being difficult. I am going to do this with or without them.

Me: Well you're both my friends you can stay. Please Qaqambile, Fefekazi and Thobeka leave us :)

They walked out. Londeka made sure the door is closed

Londeka: Okay I am sorry for doing this but I feel like something is up :(

Zimbini: Me too :(

I turned around and looked at Lithakazi

Lithakazi: Forgive me

Me: Lithakazi we will do that later. You can trust Me and these girls :(

I looked at Zimbini

Me: Friend you remember you and I trying to find out what Litha did to Cecilia and Sabata ? :(

Zimbini:

She is getting it now. I saw her cry putting her hands on her mouth. I looked at Lithakazi

Me: I respect your decision. I see you don't want to....

Zimbini: Sabata must go to jail!

Me: Mbini an officer is out of that door do you want to die? :(

Mbini:

Me: You can't shout about his name here :(

Londeka:

I looked at Lithakazi

Me: If you want my forgiveness. You have to tell us the truth for once in your life. What did you do to that monster to make him do this

Lithakazi looked up crying.

Lithakazi: I drugged him and Cecilia

Us:

Lithakazi: After that I hired a Camera man to take a video of me having sex with both of them. I was trying to punish them for the things they did to me. I swear I regret it

I went and sat on her bed then took her hand

Me: I know you do

Lithakazi:

There is no use in judging Lithakazi now. Zimbini and I profession deals with this. We studied to help people who went through such things.

Me: Now you're afraid if you tell the police he might kill you ?

Lithakazi: Yes

Zimbini sat down on the floor

Zimbini: He is a monster

Londeka came closer to Lithakazi

Londeka: That man killed two women in your house. How did you escape ?

Lithakazi: I fought for myself

Me: She did

They all looked at me. Oh no! I can't put myself in trouble. I didn't mean to say that. I have kids. If

I tell them then Lithakazi decides to rat me and say I was an accomplice? Everyone knows Lithakazi hold grudges. She never Stops until she gets her revenge.

Zimbini: How do you know ?

I faked a smile between those tears

Me: Fefekazi told us there was blood everywhere and she says the house was a mess which shows you were fighting for yourself. I admire you Litha

Lithakazi: :)

Me: You're a strong woman who went through a lot

Londeka nodded her head. She put her hand on top of mine, My hand was holding Lithakazi's

Londeka: Nomandla is right. You're a strong woman. I forgive you Lithakazi

Lithakazi: Thank you

Me: And I forgive you :)

Lithakazi: :)

She broke down.

Zimbini: Thank you girls

We looked at her

Us:

Zimbini: Thank you for forgiving my cousin

We just smiled at her. I heard my phone ring. I wiped my tears.

Me: Excuse me

I walked away

Me: Helen

Helen: Friend Go home and take a shower. We have to go to East London

Me: Oh shit yeah but who is going to drive when we didn't sleep a wink ?

Helen: Vicki will be driving and she will be with Your mom and kids. For us Regina will be driving

Me: Oh yeah okay cool :)

Helen: Go bath before you get into more trouble. Ryan is here with Tom. I told him everything

Me: Helen he is going to kill me !

Helen: I explained okay! I had to because apparently Tom was helping Lithakazi

Me: Thank you friend. I just texted Ryan telling him I wanted to tell him something I am glad you told him :)

Helen: Go home! you can't save the whole world. I am sure Lithakazi has friends and family

Me: Okay :)

I hung up

Me: I have a problem girls

They looked at me

Me: Our trip can't be postponed. Zimbini I don't think you're coming

Londeka: Oh yeah

Zimbini: I can't leave

Me: Don't worry we will leave with your measurements :)

Zimbini: Thanks

Me: Londeka I will give you outfit. You can't go to Mqanduli. Qaqambile is leaving alone

Londeka: Lets go inform him :)

We said our goodbyes to Lithakazi.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Nelson Mandela Hospital. We see a car drives in. It was not just any car. It was a big car. It stopped at parking. The woman who is driving the car saw Zimbini and others leave the hospital. She smiled when she saw Zimbini. We see a her walking out of the car. She had a handbag in her hand. She flipped her hair then locked the car. She walked inside. She was walking in a very strange way like someone who is not used to walking in heels. She got to the reception and welcomed by Zethu

Zethu: Hello ma'am :D

Woman: Hi :)

Zethu:

Zethu was surprised by this lady's voice. When the lady noticed her shock. She cleared her throat then smiled then tried to make her voice sound like a lady.

Woman: I am Zimbini. I am here to see My cousin sister Lithakazi :)

Zethu: The girl who was stabbed ?

Woman: Yes. It's so sad

The woman looked down acting like she is sad.

Zethu: That animal won't be able to finish her off! She is protected by the police.... :(

The woman looked at up fast

Woman: The poli..... ?

She said that with a bass voice then cleared her throat

Zethu:

Woman: The police are here ?

She looked scared

Zethu: Yes there is an officer at the door but you will tell him you're family :)

The woman looked at the door of the ward Lithakazi was in. Indeed the officer was sitting there.

Woman:

Zethu: He won't have a problem go :)

Woman: :)

The woman smiled. She breath in and out then started thinking about her step walking to the door. She did her awful walk to the door. We saw a nurse running to Zethu.

Nurse: Women! why did she wear heels if she can't walk in them ? :D

Zethu: Tell me about it! it's like she is walking on eggs

They laughed so hard. We see The woman talking to the officer. She walked in and closed the

door. Lithakazi had her eyes closed. There was a sister ( Nurse) inside.

Woman: Sister :)

Sister: She is sleeping why don't you come when she is awake ? :)

Woman: Sister do you mind if I sit. I am worried about my cousin. I just want to sit next to her

Sister brushed the woman's back. The woman jumped and moaned in agony.

Sister: Oh I am sorry are you o....

Woman: Yes i am great I am just too jumpy. I am sorry :D

Sister: Oh I am sorry

Sister walked to the door. The woman turned around with her. She was smiling from ear to ear. The nurse walked out and closed the door

Woman: Finally it's you and i

Finally she could use her voice. It's not a woman. It's a man. It's Sabata. He said that walking closer to her. Sabata looked at machines.

Sabata: I can't switch these off They will make a noise.....

Oh he has no clue. In fact he is lying. Killing Lithakazi while they are on would cause the noise. We know he didn't do medical studies but he is not far from that field. I guess he is just dumb or the injection he took for pain is still working on him. He looked around. He spotted a pillow. He looked at it then at Lithakazi.

Sabata: I didn't come here to kill you but i know you bitch. You will make sure i don't get away with what I did

He walked to the pillow. He grabbed it then walked closer to Lithakazi. He had the pillow in his hands. All he had to do now was to put the pillow on her face and suffocate her.

Sabata: Change of plans Litha.... Change of plans

He closed his eyes gathering strength to do this. The door opened slowly. A nurse walked in with an injection. She didn't pay attention to Sabata and Sabata didn't hear her come in. The nurse walked to them. Sabata started suffocating Lithakazi

Nurse: What are you doing ?

Sabata turned around and hurt his wound

Sabata: Ahhhh

The nurse turned around attempting to run to the door

Nurse: Offic.....

Sabata didn't care if he hurt himself or not. He ran to her and hugged her from behind. He covered her mouth

Nurse: Hel.....

Sabata grabbed the needle from the nurse. The nurse tried fighting him but failed. Sabata injected the nurse. Sabata was breathing heavily. He was in pain but he was relieved that He managed to stop the nurse.

Sabata: Good night nurse

He was still holding on to her. The injection kicked in. He let go of her. The nurse slowly fell on the floor. Sabata let out a sigh of Relief. He went to Lithakazi to finish what he started.

Him: Where were w.....

" Officer Is there a nurse inside there ? "

Officer: Yes sister

Sabata ran behind the door.

Sabata:

The door opened. The nurse walked in. Sabata quickly closed the door

Nurse: Wha.....

Sabata pulled out a gun

Sabata: You dare scream that officer will find you dead

Nurse had her hands in the air. She looked at her colleague who was lying down

Nurse: What did you do to her?

Sabata: I just sedated her. If you promise to be a good girl and shut up. I will spare your life and the patient's life as well

Nurse: Okay I promise I will be quiet

Sabata: Good girl

Sabata put his gun in his jacket. He grabbed the door handle. He looked at nurse

Nurse:

Sabata nodded his head then walked out. He closed the door. The second he stepped away from the door we heard the nurse alerting The officer about Sabata. The officer stood up. Sabata turned around and hit the officer with the back of the gun. The officer fainted. Sabata looked around. It was quiet. He walked back in

Nurse: You're.....

Sabata: You tried to betray me bitch! ----> --> BOOM! BOOM !

He shot the nurse she fell face down. Sabata ran out and started screaming like a lady for help running away

Sabata: Somebody help!!

The security and other nurses came running

Sabata: I heard gun shot coming from there !!! A man came out and ran up the stairs!

Nurses ran to the ward. Security ran to The stairs. Sabata smiled then pressed the elevator. He got in

Sabata:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 3

.

Insert 144



~ Narrated ~

Still at Nelson Mandela Hospital in Mthatha. It's a chaos after the gun short. Down stairs, We see Sabata walking out. He was hurting. If he was an innocent man he was gonna ask for help as blood started dropping at the door. He took off the heels and hold his heart. He knew what he was about to do was really gonna hurt him. He ran and the blood was following him. He got to the packing and into his car. He drove out like a drunk driver. Back inside. We see the nurses pushing the nurse who got shot to another room. They were doing all this running trying to save the poor nurse. We see two nurses in the ward with the sedated nurse.

Nurse1: I don't see any sign of blood to show she was shot

Nurse2: check her pulse

She did then looked at her colleague.

Nurse1: She still has a puls....

She looked next to the bed.

Nurse2: He sedated her! check that syringe !

Nurse2: Oh My God at least she is not dead! Someone get us a wheelchair!!!!

Back to the doctors and nurses running with the injured nurse.

Nurse1: Stay with us! it's gonna be okay!

The nurse who got shot raised her head. They got to the ward. She was trying to say something. She gathered her last strength then finally spoke.

Her: He was a man in disguise

She closed her eyes then her neck bend to the other side

Nurse1: No! Is she dead ?

Doctor felt her pulse..

Doctor: She is gone

Nurse1: No!!!

Nurse2: She talked about a man in disguise. And the woman who was telling us about the gun

shots was walking strangely like a man !

Nurse1: Oh my God ! He is the one who did this! let's go inform security!!

They ran out and found the security guards running down .

Nurse2: The man! the woman who was telling us about the gun shot is the killer !

Security: What?

Nurse: He misled you guys ! run after him!!!

Some took the elevator some took the stairs running after Sabata.

Nurse1: Oh My God i can't believe Nurse Singata is gone

Nurse2: Useless officers!

We see police officers running in then we see the one who was hit by a gun with his hand in his head coming out of the ward. He had a bandage on his head.

Officer1: We need to see CCTV footage. Can you tell us where the security offices are ?

Nurse: That way! last room

Officer2: Thank you   †   σ

.

A few hours later at Northcrest in Sabata's auntie house. We see Sabata sleeping. He was in drip looking like he was sedated again. His injuries went back. Who was he kidding? This man was stabbed not once last night. What was he thinking going to the hospital? Only him can answer that and it looks like he made things worse for himself. It looks like he is going to kiss his Career goodbye before it is even started. Anyway we see his Auntie walks in. She was on the phone.

Ngesi: Okay Zinzi i get it! bring her but I don't like the fact that she is going to see him like this !  
:(

Zinzi: .....

Ngesi: Fine and please don't tell your father! I called your mother she knows :(

Zinzi:.....

Doctor Ngesi closed the door then turned around

Her: :(

Sabata: Auntie :)

Ngesi: You're finally awake! Tell me what happened? Did everything go well? I couldn't ask you earlier, You were in such a state! You were bleeding so bad :(

Sabata: Things went terrible wrong auntie

Ngesi: What do you mean ?

Sabata: I think I killed another person

Ngesi: What ? Who are you son!?

Sabata: I don't know auntie

Ngesi:

Sabata: I got caught I didn't think straight. I grabbed the nurse and sedated her. The officer was outside. Another nurse came and walked in everything happened so fast

Ngesi: Oh My God

Sabata: I swear I didn't want to kill her. I asked her to be quiet till I leave. When I walked out that bitch called for help I hit the officer in the head with my gun

Ngesi saw a car stops outside. She was looking at it through the window. She quickly wiped her tears.

Ngesi: Hey pull yourself together! your sister and your girlfriend are here ! :(

Sabata wiped his tears

Sabata:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am glad Helen told Ryan about what we did last night. I don't think I was gonna be able to tell him this. I don't want him to think choosing me was a Mistake. I was used because of my good heart. I am tired of people who are using me because I am a good person. I hate what Sabata made me do. I swear from now on he is on his own.

Anyway we are all here in my house. When I say all of us i mean the Tom family , My future mother in law, Londeka and Ryan. We are about to leave for East London. It's sad that Zimbini can't leave with us. I really wanted her to be here. Londeka is taking her son to her mother so this trip is helping her. We asked Qaqambile to get home, Park the boy's clothes and take them to the supermarket and he did. Ryan and Vick just got here with Sapho's clothes. I need to speak to my fiance before I leave. I can't leave without talking about what I did last night.

Vicki: Nomandla you have one of the clean beautiful eyes what happened to your eyes? They are so red like someone who didn't sleep :)

I looked at Ryan

Ryan:

I looked at Vicki. I can't tell her the truth. I didn't sleep at all I know.

Me: Lithakazi got attacked last night. I had to go support Zimbini it was really bad :)

Vicki looked at Ryan

Vicki: Its the incident that happened at the village?

Ryan: Yes mom :)

Vicki: We couldn't sleep. Ambulances and police cars made a lot of noise it's so sad what happened to those women

Mom: I have known those women for years. It's really sad ☹

I feel so guilty like I did something wrong. I was used by Sabata. Anyway i went to Ryan.

Me: Baby can we go talk in the kitchen :)

Ryan: Okay my love :)

He took my hand. We walked to the kitchen. We got in I looked at him.

Me: Please hug me

He pulled me into a hug

Me: I feel like an accomplice to his crimes

Ryan: Hey you didn't do anything :(

He broke the hug and looked at me. He had both his hands on my shoulders

Me: Baby i got a call from a man who has been hitting on me for a long time. Why ain't you angry

?

Ryan: Because I know you don't love him and you took Helen and went there with her relax. I know you baby. You're a good person. That bastard knew you'd help him that is why he thought of you :(

Me: I swear if I knew what he did I wouldn't have went there ! :(

Ryan: Do you know what would've happened if you didn't go? :(

Me:

I know I wouldn't be feeling this guilty but it looks like he has something else to say

Ryan: Someone else would've helped him when he got better he was gonna come after you. This boy looks like a lunatic. He is a serial killer now anything can happen to someone who doesn't dance to his tune :(

Me: You're right. I would be dead now. His entire family is just like him :(

Ryan: But one thing he should know..... :(

I wiped my years

Me:

Ryan: If he is going to use his dangerous tactics to force you to be with him he is going to deal with me

Me: Oh you don't have to worry about that. He knows very well I want nothing to do with him :(

I hugged him

Me: Thank you for being so amazing baby ☺

Ryan: I love you

I hugged him right.

Me: I love you more

I broke the hug.

Me: I want to move in with you now :)

Ryan: Really ? :D

Me: Yes when I come back I will pack my things and go be with you :)

He didn't say anything. He just kissed me. We kissed for about a minute. We heard someone clear their throat, We broke the kiss and turned around

Us: :D

It's Vicki carrying my last born. I just noticed its quiet in the living room. Everyone is outside now ready to leave.

Vicki: Nomandla we are ready to leave. Regina is in the bathroom you will tell her she will find us outside :)

Me: Okay Mrs Lawson :)

He kissed Ryan's cheek.

Vicki: Bye son I am not coming back I will Meet you in Johannesburg at Nomandla's book launch :)

Me: :D

Ryan: Okay mom I am walking you out anyway :)

Me: You guys can go out . I will wait for Regina to come out so I can lock up :)

Ryan: Okay babe :)

They walked out. I locked the kitchen door. Ryan is such an amazing man. I chose well. I am so happy i am going to spend the rest of my life with a man so understanding. I am blessed. Anyway i went to the bathroom because she is not coming out. What is this woman doing there.

Me: :)

I got to the bathroom. I heard her talking on the phone.

Regina: He he he I am sorry friend I will make sure the wedding is perfect though. I know he is your ex husband but I am doing my job

Is Regina talking to Ellen?

Me:

Regina: Hihhi bye I just called to let you know we are coming there for dress shopping

Me: :(

Regina: Please don't you dare show up there bye hihhi

I tiptoed to the living room. I got there I was out of breath. I sat on the couch then put my hand on my chest.

Me: Why did I apologise to this woman again?

I heard her walking to the living room. I pulled myself together then stood up

Me: I have been waiting for you :D

Regina: Sorry for keeping you waiting :D

Me: Its not a problem :D

Her: :D

She faked a smile then walked to the door. She walked out. This bitch is not even trying to make a small talk she just walked passed me and walked out. Who was waiting for who here ? I looked at her through the window

Me: You're so fired

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I have to be smart and very smart with Andrea. He is a smart man and I am too. At this point I feel like one of us will beat one at their own game. If he has an agenda of which I know he does, Well i have one of my own. I am going to kill this bastard and take everything He has. I am ready to be with Tatenda and see what happens. I am kind of developing feelings for him. I am going to be honest. When i started working closely with him I kinda felt something for his strong and caring personality. He is a fine man and I am sure He knows how to handle a woman. I didn't look at him that way even though i had these feelings but after that kiss yesterday I kind of feel bored being with Andrea. I want to be with Tatenda but that cannot happen until after I marry this con man and he better put a ring on it. After my brother's funeral, I want him out of the picture. I don't want him as my child's father figure. Tatenda can be a better father than this scumbag.

Andrea: When do you think we should get married ? I don't want to live with a woman i am not married to :)

Me: Is that a marriage proposal? :)

Him: What if it is ? :)

Me: Then I would say yes. It would be nice to get married the same day as my brother but we don't want to steal their spotlight. How about in March? :D

He kissed me

Him: March is perfect baby :D

I hugged him

Me:

This son of a bitch is bored already. He wants more money. Talk about a greedy son of a bitch. He can't even wait a year just to make people forget about Gita. Anyway a knock disturbed us. I stood up.

Me: Let me go get that :D

Andrea: Okay baby :)

I walked to the door. I flipped my hair then opened

Me:

It's Bea and Matt. What is this now a trap?

Me: You're Bac..... :D

She pushed me out of the way and walked in. I looked at Matt

Matt: :(

He gave me death stare. He is such a puppet lately. I closed the door.

Me: Baby look who decided to give us a visit? :D

Andrea stood up

Andrea:

Beat looked at me. Her phone was up in the air like a journalist trying to get a story how stupid can these two be?

Beatrice: You killed my mother because you hated me for what I did to you right ? :(

Me: What? That's ridiculous. I wasn't in the car your mother had an accident I didn't know it was a murder :D

Matt: Come on! say what you said yesterday when we came here !



Oh my God. So they are really here to record me. How stupid and evil Matt can be ? I am carrying his child but he is busy trying to get me behind bars. What is wrong with him ? Anyway I looked at Andrea

Me: Baby did you see these two here yesterday ? :)

Andrea: Maybe I wasn't home love :D

Me: Me too :D

Beatrice:

I saw Beatrice sit on the couch. I could see she ran out of tricks to get me locked up.

Beatrice: I thought you were crazy but now i am more convinced that you're pure evil now !

Me: :(

Beatrice: You killed my mother for a man !

Me: I don't know what you're talking about. Your mother loved me. And she was angry that you betrayed me :)

Beatrice: Oh My God stop lying !!!

Matt: You killed Gita! you murdered an innocent woman. We both know She couldn't stand you !  
:(

Me: :)

I smiled at him. I walked to the door and opened it. He is starting to piss me off. How dare he come to my house and accuse me of all these ridiculous things after what they did to me. If They want to blame someone for any thing that happened They should blame themselves. I looked at Lisa

Me: Time for you and your Golding boyfriend to go

Matt:

Me:

I saw them slowly walking to the door. Beatrice is the one with a recording. She is recording me with her phone. I could see how she raised her phone when she spoke. She is so stupid. Beatrice walked out first. Matt attempted to walk out. I grabbed his wrist. I kicked the door it closed. I kicked his balls then locked the door

Beatrice: Help! somebody help!!! Let him out ! Help!!!

Andrea:

Andrea was confused. He didn't know what I am doing. I know what I am doing. I went to Matt and grabbed his private part

Matt:

Me: I am carrying your baby how can you try to set me up ?

Matt: That's not my baby!

He looked at Andrea

Matt: It's his! :(

I let go of him. His girlfriend was hitting the door.

Me: You're an idiot

I opened the door then pushed him out. I slammed the door behind him then leaned on the door

Me:

Andrea: :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at Northcrest. We see Sabata lying on bed. He wasn't alone. He was with his new girlfriend. They were both naked if not half naked. They were both under sheets and their upper bodies were not in covers. We see the girl look at Sabata

Girl: I hope i didn't hurt you :)

Sabata: No you were amazing at least you were doing the work :p

The girl giggled hiding her face.

Sabata: I love you and I am sorry the first time we meet I look like this :)

The girl kissed him

Girl: It's okay. You're so handsome. You look just like your pictures if not more handsome :p

Sabata pulled her closer and kissed her. The door opened. Doctor Ngesi walked in. The girl quickly wore her t. shirt

Ngesi: Hey behave in my house! :(

Girl: Sorry auntie :)

Sabata: Why don't you knock? :(

Ngesi: This is my house! I took a day off to take care of you And what do you do? :(

Sabata: :(

Ngesi: You keep hurting yourself! :(

Ngesi looked at The girl

Ngesi: Baby girl can you leave us ? :)

Girl: Yes Auntie :)

Doctor Ngesi rolled her eyes. The girl Wore her pants. She stood up then walked out and closed the door. Doctor looked at Sabata

Ngesi: You just had sex are you crazy? You want to hurt your wounds again? :(

Sabata: Come on auntie I couldn't say no. She is my girl. She wanted sex :D

Ngesi: She asked for sex?

Sabata: Well not directly. Anyway it doesn't matter. I love her i am glad we di.... :)

Ngesi: I don't want details! This Nomonde of yours is not perfect to be your girlfriend she is loose and wild ! :(

Sabata: Don't call my Gir.....

Ngesi's phone got a message Notification. She looked at her phone for a minute then looked at Sabata.

Ngesi: It's your mother!

Sabata: What is she saying?

Ngesi: The police know it was you. They saw your car Number plate on CCTV footage! Sabata I told you this was a bad idea!!!

Sabata: Oh Boy !

Ngesi started pacing up and down. Her phone rang.

Ngesi: I was gonna go there and inject her and let her die in silence you had to do things your way because you think you're a man!!

Sabata: I can't go to jail auntie

Ngesi answered

Ngesi: Sister in law ?

Sabata tried to stand up.

Ngesi: Okay

She hung up

Ngesi: There is a car that is coming to fetch you

Sabata: Where am i going?

Ngesi: Into hiding !

Sabata: Where ?

Ngesi: These walls have ears you don't have to know

Sabata:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 145

~ Nomandla ~

I cannot believe this two faced old disgusting woman I hired to be my wedding planner. How can I trust someone who is busy calling my Fiancé's ex wife telling her about every detail of our wedding plans? What is this? Is she here to fight Ellen's battles? I am very calm and I am going to play along for a day. Just for today. Helen was doing a nice thing for me. She found me a wedding planner. She had no idea this woman is not here for the right reasons. She has no idea we are both being used by her. Throughout the trip to East London i was busy on my phone. Londeka, Helen and Regina were busy having a conversation. They asked why i was quiet. I told them I am busy with my publisher. I was lying. I was looking for a wedding planner and I found one. I texted my former neighbour from where I lived before i went to live in our new house. She has a catering company. I asked her to find me a wedding planner she didn't waste time. She put us in a WhatsApp group. I told him I don't have enough time and i am ditching my wedding planner. He has no problem with that. He says money talks. That is exactly what Regina said. She said it doesn't matter how little time you have when you have money. I told him we are going to EL for a dress shopping. I am glad that it's a male. I've had it with women. Anyway we just arrived at Helen's house. We first went to Londeka's home at Mdantsane. We left her son there. The way i am so angry i don't think I want Regina to see my dress but I don't have a choice. I am just looking for a perfect opportunity to explode and believe me i will. I tried so hard to stay calm on the way. I am going to confront her at that shop and I want to do it in front of my future mother in law. She is not here. Her and mom are at her house with my kids. We are going to rest a little and go to town in the afternoon. Londeka looked at me and whispered.

Londeka: Are you okay ? :)

Me: Yeah. I am fine :)

Londeka: Friend i know you're not :(

Regina parked the car.

Regina: You guys can go in I am taking Helen to town to get some things. I will bring her back and go straight to my gallery. We are going to the shop later :)

Me: Okay :)

Londeka and I walked out and took the bags

Helen: Girls i will be back. I am just getting some things we gonna need for dinner :)

Me: Okay :)

She gave me the key. We walked to the house. Mom is going to sleep at Vicki's house with kids. I am going to sleep here with Helen, Londeka and Curtly.

Londeka: Friend what's going on. You were awfully quiet throughout this trip :)

Me: Its Regina :(

Londeka: You had another fight or she was flirting with Ryan again ?

Me: She did worse :(

I unlocked then pulled the bags in

Londeka: What do you mean ?

Me: Helen's house is beautiful :)

I said looking around. It's really beautiful

Londeka: Friend can you talk before Helen comes back? :(

Me: You guys left her inside the house and went to the cars right ? :(

Londeka: Yes she received a phone call she jumped up and ran to the bathroom :(

Me: She was talking to Ellen :(

Londeka: What ?

Me: I overheard them. Friend she is telling her everything even about our visit here and the shop we are going to :(

Londeka: What are you waiting for? Fire her! :(

Me: No don't worry. I am just waiting for the perfect time :(

Londeka: Pefect time? Nomandla you need a planner soon ! :(

Me: In the car I was looking for one and I got him. it's a man. I am firing that bitch today! :(

Londeka: Good! and when are you telling Helen? She is fond of her

Me: Not after I tell her what this woman is up to ! :(

Londeka: Wow what a bitch :(

Me: I know right :(

~ Zimbini ~

I am trying by all means to make sure Lithakazi don't feel lonely. She must know I am here for her. I am her only family. She has been through a lot. She needs my support and I am glad Nomandla agreed that I cannot leave town. I have to be here for my cousin. I wish I didn't know the killer. I wish I didn't know who did this because right now I am angry. Someone who was my classmate killed people and tried to kill my cousin now I have to act like nothing happened. I have to pretend like I didn't know who did it because I am scared of Sabata. Why are we going to stay in fear because of him? He is an animal. I have a child now. I don't think for myself anymore. I think for her too. If I lay charges against Sabata he will come after me and kill me. I don't want to die so telling the police will be inviting death. I am here at the hospital with my man. Qhayiya is here to see Lithakazi. I just hope she is willing to put the past behind. She is in this because of her actions. Scheming and hurting people put her in that bed.

Anyway we got inside..

Qhayiya: The police are still questioning Lithakazi?

Me: Why are you asking ? :)

He didn't answer me He just looked at them. Oh my God. They were about eight. what is going on?

Me: Let me go ask the receptionist!

I went to the girl

Me: Hey :)

Her: Hey

Me: What are they doing here ?

She looked at them then at me.

Her: Someone came here claiming to be Zimbini, a cousin to the patient

Me: I am Zimbini! :(

Her: Well he fooled us

Me: Wait you said it was a girl now a " He " ?

Het: He was dressed as a woman. He shot a nurse who caught him trying to kill your cousin

Me: What?

Her: Yes one of our nurses died in your cousin ward

Me: Is my cousin okay ?

Her: She is fine

Me: Guys you were told I am her only family! why did you let in some creepy cousin to see her ?  
:(

Receptionist: I am sorry girl. He fooled us all

Me: Oh my God Lithakazi must be terrified

Receptionist: You can go see her

I didn't waste time I ran to the ward

Me:

Qhayiya: Baby calm down    ǀ   ǂ

He was running behind me. How can I calm down. My cousin survived a murder. Now she is in police protection and they let thugs in and out of her ward. The police are useless! I bumped into two police officers at the door. I opened the door and walked in.

Me: Oh Thank God you're okay !

I said running to her.

Lithakazi: Mbini they say he was here. I didn't see him

I hugged her tight.

Me: I am going to stay here with you. I am not leaving your bed side. I won't let anything happen to you

Lithakazi: What have I done. Three people are dead because of me. Why can't God just take me?

I broke the hug

Me: Don't say that. I still need you



Lithakazi: This is all my fault

Me: No it's not your fault. You didn't harm Sabata! he is an animal! You need to tell the police who did this. He's gone too far now !:(

Lithakazi: They know it was him. They took his blood and the number plate of his car

Me: Good! They must catch him

Lithakazi looked behind me.

Me:

Lithakazi: Hi Qhayiya

Qhayiya: Hey. I am sorry for what happened to you

Lithakazi: Thank you. Thank you for letting Zimbini come see me

Me: Hey you're my cousin. I am here for you and he knows that :(

Lithakazi:

Me: Let me go call Nomandla and let her know about this stunt Sabata pulled I will be right back :(

Lithakazi: Okay

I cannot believe Sabata came here after everything he's done. He really wanna see my cousin dead. I walked out, My phone rang before I could dial Nomandla's number. It's my mother.

Me: Mom

Mom: Baby I am on my way. I want to take Lithakazi to my house

Me: That's a great idea I just hope she will agree but I think she will agree after what just happened

Mom: What happened ?

Me:

.

.

~ Sabata ~

I never planned my life to be like this. I never thought I would be caught. I don't know why i was so stupid. I got away with everything I didn't have to go to the hospital to finish her. Actually I didn't go there to finish Lithakazi off. I went there to threaten her to keep her mouth shut then I thought of how manipulative and dangerous that girl can be. I thought What if i save her only to get myself killed. At her house if I didn't manage to run away she would've murdered me. I am surprised by how much she fought me. Killing the other two women was just too easy. Lithakazi fought me. I am embarrassed by thinking about it. How can I let a girl harm me like that ? Now I am forced to run not only from the police, I am forced to run away so that my father don't finish me off. Why did I do this, Why didn't I listen to Ceci when she asked me to let this go..

Anyway mom just arrived with my clothes. She first sent a man to take my car. I am sure they destroyed it by now. I am leaving town for good. It's sad.

Me: Mom I can go live with Tarzan where he is working. I don't have to go to Cape Town ☹

" You're going to Cape town? " Said a voice behind me. I couldn't turn because of my wound but I know it's Nomonde. I have to leave with her.

Mom: Hey! I said stay outside until I finish talking to my son! :(

Nomonde: I am sorry ma

Me: No come baby. We are leaving together. I Wil..... :)

Mom: This girl is not going anywhere. She came here for varsity. At this moment you can't be with anyone! Girly, wait outside :(

Nomonde walked out.

Me: Mom Cape town is far. Think about this. When I am with Tarzan you will be able to visi....

Mom: I am not going to visit a murderer!!!

Me: ☹

Mom: You disappointed me! after the money we spent on you for education you do this ? Did you think about your career?

Me: ☹

Mom: You talk about living with a boy who got a job. A real job! what do you have ? a criminal record waiting for you ?

Me: I am sorry mom

The door opened . My sister walked in

Nzizi: The driver is here mom :)

Mom: Take your bother. I don't want to look at him right now! :(

She ran out crying. I hate hurting my mother like this. I feel so bad. Zinzi looked at me.

Zinzi: What were you thinking Sabata? :(

Me: I feel bad alrea....

Zinzi: Killing three women? ☹

The door opened. Nomonde walked in

Nomonde: No one is telling me anything. Your mom just ran out crying. What did you do baby?

I looked away

Me: ☹

Zinzi pushed me out. I am sitting on a wheelchair. This is my last day in Mthatha. I am leaving. My mother said I should disappear and that's what I will do. I don't want to disappoint her any longer.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Helen's house. Londeka and Helen are sitting looking at Nomandla who was on the phone with someone. The conversation seemed serious judging by how Londeka and Helen looking at Nomandla waiting for her to put the phone down and tell them what is happening. She finally did then exhaled.

Londeka: What happened? Don't tell me Lithakazi didn't make it ?

Nomandla sat down looking on thin air. She seemed angry.

Helen: What is it Nomandla?

Nomandla looked at them

Nomandla: Sabata got caught trying to suffocate Lithakazi

Londeka: What ?

Helen: You mean the man we saved dying managed to crawl to the hospital to finish what he started? :(

Nomandla: Can you believe It?

Helen: This guy is monster ! :(

Nomandla: All of them! that family is all bunch of criminals why did his aunt let him leave like that ? In the state he is in ? :(

Helen: Do you still have to ask Nomandla ? :(

Nomandla:

Helen: You literally saved her nephew's life did you get a "thank you " from that woman? :(

Nomandla: He is a monster and his aunt in fact All of them

Helen: That woman wanted to kill you. I wouldn't be surprised if He followed her order to go kill Lithakazi:(

Nomandla: She wanted me dead because she thought I would tell on them what does she call what they did? Going to the hospital? Now they have him on camera. They know it was him :(

Londeka: Serves him right! I was against keeping quiet about this. That man must pay :(

Helen: So did they arrest him ?

Nomandla: He is on the run :(

Londeka: At least now the police know. To be honest it was killing me to keep this a secret! That man killed innocent women :(

Helen: I am with Londeka on this one. I know keeping this a secret was best to protect Lithakazi and I was with that. I just thank God that murderer was stupid enough to put himself on the line. What was he thinking? :(

Nomandla: Honestly Ladies I will feel safe after the police captured him. He must be locked behind bars ! :(

Londeka: Lock him up And give me the Keys. So many dangerous people walk free after few months in jail in this country :(

Helen: I know! people like Marlene for example :(

Nomandla: When will her day come ? Lithakazi paid for her sins and She apologised to me and Londeka. And i think she was sincere

Londeka: She was. Death can change people :(

Helen: Not Marlene ! :(

She gulped her glass of wine. Nomandla and Londeka looked at her then started thinking. They know Helen is Right. Marlene is the most evil woman and she is dangerous and Nomandla knows that pretty well

Nomandla: Marlene neh..... What a bitch ☹

Londeka:

.

Vicki is finally at her house. There is no sign of her daughter and she doesn't like that one bit because she knows where she is. We see her pacing up and down making a phone call.

Lisa: Mom

Vicki: Lisa you refused to go to Mthatha, The least you can do as a bridesmaid i.... :(

Lisa: Is show up at the fitting I know!

Vicki: Where are you ? :(

Lisa: Doing my nails. I will be at the shop in an hour

Vicki: Don't be late! :(

Lisa: Yes ma'am

Vicki hung up. The door bell rang. Vicki went to the door and opened

Vicki: Tatenda! the man I have been waiting for :D

Tatenda: Hello Mrs Lawson :)

Vicki: How are you ? :D

Tatenda: Good. I am great actually :D

Vicki: O-kay? :D

She pointed at the living room

Vicki: Okay! Let's hear it :D

Tatenda: I spoke to Lisa :D

Vicki poured him a single glass of whisky. She poured herself a glass also.

Tatenda: Thank you Mrs Lawson :)

Vicki smiled.

Vicki: :)

Tatenda: Mrs Lawson you have nothing to worry about :D

Vicki: I am very worried don't tell me that. My daughter is in love with a murderer ! :(

Tatenda: Lisa don't love that guy :)

Vicki: Say that again? :)

Tatenda: You have to promise me that you won't tell or ask her anything about what I am about to say :)

Vicki: I promise :)

Tatenda: Ms Lisa thinks she is that man's next target

Vicki: That's what I have been telling her! but she is in love wit.... :(

Tatenda: Me! :D

Vicki paused. She looked at Tatenda

Vicki: You what ?

Tatenda: Lisa is in love with me. We are planning a future together :)

Vicki stood up and gulped her drink then put the glass on the table

Vicki: You are ?

Tatenda: Yes ! :D

Vicki looked away

Vicki: ☹

Tatenda: Lisa is smart....

Vicki: Tatenda I think it's a great idea that she doesn't love that man. I am getting ready to go out with my son's in laws. That will be all :)

Tatenda: Oh?

Vicki: Yes :D

Tatenda gulped his whisky then stood up.. Vicki opened the door for him. He walked out. Vicki slammed the door hard.

Her: Oh my daughter is losing her mind completely!

She turned around and leaned on the door with her hand on her chest

Vicki: Out of all people a chauffeur ?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 146

.

.

~ Nomonde ~

I just found a perfect man. A man who is so hot and who loves me. Now I have to watch him leave like this. He is hurt. He is in so much pain and it looks like he is also in danger. I don't know what he did and no one wants to tell me anything even him, he doesn't want to. I feel like I am losing him for good. I feel like I lost him like I lost Qhayiya. I know Qhayiya is from around here but I don't give a damn about him. Not after what he said when I told him about my

pregnancy. That cold man said he was punishing me that's it. There is nothing going on between us. How can he be so cold. How can he say that after i told him about a child. Who was I kiddng? He walked away from a beautiful daughter he has with a white rich woman. Who am I? To him I was just his lover's maid. That's all I was. When he saw me he saw a horny maid. I made peace with that and I am moving on. I found a young and better man. He is million times a man Qhayiya wish to be. I just hope watching Sabata leave with that car wasn't the last time I saw him. They say we can't have any contact and that cuts deep. It's not fair to separate two people who love each other.

Anyway I have been crying. I am not talking to anyone here. They are keeping things from Me how can I trust them if they don't wanna try to trust me.

Me: ☹

Zinzi: Don't worry things will go as you wanted them, except my brother won't be here

Me: Will I ever see him again ?

Zinzi: You will. Look, On the 8th we are going to campus to find you a space. When you start classes I am sure Sabata will already have made contact. We are just doing this for his safety

Me: What did he do ?

Zinzi smiled

Zinzi: My family will kill me if I tell you. sorry girl :)

Me:

I was excited for this moment. I thought I found the one now he is leaving and no one wants to tell me what he did and he doesn't want to tell me as well. Is it that bad? Does he think I will judge him if I find out ? It's the first time I found a man who is afraid to losing me. I feel so lucky and I hope this is temporarily. I hope he is not gone for good. I am so glad we had sex. Now I will have to wait a few weeks then announce my pregnancy.

.

.

~ Qaqambile ~

Last night was very traumatising for me and my wife. I can't imagine how everyone else who saw the two bodies must feel. All we saw was Lithakazi who is alive. What about those who saw



dead bodies? Right now I wish I could look Lithakazi in the eye and say I told you so but I can't. She is in such a state. I am really positive she is changed. If this didn't change her then I don't know what will. We've shown her Ubuntu. Everyone deserves a second chance even Lithakazi who has been given so many chances. We just want to move on. We forgave her for ourselves. We didn't do it for her, Change is something one wakes up and decide to Make. If she doesn't want to change no one is going to change her.

Anyway i just got home an hour ago. I couldn't sleep, Not with so much blood in my yard and at my doorstep. I had to scrub the floor and remove this blood and that is what i was doing until Fefekazi decided to give me a visit. I don't know what she wants.

Fefekazi: Hey

I looked at her

Me: Hey :(

I continued with what I am doing.

Fefekazi: You're cleaning Lithakazi's blood ? :)

I looked up then stood up and took off gloves. She can see I am doing that why ask?

Me: Can I help you with anything Fefekazi. We all had a long night :(

Fefekazi: I wanted to find out if you had any contact with Qavile :)

Me: No :(

I walked inside heading to the kitchen to get myself a beer. She followed me

Fefekazi: Don't you have any idea where he might b.....

I turned around fast

Me: Fefekazi you're aware that whatever happened last night doesn't change anything between us ? :(

Fefekazi: Qaqa...

Me: No! you attacked my wife calling her name shouting for the entire village to hear, for what ? :(

Fefekazi:

Me: Just for her to stay away and never ask about your status. When did HIV become a death sentence? :(

Fefekazi: I wa.....

Me: You sacrificed a friendship my wife valued so much for HIV ? :(

Fefekazi:

Me: So many people live normal life with the virus. Londeka would never judge you and you know it. She is the only person I think was gonna support you out of everyone here :(

Fefekazi: I messed up

Me: You're right about that. You messed up with my wife! and no one messes up with my woman and family ! I know the things you said about me. You know nothing about my relationship with Sanuse! :(

Fefekazi: I am sorry

Me: Sorry won't cut it. Leave! :(

Fefekazi: Qa.....

Me: You want me to drag you out? :(

Fefekazi:

She ran out

Me: Bitch

.

.

~ Andrea ~

I was very clear with my intentions from the start. It is not my fault Gita didn't suspect a thing. Ever since I started dating her my interest was in her insurance. I have been doing this for a long time all over the world. My cousin brother who has a construction company here knows and he is part of this. He gives me the resources to charm these women. He gives me good life so that these women think i have something. Well now I do have something because I have insurance of five women I murdered. Whatever I got I made sure i give my cousin half of everything. Gita's insurance wasn't a lot. That old hag was smart. I thought I was getting everything. I was surprised to hear that Beatrice got cars and money. I am just glad she left the house to me. I don't have heart to love. I used to be a male escort. I also worked for a pimp In London. My job was to go entertain women who have busy working husbands and single lonely women but I got

tired of working for someone. I got this idea. I made sure i used it all thanks to a movie I watched. It showed me I can earn a lot from this.

Anyway i am surprised to see my cousin brother here. I don't like him coming here unannounced. I usually go to him. I told him he is not allowed to go anywhere near a home of a woman i am persuing I don't know why he came here. I am just glad he arrived exactly the same time Lisa is leaving.

Lisa: Let me leave you boys :)

Me: Have fun sweetheart :)

Lisa: I will bye sweetheart :)

Me: Bye :)

She looked at my cousin brother.

Lisa: Mr Viegaz :)

Him: Ms Lawson :)

Lisa walked out and closed the door. I saw my brother going to the window. He watched her. I heard a car drives out. He looked at me.

Him: Your plan was stupid!

Me: But it worked :D

Him: I know but you can't do something like that again ! :(

Me: :)

Him: I am serious Andrea!

Me: I know relax :D

Him: This is enough stake You got for now. You can't kill this Lawson girl. The police are onto you. If another woman You marry dies They will be suspicious !

Him: Do you realise how rich this one is? Bro I am going to have shares in big supermarkets in this country :D

Him: Did you hear what I said? I know she is rich and I want you to kill her too but brother the police will be suspicious ! :(

Me: I have a plan :)

Him:

Me: She is going to die. All she has to do is marry me

Him: How are you going to do it without the police suspecting you ?

Me: I have a plan :)

Him: Out with it ! :(

Me: :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

It is time for Nomandla to look for her dress. This is not only time for that. She promised to fire her wedding planner. We are all wondering how is she gonna go about doing it. This will hurt Helen's feelings until she finds out what is going on. Regina is in for a surprise. She has no idea Nomandla knows about her little plan. She must thank Nomandla for firing her in her city. She won't have to travel after she got fired. She will just go back home.

Anyway we see Vicki's car stops in front of some plaza. She walked out. Nosukile walked out carrying Curtly. Vicki helped Soya walk out of the car.

Vicki: I wish Hillary was here ☺

Nosukile: Do you think she would be happy to see her father marry another woman? I know this is not a wedding but we are shopping for a wedding dress

Vicki: I really have to idea. I just feel like she should be part of everything our family is doing ☺

Nosukile: I know what you mean :)

They walked in

Vicki: These young people want us to wait for them :(

Nosukile: I wonder what is keeping them. We can't wait for young girls at our age :(

Vicki: Let me call Nomandla :(

Outside Lisa walks out of her car. Regina, Londeka and Nomandla also arrived and walked out of the car. Nomandla's phone rang. She answered

Nomandla: We just arrived Mrs Lawson sorry for keeping you waiting :)

Nomandla hung up

Lisa: Ladies :D

Nomandla: Hey :D

They hugged

Lisa: My sister in law to be :D

Nomandla: Your perfume smells nice I can't stop hugging you :D

Lisa: Stop it ! A single lady has to look nice :D

She said that opening her arms for Helen. They hugged.

Helen: I thought Ryan said you have a new man in your life :D

Lisa:

Lisa cleared her throat..

Lisa: Single until he decides to put a ring on it :D

Regina: Hi Lisa :)

Lisa: She knows me? Hi :D

She hugged Regina

Regina: You don't remember me? I was a wedding planner at Helen's wedding and organized Ellen's baby shower for her daughter :D

Lisa: Oh That was like 13 years ago :D

Regina: But i still remember you :D

Nomandla rolled her eyes.

Lisa: You should know me, my family is very popular here. People I don't know know me :)

She looked at Londeka

Lisa: Londeka how are you dear ? :D

She hugged her

Londeka: I am great thanks and yourself? :)

Lisa: Good. Let's go in Mother was shouting me on the phone :D

Nomandla: Actually it was her who just called :D

They laughed walking in. At passage Nomandla looked at Security.

Nomandla: Sorry where can I find a bathrooms ? :)

Security: Go straight you will see the sign at the end of the passage :)

Nomandla: Thank you :)

She looked At ladies.

Nomandla: Guys I need to go to the bathroom. Lony please take my handbag :)

Helen: Don't keep us waiting :D

Nomandla: I won't :)

Regina: :)

Nomandla walked down the corridor. She got to the gate. She paid then took a tissue. She went in to the toilets. She opened a toilet door then went in. She sat down and did her thing. She came for number two if you know what I mean. After fifteen minutes she cleaned herself up then pulled up her skirt and zipped it. She unlocked the door then turned around to flush. The door opened. Nomandla turned around fast.

Nomandla: Excus..... ☹

Ellen: :)

Nomandla: Ellen ?

Ellen walked in. Nomandla pushed her, Ellen yanked her hand then locked the toilet.

Nomandla: There are so many toilets what are you doing here ? :(

Ellen: Oh Nomandla..... Are you that stupid? :)

Nomandla:

Ellen: We have never faced each other after you stole my husband..... :)

Nomandla: :(

Ellen: Remember when you were my maid repeating two washed out outfits all week? :(

Nomandla swallowed sweet nothing.

Nomandla:

Ellen: You wanted all I had. You wanted to be me :(

Nomandla looked down and chuckled. She looked up

Nomandla: I would never want your pathetic life Ellen stop flattering yourself :(

Ellen: Look at you. You're sleeping with my husband now you have the gut to look at me in the eye. You're not that whore who was pretending to be shy and innocent ! :(

Nomandla: First of all he is not your husband! he divorced you and secondly.... I have never cheated on a partner. You did that and you have a child to show it. If anyone is a whore here.... :)

Nomandla chuckled then smiled

Nomandla: It's you :(

Ellen: You bitch.....

She attempted to slap Nomandla, Nomandla grabbed her arm and held on to it. Ellen was trying to free her arm Nomandla hold on to it.

Nomandla: What ? the truth hurts?

Ellen: I swear bitch I am going to kill you right here If you don't let go of my arm

Nomandla: Why don't you stop running after a man who doesn't want you and go find yourself ? two men slept with your maids Why can't you ask yourself what is really wrong with you ? :(

Ellen: Two ?

Nomandla: :)

Nomandla smiled then let go of Ellen's arm. She turned around attempting to unlock. Ellen slapped Nomandla so hard on her right hand side of the face. Nomandla turned around

Nomandla:

Ellen: Fight

Ellen slapped her again. Nomandla grabbed Ellen's top She pushed her and hit her back on the wall then pulled her closer. Nomandla grabbed the back of Ellen's head. She pushed her to the toilet seat. Ellen was trying to free herself. She had both her hands on the toilet seat with her eyes popped out looking at Nomandla's shit.

Ellen: No! No!

We see Nomandla pushing her head trying to drown Ellen in her shit. Ellen stayed holding the seat with both her hands tight. Nomandla raised her right leg with a heel. She stepped on Ellen fingers so hard. Ellen screamed so loud letting go of the seat. Nomandla got the chance and drowned her in her shit

Nomandla: stay in there !!!

Ellen was waving her arms drowning throwing her legs in the air. Nomandla didn't move her hands. She pushed her in

Nomandla: Stay away from me!!!

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 147

.

.

~ Ryan ~

After the ladies and my kids left. Tom and I decided to go to my house together. He is going to spend a night here. We want the ladies to enjoy this. They said they don't want us there because apparently I shouldn't see the dress. I respect that, Anything to make my wedding a success I am in for it. It has been a long time since us boys enjoy our time. It's always work or listen to women talking all the time.

Me: So Telen and his brother are still enjoying Cape town ? :)



Tom: Yeah they are having a great time with their grandma. They are coming back on the tenth :)

Me: Oh good. Odwa must miss them :)

Tom: He does but they video chat a lot :)

Me: That's good. Bro I have been thinking :)

Tom: sure ?

Me: I have been thinking of surprising Nomandla with a girl band singing her favorite songs but how do I do that when the wedding planner is hitting on me every chance she gets? :(

Tom: We don't need Regina we can do that. What kinda music Nomandla likes ? :)

Me: There is this girl band. It's a country band from Europe

Tom: Are you hiring a band from....

Me: No! I want those guys who sing in clubs and on the streets to cover that band's songs. More especially the ones she likes :)

Tom: Oh I thought you wanted to hire the band. So do I know this band? :)

Me: It's called Ward Thomas :)

Tom: I know of country clubs in Pretoria and in Stellenbosch I will ask around :)

Me: Please . It's a duet so it has to be a duet , two girls no guy :)

Tom: Sure bro...I made a decision about Regina but I am afraid this could ruin your wedding plans. I think I should tell Helen after the wedding

Me: Good idea man. You can't keep this anymore. Helen loves you and you know that

Tom: What if she gets mad? :(

Me: Just tell her she drugged you and you didn't want to ruin things for you

Tom: I will see..... :(

Me: Secrets can ruin a marriage man :(

Tom: I know :(

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

The police let me go because the artist was not available. They gave me money to go back when the artist is in town. I really thought what happened last night would make people forget about what I did but clearly nothing is changed. Qaqambile wants nothing to do with me and I am sure Londeka feels the same way. He is her husband. I know what he doesn't like she doesn't too. I made a stupid mistake to save myself from humiliation. I didn't mean to hurt anyone. I can't be a single mother again. I can't accept it. I have never raised any of my kids with a man. I had that chance with Qavile until I decided to mess up that too. I am just glad Thobeka talks to me. I hope the rest will come around as well.

Anyway i am with Thobeka at her house. It's sad what happened to Nowaitile and Nongetheni. The village really lost good souls last night and the way it is so quiet shows everyone felt the loss.

Me: It was a sad night :)

Thobeka: It was , I can't believe they are gone. How are Nongetheni kids ?

Me: They can't stop crying ☹

Thobeka: Shame. That woman was a bread winner in that house :(

Me: I know ☹

Thobeka: They must send CV's to the supermarket or speak to Nomandla. She spends more time there I mean she knows what happened

Me: .....

Thobeka: Are you listening to me you seem too far with thoughts

I looked at her. I am thinking about what just happened with Qaqambile.

Me: So i went to see Qaqambile hoping that we can move on and forget about the past

Thobeka: And ?

Me: He says nothing is changed. He doesn't want me anywhere his house or near his wife. why people can't just move on. I wanted to start this year on a clean slate ☹

Thobeka: You can't blame him After everything you did :(

Me: But you forgave me !

Thobeka: I have? :(

We are talking ain't we ?

Me:

Thobeka: Fefekazi you chased me in public and attacked me. You think after a month i Will forget that because It's new year ? :(

Me: Come on Thobeka. Two women died. Life is too short. Please forgive me. I know I did a stupi.... ☹

My phone rang.

Me: Excuse me

I answered

Me: Detective

Him: We know our man. You don't have to help us anymore

Me: You arrested him ?

Him: No he ran away After he was seen trying to finish that girl off

Me: Oh My God is Lithakazi okay?

Thobeka:

Detective: Yes. He only shot and killed a nurse

Me: Oh My God he is dangerous

Detective: Yeah.... He is a serial killer. keep well ma'am

Me: Bye detective

I hung up

Thobeka: He went to finish her off?

Me; Yes and failed. I feel bad for the family of the nurse he shot

Thobeka: Lithakazi messed up with wrong people this time

Me: And here I was trying to identify him

Thobeka:

I hope he didn't hear I was working with the police to find him. If he'd find out. I don't think he

would let me get away with it.

.  
.

~ Zimbini ~

I decided to call Cecilia and ask her to meet me here at the hospital. I just want to know if she was an accomplice to this. I know what Lithakazi did was wrong but if Cecilia knew Sabata was gonna do this then she is just like Lithakazi. I know we don't speak but if she was a good person she would've called me and tell me about Sabata's plan. I know my cousin is far from being a saint but murder is taking it too far. I am not being insensitive. I feel bad for what happened between her, Sabata and Lithakazi but two wrongs don't make right.

Anyway she asked to see me at the gate she says she is busy. I don't know what she is still doing in Mthatha or she wanted to make sure the job is done before she leaves.

Me: Cecilia thank you for seei.....

She didn't let me finish

Cecilia: What is this about ? :(

Me: Okay I see you are really are in a hurry well....

Cecilia:

I looked down then at her.

Me: This is about what happened between you , Sabata and my cousin :(

Cecilia: Wow :(

Me: I am sorry she did that to you okay? She also wants to apologise to you

Cecilia: Since when do you care about your cousin? She was at my room last year and she didn't bother going to see you :(

Me: Cecilia what was the plan after she did what she did to you ? :(

Cecilia: A plan ? :(

Me: You must've planned a revenge with Sabata :(

She smiled then shook her head. She walked away

Cecilia: I don't have time for this :(

I ran after her.

Me: Cecilia Sabata went to murder my cousin! I want to know if you knew he was gonna do it!

Cecilia turned around

Cecilia: What?

She didn't know did she ?

Me: Last night Sabata went to her house. He killed two women and left Lithakazi to die :(

Cecilia: Lithakazi is alive ?

Me: The plan was to kill her right? Well she survived even though she almost died :(

Cecilia: How can you think I was part of this! :(

Me: I don't know Ceci you tell me. She wronged you and your boyfriend. Sabata went to kill her when he failed he came to finish her here at the hospital :(

Cecilia: Sabata is not my boyfriend!!!

Me:

That's news to me? It's over already ?

Cecilia: I thought we were dating. That bastard was taking me for a ride. He just slept with me and left me when he found a girl from East London :(

Me: I am sorry

Cecilia: After what happened I begged Sabata to let this go because Lithakazi threatened to ruin us if she gets hurt. She had a sextape of us. Sabata promised he won't do anything to her. Two days ago he dumped me then decided to go do something like this ? :(

Me: Who is this girl he is dating ? :(

Cecilia took out her phone.

Cecilia: I don't know her. She is from East London and it looks like her and Zinzi are best friends :(

Me: Zinzi as in Sabata's sister ?

Cecilia: Yes. He already introduced her to family. Look Zinzi tagged her . Her name is Nomonde :(

Me:

Wait? did she just say Nomonde? I took this phone and looked. Maybe in East London parents love this name or this Nomonde is the girl my man impregnated.

Me:

Beautiful girl with big eyes.

Cecilia: What? do you know her ?

Me: Me? No! I don't know her :(

Cecilia: She is pretty but not prettier than me I don't know what he saw in her :(

I looked away

Me:

She is really pretty. If she is really the girl then I am shaking in my pants. This girl is beautiful

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at the plaza inside the small toilet. We see Nomandla still holding on to Ellen's head. Ellen was crying. Someone knocked at the toilet. Nomandla's other hand reached for the door. She unlocked then kicked Ellen's ass and walked out

Security: What is going on here?

Nomandla ran away from the door

Nomandla: Ask her!

Ellen turned around with poop all over her face.

Ellen: Yooooohh!!!!

Security: Sies! What did you do to her ?

Security said covering his mouth

Nomandla: I said ask her ! :(

Ellen: You have to look like me too!

Nomandla:

Ellen ran to Nomandla. Is she trying to make her look dirty like her? Nomandla ran. She managed to get out of the gate. Ellen sat down and cried like a crazy woman. She was so dirty. The girl who stays at the gate and other people who came to relieve themselves were looking at her laughing some covering their noses. Two securities grabbed Nomandla and put her hands on the back

Nomandla: What are you doing? :(

Security: You attacked someone At our premises ! :(

Nomandla: Ask this lady! I got there first. This white crazy woman followed me and attacked me I was defending myself

Lady: I don't know what happened inside but she is right. She got in first :D

Nomandla: Don't you have CCTV footage or something? You will see she got in and locked

Ellen: She is lying!! :(

Nomandla: Shut up !

Security: Come with us to check the CCTV footage :(

Before they could walk away with Nomandla, We see Helen and others run out coming to Nomandla.

Helen: What is going on ?

Nosukile: Hey untie my child! She is a good person! :(

Vicki: What happened Nomandla?

Nomandla: Why don't you look over there ?

Helen: Wait is that Ellen. What happened to her face? ☹️

Ellen:

Ellen ran back to the toilets to hide.

Nomandla: Ellen got inside the toilet I was in and locked. She attacked me

Vicki: How did Ellen find out we were coming here ? :(

Everyone heard a loud clap. They all turned around and found Regina on the floor with Londeka standing on top of her with her fist ready to bunch her again

Londeka: Do you wanna tell them or should i ?

Vicki: Tell us what?

Helen: What is going on ?

Regina: I don't know what she is talking about

Londeka to punch Regina in the face then tried to punch her again, Helen pulled her away

Helen: Stop this !! stop!!! :(

Londeka:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 148

.

.

~ Zimbini ~



I know i promised to keep an eye on Lithakazi but this cannot wait. After I spoke to Cecilia I had to take a taxi to town to ask Qhayiya about this girl. I don't want to look insecure to Qhayiya but I have no choice. I tried sending Nomonde's picture to Nomandla She has been offline on WhatsApp for about an hour and I don't think i can wait for her to come back online anymore that's why I decided to come here and see Qhayiya. I am not insecure. I just want to make sure its her so that I can prepare myself. She might come to town and lie about why she is here. If it's her, I think She is here to look for Qhayiya, If not then maybe she had an abortion. That's the only thing that can explain why she is dating Sabata. I am just asking myself if she knows what she is getting herself into. Sabata is a monster. She better not be pregnant or she is dead when Sabata finds out.

Anyway i just walked in at Qhayiya's office. He is surprised to see me I can see that. I hardly come here. I think I came once since he started working here.

Qhayiya: Babe I thought you were not leaving Lithakazi's bedside ? :)

Me: I am going back. I just wanted to talk to you about something :)

He stood up

Him: Yes ? :)

Me: What Nomonde's surname

I saw his face change in a second.

Me: I just want to know babe :D

I said saving her picture from her Facebook profile. I don't want to show him her Facebook profile in case he decides to contact her.

Qhayiya: I don't know. I just know her name and that she was working for Ellen

I gave him my phone.

Me: Is this her ?

He looked at her then at me.

Qhayiya: How did.....?

Me: So it's her ?

Qhayiya: Yeah this is Nomonde. Baby i want nothing to do with her. This girl is wild and she seduces men :(

Me: :)

That is good to know. I was starting to worry.

Qhayiya: Baby i am trying to make us work. I mean it when I say I have changed

Me: I know and i believe you baby. I just wanted to know if it was her :)

Him: Where did you get her picture?

I took my handbag

Me: Facebook :)

Qhayiya: Oh okay. It's her and please don't speak to her :(

Me: I won't baby. I came to town to buy Lithakazi some things. I thought I should just come by and ask. I didn't come to town for this picture :)

Qhayiya: Okay baby :)

I am lying I came specifically for it. I kissed him.

Me: See you later :)

Him: Later :)

I walked out. I don't want him to think I am insecure. I am just glad I know this girl. I want to keep an eye on Qhayiya and I can't afford to tell him she is in town I am afraid He might wanna meet her. I know men. The say one thing and do the other .

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

I really have no other options now. I am running out of options. I thought she was gonna speak. I don't know why we didn't record Lisa the first time we went to the house. That bitch is smart. She figured it out. She knew we wanted to record her that is why she acted like she didn't know anything about what she said yesterday. I cannot believe I am responsible for my mother's death this is eating me alive. Lisa attacked Matt again in his private part. I don't know why she keeps doing this. When she locked him inside with her, I thought she was going to kill him. I freaked out. When she decided to open the door and let him out I was about to call the police. Lisa Lawson is crazy. She is out of control. She needs to be stopped and locked in Jail. A mental place is not good for her. She needs jail.

Matt: I can't believe she did this again! :(

Me: This woman don't see you at all! :(

Matt: I have never been humiliated like that by a woman :(

Me: I am sorry i really feel responsible for this. I am sorry ☹

Matt: We are back to square one now. We have no evidence ! :(

Me: I know ☹

Matt: Do you remember me saying that baby isn't mine? :(

Me: Yes

Matt: We don't know when those two started dating. I think he is the father. I mean there is no man who'd date a pregnant woman unless it's his child :(

Me: You know you're right unless.....

Matt: What ?

I looked at him

Me: He is with her for the same reasons he was with mom :)

Matt: You think he wants to kill her ?

Me: It makes sense think about it baby :(

Matt:

Me: That bitch is going to pay for killing mom. That man is going to turn on her. That man wants money nothing else! :(

Matt: She is a fool. I just hope the baby isn't mine. She can't die with my child

I touched his hand. I don't care Who is the father. All I want is Lisa dead

Me: That baby is not yours baby trust me :(

Matt:

Me: And you can't warn her about that man. I want the same thing that happened to mom to happen to her :(

Matt:

Me: :(

~ Nomandla ~

I seriously cannot believe Ellen came and ruined my wedding dress shopping. How dare she do this to me? After everything she and her mother did to me she comes and do this? I have a restraining order against this woman did she forget that? Oh my God I can't believe I just remembered that. Ellen Lawson is going down. She is going to pay for this. She comes here and tell me rubbish. We had our face to face when she came to my house to insult me with money. Now she claims we had something to talk about? I have nothing to say to That lady. Yes I had an affair with then her husband and that is the first reason we can't talk. Secondly after I messed up her marriage, I made a bold decision by letting go of Ryan giving them a chance to be together. What did she do ? She continued with her affair and manipulated Ryan. How dare she comes here and act like she is a victim. Does she have self respect at all? Who cheats, Lie ,have a child with another man while married to the other and have the guts to still go around fighting for a man she treated like dirt?

Anyway right now I don't care if I get arrested. I know I am not guilty. The security guys went to get the footage. I was surprised to see Londeka slap Regina. It was unexpected but I also wanted to do it. Helen is livid. She is clueless. I can't wait to see the look on her face when she finds out about what happened.

Helen: What is going on Londeka? Why are you accusing Regina about this ? why did you attack her ?

Londeka looked at me.

Londeka: Friend tell them about this snake!

Regina:

Me: Regina has been updating Ellen about everything we are doing. When you left her speaking on the phone in my mother's house She was talking to Ellen " Updating" her and telling her we were coming here. Am I lying Regina ?

Regina: I begged her. I said she shouldn't come

Lisa: oh my God so you were actually spying for her ?

Helen: I can't believe this !

Vicki: I knew you were not the right person for this job!

Regina: I swear I want to make this wedding a success.....

Me: Maybe you're talking about somebody else wedding. You're not going to plan my wedding. You're a two face bitch! always have been. The second i met you I knew you're not here for the right reasons! :(

Regina: Come on guys Ellen is my friend. I talk to her all the time. That doesn't mean i a....

Helen ran to Regina. I got between them. I stopped Helen, we've caused enough drama in this place. We are not some housewives on t.v.

Me: She is not worth it friend :(

Helen looked at her .

Helen: You disgust me!

Regina: Frie....

Helen: Don't you dare call me friend! Ellen's friend is my enemy do you hear me? :(

Lisa: Stand up and run before I lose it

Regina stood up and ran

Regina:

Security came back.

Mom: And?

Security: The white lady followed this lady. She knew there was someone in there but insisted on staying inside. Someone who didn't know would've moved back immediately after she realised there was someone inside. This shows that woman wanted to attack her :(

Vicki: So what are you doing about this? :(

Security: We called the police is she still there ?

Me: Yes i am sure she is cleaning her face

Londeka brushed my back

Helen: Why didn't you tell me? I noticed you were not yourself on our way here :(

Me: You didn't want to see the bad in her. I was waiting for a perfect time to confront her in front of you. I didn't think she'd go this far though :(

Helen: I am so disappointed in her. What do we do now ? :(

Me: We go fit my dress. I have a wedding planner waiting for us in Mthatha:(

Vicki: I can't believe this ! :(

Security attempted to walk away.

Me: Sorry can I have a copy of that footage? :(

Everyone looked at me.

Security: Let me go get one for you :)

Mom: What are you going to do with it

I looked on thin air

Me: I have a restraining order against Ellen Nel. Mthatha police are going to do something about this :(

Lisa: Perfect! She is going to jail! :(

Vicki: And Hillary will live with us when she is gone. :)

Londeka: Did she really think about her actions? I mean she knows you have a restraining order against her :(

Lisa: Ellen is still obsessed with my brother and I don't want to get involved. if I take things into my own hands. I swear..... :(

Me: She calls him her husband :(

Mom: Amen :(

Helen: I hope she spends a night in jail :(

Vicki: That Regina should join her ! :(

Me: :(

Wow I cannot believe Ellen. She's done it all but this? That was so low for an educated respected woman like her. She owns a school in this city but she goes around attacking people at piazza. Who does that ? What if someone took a video of her when she was on the floor crying like an unstable woman.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am lucky to be alive. Easter is still far. Maybe I am still dying but hey, I have to count my blessings. I have to be grateful for the time I still have left. God forgives those who repent. I am going to apologise to everyone. And to those I already did I meant it. I was genuine with my apologies. ZINYOVILE wasn't lying, That is why I am prepared to make things right with everyone I have wronged. I apologised to Londeka, Nomandla, Qaqambile, Zimbini and just few minutes ago to Qhayiya before he left. The only people I need to apologise to now are Ryan and Ellen. Oh and Cecilia. That girl didn't do anything wrong to me. She didn't agree to something wrong I wanted her to do to Qaqambile and Londeka. As for Sabata. He wanted to kill me. It's clear he is an animal. Maybe what I did he deserved it. I wronged so many people and they forgave me none of them wanted me dead. when i get out of here Ryan and Ellen are the first people I want to apologise to. I know I took their pain and made fun of it. They were desperate to have kids. I took a sensitive matter and used it for my gain. I really feel bad. I don't know of anyone else left to apologise to. But I can't help but wonder if Cecilia had no idea this was gonna happen. If she did then I don't owe her an apology.

Anyway i am with my cousin sister. Zimbini is always here for me when i need her. She is a true family member. I am scared for her. What if Sabata comes back and kill her in this ward. Three people died because of me. I don't want another one to die. As for Nongetheni and Nowaitile. I apologize to them. They died when we just found each other. They became friends to me. I will miss them. I will miss the support they gave me. I will never forget how they put themselves at harm's way just for me. They tried to fight Sabata with me. They took those stabs for me. They took a bullet for me. I hope their beautiful souls rest in peace.

Zimbini: Mom wants you to move in with her :)

Me: I would love that where is she ? :)

Zimbini: busy with work but she said she will come and fetch you :)

Me: To be honest I was scared to go back home. I am glad auntie wanna live with me

Zimbini: we are family cuz :)

Me: :)

The door opened. A guy with flowers walked in with a nurse.

Me:

Nurse looked at Zimbini.

Nurse: Can you sign for your cousin flowers for her :)

Zimbini: Of course :D

She took them then signed. The guy walked out with Nurse. Who sent me flowers? They are big and look expensive.

Zimbini: Oh my God. It's like they are bought for a lover or something! don't tell me you have a man Cuz? :D

I laughed

Me: Ouch

Zimbini: Oh sorry I promised to stop making you laugh 😊

Me: It's okay. Give me the card :)

To be honest I am not excited about these flowers. All I know this might be Sabata. If he can pass the police. what else he can't do to get to me? Anyway I took the note. I read

Me:

" WHY CAN'T YOU JUST DIE ? "

Zimbini snatched the note out of my hand.

Zimbini:

Me: I didn't see the person who sent it !

Zimbini looked at the bottom of the note then looked at me. She slowly sat on a chair next to bed.

Me: Who is it ?

Zimbini: Marlene Nel.....

I looked on thin air. The only person I don't owe an apology

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong



Season 4

Insert 149

~ Nomandla ~

This day was just ruined. I thought we were gonna have a good time. I thought we'd pop champagne and celebrate after I got my dress. I didn't think this would happen. Fine I had a bit of idea that my day was gonna be ruined when I fire Regina but I didn't think I was gonna have a physical fight with that woman. Ellen is making me angry. Our plan was to spend a night in East London and go home the next day. I changed all that. I am going home. I don't want to spend a night in this city. It was Regina's plan to buy a dress here which makes me ask myself if this was the plan. She wanted me to come here so that her precious friend could confront me. Oh wherever she is she wishes she didn't. Wherever she is she smells like poop right now. She will never forget me I swear.

Anyway i got my dress. Vicki paid for it right away and I am taking it home Thank God. We are sitting here at the shop. I just told them everything that happened in that toilet. They are laughing and drinking. I hate to be the one ruining their celebration but we have to go. I looked at the time.

Vicki: Nomandla you keep checking the time and you haven't touched your glass :)

Me: Mrs Lawson I don't want to sleep here :(

I stood up. Everyone looked at me

Them:

Me: Drink up guys we are going home. I thought this was gonna be fun. I didn't think I was gonna be man handled by security or fight in a toilet with my Fiancés ex wife :(

Lisa: I hope they don't give her bail :(

The police arrived and arrested her. We don't know if she is still In the police station or home. I

don't really care though.

Me: I don't care. I know Mthatha police would kill to have her behind bars. When i get home I go straight to Constable with this footage :(

Helen gulped her drink.

Helen: I guess we should hit the wroad its almost three :)

She came to me.

Helen: I am sorry for bringing Regina into our live....

Me: Friend you didn't know she was a snake :(

Helen: But still I defended her when you saw the signes :(

Me: Friend you're a good person like me. We always wanna see the good in people then end up stabbed in the back. It's all good don't worry about it :)

Vicki stood up

Vicki: Let's go get the bags in my house Nosukile :)

Me: We will find her at your house. We are going to get ours at Ellen's house :)

Everyone stood up we walked out.

Londeka: Are you okay ? :)

I looked at Helen. I touched her hand

Me: I am just glad I got through this. The only person I was worried about when I decided to fire Regina was you Helen :)

Helen: I had no idea she was in touch with Ellen. I really didn't :(

Londeka: Me too. I was starting to like her. Nomandla told me when you guys left to buy things in town :)

Helen: What a bitch. I wanted to kill her :(

Londeka: She will never forget my slap and my fist :(

Helen: I can't believe you put her down! :D

We got to the parking

Vicki: I hope you're driving to my house Lisa :(

Why does she look so mad all of the sudden ?

Lisa: Why ? :D

Vicki: Because you and I have to talk :(

Lisa: I wasn't but I will :)

She got in her car

Lisa: Guys you will find me at mom's :)

Me: Okay :)

She drove out. Helen looked at me.

Helen: Are they good ?

Me: Doesn't look like they are

Londeka: They looked fine inside

Me: Maybe She didn't want to ruin my day even more :)

Helen: Yeah let's go ladies :)

Thank you Ellen for ruining a day that was supposed to be special to me. Maybe I don't deserve it hey.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I don't know what to do, I don't know what to say. I have been struggling with My low self esteem for a long time now. That is one of the reason i rely on surgery. I did my first surgery because I wanted to look good. It's hard to be married to a young handsome man. I struggled a lot. When I lost Ryan I struggled again. I asked myself if I wasn't pretty enough. Qhayiya leaving me made things worse. I don't feel sexy at all. I don't think I am attractive at all. What happened today will make me hate myself for the rest of my life. I have never seen what happened to me happen to anyone. I still smell all that disgusting shit. I vomitted a lot after the security guy saved me. I tasted that. I ate it. It went through My nose and down my throat. God what have I ever done to Nomandla? Why would she do this to me why? That woman slept with my husband. That was cruel because she was my maid. She betrayed me. I don't know what to call what she did today. You can do anything to a human being but that? She is more than the word evil. She is

going straight to hell for everything she's done to me. This one was bigger than everything she's ever done to me. I wish that boy who stabbed her left her dead. She doesn't deserve to live.

Anyway i stayed in the toilets washing myself for over an hour. The security guard got me soap. I left there when I was sure all I smelt was soap. When i got out I was welcomed by the police. I was arrested but I don't belong in jail. while they were dragging me to a van. I begged Regina to call my lawyer and he came as fast as he could. They fined me with R 2000 rands. I am glad i am out of jail. I don't know what was gonna happen to my kids if I slept there.

Me: Thank you So much for getting me a bail Jordan

Jordan: Mrs Lawson why you and your mom don't want to get out of trouble?

Me: I had a fight with that bitch who took my husband from me

Jordan: The same woman your mother was arrested for harming. Do you want the authorities to think you had something to do with that too? :(

Me: I know I messed up ! I just got angry! let's get out of here :(

Him: I have never seen you without Make up what happened ?

Me: Long story :(

I can't tell him that I was drowning in Nomandla's poop now can I? That woman said something about another maid betraying me. Did my maid do something I don't know of ? I want to get home and confront her. We drove home. I quickly got out of the car

Me: Thank you Jordan we will be in touch :(

Jordan: Take care and stay away from trouble :)

I walked in. I want to confront My maid. Nomandla said two of the men I loved slept with my maids. I think Qhayiya slept with my maid. She is going to know me today. I opened the door then walked in.

Maid: Mrs Lawson, a lady brought your car. I put your key over there :D

Me: Where is Hillary ? :(

Her: Left with her friend ma'am :)

Me: Is there something you wanna tell me? :(

Her: Like what ma'am?

Me: What did you do with Qhayiya when I was not here ? :(

Her: Ma'am i never had a conversation with Mr Qhayiya when he was here

Me: Stop lying!!! I know you slept with Qhayiya !

Her: What ? Ma'am I would never do that to you !

Me: The girl who is marrying my husband did! What could stop you ? :(

Her: Ma'am i am not her nor like her. All I am here to do is work

Me: She was poor too! she wanted a job! :(

Her: Wait.....

Me: What ? :(

Her: Nomonde was desperate to get his number when she left

I started thinking. She is right....

Me: I even caught that bitch snooping in my phone. She lied and said something about a job. It's her !

Her:

I took my phone. She is going to pay I swear. I am going to make her pay.

Me: Please forgive me dear. I am just stressed out. Someone told me another maid betrayed me  
☹

Her: It's okay, I understand ma'am :(

She walked away. I feel bad for accusing her of something she had nothing to do with. As for that whore...

Me:

.

.

~ Tom ~

I cannot believe this. I came here And talked to my friend about telling my wife about Regina now this ? I knew it wouldn't take long for Regina to show her true colours to my wife. I am so happy to hear these news. I am so happy she is no longer a part of the wedding. This month

was gonna be long. This woman was prepared to ruin my life. She was planning to make things uncomfortable for me all this month she is with us.

Anyway I just got a call from Helen telling me about this crazy thing Regina and Ellen did. After that baby drama i didn't think Ellen would pull another stunt and fight for my friend. What the hell is wrong with this woman?

Ryan: Man why are you standing there? is it bad news ?

I turned around and looked at him.

Me: Ryan that was my wife. She says they are coming back today

Ryan: I thought they were coming back tomorrow?

Me: That was before Ellen went to attack Nomandla at that shop :(

Ryan: What ?

Me: Yeah Helen says Ellen followed Nomandla to the bathroom. They fought in there. Nomandla drowned Ellen in a toilet water :D

Ryan: Is Nomandla okay? Let me call.....☺

Me: I really don't know man but she said they will explain everything when they get here and the good news is Your woman fired Regina :)

Ryan: Why ?

Me: She was working with Ellen. She is probably the one who told her they were in East London :)

Ryan: Wait.....

He stopped calling

Me: What ?

Ryan: If Ellen is the one who went to Nomandla then Ellen broke the law :(

Me: How ?

Ryan: The restraining order ! :(

Me: Oh yeah

Ryan: I am sorry My daughter. Your mom has to pay for this :(

He dialled a number.

Ryan: Constable Ngcwele it's Ryan

Me:

Ryan: My Fiancé has a restraining order against my ex wife. I was just informed that My Fiancé was attacked by my ex wife :(

Me:

Ryan: Oh that's great. Talk later :D

He hung up

Me: And ?

Ryan: He says Nomandla has a CCTV footage. They are waiting for her to arrive with it before getting a warrant of arrest :)

Me: That's good :)

Ryan: Let me call my Fiancé :)

He walked away. I heard my phone ring. I looked at it. What is this psycho want ?

Me: Hello Regina :(

Regina: I am sure your wife called you already

Me: She did ! thank you for showing your true colours so soon!

Regina: I wouldn't be so happy if I were you

Me: Why not ? You're out o....

Regina: I think it's time we tell Helen about what we did don't you think ?

Me:

Regina: You can't speak now ?

Me: I can and I agree with You :)

Regina: Really ?

Me: Yeah. I want my wife to find out that you drugged me and slept with me :(

Regina: I didn't drug You! you wanted me! we wanted each other!

Me: When Helen ruins your wedding planning hobby telling everyone you drug and sleep with grooms who do you think people will believe ?

Regina: You son of a bitch! ..... ( tu tu tu tu tu tu tu tu)

I looked at my phone. She hung up. I smiled

Me: On second thought..... :)

I sat down

Me: You don't have to know baby. It was a long time ago :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Port Elizabeth prison. We see Marlene walking passing few different cells that had other prisoners making a lot of noise. Marlene had handcuffs on. She had a smirk on her face. Where are they going? Is she going home? Is that why she is smiling? They passed the last cell. Another warden opened the door. Marlene walked out with her guard. They headed to the telephone. She is getting a phone call. The guard uncuffed her.

Gaurd: You can go get your phone call :(

Marlene: Thank you warden :)

Marlene looked at telephone. She took off her orange jacket. She tied it on her waist. She was left with a white vest. She walked to the telephone and dialled a number.

Ellen: Ellen Nel

Marlene: Sweetheart it's me, Did you send the flowers ? :)

Ellen: Yes I sent someone to give Lithakazi the floors like we agreed.

Marlene: Good :)

Ellen: Mom we had a deal. Now that she got the flowers tell me what she has on you. You promised to tell me after I have sent th.....

Marlene hung up and put down the telephone. She smiled looking at the wall

Marlene: Thank you sweetheart :)



.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 150

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am so happy I will spend the night with Ryan. To be honest seeing this town is such a relief. We just got to Mthatha, at Police station to be more specific. I couldn't stay in East London any longer. I can't with Ellen's drama. That woman is going to be the death of me. I just want to be with my man right now but I can't, not yet. I have to fix this with Constable Ngcwele. He must go arrest that crazy woman. Anyway while he is busy watching the footage with other officers, My phone rang. It's Zimbini I went to answer outside.

Me: Hey :)

Zimbini: When are you coming back ?

Me: We are back actually. We are at central police station now to fix something

Zimbini: Okay I will talk to you later

Me: Bye friend. :)

I walked back in.

Me: So Constable do I have a case ? :(

He looked at me. He is excited. He really wanna nail this family like I do. That works for me.

Constable: Wow this is enough evidence To arrest Mrs Lawson :D

Me: :)

Helen: And what about what she and her sister did to the parole board?

Constable: After Their mother's bail hearing, we are arresting them with their mother :(

Helen: :)

Constable: Goodbye ladies I have to drive to East London :)

Me: Thank you Constable :)

He walked away. We walked out heading the car.

Londeka: Looks like some people will spend the rest of 2019 in jail :)

Me: I won't rest until I see that happens. I can't be happy at my wedding with them free :(

Before we got to the car we saw Zimbini coming to us. This is a surprise.

Helen: Zimbini what are you doing here ?

I am surprised too. I didn't tell her we are here just so she could come.

Zimbini: Guys Sabata has a new girlfriend

Me: Cecilia we know :D

Zimbini: He dumped her when he met this new girl :)

Londeka: Who is this new girl ?

Zimbini smiled.

Me:

Zimbini: Nomonde is the new girl

Me: You mean the girl who is carrying your man's child ?

Zimbini: The one and only :)

Londeka: Oh my God! What? is she crazy ?

Zimbini: Do you think she knows ?

Me: Sabata despises pregnant women or women with kids in general how come she is with him ?  
:D

Helen: Maybe she aborted or she lied and said he is the father ?

Me: That's called death wish

Londeka: Oh My God she might die. Her mother would be so hurt. I have to speak to her

Helen: No Londy you don't want that animal to kill you ! :(

Me: Helen is right friend. Nomonde is in love. She might go tell Sabata what you tell her

Londeka: Her mother is my mother's friend. She has to know friend but I am scared you are right  
I can't tell her

Helen looked at me, They all did

Me: What?

Helen: You can be the one telling the girl. You're the only one he can't kill

Me:

Londeka: Please friend. Nomonde might be a whore but she is like my younger sis

Me: Fine I will talk to her :)

Zimbini: Lithakazi received flowers from Marlene with a note

Helen: What ? She is in prison ?

Me: Her daughter is not :(

Zimbini: The Note said " Why can't you just die "

Us:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I want to change God knows I do. I want to do it for the three women who died because of me. I  
am really hurt. my heart is torn apart for those ladies including the one who died in my ward. I

don't know why innocent people are dying. If anyone should die or deserve to die it is me. After everything I have done I don't deserve to live. I am not trying to sound ungrateful to God but between them and me, I am the one who should be dead. I am grateful to be alive. I am glad God gave me this chance to apologise to those I wronged. I am glad I will have a chance to get to do that to them. After I get forgiveness God can take me. I didn't want anything that was gonna change me and make me go back to my old self until Marlene happened. That bitch woke up a dead monster inside me. When I was counting people I should apologise to She wasn't on the list. I don't owe that old hag an apology. The only thing she deserve is death in my hands. I am going to kill Marlene Nel when I get better. I am tired of that woman always trying to get to me. She tried to kill me with the men she hired to hurt me. I am going to Elliotdale to recover. She better come out of jail. When she comes out she will find me waiting for her. How can she be so insensitive after something like this happened to me ? I couldn't control my anger and tears. She played this well. She chose the perfect time to do this and it hurts so bad. I wish I could see her and strangle her.

Zimbini: Cuz don't let that evil woman get to you :(

Me:

Zimbini: You're doing well. You can't let her take you back ! :(

Me: I won't. May God forgive her for her sins

Zimbini: You really mean that ? :)

Me: I am done hurting people Cuz

Zimbini: Let me get rid of these flowers ! and mom is on her way here to take you home :)

Me: :)

She took them then walked out and closed the door. Sataba don't know Zimbini's home. I am more safer there. I thought me surviving what happened and the death of those women will make Sabata regret what he did. I was surprised waking up on the news that he was trying to murder me. As for Zimbini convincing me to forget Marlene.....

Me: I am sorry cuz, all I wish for her is death and I will be the reason she is no more but before that .....

I took my phone and called her lawyer.

Jordan: Ms Lithakazi

I put my phone on top of me. I wiped my tears then took it.

Me: Your client made contact

Jordan: And why are you calling me ?

Me: Tell your client I want R30 000. 00 rands sent to my account before the end of the day tomorrow

Jordan: What? Ms Lithakazi do you know this could get you in jail?

Me: I know, And the note she just sent to me could make her stay in jail way longer

Jordan: A note ?

Me: I am sure you both don't want that ?

Jordan: I will call my client....

Me: You have 18 hours to send my money !

I hung up

Me: The last payment before I kill you

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Regina just arrived exactly when I was about to call Nomonde. I want that bitch to come here. She is going to pay for this. She knows a woman betrayed me with my husband. How can she do the same ? I shouldn't have trusted her when she tried to seduce Ryan. I gave her a chance because I thought she was used by Lithakazi, Clearly she was asked to do something she always wanted.

Me: Hey Regina :D

Regina: Ellen I am sorry. That bitch overheard me speaking to you on the phone. I told you to stop calling me. I knew you'd call me when I am with them and I was right :(

Me: I am sorry you lost business because of me friend. So your revenge on Tom? :)

Regina: It's a bad idea. He says when his wife finds out she is going to ruin my reputation and knowing Helen

Me: Helen is ruthless trust me you don't want to cross her

Her: Yeah please get me something to dri.....

My phone rang

Me: I will be back with you in few. It's my lawyer You can get yourself a drink :)

Regina: Okay :)

I walked away answering

Me: Advocate :)

Jordan: Ellen your mother contacted Lithakazi recently ?

Me:

Jordan: Ellen?

Me: What is it? Is mom in some kind of trouble ?

Jordan: Financially yes

I sat down

Me: Oh Boy what did she say?

Jordan: I don't know what message your mom sent that girl but she is angry and she is punishing your mom using her pocket

Me: How much does she want ?

Jordan: Just for the stunt your mom pulled she wants R30 000.00 rands within 18 hours

Me: Oh Boy I kinda knew this was a bad idea

Jordan: So you knew your mom made this stupid move and you didn't stop her ?

Me: You know mom Jordan. I had to do it because I wanted her to tell me what Lithakazi has on her ! :(

Jordan: And ?

Me: Mom didn't want to tell me after I sent that girl the flowers! She used me :(

Jordan: I tried to scare that girl but She said something about a note your mom sent with flowers. Apparently it could make her stay in jail for a long time what did she write ?

Me: Oh my God. I don't know Mom asked for the flower shop numbers. She didn't want me to know what was written in that note

Jordan: You guys need prayers..... ( tu tu tu tu tu tu tu)

He hung up on me

Me: I wonder what you wrote there mom..... ?

I went back to the living. I found Hillary with Regina

Me: Honey you're back :D

Hillary: Mom my other friend said you were in a police car cuffed

Oh boy kids of today. They are so curious! Why Every time I am in trouble someone who shouldn't see it sees me in such situations? I hope she didn't take a video.

Me: Baby :D

Hillary: Mom! :(

Regina:

I poured myself wine.

Me: Okay I was at the mall. I saw your father's Fiancé. We had a fight she got me arrested baby can you believe it ? :(

Hillary: Oh My God she can't be my step Mom! I am calling dad! :( † ♀

She ran to the stairs. Regina smiled looking at me

Me: Hillary honey! :)

She turned around

Me: So you know, Your dad will be on that girl's side not mommy's side

Hillary: † ♀ :(

She continued with her journey

Regina: :)

Me: That wedding is not happening friend. I am glad I know the wedding venue. I am going to use my daughter to stop that wedding :)

Regina: " Dad you can't marry a woman who got my mommy arrested " :)

I raised my glass

Me: That does sound good. I can see the look on their faces already. :D

Regina: Cheers. :D

Me: If it wasn't for you I wouldn't know the venue of that wedding cheers :)

Regina: She thought firing me would make the wedding happen? :)

Me: Over my dead body :)

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I see my mother misses me. I decided to stay and bake for her and do everything around the house. I didn't bother to ask her anything about what she wanted to say to me. I want to go back to my house now. I am starting to think she didn't want to ask me anything, She just wanted me home. Maybe I should just go to her and ask. I want to leave.

Anyway I saw her sitting on the sofa. I smiled then went to her.

Me: Mother :)

She looked at me then smiled.

Mom: I missed having you around :)

Me: Mom I have been here for over two hours now what did you wanna talk about :)

She stood up, her face changed. I didn't see that smile anymore. What is going on? She took a glass and poured wine. I did the same. I took my glass and poured myself wine.

Mom: What are you doing? :(

Me: Pouring myself a drink :)

Mom: You're pregnant you can't drink Lisa !

Oh no. I have been drinking ever since I found out. I never stopped drinking. I completely forgot that.

Me:

She put her glass down.

Mom: My daughter don't tell me you never stopped ? :(



Me: I am sorry mom I never stopped :(

She snatched the glass

Mom: You stop now and you're moving back here ! :(

Me: That will happen in few months time not now mom :)

Mom: Lisa we have to talk about Tatenda! :(

Me: What do you think about him and I? :)

Mom: Are you crazy?

I don't know what mom want from me. I am with Andrea he is bad for me. Now I am with someone we can both trust she still has a problem. I walked to the kitchen to get me a juice since I can't drink alcohol.

Me: I am not crazy :)

Mom: Lisa Tatenda is our chauffeur ! :(

I opened the fridge. I took out Orange juice. I poured it in a glass.

Me: Mom I don't understand you, I am with Andrea you don't like him. now I am with Tatenda still you have a problem with it :(

Mom: Lisa you know this is wrong! :(

Me: How mom ? :(

Mom: He is just a driver! :(

Me: A driver who knows a lot about this family ! :(

Mom:

Me: Most importantly a driver I love ! :(

Mom: Please don't say that !

Me: Why ? because he is black? :(

Mom: You know I am not racist !

Me: But you have a problem with Tatenda and it has something to do with his race ! :(

Mom: Yes! but I am not racist

Me: Ryan is marrying Nomandla you're happy why can't you be happy for us ? ☹

Mom looked down

Mom:

Me: Or you don't care about Ryan because he is not your child ? :(

Mom: Nonsense! You know that's bull! you know I love him like he is my own child!

Me: Then what the hell is wrong?

Mom: Lisa we are Lawsons! we are white. Tell me about the next generation of Lawsons? We will become a coloured family now?

I can't believe this. She is crying. Her face is dripping wet with tears and that is the reason she is crying?

Me: I can't believe you mom! can you hear how racist you sound right now? :D

Mom: No Lisa I am not racist. I am happy for Ryan and Nomandla but one black person joining our family is enough. What will our next Generation of Lawsons look like ?

Me: You're saying this for the second time. I thought you made a mistake but I see you didn't :(

Mom:

Me: Mom do you see what lie does? :(

Mom:

Me: You lie your entire life and end up believing in your own lie! :(

Mom:

Me: Mom you and I know we are not Lawsons! it's just a nice surname you and dad thought suited us! :(

Mom: Okay fine! but you know what I mean!

She walked away. I followed her

Me: No I don't ! please enlighten me ! :(

She turned around

Mom: Baby you're destroying the white gene of the next generation of this family!

Me:

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 151

.  
~ Ellen ~

I have to call Rebecca and tell her about my failed plan to get mom to tell us what Lithakazi has on her. I am really disappointed in mom. She is letting that girl take advantage of her. For how long will she keep giving that girl thousands of rands. I also want to tell her about Nomonde. I am angry, I feel betrayed. I am so sick and tired of these people betraying me. From now on if I want love I will have to get rid of my helper I will call them two or three times a week to clean. I can't trust anyone. Nomonde's number is not available. I don't know what is going on. I really don't know how am I gonna get hold of that bitch. On the other hand I can't get hold of Qhayiya. He blocked me everywhere. I have been good to this man. I took care of him financially. Now we have a child and he doesn't bother contacting me asking how she is doing. He is a jerk. He a gold digger, I believe it now even though he returned my money. Something tells me he met someone who is more richer but what I don't understand is the fact that I gave him all he wanted. What is this new woman providing him? respect? Something he doesn't think I gave him? He should've been more understanding. Him and I wronged Ryan. I got divorced and i feel like i was allowed to talk about my ex husband, of all people I expected him to understand.

Anyway I am walking Regina out. She is leaving.

Regina: Goodbye friend :)

Me: Later dear :)

She walked out. I closed the door. I went to my computer and called my sister.

Me: :)

Rebecca: Hey sis :D

Me: Hey sis :)

I want to tell her about my embarrassing altercation with Nomandla but I can't. It's so embarrassing. I still hate myself even now. I feel and smell disgusting. I am the only one who can still smell that and I don't like it one bit.

Rebecca: How are you ? :D

Me: Not good ! remember My deal with your mom? :(

She exhaled flipping her hair.

Rebecca: A deal with a devil what happened ? :(

Me: I did what mom wanted she didn't deliver on her promise :(

Rebecca: She didn't want to tell you? :(

Me: She hung up on me when I asked her to tell me :(

Regina: Our mother can be such a bitch sometimes! :(

Me: And I am sure she regrets sending that girl flowers :(

Rebecca: Why ?

Me: That girl is demanding R30 000.00 rands

Rebecca: Thirty Thousand rands ? Oh my God! this is out of hand now!

Me: It's mom's fault ! I don't know why she is not telling us what that girl has on her ! :(

Rebecca: What is wrong with Mom? sis I am tired of this :(

Me: I know ☹

The door bell rang. I looked up. I saw Hillary running down

Hillary: I got it mom :D † ♀

Me: Okay sweetheart

I continued talking to my sister then got disturbed again.

Hillary: Mom it's the police !

I jumped up

Rebecca: Sis what are they doing there?

I closed the laptop

Me: Detective..... ?

Him: Ngcwele :(

Me: How can I help.....

He looked at his colleague, his colleague took out handcuffs.

Me: No!

Hillary: Mom what is going on

Me: Honey go upstairs!!!

I looked at them. Are they crazy? What have i done ? Why did they have to do this in front of my daughter?

Me: What the hell is going on ?

Ngcwele: We have a warrant of arrest. Ellen Nel you're under arrest for breaking the condition of the restraining order Nomandla Nyembezi filed against you :(

Oh my God! I completely forgot the restraining order. She will do whatever it takes to get rid of me won't she? I hate Nomandla!

Me: No! she attacked me. She came to me! you know she is from Mthatha. I never left town! she is the one who came here !

Ngcwele: Ma'am don't waste our time! we have a CCTV footage showing you following the poor woman to the toilet ! you didn't only break the condition. You attacked her ! :(

Me: Is it because she is black and I am white? WHY do you go all out to help her ? what is so special about that home wrecking whose!

They dragged me out

Hillary: Mommy!!

Ngcwele: Sue us if what we are doing is wrong or illegal :(

Me:

Ngcwele: You're not going to play the race card here! Get in the car!

They forced me in the car

Me: My baby! I have a new born

Ngcwele: You and your entire family are criminals! :(

He slammed the door hard and went to drivers seat

Me:

Oh My God. Why all bad things happen to me ?

.

.

~ Lisa ~

It's been two weeks since Regina got fired by Nomandla. I am glad Nomandla is able to handle her business. She got Ellen arrested twice but the cases are not too serious so she got bail on both charges. She is free. I don't want to get involved. I know myself. If I got involved I was gonna deal with Regina the only way I know how and I don't want to keep killing. I can't get away with all the murders I commit. The only murder I will commit now is one and that's of my boyfriend Andrea. I am at Mqanduli. The reason I am here I am trying to run away from my so called boyfriend. I am tired of pretending. The only time I can be able to be with Tatenda is when I am here so I came with him. My brother doesn't approve of our relationship. He thinks I am confused and so does Nomandla. I understand where they're come from. Remember I cannot tell them why I am dating Tatenda while I am with Andrea. My brother is hollier than thou. He wouldn't like it if I gave it to him straight up that I am planning to kill Andrea. So I want them to believe what they want.

Anyway I decided to walk the dogs with my brother. We need to talk away from the house. I want us to talk about mom. I find what she said ridiculous. Her excuses to break us up are just lame and racist. She is my mother and i love her but what she said doesn't make sense at all.

Ryan: I know you didn't ask me to walk the dogs with you just to chit chat what's up ? :)

I smiled then started walking

Me: It's our mom :(

Ryan: Is she not well ?

Me: Mom is good :(

Ryan: Then what is going ?

Me: Brother I am with Tatenda now

Ryan: I know you told me. what happened to that Andrea man ? :(

Me: Story for another day. I am still marrying Andrea. Anyway back to what I wanted to talk to you about

Ryan: Why are you playing two men ? :(

Me: Can you ask questions later ? :(

Him: Okay!

He started walking. I followed him

Me: Mom doesn't approve of my relationship with Tatenda :(

Ryan: Do you blame her? Tatenda is her driver. How were you gonna feel if you were her ? :(

Me: That was her excuse until I had to dig deep and ask for the real excuse and Ryan you have a nerve to judge me! Nomandla was your maid! :(

Ryan: I know I am sorry. So what is mom excuse ? :)

Me: That all her kids are dating black people and she is afraid that the next generation of the Lawsons will be coloured. There won't be any white person :(

Ryan:

He started laughing so hard

Me: It's not funny Ryan! She was serious. She was even crying! :(

Ryan: I know it's not funny I just never thought about it. Wow my mom is unbelievable surprising

Lisa: Ryan it's not funny. I have this family problems in my shoulders. Mom wants me to marry a white man and I like Tatenda. What's your say in all this? :(

Ryan stopped walking. He looked at me. He laughed then walked again.

Me: What is it ? :)

Ryan: I hate to say this but I see where mom is coming from and I understand her :D

Me: What? Says a man who is marrying a black girl in few weeks ! :(

Ryan: Think about it sis.....

Me: No! there is nothing to think about Ryan! :(

I looked at him

Me: Tell me. You really agree with mom or you just agree because you don't approve of my relationship with Tatenda? :(

Ryan: A bit of both

Me: Oh my God such a hypocrite! :(

Ryan: Wait sis before you call me names can you listen to me and hear my reasons

I folded my arms

Me: I am not interested because they won't change my mind :(

Ryan: Please listen.

Me: Talk! :(

Ryan: Sis Mom is old. She might leave us any time. These changes scare the hell out of the old woman. I can't lie, when you told me her reasons it kinda hit me. She is right, The next Generation of the Lawsons will be coloured. No one will know we are white. It kinda scares me a little but that doesn't mean I have doubt about marrying my girlfriend. Nomandla is the only woman for me and no one else :)

Me: Wow I feel the same about Tatenda :(

I walked away

Ryan: I know and I understand. All I am trying to say is I hear her concerns. She is old and you know old people, When they are old and grey they think like kids. I can't tell you who to be with and I can't be selfish and ask you to be with someone you don't love but what are you playing at with Andrea? You can't have them both ! :D

I looked at him

Me: No! :(

I walked



Ryan: No? No to what?

Me: You're too innocent to know my plan :(

Ryan: So you have a plan? What plan ?

I went to him. I put my hands on his shoulders.

Me: Ask me this question in April. I will give you an answer :)

Ryan: I don't like this :(

Lisa: Neither do i :)

Ryan shook his head then walked away

Me: :)

Maybe i should've kept my relationship with Tatenda a secret until I kill that dog. Ryan will mistreat Tatenda from now on because he thinks Tatenda is messing with his future brother in law relationship.

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Ellen is out on bail. She keeps getting away from prison. I hope she learnt her lesson. What am I saying, She got her daughter call my soon to be husband and confront him for what I did. That child is easily manipulated by her mother. I don't care if she doesn't come to my wedding. I really don't. Ellen is pathetic. She used her daughter to win Ryan back the last time. I didn't put on a fight, This time around He is not going anywhere. He will be my husband. I don't care what she or her daughter say. They can't get between two people who love each other. I have two sons with that man. I am not trying to trap him with that. There is love involved something I can't say about their relationship.

Anyway I live with Ryan and kids full time now. I don't have a nanny yet. I will start work in March I live with my kids and I want to spend as much time as I can before I start work. Mom has started work already. She will be able to see us on weekends only now. I decided to come see Londeka in the office. She is still working at Supermarket.

Me: So you're done with your registration :)

Londeka: Yes friend finally and the bursary process was stressful :D

Me: I can imagine. So when do you start classes ? :)

Londeka: On the the 25th. The good news though is that I will be here on weeks and week days when I come back from college :)

Me: That's great I mean Qaqambile comes home around 6pm from work so you will be home everyday when he comes home :)

Londeka: Exactly! :D

My phone rang

Me: Sorry let me leave you to work. The wedding planner is here with Helen. I need to run few things by him. Don't worry I will update you :)

Londeka: Okay. Nomandla!

I turned around. She came closer to me

Me: friend ?

Londeka: Have you heard from Sabata ever since he's been gone ?

Me: Nope ! and May it stay that way! :(

Londeka: And Nomonde?

Me: Her number doesn't go through :)

Londeka: We have to save that girl before it's too late

Me: I know. I think you need to call her mom and ask for her new number :)

Londeka: I will do that. Go ! :D

Me: Okay :)

I got out of their office. I walked out smiling at every customer and employee who looks at me. I headed to the house. I opened the door then walked in.

Me: Toto and Helen hi guys :D

I hugged them

Me: Thank you for coming :D

Ryan: Baby I have to go to work in few please make it fast

Lisa: And I wasted his time. I dragged him to go walk the dogs with me :D

Me: Okay I will be brief :)

Them:

Me: As you all know we changed almost everything Regina planned. There is something we didn't change. I don't want to take chances :(

Helen: What is that?

Me: I am changing the venue of my wedding :(

Ryan:

Me: Ellen works with Regina. That woman knows I will get married at our backyard :(

Ryan: Where do you want us to get married? :)

Me: I know we have a budget and the venue and Reception were not part of it.....

Ryan: They were until we decided to get married here babe. We still have that money :)

Me: You're right. I am sorry baby for doing this but I changed my mind. I want to get married at a hotel. I want my reception to be there also, so we will have to add more money because we and our guests will spend the weekend there :)

Helen: Where are we going? :)

Me: As you all know my book is coming out on the 2nd. I will have money for accommodation. I want us to go have this wedding at Hole In The Wall :)

Ryan: :D

Lisa: Beautiful place to get married and take pictures at. I am excited! don't worry I am paying for everyone's accommodation your royalties might take time you don't have to pay me back it's your wedding gift :D

Me: Wow thank you :D

I hugged her.

Toto: I am more excited now ! The exposure i will get from White fox from that hotel. I am going all out for this wedding :D

We laughed

Me: So I want Lisa, Helen and Toto to accompany me to book the hotel and find the reception

there :D

Lisa stood up

Lisa: We are going now right? :D

Me: Yes

Lisa: Let me go get refreshed :D † ♀

She ran up the stairs. Ryan kissed my cheek

Ryan: How long you've been thinking about this ? :)

Me: The day I went to East London :)

Ryan: I think it's gonna be great for us. I like it babe :)

Me: Thank you sweetheart :D

I kissed him. He took his cell phone then looked at Toto

Ryan: Please make sure you get everyone five star rooms. Money is not a problem. I want our wedding to be beautiful :)

Toto: Will do sir :D

He walked to the door.

Helen: Girl

I looked at her

Me: Yes :D

Helen: If we want Ellen to know nothing about this new venue just make sure Zimbini don't tell her boyfriend where you will be getting married.

Me: I ..... :)

Helen: I know Qhayiya and Ellen are no longer together it's for safety reasons :)

Me: You're right. I will talk to her she will understand :)

Helen: :)

She looked at Toto

Helen: Are you sure you will be okay when we are all gone to Jo'burg for the book launch ? :)

Toto: I think we did all the work. We have the dresses and the suits now we are going for a venue together. Everything is done. I will get a catering company while you're gone but before that we need to go for cake tasting

Me: Oh Absolutely :D

Toto: I am so excited! :D

He looked up the stairs

Toto: Lisa darling hurry ! :D

Us: :D

.

.

~ Narrated ~

The Ngesi family offered to pay for the funeral for the two ladies who died at the village but their help and forgiveness was rejected. They gave them a choice. They asked them to bring back Sabata if they do that they get forgiveness. They failed to do that. They said they didn't know where he ran to which was all a lie and the entire village knew it was all a lie that is why they didn't accept their apology. The Ngesi family has one person they haven't apologised to and that person is Lithakazi. Today is a day they decided to go apologise. We see Sabata's parents enter the hospital. It's been weeks, it's not like Lithakazi was in a coma. Why did they take this long to visit her?

Anyway they went to the receptionist.

Zethu: Hello :)

Mrs Ngesi: Hello We are here to see the girl who got stabbed

Zethu: A name ma'am there are so many patients who are stabbed here :)

Mr Ngesi: young girl we want to see the one a nurse died in her ward few weeks ago :(

Zethu: Oh she is long gone sir. She even came back to remove her bandages :)

Mrs N: Do you know where she lives?

Zethu: No sorry :)

Mr N: Okay thank you for your time :(

He looked at his wife

Him: Let's go :(

They walked to the door. A doctor attempted to walk in. When she saw the Ngesi family, She turned around and looked away avoiding them

Mrs N: Ngesi that is your sister! what is she doing here she is on leave!

Mr N: I am not interested to know anything she does you will find me in the car :(

Sabata's dad went to the car. Mrs Ngesi went to doctor Ngesi.

Mrs N: Fikiswa! :(

She turned around

Her:

Mrs N: You're on leave what do you want here? :(

Her: Sister in law I have a patie..... :)

Mrs N: Stop lying! you came to kill that girl didn't you? :(

Fikiswa: Someone has to do it :(

The reason she came after this long is because she was arrested.

Mrs N: Are you crazy? Do you realise that whatever happens to that girl will be blamed to my son! :(

Fikiswa: :(

Mrs N: You don't learn do you? You just got out of jail because of Sabata's phone found in your house! now you want to commit a murder in his name? :(

Fikiswa: He already killed three other women! :(

Mrs N: So he must die because he is already dead? is that what you're saying?

Fikiswa: ☹

Mrs N: If that girl dies my son is going to be accused of killing yet another woman! :(

Fikiswa: He is already a murderer! he is going to rot in jail when he is found. There is no running away from it. Your son is a murderer sister in law..... :(

Mrs Ngesi pushed Fikiswa to the wall

Her: Don't call my son that! you're the reason he is in this monster!

Fikiswa: Where was I when he was killing those women! ? :(

Mrs Ngesi looked around then at Fikiswa. She lowered her voice

Mrs Ngesi: You and I both know it wasn't the first time Sabata murdered someone!

Fikiswa:

Mrs Ngesi looked around

Mrs Ngesi: You thought I didn't know that you asked him to go kill your lover's wife ?

Fikiswa: How did I find out that ? Please don't tell my brother he will kill me

Mrs Ngesi: How did I find out that? Where were you when I was picking up the pieces when my son was falling apart after you asked him to do that to a human being?

Fikiswa: Don't tell my brother

Mrs N: You ruined my son's life! now he kills people like they are just mosquitos! You ruined his entire future and I have to keep this from my husband for the rest of my life !

Fikiswa: I am sorry

Mrs N: He was only 16 years old!!!

Fikiswa: Forgive me. I am sorry

Mrs Ngesi let go of Fikiwa, They were both crying.

Fikiswa: I am sorry

Mrs Ngesi looked at her one more time then ran to the car

Mrs Ngesi:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

Insert 152

~ Nomandla ~

Tomorrow we are driving to East London. I am not happy about it. If it was for me I would go somewhere else to catch a plane to Johannesburg. I hate East London and Regina and Ellen are the cause of that. This weekend I am launching my book. Honestly I am not excited about that. All I am thinking about is my wedding. I want to be married already but then This has to be done. I have to go through this to get to my wedding day. I have been waiting for my book launch as well. Vicki is coming with us I am excited. Helen, Londeka, Mom and Tom are also coming with us. I am very excited and I am happy it's happening over the weekend. There won't be any tv interview I am happy for that one. I know that host would die to have me again on her show. The day of my interview the show was trending because of the bombshell I dropped on them. So this new book is Titled Marrying my bosses husband. I am sure they want to find out all about it and I knew It was gonna be controversial and I still think it will be with or without t.v. interviews. There are people who have experienced being cheated on by their husbands. They will side with Ellen and call me names. I am prepared for that, well I think i am. I prepared myself for a long time now. All I am doing is to just show people how far I have come. It's up to them to see the good in the book maybe decide to judge. I just hope they learn something from the book. That is the whole plan. I didn't defend myself in it. I just put things as they happened.

Anyway I am with Londeka again. I just bumped into her I am going to see my man in his office. I spend more time with Londeka now that I live at the supermarket and I can't just pass by like I don't know her. I just hope other employees don't have a problem with me disturbing her from her job.

Londeka: So Tomorrow :D

Me: We are still on I hope you're ready :D

Londeka: I am ready :D

Me: It's a pity that we won't have enough time for you to go see your son :)

Londeka: I miss my son but I am glad he is with mom. I don't think I was gonna be able to go to



this trip tomorrow If he was still here :)

Me: I am just glad you will be there :)

Londeka: Yeah me too. I am going to see you later :)

Me: Okay :)

We went our separate ways. I went to the office. I knocked then walked in. I found Ryan speaking on the phone. He was angry.

Ryan: Just leave me alone! :(

Me:

He turned around and saw me

Ryan: babe :)

Me: Who was that you seem upset ?

Ryan: That was Ellen :(

Me: What did she say this time ? :(

Ryan: She says my daughter misses me I should come visit her.... :(

Me: Hillary can call you and say that. Why her? :(

Ryan: I told her I am very busy she must come. She said she won't come where there's a woman who got her mother arrested :(

Me:

Ryan: Now that makes me wonder if she is not putting all that in my daughter's head :(

Me: This woman doesn't wanna stop does she? She is using Hillary again like she did the last time :(

Ryan: I really hate what she is doing :(

Me: So what are you going to do?

Ryan: I don't know if she really missed me. I was gonna make a plan to get to EL early tomorrow and see her but I know she has no idea her mother is lying on her behalf. And i hate that Hillary lets her mother manipulate her. It's a matter of time she asks her to call me :(

I sat down

Me: Your daughter will hate Me When she finds out what I did :(

Ryan: No she won't hat....

Me: No baby she will! and it's all Ellen's fault. I don't care about not speaking to a child of a woman who hates me but it's hard because she is your child. I really don't know what to do now :(

Ryan: I will speak to my daughter. I will get mom to speak to her

Me: Good luck with that :(

Ryan:

Me: in few days Marlene is coming out of jail. I am just waiting for her next move ☹

Ryan stood up. He came to me

Ryan: I will protect you and our sons. Don't worry about a thing

Me: :(

Ellen is getting on my last nerve. Eating my poop wasn't enough. Maybe she wants a physical fight. I don't think she will ever listen. She is stubborn and she is going to continue doing this till Ryan gives her the attention she needs.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I will never forget what happened few weeks ago when I got arrested in front of my own daughter. What length Nomandla won't go to make sure I am humiliated? First she drowned me in her shit. My whole face had a poop. I ate it for heaven sake. She got me arrested. She knows I have a new born child. I had to spend a night in jail. How can that black woman be so cruel. What else is She planning for me ? When my mother was out none of these things were happening to me. They are walking all over me because mom is not here. I am positive mom comes out of jail in two weeks. I know if I want to stop that wedding she could help me but I can't risk her freedom. I have my own way to stop that wedding and I don't want my mother to know they are getting married that day. I have a plan and I am afraid my daughter is that plan. I have to get my family back. We have to get our family back. Nomandla is just a home wrecker, a mistress. Mistresses don't get married. They stay mistresses and that day she will know it. I can see she doesn't want to open her eyes.

Anyway I decided to call Thethiswa. It's been a while. We need to catch up. Maybe she knows where that bitch Nomonde is hiding.

Thethiswa: Hello Mrs Lawson

I smiled

Me: Hey Thethi how are you? :)

Thethiswa: I am goo..... Soya give Your brother a bottle boy please !

Me: ☹

Thethiswa: Good boy. Thank you I promise I will be there after this phone call..... Mrs Lawson I am sorry I am babysitting

Me: They are there ? :(

Thethiswa: Yes they live here ma'am

Me: Oh I see..... You haven't heard from Nomonde ? :(

Thethiswa: No ma'am. She is not available. Even on her social media. Why do you want her so desperately

Me: I believe that bitch had something going on with My boyfriend :(

Thethiswa: Oh my God I thought she just liked him. I didn't think she'd make a move

Me: So she told you ? :(

Her: She called sometime last year telling me how much he likes Mr Qhayiya and how she wouldn't mind sleeping with him

Me:

Her: I am sorry ma'am I didn't think she'd act on it

Me: Well she did

Thethiswa: I am sorry Mrs Lawson

Me: It's fine. How are wedding preparations?

Thethiswa: Going well ma'am. I am sorry I don't think my boss would appreciate me discussing that with you

Me: Why I am ju..... :)

Thethiswa: ..... ( Tu tu tu tu tu tu tu tu )

I looked at my phone

Me: What the hell? I hired Her! I am her boss how can she hung up on me ? :(

" Is everything okay mommy ? " That's my daughter. I turned around fast.

Me: Sweetheart :D

Hillary: You were upset what is it ?

I walked away to the kitchen

Me: I am just angry that your father is going on with this wedding after that woman got me arrested ! :(

Hillary: Mom, Grandma Vicki and Lisa helped us get our family together before. Let's go ask for their help

I looked at her

Me: That was before I slapped her sweetheart. We have to do it together without Lisa and grandma :(

Hillary: How ?

I went to her. I took her hands

Me: When someone is getting married. A minister asks if there is anyone who doesn't want the two to get married. I want you and I to arrive at that moment. I want you to stop him from making this mistake! :)

Hillary looked at me then on thin air

Hillary: :)

I looked at her

Me: What do you say? You want us to stop that wedding? :D

" Ellen stop!!! " said a furious voice coming in the kitchen. I turned around.

Me: Rebecca you're back ?

Rebecca: When will you stop using your daughter to settle scores with Ryan?

Hillary: Auntie That woman got mom arrested ! She spent a night in prison ! :(

Rebecca looked at me

Rebecca: What ? When was this ?

Me:

.  
.

~ Vicki ~

After the altercation I had with my daughter she left town with Tatenda. They went to live with my son. They are back now. They just arrived today. I just wish they can understand where I come from. I love my children both of them. I want the best for them. I am happy that they have partners that they love. I am more happy for Ryan because I know he made the right choice and he got the best girl there is out there and there is Lisa. My daughter is playing with fire. For how long will she keep risking her life? Will she keep doing this till she meets her match? Someone who is ruthless like her. Someone who wouldn't think twice to murder her? I thought her admitting that Andrea is dangerous was a start to opening her eyes but no. She is close to that man. She wants to marry him. They don't want to tell me what her plan is but I don't like it one bit. As for her accusing me of being racist is just ridiculous. My son is marrying a black woman and I love and support her. Nosukile is my only friend. I speak to her all the time. We pray together why would she even think I am racist. I am just scared. I am scared about what will happen when I am gone. I don't hate people of colour. I guess I had too much hopes for Matt and Lisa. I thought They were gonna work and it would be nice to see White kids too playing around. I am just scared that there won't be any white person when I am gone. It's not hate. It's not racism. We all have our fears. My fear is being forgotten. My fear is that Nosukile will be the only grandmother the kids know when i am gone. She is still young and fresh.

Anyway I am walking to Tatenda. He is sitting outside. I want to talk to him. He saw me. He stood up

Tatenda:

Me: No relax. I am here to have green tea with you :D

Tatenda: I am sorry ma'am I don't drink green tea :)

Me: Oh stop it. It is good for the body :D

I gave him a cup. I sat down

Me: So how was Mqanduli ? :)

Him: It was okay. Everyone was busy I was just alone most of the time :)

Me: I understand my kids are busy. They have lot of things to do. They are running big businesses :)

Him:

He won't last here if he is going to be intimidated by their work and the things they have. I don't know why he agreed to this. He will always feel like an outsider.

Me: I wanted to apologise to you for my reaction when you told me about you and Lisa :)

Him: I understand ma'am it was unexpected. I didn't expect it too :)

Me: Yeah I didn't expect that one. You never gave me any signs that you were interested in each other :)

Tatenda: I was trying to be professional. I respect your daughter :)

Me: How do you feel about her seeing that man.. You know she is going there today?

Tatenda: I know it won't be long until she and I go public. I don't know. She knows what she is doing

I sipped my tea

Me: What is the plan. ? What does she want from him?

Tatenda: I....

" Don't tell her ! " That's my daughter. Her timing is so bad.

Me: Sweetheart :D

Lisa: Mom you need to stop snooping around because you won't like what you will hear! :(

Me: I just came to apologise to him and to tell him I give you guys my blessing :)

Lisa: You do ?

Me: Yes..... :)

I looked at Tatenda

Me: Tatenda is a good man. He respects and protect this family. He knows a lot about us. He is a perfect match for you :D

Lisa: Wow thank you mom :D

Me: And I also wanted to ask him if he knows that when you two get married he is the one who is going to change his last name :)

Tatenda:

Me: He will be Lawson :)

Lisa: :)

I looked at Tatenda

Me: You're aware that you will lose Mtamarira for good right? Your kids won't be Mtamarira. They will be Lawson. You have no problem with that ? :)

Tatenda:

Lisa looked at him

Lisa: I am sure he knows mom :D

She hugged him. Tatenda looked at me

Tatenda:

I smiled then sipped my tea walking away. You can't come work for a rich family, Marry from them and use your surname that is not how it works in my family. If you are going to benefit from us. You become Lawson. You don't marry us. We marry you and by the look of things I don't think Mr Matamarira is ready for that. Maybe he is not ready to be with my daughter after all.. I took a long sip.

Me: :)

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

I am tired of sitting around and wait for the police to do things for me. People like Lisa can't just walk free after everything they have done. Lisa took away the only family I have. She took my mother away from me. She keeps hurting Me, who knows what else is lined up for me? This woman wants to see me suffer. She doesn't know when to stop. She needs to feel what I feel. Lisa hated me and my mother. I can't believe she lied and said mom was her friend and she hated what I did. My mother was happy i finally put Lisa in her place. Mom couldn't stand Lisa when she was alive. Now i have to watch her take over my mother's house. A house of a woman

She despised so much. How low can she go? Why would you wanna live in a house of a woman you hated ? Lisa don't need money. She doesn't need a place to live. She can have any house she needs why my mother's house? It's part of her sick plan. It's part of hurting me.

Me:

I saw myself standing up I don't know why. I am just frustrated. I don't know. Sitting here and waiting for her to make her next move really kills me. It's driving me crazy.

Matt: Baby are you okay ?

Me: Matt Lisa won't stop

Matt: Babe she is done a lot to us. I think She is done now. She is living in your home. That's what she wanted, To see you hurt and she achieved that I can see you're hurting. That's what she wants more :(

Me: No Matt! She left you bankrupt , She killed my mom , She is going to do another thing soon and we can't just sit here

Matt: Baby we both betrayed her. She left me bankrupt. That was my punishment. Your punishment..... You know what let's forget about Lisa :D

I walked away

Me: My punishment was killing my mother you can say it !

Matt: We are not sure she did it. Andrea did this, he was with your mom in the ca....

Me: Baby Lisa killed my mom because of what I did to her. We tried getting justice done and failed. I have no other option now :(

Matt:

Me: This baby thing. She is trying to get you closer to her so that she could kill you too! anything to hurt me

Matt: I hate Lisa. I hate that she is manipulating me into thinking that the baby is mine. I just wish she could have a melt down and go be locked up in a mental place again :(

I looked at him.

Me: We can create that Melt down :)

Matt: How ?

I chuckled. I walked to the window. I looked outside.



Me: Lisa killed an innocent woman..... :(

Matt: That is what makes me hate her more baby :(

I turned around.

Me: I have a plan to get her back to hell

Matt: What is that ?

Me: How about a mother for a mother?

Matt: I am not sure I understand baby?

I put my hand on his shoulder.

Me: My mother was innocent just like her Innocent mother. The police don't want to do their job. I have a plan and that plan..... :(

Matt:

Me: Is to murder the innocent Victory Lawson

Matt: What? Baby we will get arrested !

Me: How are they gonna find out? The police are useless. There is a cricket match at the stadium tomorrow afternoon, we will be there and we are going to make sure we have an alibi and a lot of alibis

Matt: I am going to school tomorrow baby besides, That woman is nice and kind. She was the one who said leave Lisa was gonna harm you! she cares!

Me: My mother was the woman who was going to help you with your debt. Every month you get paid and that money goes to the bank! all of it!

Matt: What's your plan ?

Me: I hired a hitman. Tomorrow he will go there pretend to be looking for a job. She will kill her inside her house while the guards are outside. I promised to call him and confirm about tomorrow

Matt: Let's do it. Make the phone call

I took the phone. I dialled the number.

Thug: Sister

Me: We are on

Thug: Tomorrow around 4pm Vicki will be gone

I hung up. I looked at Matt

Me: We are on

Matt: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 153

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I am still not going to take back what I said. Tatenda has no qualities of my son in law. My son in law is a successful man who has everything not someone who will be with my daughter and be uncomfortable because he has nothing. I know men, They get intimidated by successful women that's why i think Lisa should find someone on her level. A white man that is. I can't have all my children with people of other races. I am not racist. I got nothing against black people. They support my businesses. I am the person I am because of them but it's too much now. I really worry about what will become of this family. I did what I did on purpose when my daughter caught me speaking to Tatenda. I know my daughter hates playing by the rules. I was so happy when she agreed with me about the surname thing. I thought she was gonna be against it but she surprised me and I will hide behind that till she sees Tatenda isn't good for her. Don't get me wrong. Tatenda is a good man. A good driver of mine one of the best and one employee I trust with my all heart and that's where it ends unfortunately. I haven't spoken to my daughter ever

since what happened backyard. I need to talk to her before the guys arrive. Tomorrow we are going to go to Johannesburg. When they are here I won't be able to talk to Lisa about this serious matter.

Me: Sweetheart :D

Lisa looked at me

Her: Mom

Me: I wasn't fighting with Tatenda we were actually having nice conversation :)

Lisa: He told me you were apologising for how you reacted when you heard about us :)

Me: Yeah I meant it :)

I went to pour myself a glass of wine.

Me: :)

Lisa: Mom I remember now, when you found out I was pregnant you said you were getting rid of all alcohol. Why there's alcohol in the house. You know this is the reason i drank :(

Me: Sweetheart you moved out and decided to go live with a man who is a suspect for a murder case . I live alone. There is no pregnant person in my house so why wouldn't I have alcohol around? :)

Lisa: Yeah you're right

Me: Exactly. So tell me why don't you wanna go to Joburg with us ? :)

Lisa: I have a lot going on mom :)

She knows she can't keep doing this. She can't be absent everytime the family is doing something. When i went to Mthatha she didn't go. Now we are going to Joburg she is not going. Who is going to support her?

Me: Your boyfriend don't seem to like the fact that he will be Lawson :)

Lisa: You shouldn't have scared him like that :(

Me: It's the truth. Anyway I wanted to talk to you about the trip to Johannesburg. I feel like you don't support the family enough. Why are you staying behind ? I know you don't have anything going on :(

Lisa: Mom I have been away from my Fiancé for a long time. I have to go to him :(

Me: Pleasing two men isn't easy right? :(

Lisa: Not now mom :(

She walked away. Her phone rang. She stopped walking and answered

Lisa: Doctor Su :D

Me:

Doctor:.....

Lisa: Okay doctor I will be there now :)

She hung up

Me: Everything is okay ?

Lisa: Everything is perfect mom :D

She took her handbag then walked out. I have to call her gynecologist and ask. I dialled the doctor's number

Doctor: Hello Mrs Lawson

Me: Doctor hello. Is there something I should know about my daughter ?

Doctor: She is fine. She just wanted to know the father of her baby she is coming to get the results

Me: Oh okay. Please don't tell her I called

Doctor: I Won't.

I hung up

Me: Why would she do a paternity test. She was with Matt only then.....?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

We are in East London. We are still early. We still have some time. I am not happy. I am not happy that Ellen is calling my man talking about Hillary. That girl is old. She can call her father whenever she feels like it. That woman has no right to call Ryan. She has no right at all and i am tired of her. I don't know what to do to make her back off. This is my trip. I should be happy. I should be the one excited not the one who is down. Everyone is excited for me but I am not

excited. All I am thinking about is that ex wife. I am getting married in like a week or two. I am supposed to be happy not worried about my fiancé's ex wife.

Anyway we are at the restaurant eating. I decided to stand up and go to the bathroom. I just hope this time I won't get a surprise from Ellen. I left Ryan, Tom, Mom , Helen, Londeka and kids. I went and peed. I walked out and washed my hands. I turned around attempting to go back to everyone. I was surprised to see Helen and Londeka standing in front of me..

Me: :)

Helen: Remember last month when we were driving here ?

Me: Yes ? :)

Londeka: You were like this. It's us now you can tell us what is eating you ?

Me: :)

Helen: You're not going to fool us with that smile. What is going on? What happened ?

Me: Ellen Happened! :(

I walked out of the bathroom

Londeka: What did she do? :(

Helen: After what you did to her she is still bothering you ? :(

Me: She is calling my Fiancé :(

Londeka: Saying what ? :(

Me: Telling him how much Hillary misses him :(

Helen: She is Hillary's spoke person now ? :(

Me: Exactly my question. Hillary is old. She can talk to Ryan herself! :(

Londeka: She is using her daughter to speak to Ryan. I know what she is doing and I know Hillary. She is easily manipulated. I have known her since she was a kid! :(

Helen: When we get to the Lawson house you have to speak to Vicki! :(

Me: And say what ? :(

Helen: Vicki is close with Hillary. If you speak to Vicki she will speak to Hillary and open her eyes :(

Me: You're right. It's time I speak to Vicki :(

Londeka: What is Ryan saying about this whole thing?

Me: He seemed annoyed.. He told her to stop calling him. We all know Ellen won't stop :(

Helen: She is a Nel. They never stop ! :(

Me: :(

.

.

~ Nomonde ~

Nobody can separate two people who love each other. I knew my man was gonna call me. I knew we'd see each other again. I am done with registration. Zinzi, Sabata's sister was of great help. She knows people at varsity. I didn't even have to join a queue for anything. She helped me. She even helped me with accommodation. Immediately after that I received a call from Sabata asking me to go come see him in Cape town, Yes I am in Cape Town with my love. It's been few weeks since we had sex. I don't remember which day which makes me mad because I should be counting so that I should know the right moment to tell him about my pregnancy. In reality I am two months pregnant. I have to tell him when it's a month but I will start showing soon. I don't know what I will do. This weekend I am going to leave him. It's February now, classes are starting next week. I miss using my cell phone. Sabata's family took my phone They said I can't have a phone when I am coming here. I get it They don't want him to be found. The question that is in my mind is what is it that he did exactly.

Me: Baby why don't you wanna tell me what you did? I am in the dark. No One wanna tell me anything. Please sweetheart

He stood up.

Sabata: You don't have to know everything baby. Just be happy you're able to see me :)

Me: Of course I am happy :D

Sabata: Then let's focus on that okay?

He kissed my cheek then walked away.

Me:

What this man did must be big. Why can't he tell me? No One wants to tell me. Zinzi likes me. I don't know why she can't tell me.

Me: Was it that bad?

Sabata: I just said drop it woman!

He snapped I got scared in a second. He never looked like this. I saw a lion eyes in his eyes.

Me: Okay I am sorry baby

He smiled then came to me.

Sabata: You're beautiful sweetheart :)

Me: Thank you baby :)

He wiped my tear. I hugged him

Me:

Sabata: I will make sure you come here two times a month. We will make this work i promise

Me: Okay baby :)

Sabata broke the hug.

Him: I love you :)

Me: I love you too :)

You don't love me enough to tell me what the hell is going on? I wish I could ask him that but I can't. I don't want him to be mad again. I love him. I don't care what he did anymore. As long as I have him I am happy. I just want to make sure he knows I am pregnant and with his child. He must know as soon as possible before he meets another woman here. If I tell him now he will be suspicious. I mean no one would know so soon. We had sex on the third of January. It's gonna be a month in two days.

Me: Babe :)

Sabata: Yes ? :)

Me: Can i ask you a favor :)

Him: Sure anything :)

Me: The first day We met. We just had sex. We didn't use protection and we didn't know each other that well so..... :)

I kissed him

Sabata: :p

Me: I was thinking, How about we go get tested for everything. I trust you and that but it would be nice to know :)

Sabata: Sure I will ask around for doctors here. We will go tomorrow morning :)

Me: Thank you baby :D

I kissed him then hugged him

Me:

The doctor will see that I am pregnant when the results come back. With that he can't suspect anything. All I have to do is make sure he doesn't tell Sabata how far i am. I don't know how I will do it though.

Me: :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

It's sweet that my daughter has my back and she hates Nomandla as much as I do but I didn't want to tell Rebecca this because it is embarrassing. Rebecca won't understand how I feel. I know she is all about doing the right thing. People with perfect lives always do right. What about us people who are trying to have perfect lives but nothing happens? I have been hurt so many times. I have been through a lot. Ryan and I have been together for so many years. I tried moving on but nothing worked. I believe we are meant to be together. We belong together that is why things are not working out for me. He can't have a happy ever after with a woman who ruined our lives. A woman who did what she did to me in our marriage, At that toilet and what she did getting me arrested shouldn't be marrying my daughter's father. How could she get me Arrested? I am Ryan's Ex wife. A mother of his child. I have a little baby girl. Nomandla didn't think about my child. As long she got rid of me. She is a selfish bitch. Ryan deserves a woman of his standard. A selfless woman and that is me!

Anyway i told Rebecca everything that happened. From the toilet to going to jail. I didn't hide anything from her except for the second arrest. I can't tell her that. I can't believe i was that stupid. I completely forgot about the restraining order.

Me: That's what happened ☹

Rebecca: Sis I am sorry for what happened to you but you called it upon yourself. What were you



thinking attacking that woman? You are the one who screw up your marriage not her! :(

Me: You are on her side now? :(

Rebecca; No! I am not but I am not going to sit here and applaud you for being stupid. That woman has a restraining order against you. That means you can't be anywhere near her. What were you thinking? wait she didn't get you arrested for that ? :(

I walked to my drink

Me: She did! I got arrested two times drag me! :(

Rebecca: Ellen! :(

Me: I am still in love with Ryan. I am fighting for the love of my life

Her: Oh my Gosh I thought we were over this! Sis you wronged Ryan! you have to accept that he doesn't love you and you are the reason for that. You screwed up the last chance you had. What kinda mother are you? :(

Me: I am a great mother!

Rebecca: Really? A mother who is using her daughter to fight her battles? :(

Me: Hillary is the only person Ryan listens to. He is making a huge mistake! Nomandla don't belong in our world. Ryan needs woman of class. A business woman like me. His business associates think I was the best thing that ever happened to him

Rebecca: Till you cheated on him ! :(

Me: Till a maid ruined us. This wedding will happen over my dead body !

Rebecca: Oh my God I give up! :(

She walked away

Me: Over my dead body!

I felt someone brush my back. I turned around

Me:

Hillary: Don't listen to her mommy. I will help you :(

Me: Thank you sweetheart

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 154

.  
~ Ellen ~

I hate how weak my sister is. Everytime the heat goes up She runs. I can't believe she is my sister. I cannot believe she is Marlene's daughter. We are not this weak. My daughter is right. She is going to help me. She doesn't have a choice. Even if she didn't want to she was gonna help me. You know why? because she has Nel blood running all over her body. Ryan loves Hillary. He has a soft spot for his daughter. He is going to listen to Hillary. This house is too big without Ryan. That woman must find her own husband. That one is mine.

Hillary: So mom what are we going to do ?

Me: We will discuss it later. Let me go upstairs and stop your aunt. I know she is packing her clothes :(

Hillary: Okay mom :D

I walked up the stairs heading to the guest room. I opened the door. I found her zipping her bag. So typical of her. She is so weak.

Me: You're so predictable sis. So you're really leaving ? :(

Rebecca: You want to go back to a man who doesn't love you ! :(

Me: That man can't marry a woman who ruined us! sis why ain't you on my side. That woman

drowned me in her poop! what kinda human being does that ? On top of that she got me arrested. Sis , I got arrested two times last month you can imagine how I must be feeling

Rebecca: You what ? :(

Me: I got bail i was released. When she got to Mthatha, She went to the Mthatha police department and told them I broke the restraining order condition. They came and arrested me in front of Hillary!

Rebecca: That must have been traumatizing for Hillary but are you crazy? You knew she had a restraining order against you. What were you doing behaving like a ratchet girl ? :(

I walked away

Me: This is the only reason I didn't tell you this ! :(

Rebecca: Sis you were acting without thinking. You know she has a restraining order against you! :(

Me: I forgot okay! I forgot she had it. I just wanted to confront her :(

Rebecca: You were angry when she got a restraining order against you. Do you see why she did it ? :(

Me: :(

Rebecca: She knows you are just like mom! :(

Me: I am nothing like mom! :(

Rebecca: She doesn't know when to stop and that is exactly what you're doing Ellen! why do you act so desperate! :(

Me: ☹

Rebecca: You're using your teenage daughter to ruin her father's life are you out of your mind ? :(

Me: He ruined mine! we are meant to be together. Hillary wants her parents back together! :(

Rebecca: No sis! that is what you want ! :(

I looked away

Me: You Damn right about that! That's exactly what I want :(

Rebecca: I can't believe you. I don't know why I came here. I should've just went home :(

Me: ☹

Rebecca: Forget you ! forget mom and just live a normal life with my husband , My son and let you destroy your lives ! :(

I turned around

Me: You don't mean that

Rebecca: I am tired. I fee like you will end up getting me in trouble like mom did to you. I can't go to prison! :(

Me: No one is! :(

Rebecca: Did you know by now you'd go in and out of jail? :(

Me: ☹

Rebecca: I didn't think so ! I am getting the next flight to Cape Town! :(

Me: Sis plea....

Rebecca:

She gave me a hand walked out. I sat down.

Me:

At least she walks out leaving her bag.

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I really don't want to see the guys. I don't have a reason to stay behind when everyone is going to the book Launch. I just don't feel like leaving town besides that I need to do something. Since Matt don't believe I am carrying his child I made sure i do tests. I have the results. The doctor when he called wanted to tell me about the results. I want to see what is going to happen now that he will know he is a father for sure. Is he gonna keep pushing and try to get me arrested ? I hope he is not that stupid. How can he let Beatrice hurt the mother of his child. What I did to Matt had to be done. He deserved it. I had to make sure he learns a lesson for what he did. I had to make sure he never double cross anyone again. If he was a real man he wouldn't be mad at me. He would still feel ashamed for hurting and betraying me. This man doesn't show any sign of remorse. He listens to whatever Beatrice says. He is an idiot. An idiot I fell hard in love with. Love don't go away over night. If it was for me I would've long got rid of the feelings I have for

him.

Anyway i saw Tatenda coming to me. I stood up. We hugged. He kissed my cheek. We sat down.

Tatenda: Hey

Me: Hey babe :)

Him: How did you sleep ? :)

Well he wasn't here when I arrived that is why he is asking me that at midday. I spent a night with Andrea who didn't even touch me last night. Someone who is smart pretend. Even if you don't love someone at least you try and show them " Love " Even though you don't mean it. Andrea is a cold bastard who cannot wait to marry me then kill me after. Matt was a good actor. Andrea is terrible for someone who has been scheming women all over the world.

Me: I slept with Andrea so you don't have to ask. It was a bad night :(

Tatenda: This is taking forever I can't wait to be with you :)

Me: :)

I smiled. I feel the same way but I have to be smart about this. I don't want that man to beat me at this game. I feel like right now whoever attacks first will win the battle. Anyway i don't want to talk about that. I called Tatenda here to talk about what happened yesterday when mom was talking to him.

Me: We have to talk about what mom said

Tatenda: Can we not talk about it now. You said you went to a doctor yesterday is everything okay?

Why is Tatenda avoiding this? When mom said he will become a Lawson , He didn't seem pleased. Something tells me he doesn't like the idea. Well it's the only way to be with me. We are of royalty status. I bring a lot on the table. I am not undermining him but it's the truth. I can't take my family legacy and give it away to Mtamarira family all the way to Zimbabwe.

Me: Oh I went to take my tests :)

Him: Tests ? :)

Me: I did DNA test to confirm that the baby is Matt's baby :(

Him: And? :)

Me: It is his child I told him that. I want to go meet him and show him the tests :(

Tatenda: Do you think he will believe you?

Me: He will have to go and confirm it himself at the hospital :(

Tatenda: Okay

I took my phone and Rang Matt and put him on speaker

Matt: What do you want ?

Expected that.. He is an idiot. Bea's idiot

Me: Matt can we meet :(

Tatenda:

Matt: What's the plan? You want to kill me like you killed Gita ?

I breath in and out

Me: I did not kill Gita

Matt: And you think I will believe that? I am not stupid! Lisa I want you to leave me alone! ....

Me: Mat....

Matt: ..... ( tu tu tu tu tu tu tu)

Tatenda: He hung up

Me: What do I do now ? :(

Tatenda: Why are you trying so hard to make him believe he is a father? He doesn't deserve to be a father to this child :(

I stood up

Me: You don't listen when I talk to you do you ? :(

Tatenda:

Me: The plan is to make sure he has a child and he can't be with it. That is going to destroy him !

Tatenda: :)

Me: Now he doesn't wanna meet me :(

Tatenda: Why don't I drive you to King William's town? :)

Me: To do what ?

Tatenda: You hear the noise on the phone? He is at school. If he doesn't want to come to you, Then go find him :)

I went to him and kissed him. Then grabbed my handbag

Me: You're amazing ! let's go :D

Tatenda: You have the results with you ?

Me: Damn I left them at doctors office. I wanted to meet Matt there. Doctor is out of town. He will be at his office at twelve

Tatenda: Then let's wait. We can't go to King William's town without them :)

Me: :)

When we come back we will have that conversation. If he wants to be with me, He has to accept that he will be Tatenda Lawson.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

It's been a couple of weeks living with my aunt. I was surprised to see Zimbini arrive last night. It's good to have her here. I was going crazy with boredom. I miss Nozazi's house so bad and I cannot believe I am not allowed to go to my village. The village don't want to see me. They blame me for the death of Nowaitile and Nongetheni and I don't blame them. I murdered those ladies. If I didn't wrong Sabata they would be alive now. All they were doing was support me. I feel responsible. I knew I was dying but I let them sleep at my house. Something like this was expected. I guess I will have to live with my past mistakes. All I can do is learn from them and I think I have because all I am doing right now is worry about my aunt safety. She lives with me. What if Sabata comes here then the same thing that happened to Nowaitile and Nongetheni happen to her? Zimbini would never forgive me. Anyway it's the first time going to town ever since I got here. Zimbini and I went to town. I bought some groceries. It's the least I can do for my aunt. We are in a taxi back to the house now.

Zimbini: Cuz I want to tell you something

Me: What is that ?

Zimbini: Sabata has a new girlfriend :)

Me: You told me he broke up with Cecilia. You didn't tell me about a new girl

Zimbini: I didn't think you knew her :)

Me: I know her ?

Zimbini: Yes, Nomamdla says she is the girl you asked to seduce Ryan

Me:

Zimbini: The maid, Nomonde ?

Oh her? She is a beautiful girl but not as beautiful as Ceci. Why would Sabata choose her?

Me: Oh her. I am not proud of the things i did to people

Zimbini: I know :)

Me: Nomonde is a nice girl. Let's hope he doesn't hurt her :(

Zimbini: Well.....

Me: What ?

Zimbini: I hope I won't regret this.....

Me: Cuz I won't do something to hurt you what's up ?

Zimbini: You know she was sent to live with Ellen right?

Me: Yes

Zimbini: When Qhayiya and I broke up. Qhayiya went to live with Ellen. He had sex with her and got her pregnant

Me: What ?

Zimbini: Now we think she wants to lie to Sabata and say the baby is his. If she didn't already

Me: Cuz that girl is playing with fire She is going to die

Zimbini: We suspect she doesn't know anything about what happened to you. We tried calling her she is unavailable

Me: Oh no. The only thing that can keep her alive is us not talking about whose child she is carrying

Zimbini: Yeah and we have to find her soon. Londeka is worried about her and Nomandla is also



helping to look for her

We arrived. I can't believe this. So Ellen got double crossed by her man with a maid again? it's a pity i don't want to hurt anyone anymore. If It was before what happened , I was gonna call Ellen but no. The next time I call Ellen I will be asking for apology.

Me: Auntie we are back :D

Auntie: Litha you know you don't have to contribute in the house right ? :)

Zimbini: I told her mom :)

Me: I know auntie. I am just bored sitting around so I wanted to get out and I decided to buy a few things :)

Her: Thank you baby :)

Me: No problem :)

We went to the kitchen. I put the plastics.

Me: Let me go take off my heels :)

Zimbini: Okay :D

I walked out heading to the bedroom. I got in then dialled Qhayiya's number. Everyone can relax. What he did with Nomonde to Ellen is none of my business. I am calling him for something else. We had a deal. Not that deal. I respect the fact that he is with my cousin and he makes her happy. We had another deal.

Qhayiya: Hello

Me: Qhayiya it's me Lithakazi

Qhayiya: I know how are you feeling ?

Me: I am good i am fully recovered now :)

I looked behind me. I closed the door .

Qhayiya: That's good

Me: You heard Marlene sent me flowers while I was in Hospital

Qhayiya: That woman is crazy. She is a problem. How can she be so insensitive?

Me: I need to ask you something please don't judge me

Qhayiya: I am listening

Me: I know she is coming for me when she gets out. I took a lot of money from her. Can you still help me ?

Qhayiya: How ?

Me: All I want is an update of her release when she is released. I need to speak to her and settle our differences so that means I will need that address :(

Qhayiya: Are you sure you won't get into trouble?

Me: I want to bury the hatchet :)

Qhayiya: Bail hearing is on the 10th

Me: That's in 8 days

Him: Yes

Me: Keep me updated! and goodbye I am sure your girlfriend is looking for me :)

Him: Ha ha okay bye

I hung up then slowly sat on bed

Me: 10th.....

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

We are in East London. As a new wife or soon to be wife I have to make sure I don't break up the family. I have to make sure I make it stay together. I want to talk to my future mother in law about this Hillary thing before we go. I am glad i spoke to Helen and Londeka about this. They helped me, Vicki is the right person to fix this. I don't trust Ryan fixing this on his own. To be honest I don't want him to go there and meet Ellen. Hillary lives with that evil woman. I can see their plan is to get him there and manipulate him emotionally. I am not worried about Ryan leaving me because i know he won't. I am worried about myself. When I see this is bothering him or they are putting so much pressure on him I will see myself making a stupid decision again and give up on him. I know myself. I don't want people to be unhappy because of me, More especially people who deserve to be happy and Ryan deserves the best.

Anyway Helen and Londeka asked me to speak to Vicki right away. She is sitting with mom at lounge. We are in the kitchen.

Helen: Go!

I looked at the ladies then walked to the lounge.

Vicki: Nomandla :)

Me: Can i have a word with you in private ? :)

Mom:

She is only sitting with mom. I am sure mom is not happy with me wanting go do this in private.

Vicki: Okay let's go to my office :)

Me: Thank you :)

We headed to her office. We got in

Vicki: Is Everything okay darling ? :)

I sat down

Me: No i am afraid everything is not okay

Vicki: Is it my son? Is he giving you....

Me: It's the ex wife :(

Vicki: What did that one do now? :(

Me: She is calling Ryan non stop..... :(

Vicki: What does she want? :(

I looked at Vicki.

Me: She says Hillary misses Ryan :(

Vicki: Hillary has a phone. She can say that herself :(

Me: That's exactly my problem. Hillary has her father's number. She doesn't need her mother to do that for her :(

I saw Vicki stand up.

Vicki: She is using her again.... :(

I stood up

Me: Yeah she is. She just don't wanna stay away :(

Vicki looked at me.

Vicki: The first time Ryan left you we were the part of the problem. Ellen used Hillary, She sent her to us to manipulate us with emotional blackmail. We helped them now I know better. I won't let this happen again. When I come back I am going to speak to Hillary and show her what kinda woman her mother is. She only believes or hear her mother's side. She doesn't know the things her mother did :(

Me: Thank you for supporting me. That's what I wanted, I wanted you to speak to her

Vicki: I will speak to her don't worry :)

Me: Thank you :)

She hugged me. I hope it goes well. I am so tired of Ellen. I really am. Why all my enemies never get tired of hurting me even when I don't give them the attention they want ? First it was Lithakazi. She kept scheming behind my back I didn't pay attention to her but that never stopped her, Now this ? Hell I am tired. How many times should I say this. How many times should i keep saying " I admit, I was wrong? " Maybe Ellen wants an apology but How do you apologise to someone who wishes nothing but bad for you. She and her mother did a lot of things to me. Don't they get satisfied? I know I am no saint. I wrecked a marriage. Sometimes i feel like i did this alone. People forget that I didn't seduce Ryan. They forget that I didn't dress up inappropriately. I dressed decent. Ellen said it during our confrontation. She said I was wearing washed out old clothes repeating them. I was not a slay queen who went there to get her husband. I went there for a job. I know Ellen was a victim but not anymore. She is not a victim. It's not my fault her life is falling apart its hers! I am sick and tired of apologising.

Me: :(

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I am glad i spoke to Tatenda about this. If Matt don't want to meet me or come to me I should go to him and that is what i am doing. I didn't get to see the guys from Mthatha because of this. We just arrived in King William's Town. We are on our way to his school. He must know he is a father, Maybe then he will stop this conspiring with my enemy. He must protect me. I am the mother of his child. He must quit being an idiot.

Anyway we just arrived at his school..

Tatenda: Is that him?

Me: Where ?

Tatenda: The guy walking to the parking lot

Me: Great ! :)

I took the results and walked out of the car. Perfect timing. He was about to leave school. We found him at parking.

Me: Matt

He turned around, When he saw me he looked down shaking his head. He looked at me.

Matt: What is this? You want to humiliate me in front of my colleagues and my learners? :(

Me: I am not here to fight.....

Matt: What are you here for Lisa? :(

Me: I wanted to tell you about our baby

He chuckled

Matt: You're getting crazier everyday :(

Me: ☹

I can't lie and say that didn't hurt. No one wants to hear the man they thought was the love of their life call them crazy. I know he never loved me but we shared some moments. I deserve a little bit of respect more after everything that happened.

Me: Do you realise we are here because of your betrayal Matt? ☹

Matt: :(

Me: Now I am the bad guy. I am not going to waste your time. I did a DNA test to confirm that you're the father and I got the results. You are the father! :(

Matt: You're lying. You didn't take my DNA! How did you get it ? :(

Me: I went to your doctor. He told me he has your DNA. We did everything and here are the results :(

I gave him the paper.

Me: See for yourself! :(

He looked at me then at the paper. His eyes widened. Now he believes me. Why would I lie

about this? He knows he is a man I have been sleeping with. I never cheated on him

Matt: It's really my child

He looked at me.

Matt: I am happy it's my child But this doesn't change things between us. You hurt me and my girlfriend :(

Me: Of course it doesn't. You hurt me as well with your long neck girlfriend! I am going to raise this child with My mother! it's grandmother! I don't need you :(

I saw his eyes pop out When I mentioned my mom. He looked at the time.

Me: What ?

Matt: No! no! no! This changes everything! Vicki! † ♂

I looked at the time. The time is 14:25

Me: What about mom? :(

He got in his car. He started the engine and drove out like a crazy man.

Me: What the hell is going on..... ?

I felt someone put their hand on my waist..

Tatenda: He said this changes everything, What does that even mean ?

I looked at Tatenda

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.  
Insert 155

.  
.  
~ Nomandla ~

I feel like we were too early. Our flight will be in an hours time. I want to be in Joburg already. I am glad i talked to Vicki about this. I am just looking forward to coming back from Joburg and see how it goes when she speaks to Hillary. That child will hate me, I know Ellen said things to her about me. Ellen is wasting time. Hillary won't have childhood memories with her brothers if she keeps interfering and making her hate me. I really don't like what Ellen is doing. It's not fair to Hillary and my kids. They have to know each other. I never thought things would be this hard for me even after this secret was out about Ellen's affair with Qhayiya. I thought she'd be ashamed and stay away. I didn't think she has this fighting spirit in her. Is it a fighting spirit though? Or its just a woman who is not ashamed of the things she's done.

Anyway we walked out of the office. Londeka and Helen looked at me. I know they want to know how it went. I saw Vicki going up the stairs, Great let me talk to mom.

Mom: What is going on ?

I sat down. I saw Londeka and Helen coming.

Me: I wanted her help about this Ellen using Hillary to manipulate Ryan :(

Mom: Oh and what is she gonna do ?

Me: She said she will speak to Hillary and tell her what is happening hopefully she will see her mother is wrong :(

Mom: Lets hope it works. The wedding is very near

Helen: We need to find something to make her back off :(

Londeka: Its a good thing that she has a restraining order against her, She is not going to find a way to get to the wedding. She is not allowed to be anywhere near Nomandla :(

Me: Its a good thing she knows nothing about our new wedding venue :(

Mom: True

Me: I thought Ryan and Tom went outside to chat, Their car just drove in I wonder where they

went

I saw Vicki walking down. The front door open.

Vicki: Ryan what are you doing about the Ellen situation ? :(

Ryan: Don't worry mom it's taken care of :)

Me: What do you mean it's taken care of ?

Ryan: Tom and I made sure she won't call again :)

Helen: What did you two do. Where were you ? :)

Tom: You don't have to know anyway how much time we have I am thirsty :)

Ryan: Me too let's go get cold drinks

Vicki: We still have 30 minutes but we are leaving in 15 minutes so hurry boys :)

I just hope they are right. I hope she won't bother us again. I wonder what they did? What would make Ellen stop? I don't know I will just have to wait.

Me:

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am with Regina. She is my only friend now. I am glad she came back to my life. I need support and she is the only person who is on my side and who understands how I am feeling. My sister is not hundred percent with me. I can't talk to her anymore. All she does is criticize me and compare me to mom. I am sick of that. I am sick of Rebecca pretending like she is better. My blood can't be on that bitch side. Nomandla don't deserve to be happy, at least not with my husband. Why God is working magic on her? Why everything goes as she planned? I am old. Nowadays mistresses don't get married. They keep hoping that one day they will be married and it never happens but with her, Everything looks like it's going her way. If Ryan can't ditch her then I will make sure i do something to ruin that wedding. It's not going to happen.

Regina: I am going to be honest with you friend. I don't see them breaking up. Your husband loves that black girl

Me: I know but he left her for me before. He can do it again :(



Regina: You don't have time Ellen, Valentine's day is around the corner

Tell me something I don't already know. I stood up and started pacing up

Me: :(

Regina stood up. She looked at me

Regina: What is it?

I looked at her. I went back to the couch and sat down. I looked up the stairs. Regina sat down.

Me: I don't have a plan but I think I know something that can buy me time until I have a plan

Regina: I am listening?

Me: I want you to give me the number of that wedding dresses shop :(

Regina: Their orders? :D

Me: Yes, I want to cancel everything they ordered :(

Regina smiled. She unlocked her phone then gave it to me. I copied the number then stood up

Me: It's now or never :(

Regina: Go for it ! :)

I dialled their number

Person: Glam shop, Cindy speaking how can I help ?

Me: Hello Cindy its Nomandla Nyembezi :)

Regina took her glass of wine and sipped

Regina: :D

Person: Ms Nyembezi good to hear from you again. What can we help you with this time

Me: Nothing! The wedding is postponed. I want you to cancel all my orders :)

Regina: :D

Person: I am sorry ma'am we don't have a new order from you Ms Nyembezi. You took all the dresses

I hung up

Me: Damn it! :(

Regina: That was our only chance to ruin things for her wedding :(

Me: How about her cake baker. The caterer ?

Regina: Those are the things we were gonna do at the later stage of planning. We don't know who they used for catering or for the cake

Me: Let me call Thethiswa. She will give me all the details :)

Regina: Yes that maid! :D

I took my phone. I dialled a number, It took me straight to voicemail

Me: Damn it voicemail! :(

Regina: Sorry friend

Me: I do...

I heard footsteps. It's my sis

Rebecca: What are you two conspiring about? :)

We turned around and looked at Rebecca

Me: Nothing :D

Regina: We are just catching up that's all :D

Me: Yeah we haven't talked in a while :)

Rebecca: I last saw her at the baby shower :)

Regina: Its been years :D

Rebecca: :)

I heard the door bell rings. I stood up

Me: Excuse me ladies. I have to get that :)

I headed to the door. I found a man standing at the door. He had a big box with a ribbon. What is this ?

Me: Hi :)

Guy: This is for Ms Ellen Nel

Me: That's me :D

Him: Please sign here :)

I took the pen. I signed

Me: There you go :)

Guy: Have a great afternoon ma'am :)

Me: Like wise :)

I took the box then closed the door and headed to the living room

Rebecca: Such a big gift :D

Me: But it's like there is nothing inside :D

Rebecca: Open it :D

I sat down and opened it. I saw papers

Me: I was served with divorce papers at hospital what is this ?

Regina:

Rebecca:

I can't believe this. I stood up

Me:

Rebecca: What is it sis ?

Me: Ryan

Rebecca: What did he do ?

I threw the papers at her. She started reading.

Rebecca: A restraining order? You have a teenage daughter with this man ! This last part of its condition is just ridiculous! :(

Regina: What does it say ?

I also wanna know

Me:

Rebecca: She can't call Ryan and she is advised to delete his number to avoid her making excuses that she mistakenly dialled his number

Me: They make it look like i'm obsessed with him or something!

Rebecca: Sis I remember the last time i was here when you were with Qhayiya. Ryan asked you to stop calling him but you didn't. It does look like an obsession

Me: Really Rebecca? Which side are you on? :(

Regina: You should support your sister! How is she gonna contact him when Hillary is sick ? :(

Rebecca: Regina you don't know half of things that happened here! :(

She looked at me

Rebecca: Why don't you tell your friend why your Ex black boyfriend left ? :(

Me:

I am not going to answer that. Rebecca looked at Regina

Rebecca: He left because she can't stop calling or talking about Ryan. That man is marrying another woman! you are sick sis. Get help before its too late. Stop throwing yourself at a man who doesn't give a damn about you ! :(

Me:

Regina:

Rebecca walked up the stairs

Regina: She is right Ellen. You will end up in jail again. You can't keep doing this :(

Me:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I know what's left of me. ZINYOVILE told me I am dying before Easter. Right now i don't know why i came here to verify it again. I really don't know, I think maybe God sacrificed Nowaitile and Nongetheni to save me? That would be amazing even though i feel bad for the ladies. I am desperate. I know death is near so I have to prepare myself. I asked my cousin to accompany

me to see ZINYOVILE. I hope she is not mad. The women who died were her sister in laws. Let's hope things are not as bad as they are in my village. Let's hope she agrees to help me.

Anyway we just arrived. We are at her door. I hope She won't close the door in my face.

Zimbini: Are you sure you want to do this cousin ?

Me: I have to know cuz so that I can draw up my will

Zimbini: Don't speak like that cuz. Anyway why would you need a will ?

I looked at her

Me: I have money cuz ☹

Zimbini:

Me: Come on let's go in ☹

I am hoping for good news. No drama just good news. Zinyovile has to help me. She has to. I knocked at the door then moved back

Me: ☹

The door opened

Zimbini:

Me: Makhosi :)

Zinyovile: Do you take me seriously now?

Me: Yes Makhosi. I always have, It's just that your sisters put doubt in my head

She chuckled

Zinyovile: You kill my brothers wives now you put a blame on them because they are not here to defend themselves?

Me: No! I regret what happened. I really do believe me

Zinyovile: I won't even ask you to come in. I know why you're here. I will tell you again Lithakazi Mkhenkce

Me:

Zinyovile: You are not going to see Easter weekend

She said that and slammed the door in our faces

Me:

I felt weak , I almost fell but Zimbini noticed and help me to hold onto her

Me: Cousin I am still dying

Zimbini: Can't she prevent it?

Me: No, I tried that she said it's my time. I can't run away from it. Even if I run it will catch me wherever I go

Zimbini: I am sorry cuz

Me: Its okay at least I accepted that I am dying. I just wanted to make sure its still happening after the death of those women

Zimbini broke the hug

Zimbini: Lets go home

Me: Yeah

I had to know. Now i know for sure that I am dying. The only thing that is left is apologise to the people I haven't apologized to. Then I have to see my lawyer and sort out my money.

.

.

~ Nomonde ~

I was serious about wanting to consult a doctor. I kept pushing Sabata until he took me seriously and decided to do an appointment with the doctor. We are at the doctor's office right now. I told the doctor I am leaving town in a day or two, so the results has to come back fast and he didn't have a problem with it. They said they'd speed things up. We went in and took all tastes. They asked us to leave and come back hours later. We just came back now. I am preparing myself for this because I know what they found in my blood. The testes were taken because I wanted him to know I am pregnant without me making things obvious. It's rare for a woman to know that they are pregnant when they are a month or less than a month pregnant so this was the only way. Qhayiya want nothing to do with me. I want to show him that there is life after him. He can't push me down. I won't allow a man to use me and just leave me like that. My baby is going to have a father and a better future. Lying is the only way to secure My baby's future and there is nobody who will tell me otherwise. I won't allow this pregnancy stand in a

way of my future. I want to have support through out the pregnancy. Sabata comes from a rich family. They will make sure my pregnancy is smooth and healthy. They will get me the best medical care. I am just happy i am the only person who knows about the real father of this child.

Doctor: Thank you guys for coming back :)

Sabata: Thank you for speeding up the process we really appreciate it :)

He said kissing my cheek, I smiled

Me: :D

The doctor stood up

Him: Its no problem. Let me go get your results :)

Sabata: Okay doc :)

He opened the door.

Me: Baby I think I am nervous. I feel like i wanna pee. I will be right back before the doctor comes back :)

Sabata: Okay my love :)

I kissed his lips then walked out. I closed the door then let out a sigh looking at the doctor who was walking away

Me: God wish me luck

I ran after the doctor

Me: Doc :D

He turned around.

Doctor: Is everything okay ?

I pulled him into the bathroom.

Him:

Me: I am sorry I don't want my boyfriend to see us :D

Him: Is everything okay ?

Me: My boyfriend ambushed me to come do these testes. A month ago I realised that i was a month pregnant. I stopped taking a pill before he approved that we could start trying for the

baby. So please when you tell us about the news say I am a month pregnant. I don't want him to feel betrayed. You understand that doc don't you ?

Doctor: Yeah I do, even though lying is wrong

Me: It was for a good cause. I wanted a child so bad and he was stubborn. You know men , You are too

Doctor: Don't worry I will make sure he doesn't find out :)

Me: Thank you so much Doc

Him: You're welcome go back now :)

Me: :)

He walked out of the bathroom. I leaned on the wall

Me: Yes! :D

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 156

.

.

~ Thobeka ~

Yesterday i overheard Nomandla speaking to Londeka here at supermarket. Well i am not doing



too much work here except I have to stand all day weigh fruit and vegies. So whoever is walking around talking. I make sure I listen. Sometimes you don't plan to eavesdrop it just happens. Nomandla is getting married and it is happening very soon. It's sad that no matter how I try or Fefekazi and I try to fit into their circle they don't give us a chance to be part of their Friendship. Fefekazi almost tasted that friendship and ruined it. You see, our village is small. We are one big family. Hearing that Nomandla is getting married and I am not invited makes me sad. Well i understand she is marrying my boss, maybe it's not a good idea for me to be there but Fefekazi? Nosukile and Fefekazi have a great friendship they should invite her at least. I am no longer friends with Fefekazi but come on. I am not blind. I know the right thing. Fefekazi looks after their house. She is a big part of their family. Maybe they invited her , Fefekazi and I don't talk like we used to. I haven't made peace with her. It's " hello " and " how are you" that's it.

Anyway it's my lunch time. I am sitting outside eating. I saw Fefekazi coming to me. She is running and she looks upset. What the hell is going on? it's not nice to see a woman of her age running.

Fefekazi:

Me: Fefekazi what are you doing here ?

Fefekazi:

Me: What is It? Why are you crying?

Fefekazi: My taxi!

Me: What happened to your taxi?

Fefekazi: What will happen to us? What will happen to my children † ♀

She had both her hands in her head. I helped her sit down.

Me: Calm down Fefekazi and tell me what happened?

Fefekazi: It had an accident. The driver says fixing it will cost us R150 000.00 Rands

Me: Oh My God

Fefekazi: Where am I gonna get R150 000.00 Rands Thobeka ?

Me: You've been in the taxi business for a while now. I am sure you saved some money.....

She stood up with both her hands in her head. She shook her head

Me: What ? You don't have savings?

She looked at me.

Fefekazi: That taxi was brand new. I thought it was gonna last us so many years

She is not answering my question.

Me: Fefekazi did you save money?

She shook her head no

Fefekazi: No

Me: What?

Fefekazi: Oh My God i am doomed

How could she just spend money and not think about the future ?

Me:

Fefekazi: Londeka advised me to save. She said this taxi could buy another one and I didn't listen

Oh she is such an idiot.

Me:

Fefekazi: It's over for Me!

Me: I am sorry

Fefekazi: The days of a meal with a piece of chicken every evenings are over!

I hugged her. Is that the life She was living ?

Me: Oh Friend

.

.

~ Lisa ~

We wasted time standing outside the school questioning ourselves about what just happened with Matt instead of going after him when he drove off. Anyway we snapped out of it and followed him after few minutes he left and we were not lucky. We did not catch up with him. We are now driving to Beatrice house and I don't think this is gonna go well. At least I am with Tatenda so I won't have to be scared to go in and when I say scared I don't mean scared of

Beatrice, I mean scared of what I might do when she decides to act like a bitch. I don't know how Beatrice is gonna react but I am going there. I just hope we will find Matt at their house. I need answers. I want to know what he meant when my mother's name came out of his mouth. We arrived at her place. Tatenda stopped the car

Me: Stay in the car I got this :)

Tatenda: Lisa are you sure ?

Me: Yeah I am, I will scream if I need your help :)

Which will be never. Beatrice and Matt would never make me scream.

Tatenda: Then I must stand outside the car

Me: Whatever you wanna do as long you're not coming with me :)

I walked to the door. I knocked two times then moved away waiting for someone to open the door. I flipped my hair. I know my frenemy won't like this, I will just have to prepare myself for a drama.

Me: Lisa don't say anything in case you're being recorded :(

I said to myself. I saw the door handle turn.

Me:

It's her and she doesn't seem pleased to see me as expected. well I am not here to see this woman. I am here to see the father of my child. I have questions that need to be answered.

Bea: What the hell are you doing in my house ? :(

Me: I am not here to fight. I want to see Matt

Bea: He is not here. Why do you want to see him ? :(

Me: Because I went to his school, after I showed him results that shows he is the father, He called my mother's name then drove out without saying anything :(

Beatrice:

Me: Do you know any reason why he'd do that ? :(

Beatrice: So he is the father? ☹

Me: We all know he is the father! he's always been the father!. I told you it's his baby. it's not my fault he didn't believe me now answer my question :(

Bea:

Me: Beatrice! :(

She slammed the door in my face. I looked at Tatenda. I wonder when did he join us. Now you see why i LIKE him. He is my protector.

Tatenda: She is acting weird :(

Me: Lets go to my house! something is fishy here and I will find out what it is

We turned around and saw a car. Immediately when we looked at it. The driver drove off fast

Tatenda: Who is that ?

Me: That looks like Andreas car

Tatenda: Is he stalking you now? :(

Me: It looks that way .....

Now this is creepy. I am starting to wonder if i made the right choice by moving in with that creep. I just hope he won't kill me first.

.  
.

~ Qaqambile ~

My wife is out of the province. I can't cook so after work, I decided to go to KFC to eat and get a takeaway then drive home. The time is 16:15. I knock off At 16:00. It has been a long day. I don't know why i didn't just drive to East London to see my son. I will be bored in my house. I miss my wife already. I cannot wait for this whole thing to be over. Nomandla is taking my wife from me as if the wedding planning was not enough now the book launch. I must say Nomandla is doing so well for herself. I wish my mom was here to see the things she is achieving. I feel bad for how I treated her and for judging her. My mom was a bad influence to me. She made me look down on people. She brainwashed me. I almost lost my amazing wife because of mom. I don't think I would be standing here without Londeka. She made my father's house a home. I really love my wife and I will always thank dad for forcing me to marry her. No One knew I would be a father today. I have a mother figure in her mother today. She is an amazing woman who is helping us to raise our son. I want my son to live with us. I want to talk to Londeka about asking her mother to move in with us. I want my son to live here.

Anywa.....

Me: Cecilia .... ?

I looked down fast. I have never seen her ever since my wife kidnapped her.

Cecilia: Too late I saw you hey ! :D

I looked up

Me: Hey what are you doing at Elliotdale? This is the last place i expected to see you :)

Cecilia: Trust me this is the last place i wanted to work in. This town is very small :D

Me: You work here?

Her: Yes I am starting on Monday :D

Me: Oh I see congratulations :)

Cecilia: Thank you, Do you mind if I join you ? :D

Me: Sure why not :D

Her order was called. She took her slip and went to take her food. This is uncomfortable. She came back

Me: :)

Her: Its been a while :D

Me: I know :)

I started eating. She did too. I took my coke and attempted to sip, Oh boy. Things are getting more complicated and awkward. What is Zimbini and Lithakazi doing here ?

Me:

Zimbini: Cecilia? What are you doing here ? :(

Cecilia stood up

Cecilia: I just got a job at a foundation that deals with traumatised kids. I help them get through their trauma :)

Zimbini: Oh Congratulations

Cecilia: Thank you! so what about you? Are you working yet ? :)

Zimbini: Not yet just waiting for a call :)

Cecilia looked at Litha

Cecilia: :(

She sat down

Lithakazi: Cecili....

Cecilia: Not the right place Litha! :(

Zimbini: We are sorry to interrupt you guys. Cecilia see you around :)

Cecilia: Sure :(

Zimbini looked at me. I could tell she was confused. It's not what she thinks it is.

Me: She found me eating. She joined me, My wife is in Joburg and I can't cook so I cam.... :)

Lithakazi: You don't have to explain. It's none of our business really enjoy you guys :)

Zimbini:

They walked to order. I hit the table hard!

Me: Fuck!

Cecilia: What is it ?

Me: I have to call my wife before they do

Cecilia: But we didn't do anything. We are just eating :)

Me: You know Lithakazi. I have to before she does.....

Cecilia sipped on her drink

Cecilia: Okay :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Lawsons apartment in East London. We see a black guy arrives. He was wearing a dirty white ( used to be white ) Overall. He walked in. He headed to the house. We see Security stand up. He approached the guy.

Security: Can i help you ?

Guy: No, I am here to do my job. I was hired by Mrs Lawson. I wi.....

He attempted to move pass him. The security guy pushed him back

Security: No one told me about you :(

Guy: Move the fuck out of my wa.....

We see Matt get out of his car.

Guy: What the fuck?

Security: Matt you're not welcome in this house! :(

The thug got a chance to continue with his journey while security was busy with Matt

Matt: Hey Champ!! † ♂

The thung turned around

Champ: What the fuck are you doing here ?

Matt: Beatrice asked me to come. She says come with me

Champ:

Security: Mrs Lawson is not home. Why did this guy come here in the afternoon to work. A job starts in the morning. What is really going on here?

" That's exactly what I wanna know! " said Lisa Running in. They left the car outside the property.  
Matt turned around

Matt: Lisa

Champ:

Matt grabbed Champ's wrist and walked to the gate.

Lisa: Matt what are you doing here? :(

Matt turned around.

Matt: I am in a hurry. I am sorry for coming here. I guess I just wanted to apologise to your mother for the way I treated you. I shouldn't have doubted you :)

Tatenda: And him? What is he doing here? Is He your body guard? :(

Matt: Yes :)

Security: But he said he got hired by Mrs Lawson?

Matt: He came looking for me. He lied because he thought something bad happened to me.  
right Champ? :D

Champ: Yes! right :)

Tatenda spoke in Lisa's ear without Matt noticing

Tatenda: He is lying let's corner Matt and ask him what is really going on

Lisa walked pass Matt

Lisa: Matt come with me :(

Matt: No! I can't go inside. I will come when your mother is back

Lisa stopped walking then looked at Matt

Lisa: I insist. Come with me :)

Matt:

Lisa: You guys can stay outside. I want to talk to my ex alone inside :)

Lisa took Matt hand and walked with him

Tatenda: Are you sure you don't want m....

Lisa: We are going to talk about our baby Tatenda :)

Tatenda: ☹

Lisa looked at Matt. He looked really scared. Lisa smiled to make him relax

Matt:

Lisa: :)

They walked to the house

Lisa:

.



To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 157

.

.

~ Nomonde ~

God I am only 19 years old, I am a teenager but already I am going through this. I am lying to the man I love. I want him to raise a child that is not his. I am manipulating Doctors to lie for me. Who am I? What happened to me. I am too young to be going through this. It's like I am a woman who has been married for years. A woman who is trying to keep her marriage together. I got nothing to lose. Why do I go through this trouble to stay with a man I don't even know that well? LOVE , That is the only thing that is controlling me right now. I love this man. He loves me and he is most handsome man in the world. I cannot lose him. I just can't

Me:

I quickly wiped my tears. I walked out of the bathroom. I saw the doctor going to his consulting room. I ran so that I could get there with him. I don't want him to tell Sabata that I asked him to keep this from him.

Anyway he walked in and closed the door. I opened it then walked in

Doctor: Oh here she is :D

Me: Sorry for keeping you waiting :)

Sabata: Don't worry baby he just walked in :D

Me: Okay my love

I kissed him then sat down.

Doctor: Okay I have your results :)

Sabata looked at me

Sabata: :)

He has the most gorgeous smile. I can't believe I am leaving him tomorrow. This is so unfair.

Me: :)

Doctor: Mr Ngesi you're healthy. We didn't see anything in your blood :)

Sabata: :D

Me: :)

Doctor looked at me.

Doctor: And you lady, You're also healthy there is nothing wrong with you.... :)

Me: Thank Go.... :D

Doctor: However

Me: What is wrong doctor?

Sabata touched my hand

Doctor: We picked up something interesting :)

Sabata: What is that Doctor?

He smiled

Doctor: Congratulations guys you're going to be parents :D

Sabata: What ? :D

Me: I am pregnant?

Sabata hugged me

Sabata: We are having a baby ! :D

I looked at the doctor

Me:

Doctor:

Sabata: I am going to be a dad! :D

Me: Hihhi :D

Sabata broke the hug

Sabata: How far is she Doctor? :D

Oh Boy , He better not mess this up..

Me:

Doctor: Almost four weeks :)

I let out a sigh of relief

Sabata: Wow this is great news thank you baby :D

Me: :D

I am starting a third month in few days. I am glad i am not showing but I can see my stomach is starting to show a little. I am just glad he knows I am pregnant. We will tell his family now. I am excited.

.

.

~ Qaqambile ~

I don't think I can sleep tonight if I don't tell my wife what happened. I know Lithakazi, I do wanna believe she's changed but I can't risk it. If I don't tell my wife it will look like I have something to hide. I have to tell her. I just hope this won't cause any problems between us. I wasn't wrong for letting her sit on my table. I didn't wanna say no to her. That girl loved me, I lied to her, My wife kidnapped and beat her. She didn't report her so I can't be that guy to her. I just can't afford that.

Anyway i just took a shower. I am really bored. I will just drink and sleep. My house is called without my wife. I heard my phone ring. I looked at it. It's Londeka. I hope Lithakazi and Zimbini didn't call my wife. I answered

Me: Hey babe :)

Londeka: Hey babe we just arrived

Me: That's great my love. How is Joburg ? :D

Londeka: I don't know it's a little dark. I will see tomorrow. All I have seen so far is just too many tall buildings I haven't seen the beauty of it

Me: Okay I was about to call you actually

Londeka: You were ?

Me: Yeah. I was eating at KFC, I saw Cecilia walks in. She says she works at Elliotdate at some centre

Londeka: Oh Wow

Me: Yeah we chat briefly while eating. Anyway are you ready for tomorrow? :)

Londeka: Yes. I just want to Rest. Nomandla is getting ready for a radio interview at 21:00

Me: Wow okay :)

Londeka: Yeah. She will only go with Ryan and the publisher though.

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: Okay baby we will talk on WhatsApp there is someone at the door :)

Londeka: I Love you

Me: I love you :)

I hung up then went to the door. I opened the door.

Me: :(

Fefekazi: I am not here for a fight! you made it clear you and your wife will never forgive me! all I want from you is my children's lawyer contact details! I deserve to get that! :(

Me: The way you're so angry its like we wronged you. Fefekazi you seem to forget you're the one who wronged us :(

Fefekazi: Qaqambile I am not interested in your drama! I don't have energy for it okay! :(

Me: :(

Wow I have drama now?

Fefekazi: Give me the contact details then I will be out of your lives forever ! :(

Me: That is actually a good idea :(

I said walking to the door. I opened the door then looked at her

Fefekazi: So you're not giving me the number ?

I pointed at the door showing her the way

Me: I will text you the number the minute you leave my premises :(

She walked to the door when she got next to me she looked at me straight in the

Fefekazi: Thank you. Now we can stay away from each other for good :(

Me: Fine by me :(

She walked out. I slammed the door hard immediately after she walked out. I took my phone I sent the number through WhatsApp. She opened it then I saw her profile picture being removed. I chucked shaking my head

Me: Wow this old bitch just blocked me :D

.

.

~ Lisa ~

Matt is going to tell me what the hell is going on. If he doesn't want to I will force the truth out of him. Something is up and I am going to get to the bottom of it. If this man don't want to tell me what the hell is going on. I will keep him in this house till he talks. I am not going to sit back after he acted so suspicious. We walked to the door. I opened the door. I walked in and moved aside for him to come in.

Matt: I am not comfortable being here

Me: And i am not comfortable inviting you in at my mother's house after everything you've done to me :(

Matt:

He didn't come in. He just stood at the door.

Me: Are you gonna come in or what ? :(

He walked in. I closed the door. Then walked to the lounge.

Me: Something to drink ? :(

Him: No thank you

I turned around.

Matt: I want to apologise to you...

Me: Matt what is going on ? :(

Matt: I don't understand what do you mean ?

Me: You called my mother's name then ran off as if she was in some kind of danger!. Just noe we got here and found a stranger in our property and it happens that you're the only one who knows this man. What is going on ? :(

Matt: I explained outside

Me: Explain again!!! :(

He looked down

Matt: I wanted to apologise to your mom for the way I treated you. I didn't believe you when you said the baby is mine

I stood up

Me: I feel insulted right now! :(

Matt: I am sorry. Please don't take away the opportunity of raising my child. Can you....

Me: I feel insulted and I don't like that Matt! :(

Matt: How?

Me: You know i don't believe what you just said! don't you dare insult my intelligence. You know i am smarter than this! :(

Matt: I don't know what you're talking about

Me: You know exactly what I am talking about! :(

Matt: I came to apologise to Vicki. I also want your apology. Please forgive me for everything. I wish you could see how sorry I am

Me: Are you crying now ? :(

Is he crying ? If this is him acting then he is good, what am I saying? He acted for over a year i didn't notice. This man is good. He quickly wiped his tears

Matt: No I am not crying. Please forgive me

Me: Matt you can go :(

He looked at me. I gave him a deathstare, He walked to the door. I quickly took my phone and went to record then quickly walked to the door. He turned around

Me: No! don't mind me I am going to ask Tatenda to come in :(

He turned around and touched the door handle. I took out a gun then pushed his head it hit the door. I put the gun in his head

Matt: What...

Me: I am going to ask you one last time

Matt: Please don't shoot

Me: You feared for my mother's life. Are you gonna tell me the truth....

I cocked the gun

Me: Or you want me to shoot your heard

Matt: Okay ! okay!

I deleted the first recording. I started another one.

Me:

Matt: Beatrice believes you were involved in her mother's murder.....

Me: I know that

Matt: She wanted to kill your mother to avenge her mother's death

Oh my God! what ?

Me: So the man who was here few minutes ago was here to kill my mother?

Matt: Yes. I am sorry. When i heard you are carrying my baby I had to come and stop him

I let go of him

Me: My mother almost died for something I didn't do

He turned around and forced himself into a hug. He hugged me tight. Okay this is awkward.

What the hell is this fool doing ?

Me:

Matt: I am sorry

He kissed my neck.

Matt: I am sorry

Me:

He broke the hug then smashed his lips into mine. He kissed me forcefully. I guess he knew i'd stop him well to his surprise I didn't. We kissed for a while. I was just shocked. What the hell is he doing? I tried to stop him, no I can't.....Okay the kiss is so good. I heard a knock at the door. I snapped out of it . I broke the kiss

Tatenda: Are you okay in there?

Me: Yes ! we are fine ! :(

I looked at Matt

Me: Leave ! :(

Him: Are you sure ? :)

Me: Of cours..... :(

He stopped me with another kiss. I broke the kiss

Me: I can't do this i am with Tatenda :(

Matt: What? and Andrea?

Oh fuck my big mouth.

Me: Him too! :(

Matt: What!?

Me: You won't understand it's complicated! :(

I grabbed the door handle and opened. Tatenda is at the door.

Tatenda:

I looked at Matt



Me: Get out of my house !

Matt: I'm sorry

He looked at Tatenda. He walked out. Tatenda attempted to come in I slammed the door in his face i sat down on the floor leaning on the door. My mother almost died.

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Life in Jo'burg is so fast. Things happen unexpectedly. I didn't expect a radio interview at a national radio station more especially the day I just arrived. This is incredible. I didn't want a live interview to be honest but everything is going well so far. Everything is just amazing. I came with my publisher Irin and my Fiancé. Everyone is at the hotel listening to the show. We are leaving Joburg tomorrow night. Tomorrow is my launch I am getting excited now that i see the buzz about my book.

Anyway the interview is going incredibly well. We took a break after some time of talking. The host is amazing and I am handling it so well. I am proud of myself. We just came back on air now.

Me: :)

Host: Welcome back. I am your host Lindy Sake. I am still with Nomandla Nyembezi I am sure you all know her from her first book that is still selling. We are talking about her new book. Yes my listeners, She has a new book. I think we covered everything that is there to know about the new book.... :)

Me: :D

Lindy: But i and the listeners have a few questions :)

Me: :D

Lindy: Before I take a few listeners. I would like to ask you one question and I am sure everyone in South Africa want to know this :)

Me: Okay ? :D

Host: Nomandla I remember on your tv interview you said you only write true stories and the

previous book was a real life story which i think was well written :)

Me: Thank you :D

Lindy: Congratulations on its success :D

Me: Thank you Lindy :D

Ryan: :)

Lindy: MARRYING MY BOSS' HUSBAND.....? :D

Me: Marrying my boss' husband. it was a fun book to write. I really enjoy it. I always write secretly. I never share what I do with Anyone until I am sure about my work. Tomorrow everyone will be able to get a copy. It will be available in all book stores country wide. And tomorrow we will have a launch then a book signing at Mall of Africa I am excited about that :D

Lindy: We are all excited. All that information is on our Facebook page. Now let's go to my question :)

Me: Yes Please :D

Lindy: Is this a story about your life ? :)

Ryan:

Me: Like i have said before the break. I look at my surroundings and write about what I see... :D

Lindy: Nomandla you're not answering my question. Are you marrying your boss husband? or you're already married? I remember last time you were a single mom now I see a ring :)

Ryan:

I smiled

Me: It could be anyone. This story is going to help everyone who is in the same situation as the girl on the story and it's gonna help someone who is tempted to get involved with their boss' husband and I hop.... :)

Lindy: Listeners we can all tell Ms Nyembezi is running away from my question :(

Me: I am not! I don't think I woul..... :D

She is starting to get annoyed I see. She interrupted me

Lindy: Lets take a caller from line two, Caller you're live :(

Caller: Hello Lindy

Me:

Lindy: Do you have a name caller. Give us your name and ask your question or a comment please. Nomandla Nyembezi is here :(

Caller: My name is Ellen Nel Lawson

Ryan stood up. Oh no ! what does this woman want from me ?

Ryan:

Me: :(

Lindy: Yes Ellen what's your question? :(

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 158

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I am not used to having money. I grew up with parents who were not working. I know that is not an excuse. I am a grown woman. I really messed up. I am really not used to having everything I

need. It was somehow overwhelming. I grew up poor, you can't blame me. My parents did that and that to get money and I never got to touch it with my own hands. The only time I got to touch real money was when i was working for Ryan Lawson at his supermarket. It was great to get a pay cheque every month. While I was enjoying that unfortunately I got fired. Sanuse died and left me with a taxi. The whole entire taxi to make money for me. I got carried away. It was nice to get so much money every Saturday when my driver cashes in. I bought everything I wanted, My kids had everything they needed. I didn't pay attention to Londeka and Qaqambile. I kept postponing. I didn't think of an accident. Now i don't know what to do. I am really out of options. This is going to mess up my life. I cannot disappoint my kids. I cannot disappoint my Sanuse and I am not about to let Londeka and Qaqambile laugh at me. I will fix this taxi before you know it. I can't afford the embarrassment. I have to do everything I can to get this R150 000 rand..

Me:

I heard a knock at the door. I went to the door. I wiper my tears then opened

Me: Thobeka

Thobeka: I am sorry for coming so late. I am worried about you

Me: Come in

She walked in. I closed the door.

Me: Tea ? :(

Thobeka: Yes please

I switched on the cattle.

Thobeka: Have you thought about what you gonna do ?

I took two cups. I poured us tea. I went to sit with her

Thobeka: Thank you

Me: Sanuse left my children money for their education. The only person who has access to that money is Sanuse's lawyer

Thobeka: So you are considering taking that money to fix the taxi ?

Me: Do I have another choice Thobeka?

Thobeka:

Me: I called his office. It's was late the phone rang unanswered

Thobeka: Go to the Joko firm tomorrow

Me: That is what i am going to do

Thobeka: It's gonna be okay friend. You will be able to pay back that money. Tell the lawyer you will pay it back

Me: Yeah

Thobeka:

I don't know why i am so stubborn and stupid. If I listened to Qaqambile and Londeka none of this would be happening. I am just glad there is a money that was left for my kids. I just hope he will be able to help me. It's my money after all so I don't see a reason for him to say no.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Today was too much for me. Its like I am taken back to when I was first told for the first time that I was dying. I knew I am still dying. I just went there to just be sure you know. I wish I didn't go. The truth is hitting me hard now. I am scared to die. I survived tragic incidents. I survived a lot. Why God can't forgive me for my sins. I know I sinned. I did a lot of bad things to innocent people. I apologised to some and I am going to apologise to the rest later Why God can't give me another chance. This is too much. I have to accept reality. I have to call my lawyer. We need to talk.

Anyway we just got home. We went to see ZINYOVILE without telling auntie. I am sure she is angry. I saw auntie busy in her kitchen. She is cooking.

Zimbini: Where is she ? :)

Me: Cooking in the kitchen

I took the baby off Zimbini's back

Zimbini: Thank you :)

Me: :)

Zimbini: Cuz can we talk about what we saw at KFC ?

Me: Don't worry it's none of my business. Qaqambile is a big boy. He can take care of himself. If

he is cheating then it's up to him. I want to stay out of it. I don't think he is that stupid to cheat on his wife again though

Zimbini: I am glad to hear that. Let's hope there is nothing going on between those two

I sat down

Me: Yeah ....

Zimbini:

I took my phone. I dialled Joko's number. His phone rang. He answered

Joko: Which police station?

Me: Really Now?

He laughed

Him: Do you blame me? You can't stay out of trouble

Me: I want to draw up a will. what do I need to do ?

Zimbini:

Joko: Come to my office at 10am tomorrow

Me: Thank you Mr Joko

Joko: Night

I hung up. " a will ? " said a voice coming to the living room. I stood up

Me: Auntie

Auntie: What is going on ?

Zimbini looked at me

Zimbini:

Auntie: Are you gonna talk ? anyway where did you go all day? :(

Me: We went back to the woman who said I was dying

Aunt sat down.

Auntie: And? What did she say ?

Me: I am still dying auntie

Auntie: I am so sorry Lithakazi. You have to stay at home. Going out meeting people mak....

Me: Auntie she said death will come whenever or wherever I am. It's my time

Auntie: let's make the best of the time you have. You have to be happy. Don't focus on what she said :(

Me: Yeah that's what I want to do. I want to apologise to everyone I wronged

Auntie: that's good

Zimbini jumped up. What is going on?

Us:

Zimbini: Nomandla's interview!

Lithakazi: Yes! I completely forgot about it :)

Zimbini: Oh My God i hope its not too late !

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

There is one thing that I don't have in my bones and that is Patience. I don't have patience and I hate waiting for something or someone. I don't know what is taking so long. It's just killing. Champ is a professional in such things. I am not worried. All I have to do right now is sit next to my tv and wait for a new anchor to deliver the sad news of the passing of a well known business woman. I have never had anything against Vicki. She has always been nice to me. She has never said anything bad to me. I don't know how she was gonna be like when I see her again after what I did. When i went to her house she didn't seem angry with me. She was that caring Vicki i have always known. What I saw was fear. She feared for my life. She was scared that I might get killed by her daughter and that shows how good she is but that doesn't change anything. Victory as my mother always called her, That woman is Lisa's mother and that alone puts her in danger. Lisa killed my mother and confessed. I am going to kill her mother. I am sure she is already dead now. I don't know what is taking Champ or Matt so long. It's Friday schools don't take long on Friday he comes back early. Now it's late. I don't know where he went to. It's unlike him to stay all day not calling. Is he upset that he is a father of Lisa's child? Who wouldn't be? Who wanna have a crazy woman for a baby mama. i understand how he must be feeling.

Anyway i stood up checking through the window to see if any of them is arriving. No luck.

Me: What if Lisa killed him after she told him about the baby

But she came here looking for him. She wouldn't do that would she ? I went to the coffee table. I took my phone. Lisa came here looking for him.....

Me: Was she trying to look like she knew nothing?

I dialled Matt number. It ran

Me: Baby answer!! :(

I heard a knock at the door i dropped the call. I went to the door. I answered the door.

Me: It's about time someone showed up! :(

Champ:

Killers always look angry after they killed someone. Why is he so mad? the worse is over. He should be happy i am going to pay him.

Me: Is it done? :)

He walked in

Champ: Can i get something strong?

Me: Of course! I know how hard it must have been to kill an old woman but... :D

Champ: Bea...

Me: I understand how you feel! trust me it needed to be done ! :D

Champ: I d.....

Me: Shhh! let me to get your drink :D

I ran to the drink. I took a glass and poured him whisky. I don't know why Matt bought this. This is expensive. He is in a financial mayhem I don't know why he wastes money.

Me: Here you go! down it and tell me everything that happened! :D

He took the glass and gulped it.

Me: You deserve another one hihhi! :D

I took the glass. I attempted to ran to the whisky i then saw the remote



Me: Oh let's check the news. I am sure she is all over the new.. . :D

Champ: She is not dead!!!

I stopped running. Did I hear thar correct? I turned around

Me: What ?

Champ: Your stupid boyfriend went there! he stopped me!

Me: Matt did what?

Champ: He said you asked him to go there and stop me :(

Me: That's a lie! Where is that son of a bitch now?

" Over here " He said coming in from the kitchen. I guess he took the kitchen door. He had a beer in his hand. How can he betray me like this ? How could he ? How could he do this to me after everything that happened to me? he didn't even bother to call me before making this stupid decision.

Me:

I can't even look at him right now.

Me: How could you Matt ?

Matt: Vicki is in Jo'burg she left two hours ago :(

Me: And what the hell were you doing there ?

Matt: I went there to stop this idiot from killing my child's grandmother

Me: What ?

Matt: :(

Me:

I can't believe this. He is standing there like he did nothing wrong. How dare he? we talked about this. We agreed to kill Vicki why is he angry at Champ for doing what we asked him to do? Am i missing something here ?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Lindy: Yes Ellen, What's your question? :(

Me:

Ryan:

Oh My God. This cannot be happening. What have I ever done to this woman? Why is she always doing this to me. This is..... this tops everything she's ever done to me. Even getting her mother to kill me. This is out of hand. She is desperate to use the entire country to get to me. She wants everyone to feel sorry for her. This woman is about to destroy my life. Everywhere I go she is there waiting to attack me. This is a national radio. A talk radio. Every relevant , Intelligent Human being who love books is listen to this show. I am screwed. This is over. I couldn't control my emotions. I saw tears drop down my cheeks. The host saw the tears. She looked surprised but I could see she loved this. The host isn't just a talk host. She is a journalist. This woman wants to dig up everything and this interview is going south really fast. I can't do this anymore. Something says I should just stand up and run but I won't do it. I am a professional. She is going to destroy me. I know Ellen. She is her mother's daughter. She is not that innocent woman She was acting to be when I met her. It's funny she said the same thing about me when we bit heads in East London.

Anyway i covered the micro phone then looked at the journalist, The host. She must hung up.

Me: Please drop her!

Lindy: Ellen what's your question ? :)

Ryan: Baby you can do this ! :(

He is talking from a distance looking at us..

Me: Drop her!

Ryan: Nomandla pull yourself together and fight! :(

Ellen: Its not a question Lindy. I think , No! I am the right person to answer the question your guest is avoiding to answer

Me:

I removed my hand from the micro phone. You know what? If Ellen wants a fight. She is going to get it.

Lindy: You are ? Ellen please tell us ! :D

Ellen: I am the boss.

Producer: Lindy stop this! we are losing the content of the program! :(

Lindy ignored her producer

Lindy: Talk to us. What happened?

Me:

Ellen started crying. What a bitch.

Ellen: I was married to that man she is marrying. That woman betrayed me. She slept with my husband. She took him from Me! ....

Lindy: Is this true Nomandla? :)

Ellen: She will deny it because she wants people to see this perfect image my husband and I created! She is where she is because of us! She is a gold digger!

I wiped my tears.

Me: Can I speak ? :)

Lindy: Please ! the floor is yours this is getting interesting :D

Me: Why would I deny something that is in my book? :(

Lindy: You didn't want to answer when I asked if this was your story.

Me: To me it felt like I am in a gossip show. I didn't think It was relevant to the content of this program tonight. I am here to promote my book not to talk about my personal life but if you want to discuss my personal life well let's go!

Lindy: We are all ears :D

Me: This is my Fiancé's ex wife. This matter is with the police. Her mother is out on parole for trying to murder me and for stealing my new born child for one of her barren daughters! :(

Lindy:

Me: I said this on that tv show I was on. My fiancée was Re-marrying this woman because I gave him a permission to. Yes I had an affair with him but they were separated. She started acting crazy like she is right now! :(

Ellen: I am a broken woman you took my man! my life!

Lindy: :)

Me: I let him go back to her. They got married again. This woman decided to sleep around and

have a baby with another man. A black man. My fiance divorced her at the hospital when she just gave birth to her black child! Like I said everything is in my book. I have a restraining order against this woman. She is crazy! I am marrying My man because he was a single man and we have two children together. Ellen....

Ellen: I helped you! you were nothing! you're a gold digger !

Me: Lindy, I am a qualified clinical psychologist and i am graduating this year. I am an author I make my own money I don't know what she is talking about. Yes I worked for her in my gap year. I went to university and got education. I don't want anyone's money. I make my own money! :(

Ellen: You are a home wrecker!

Me: And your mother is supposed to be out on parole. I am sure the Mthatha PD is listening and they are worried about your mother who is overseas receiving treatment for her illness. That's where she is right?

Ellen: .....

It was quiet

Me: Overseas!?

Lindy: Ellen? :)

Ellen: ..... ( Tu tu tu tu tu)

Ellen hung up.

Lindy: There is definitely something she is running away from and I think you know about her mother. Is she not overseas ? :)

I looked at Lindy

Me: I don't listen to gossip shows and I don't want to be part of it. If I knew this is how you do your show i wouldn't have come. If you're a journalist why don't you go find out yourself?

Lindy:

Me: Thank you for nothing !

Lindy:

I took off the headphones I threw them on their table. I walked away. Ryan and Irin followed me. I saw the producer running after me

Producer: We are so sorry Nomandla We....

Me: Leave me alone!

Producer:

I pressed the elevator. It opened Ryan, Irin and I got in.

Ryan put his arm around my shoulders.

Ryan: I am so proud of you :)

Irin: This book is going to sell like cupcakes :D

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 159

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I can't believe what just happened here. You know i am so tired. I am so tired of Beatrice trying to test me. She wanted to kill my mother. She still do and I believe she won't stop until she kills mom. I can't tell my mother this but all I can do right now is to protect my mother. This is going to be my excuse to sleep at my mom's house every night. I am going to tell Andrea about this. He won't suspect anything after I tell him what almost happened to mom. I don't think he can say no to me moving back home. That would be very unfair of him.

Me: flip!

I quickly stood up and fixed myself. I wiped my tears. I forgot I closed the door in Tatenda's face, poor man. I opened the door.

Tatenda:

Me: I am sorry about that. I couldn't take the news so well

Tatenda hugged me then broke the hug

Him: What news ?

Me: Beatrice hired a hitman to come kill my mom

Tatenda: That man? The champ guy?

Me: Yes! he was here to kill mom

Tatenda: So Matt and Beatrice want to kill Mrs Lawson?

Me: It's Beatrice. She wants revenge! :(

Tatenda: Matt too! he is in on this ! :(

Me: Of course he is in! :(

Tatenda: What are you gonna do?

I looked behind me. I walked to the lounge. I took my handbag

Tatenda: Where are you going?

I picked up the gun from the floor. I put it in my handbag.

Tatenda: Don't do something stupid

Me: I am going to see Andrea. He must tell me why he is following me

Tatenda: Don't lose it there. Let me come with you

Me: No I can do this :(

I walked out. I turned around.

Me: Stay here. I won't sleep there. Tell Nandi to make dinner for us :)

Tatenda: Okay :)

Me: And we have to discuss our future :)

Tatenda: :)

I closed the door. I am not going to Andrea, Not yet. I want to go to the police first. I didn't want to tell Tatenda about the recording because He will want me to get Matt arrested. I can't do that. He tried to save mom and he is the father of my child so I will never do that to him. Anyway I ran to my car. I got in and started the engine. He better not follow me. I asked him to wait for me he must do as I instructed him. I drove to the police station. I arrived in no time. I went in. I need to speak to the same detective who was working on Gita's case. I don't want to deal with a new person. I want to talk to someone who knows my history with Matt and Beatrice. I was lucky to bump into the detective when I got in. He asked me to follow him to his office. We got in. I told him why i went to see Matt at King William's Town and how he left us there confused. I told him everything in details. I just hope this recording is enough to put Beatrice behind bars. I don't want to kill that woman. She is just crazy like me. She keeps saying i am crazy, I see she doesn't look At herself in the mirror.

Detective: What did Matt say when you finally got to him?

Me: He told me Beatrice hired a hitman we saw at our property to kill my mom :(

Detective: If we go now and ask Matt would he confirm what you just said ?

I took out my phone.

Me: I have him on record.

Detective: You recorded him ?

Me: Yes! that was the only way. I knew he might change his story :(

Detective: So you recorded him without him noticing ?

Me: Obviously ! Detective Beatrice sent a hitman to go kill my mother! Are you going to arrest her or not ? :(

He took the recording. He listened to it.

He sent it to his phone

Me: So ?

Him: I am afraid we cannot arrest Beatrice based on this

Me: What ? :(

Him: I am sorry Ms Lawson. But there is something i can do though ....

Me: What is that ? :(

Him: Open a case but I wont get a warrant of arrest for this unless you also wanna go to jail?

Me: Why would i go to jail?

Him: You recorded him without his knowledge. All I can do is go to Beatrice and warn her, Let her know that if anything happens to your mother she will be held responsible and this recording will be a proof

Me: I guess that could work

Him: That's all I can do I am sorry

Me: Thank you. At least she will back off. I don't want to take things into my own hands because if i do I will end up in prison and I don't want that :(

Him:

I brushed my stomach

Him: I will go to her house now. It's late but I have to before things gets out of hands

Me: Thank you detective :(

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at Ellen's house. We see Ellen and Regina in the living room. Ellen put down the phone and sat down. She was far away with thoughts looking into space. Regina was on top of the world. She didn't notice how terrified Ellen is.

Regina: You were so good! the entire country knows how loose that woman is!!! :D

Regina ran to Ellen. She sat next to her .

Regina: Her entire world is shutting down! you were so amazing. I could hear her little voice shaking. This is more than how she embarrassed you at plaza! :D

Ellen:

Regina: You don't seem happy what is it?



Ellen: What have I done ?

Regina: You exposed a bitch who stole your husband ! :(

Ellen: At whose expense? My mother is in prison. I lied to a parole board now.....

Ellen stood up. Regina did too.

Regina:

Ellen: You shouldn't have come here. You shouldn't have come here to tell me this

Regina: As a friend when I saw that post on that radio page. I saw That bitches face posted on their Facebook page. I had to come and tell you She was gonna be on that show. I am sorry

We see Rebecca running down tying up her morning gown

Rebecca: What the hell Ellen?

Ellen turned around and looked at her sister. Rebecca got down, She looked at Regina

Rebecca: You again!

Regina: I will leave you guys good night :)

She did the walk of shame walking to the front door. Rebecca turned around and slapped her sister so hard on her face

Ellen:

Rebecca: What the hell is wrong with you? I get a call from my husband asking me to tune in to the SA radio. Sis you ruined life. Do you forget you're the face of your school? :(

Ellen:

Rebecca: You ruined me! That girl told everyone that my mother kidnapped her child for me!

Ellen: I know and i am sorry

Rebecca started pacing up and down.

Rebecca: What if The Mthatha police were listening? Do you know we could go to jail for this ?

Ellen: I wasn't thinking straight

Rebecca: You were not thinking at all! how did Nomandla know mom isn't in jail. I can tell she knows where she is and with that stunt you pulled there is nothing that can stop her from going to the police and tell them mom is in prison !

Ellen: Oh My God i ruined us

Rebecca: I thought we were keeping mom's arrest a secret !

Ellen took her phone.

Ellen: Only Poland knew. He is Mom's lawyer

Rebecca sat down

Rebecca: And Nomandla's lawyer! Our lawyer is Jordan. That man is loyal to the Lawsons and that girl!

Ellen:

Rebecca: We are so stupid! We put mother's life in a man who is friends with the enemy. What if mom would've been out for a long time now but he is keeping her there ?

Ellen: Mom was supposed to go to trial. He pulled some stringd. It will be bail hearing. He is doing everything he can

Rebecca: For your sake i hope you're right :(

Ellen:

Rebecca: Anyway since when do you listened to Radio ? :(

Ellen: I don't. Regina came here telling me she is going to have an interview. She saw her on social media

Rebecca: You need to stop seeing this new friend of yours! it's like she is fighting her own battle but using You to fight them. Ellen you're out of control both of you and that classless friend of yours! Sis you need help. You need to get help fast before you lose everything and everyone you care about :(

Ellen: I know

Rebecca: Tomorrow anything can happen. I am just waiting for anything. Mom might stay in jail forever, We might go to jail. My husband is going to leave me this time

Ellen: I am so sorry

Rebecca: Whatever! you're stupid! mom is conniving but smart ! what you did is what an

Imbecile would do!

Ellen: I am not an idiot! I am a woman who is heartbroken!

Rebecca: A heartbroken woman who cheated and moved on with another man?

Ellen: ☹

Rebecca: Why ain't you doing this craziness to the man you just broke up with? Ryan is not yours! :(

Ellen:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

My night is ruined. I don't think I have the energy and gut to go to the launch tomorrow. All eyes will be on me. I am very shy. I don't think I will handle it. People must be judging me right now because of that interview. People haven't read the book. They don't know what really happened how are they gonna buy My book after tonight. I looked like this bad girl who is a man stealer. Who will want to support me? Nobody is going to support me. They will hate me, More especially married women. I regret what I did. I guess returning my engagement ring was to give them another chance to rekind their relationship and find something special in each other but that didn't work. When they got married I stayed away respecting their marriage what did they do? Ellen gave me a visit, Marlene got me stabbed. They kept running for me even when I was out of their lives. Why people keep saying I pretend to be this innocent person? I am not pretending. I admitted to what I did and I still regret it. Did I push Ellen to go sleep with Qhayiya? No! She did that on her own will. She wasn't satisfied by Ryan. She ruined her own marriage. I didn't. Ryan is everything I want in a man. He satisfies me. Ellen is just jealous and obsessed to see me hurt. I am tired. I am exhausted emotionally and physically. People must leave me the hell alone. You don't see me go around hurting people. I don't do that. Why can't I be forgiven? Is my sin greater than the others? Ellen and her mother hurt me. That is evil. Ellen cheated on her husband. That is also a sin. I have never cheated on anyone. I slept with a married man, She did too. Qhayiya was married. She must stop acting like a perfect person. She is a hypocrite and an unstable bitch. She needs help!

Anyway i was crying from the studio to the hotel. When we got to the hotel we took the elevator. It took us up. When the door opened. We found mom, Vicki, Londeka, Helen and Tom waiting for us. Londeka called me on the way asking me what happened. I guess my friend couldn't wait for me to get here. Anyway Mom ran to me.

Mom: Oh my Child I am sorry

I ran to her and hugged her. I guess she is scared to say she told me so.

Me:

Ryan: Lets go to our room and talk :(

I broke the hug. Vicki hugged me.

Vicki: I am sorry dear. Ellen is crazy. I wish you didn't hide the tittle of your book, If you told me. I was gonna ask you to get it changed

Irin: The was no other tittle that was gonna suit this book. This is a good tittle. Ryan has an ex from hell period! :(

We all walked in. Helen and Londeka hugged me at the same time. Londeka had a tablet in her hand.

Vicki: So isn't this gonna affect your book sales ?

Irin: There is no way in hell! I just checked. I checked with my guys. People are requesting for the book. Tomorrow I have to go get more printed. These kinda things sell. This is like a beef between two rappers. Beef boost their careers :D

Me: I don't think I will go to book signing. I can't face people

Irin: I am sorry dear you have to go. We will get you a bodyguard. No one is going to attack you. This is amazing. I have never worked with a writer with so much following. Your book sold more than all the books I have published. I am sure This one too will sell even more :)

This woman cares about that only. What about my reputation? How I feel right now. I am hurt. I don't care about the sales and the following right now.

Londeka: After that interview. I wrote this

She gave me her tab

Londeka: I know nothing about PR but I was just trying to help. I think if you put a statement out there it will help to calm people down

Everyone came closer. I read

" DEAR BELOVED

UNFORTUNATELY THIS IS ABOUT WHAT HAPPENED AT MY RADIO INTERVIEW. IN LIFE WE ALL MAKE MISTAKES. I MADE MY MISTAKES AND DID EVERYTHING I COULD TO RIGHT MY

WRONGS. ITS BEEN YEARS AND I APOLOGISED FOR WHAT I DID. I AM A STORY TELLER. I AM NOT ASHAMED ABOUT MY PAST THAT IS WHY I WROTE THIS BOOK TO SHOW YOU ALL THAT WE ALL MAKE MISTAKES AND LEARN FROM THEM. IN THIS BOOK I DID'NT MAKE MYSELF LOOK GOOD. I TOLD EVERYTHING I DID WRONG. I WANT YOU ALL TO GO BUY THE BOOK AND READ IT BEFORE YOU JUDGE ME.

I WANT TO TALK ABOUT THE INTERVIEW. I FEEL LIKE THE HOST SCREWED ME OVER. SHE GAVE ME THE QUESTIONS AND I ANSWERED ALL THE QUESTIONS SHE GAVE ME BEFORE HAND. THE QUESTION SHE ASKED LAST WASN'T PART OF THEM AND WHEN THE FIRST CALLER TOLD HER WHO SHE WAS I BEGGED HER TO HUNG UP BECAUSE I KNEW SHE WANTED TO RUIN MY NAME BUT THE HOST REFUSED. EVEN HER PRODUCER ASKED HER TO HUNG UP SHE REFUSED. I KNEW THAT WOMAN WANTED TO RUIN MY LIFE. SHE HAS BEEN DOING THAT FOR YEARS. SHE REMARRIED HER HUSBAND AND CHEATED ON HIM. YOU SAW THE VIDEO OF A WHITE WOMAN GIVING BIRTH TO A BLACK CHILD. I HAD NOTHING TO DO WITH HER DIVORCE. SHE LIED TO HER HUSBAND. WHEN I GOT BACK TOGETHER WITH HIM THEY WERE ALREADY DIVORCED. THE VIDEO IS STILL OUT THERE YOU CAN STILL WATCH IT. I APOLOGISE TO MY SUPPORTERS FOR THIS DRAMA AND I WOULD ALSO LIKE TO APOLOGISE TO THE INNOCENT MARRIED WOMEN WHOSE HUSBANDS LEFT THEM FOR MISTRESSES. I KNOW IT MUST BE HARD FOR YOU GUYS BUT I CAN ASSURE YOU, NO ONE LEFT ANYONE FOR ME. I WALKED AWAY. SHE RUINED HER OWN MARRIAGE. THE MAN CAME BACK I ACCEPTED HIM BACK TO MY LIFE BECAUSE I LOVE HIM AND WE HAVE TWO BEAUTIFUL CHILDREN TOGETHER. PLEASE, I REPEAT PLEASE READ THE BOOK BEFORE JUDGING ME. I THANK YOU."

I looked at Londeka

Me: I think you said everything. Thank you friend :)

Helen: I think you should post it on your Facebook and Instagram pages

I looked at Iron

Me: Anything to add? :(

Her: No! you can post this statement. Don't worry everything will be fine :D

I looked at Londeka she hugged me.

Me: :)

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

I don't think I heard this man right. He tried to stop Champ from killing Vicki and he is not even ashamed to admit it? He is not ashamed to tell me, his girlfriend that he betrayed me? How could he? after everything I am doing for him? I took this bastard in. He got bankrupt by that woman's daughter now this is a thank you I get? I am angry. I am livid. I am fuming with anger. I swear I am going to touch him with my own two hands.

Me: You did what?

Champ: I will be wait outside

He ran out. I looked at Matt.

Matt: I am sorry okay. I couldn't Let him kill my child's grandmother! :(

Me: I can't believe this!

I started pacing up and down

Matt: Look Bea .....

Me:

I gave him a hand then walked away. I stopped half way. I turned around. I started breathing heavily. What should I do to this traitor? I paced up and down again.

Matt: You can't change who you are because of what other people did t....

Me: shut up!!!! When did you become DR Phil?

Matt:

I walked to him

Me: You say you couldn't let him kill your child's grandmother?

Matt: Yes! Whe.....

Me: That woman killed your other child's grandmother or you forgot about him ?

Matt: You know i love our son! :(

Me: You betrayed his mother for a child you were not even sure it was yours few hours ago! now you're trying to be father of the year ?

Matt: I didn't know he was mine now I do. I did the right thing! I am in this position because of you! :(

He sat on the sofa

Me: So your stupidity is my fault? Is that what you're saying ?

Matt: Lisa you need to calm down. You were gonna go to jail for this. You forget there are security guards there ? :(

Me: Oh My God! You just called me Lisa!!!

He stood up

Matt: What ? Stop making things up! :(

Me: I am lying now? You think I don't know what I heard?

Matt: Stop being like this. You're losing yourself. Stop this revenge. What if Champ got caught? :(

Me: Matt ! Champ is a professional! We had a deal. You agreed that we kill Vicki !

Matt: I am done letting you make me do things I don't stand for! :(

Me: What's that supposed to mean ? :(

Matt: The first time I was your accomplice I ended up falling in lo....

He cleared his throat. I looked at him. He looked down. He couldn't look me in the eye. What is he saying ?

Me: You fell in love?

Matt:

Me: You fell in love with Lisa?

Matt: Do you blame me? :(

Me: Oh My God!

I paced up and down breathing heavily

Me: So you went there to help Lisa's mother? This is not about the child!

I looked at him

Me: You're still in love with her ain't you ?

Matt: ☹

Me: Tell me Damn it!

Matt: fine! I am still in love with Lisa! are you happy now !? :(

Me:

Matt: The reason i walked away from my engagement with her was because i was scared she might kill me for betraying her. There you have it! :(

I fell on my bum sitting on the couch with both my hands on my mouth

Me: Oh My God...

I stood up again

Me: So you're telling me this because?

Matt:

Me: Why now? Is it because she didn't kill you and you're convinced she won't do it ?

He looked away

Me: Answer Me!!!

He turned around..

Matt: Yes ☹

Me: Get ou....

I heard a knock at the door. I quickly wiped my tears. I ran to the door

Me:

I opened the door wide. The police?

Me:

The officer didn't say anything. He played a recording. I know this voice. Oh my God I am going to jail. I turned around and looked at Matt. What a traitor !

Matt:

Me:

Officer: Ms Beatrice, If anything, I mean anything happens to Mrs Lawson, you will be held responsible! stop obsessing about this. Your mother died in a car accident! The forensic confirmed there was no foul play! You need to get professional help! :(

I slammed the door in his face then leaned on the door. How can stand there and say that ?



Me:

Matt: I didn't know she was reco.....

Me: Get the Hell out of my house! take everything that belongs to you and get out !

Matt: She was pointi....

I took off my heel. I threw it at him

Me: leave!!

Matt: † ♂

He ran away heading to the bedroom, I took off another one and threw at him

Me: Leave my house!!!

I sat on the floor and broke down. How can he do this to me fter everything we've been through

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 160

.

.

~ Lisa ~

Time for me to go see that monster I am going to marry. I am not planning to sleep there. I know he will understand when I tell him what Beatrice tried to do. Andrea don't enjoy my company anyway. What I don't understand is why he is following me. I am afraid every man who comes close to me might die. This man don't want anyone who is going to mess up his plans. Tatenda's life might be in danger. He must try to understand why i don't want to be seen with him all the time. Andrea is a jealous man. He's not jealous because he loves me no. He is jealous because someone is trying to mess up with his plan. He is a sick bastard who is going to die like the bastard he is.

Anyway i just arrived. The lights are on. I parked my car. I went out of my car and headed to the house. I knocked then turned the door handle. The door is locked. I knocked then waited. No luck. I knocked again.

Me: Flip I have the spare key :)

I searched for my key. The door opened.

Me: Oh :)

He walked out and closed the door behind him. What's weird ?

Andrea: Baby why didn't you tell me you were coming back ? :)

Me: You know i wouldn't sleep at mom's place and not call. The reason i didn't call is because I knew you know I will come home. Am I interrupting something? :)

He smiled. He put his hand on his head.

Andrea: It's just that my cousin and his business Associates are here celebrating a business deal. I am sorry I let them do it here. I just thought you'd stay at your mom's since she left town :D

I looked around

Me: I don't see their cars? I only see your car at driveway

Andrea: Ha ha ha baby they came with my cousin car. It's in the garage :D

Me: I see. Let me not keep you. I am going to see you tomorrow :)

I went to him and hugged him. While in the hug i smelt a woman perfume

Me:

He broke the hug

Me: :D

Andrea: I will make it up to you I promise :D

Me: I know. Go back I am sure they are asking for you :D

Andrea: Yeah bye :D

He went in. I turned around and looked at the gate. I heard him turn the key inside.

Me:

I walked away. Heading to the driveway. If there were men in there i would hear the noises. I looked at our garage. I opened it. I chuckled

Me: Empty :(

I furiously walked to my car dialling a number

Tatenda: Hey

Me: Send one of the guys here and make sure they hide near Gita's house. I think Andrea is with a girlfriend and i want to know who it is. I want them to follow him when he takes the girl home :(

Tatenda: On it

I got in the car.

Me: Make sure they don't get caught. Andrea can't notice he is being followed. You know how dangerous he is :(

Him: I will talk to the guys

Me: Good I am coming home :(

Tatenda: Okay baby

I hung up. My phone rang. I looked at it. It's Matt.

Me: Not now Matt ! :(

I declined the call. I have a lot on my mind right now. I have a Fiancé who is lying and cheating on me and trying to kill me. I don't have time for Matt. I know he might want to confront me for recording him. I don't have time for his drama.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am having breakfast. I have to go to Mthatha to see my lawyer about my will. it's good to be doing this. Whatever my life is or has been at least I am leaving my family something. I haven't done a lot on planet earth. I never worked. I can't really say working for the Lawsons was work. I never worked there. Londeka was doing all the work all I was doing was to fish around for information or cause drama. I am even surprised Londeka forgave me. People out there are so forgiving. I really admire them but there are people who do not deserve forgiveness. I don't think I do and I am grateful they think I do. I know I don't have to forgive anyone because I caused the pain to people. There is another person who does not deserve forgiveness and that person is Marlene Lawson. That bitch don't deserve any good. I am going to give her what she deserves. Those flowers she sent me was a message. This woman is coming for me. I need to get her before she gets me. If I would get my revenge from Marlene. I would die peacefully. That is what i want right now. A peaceful death and the only way I can get that is dealing with Marlene accordingly.

I am not going to Mthatha alone. Zimbini is going back to her man so we leaving together. I am waiting for her to come down. I need to make a phone call to Ellen and apologise. I don't know how I will do this because I am angry at her. Believe it or not I hate what she did to Nomandla last night. How could she ruin her interview like that ? I am glad Nomandla didn't fall apart. That woman is sick. I am even wondering if she ran out of airtime or she hung because she lost the argument. Anyway i dialled Ellen's Number.

Ellen: What do you want ?

Me: Forgiveness :(

She paused. I only heard her breath

Me: I want you to forgive me for agreeing to be your surrogate when I knew I couldn't have children

Ellen: Why Now? What are you up to?

Me: Nothing. I just realised I was wrong i am sorry

Ellen: First bring all the money you took from me and my mother then we can talk about forgiveness

Me: You know what Ellen screw you! and your mother! I know you ordered those flowers your mother sent me. You and your mother are the same. Your time is coming. You gonna pay for all the painful things you did to people! Trust me i know from experience I did pay for my sins!

Ellen: Nothing happened to you yet. You still have to pay!

Me: Is that a threat?

Ellen: Take it however you like. My mother is coming out. She is going to finish all this! You're going to pay!

Me: Oh Can you see my legs ?

Ellen: Stupid girl we are speaking on the phone I can't see You!

Me: My legs are shaking. I am so scared!

Ellen: You bitch!

Me: Tell her I am ready whore!!!

I hung up

Me: The nerve

I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around

Me: :D

I saw her walking to me. Making a phone call

Me: Who are you calling ? :)

Zimbini: Nomandla. I am worried about her. The bad things people are saying on social media. I feel sorry for her ☹

Me: Yeah neh.....

Zimbini: I have been reading these comments. No wonder her phone is off. I can't believe what happened with that interview. It was such a disaster :(

Me: I always known Nomandla's honesty would put her into trouble. She is too honest and sweet. I hope she is not taking everything to heart though

Zimbini: Yeah. Even celebrities have those days, She will leave ☹

Me: Shame.... Nomandla isn't strong. She must be falling apart right now. Let's just send texts to show that we are there for her

Zimbini: You're right. She will see them when she switches on her phone :)

Me: :)

I hope she gets through this. I know dealing with the Nels is no child's play. Those people are

pour evil. They don't know when to stop. She is worried about her reputation. Some of us are worried about death. This will blow over. She must be strong. This is nothing compared to what I am going through. I looked at my cousin. She is really sad about this. Let me shift her mind to something else.

Me: Cuz :)

Zimbini looked at me

Her: Yes ?

Me: Do you want Sabata to get arrested for what he did to Me? :(

Zimbini: Of course I do :(

Me: You know i always wonder when will he show up and kill me. I am not safe until he is found

Zimbini: Yeah. I am going on about Nomandla when you have more serious problems

Me: Any word from Nomonde?

Zimbini: Nothing for now but we are doing everything we can to find her

I took my spoon and started eating my cereal

Zimbini: Why do you ask?

I stood up with my bowl.

Me: That girl is the only person who can get the police to that monster

Zimbini:

I put my bowl in a dish. I started washing it.

Me: I have met her before

Zimbini: You have ?

I looked at her

Me: I am the one who asked her to seduce Ryan remember?

Zimbini: Oh yeah

Me: I have to meet her

Zimbini:

.  
.

~ Beatrice ~

I don't know where that disgusting man slept. I kicked him out last night. I don't want to see him. He is a traitor. I hate him for living a lie with me. I hate him for not telling me how he feels. I hate him for betraying me. How can he say I wanted Vicki dead. Why didn't he tell her that's what we both wanted? I am so sick of hurting all the time. Matt kept pretending to be in my corner. All along he was just acting. He was trying to save his ass. I am sure when he agreed to go with me to record Lisa he was doing it because he wanted her to go to jail so he could be safe. I can't believe the only reason he left her when she found out about us was because he was scared she might kill him. What a coward. What a cow. I don't know the state of our relationship right now. He didn't sleep here. I kicked him out. He says he is in love with her what about us?. He can't love two women at the same time this is crazy. We have a son. Right now i don't know what to do. I don't know what is going to happen to us. I am not ready to have the " What's gonna happen to us " conversation. I am not ready for the answers. Matt betrayed me. He sold me to the devil. What did he expect to gain for telling Lisa about my plan? He wanted me dead. He gambled with my life. How can you forgive someone like that?

Anyway a knock disturbed me. I wiped my tears. I went to the door and opened. I thought I said I don't want to see him here ever again. what does he want ?

Matt:

Me: What do you want Matt? :(

Matt: I didn't know Lisa was recording me I swear

Me: Why didn't you tell her you were in this too? :(

Matt:

I left the door open. I walked away

Me: Do I even have to ask? You're scared to die and you didn't even bother to think that she might kill me too! what. selfish bastard ! :(

Matt: She pointed a gun in my head :(

Me: So you sacrificed with my life? The mother of your son?

Matt: Beatrice it's the truth. You wanted to kill her mother. It was your idea! I was trying to save y.... :(

Me: Don't you dare lie! you wanted to save yourself! you wanted to gain points from her! You set me up!

Matt: What ? :(

Me: You are in love with her! You said it!

He looked down.

Me: You love her. You thought she was gonna open her arms and take you in and She didn't ! you are here now to your second option!

Matt: You know i did what I did because of the love I had for you. But things changed. We were....

Me: Love we had? You don't love me anymore ?

Matt: I do love you

Me: But?

Matt:

He looked down again

Me: But you're not in love with me right ?

Matt: I do care about you and our so....

I pushed him out of the door. I slammed the door.

Matt: Bea please open up!

Me: Go away You traitor !!!

Matt: Bea.....

Me: Leave before I call the police! Leave !!!!

I sat down

Me:



~ Nomandla ~

It's just after twelve. The launch was at 9am. It was so early. I am surprised it went well after what happened last night. I should be happy but I am not happy at all. I have never dealt with so much hate in my life. The hate is as big as the support. The country is divided. Some support me some support Ellen. It's hard to take All the bad things people are saying. It's just too hard to ignore the bad. I know everyone want me to focus on the good but it's hard to ignore it. While you reading you stumble upon a hate comment and you can't unread it. People are so negative and hating out there. When you're doing something good they don't comment. When you make a mistake or do something they don't agree with or like they say bad things to you. That is not love. When you love someone you love them at their best or worst. People don't understand how discouraging it is to see that. The book is doing well. People are buying it even after the drama. I guess they are curious to find out what really happened. I want to go home I am done with this attention because I know it's just bad energy. Most people came out to see this woman who ruined Ellen's Marriage. Not everyone is here to support me.

Anyway we are at the mall now. I think we are leaving now. I cannot wait to get out of this city and province.

Me: Londy how many comments now ?

Londeka: friend forget those comments. Maybe I should just delete that statement..... :(

Me: No! no! please don't! you did the right thing. That statement was amazing

Helen: Londeka She is right. That statement was good. But Nomandla cannot keep reading those ! :(

Me: I know. No One is coming now. Shouldn'..... ☹

I saw Irin coming to us.

Irin: Good news! it's sold out at the book store. Book signing is over we can go :D

Me: Finally! :(

I stood up. Ryan and Tom are in the car.

Me: Irin Thank you for a bodyguard :)

Irin: I told you i would protect You :)

Helen: I think we should go to the car now. In about an hour we have to go back :)

Me: Does Vicki know we are taking a flight straight to Mthatha?

Londeka: Yeah Ryan told her. In fact her flight leaves in 30 minutes :)

Irin's phone rang. She answered

Her: Irin

Us:

Irin: Really ? :D

Caller:.....

Irin: Thank you for letting us know. I am sure Nomandla is going to love this :D

Me:

She hung up.

Irin: Lindy is suspended! :D

Me: Let's go guys ☺

Helen: Nomandla that is good news you should be happy :D

Me: That woman has a family to feed. I hate what she did to me but that doesn't mean i want her to lose her job

Londeka: What if Ellen knew about the interview then talked to that host to call her when it's on. I don't think it was a co incident to get her call :(

Helen: And for her to be the first caller? think about it Mandla! :(

Irin: They are right. This is not a co incident. That Lindy was warned by her producer. She did all this to herself! You need to go home and celebrate the success of your book :)

Me: And the hate :(

Irin: You can't focus on bad! people don't know your story. They are quick to judge. I want them to read the book and judge you later come on let's go ! :D

We headed to the parking. Maybe they are right. Who expected Ellen to call? No One did. Everything is possible when it comes to that woman. Social media is poison. If the radio station didn't post about Me Ellen wouldn't have known about this. Anyway i have myself to blame. Mom didn't like this tittle. I wish I should've listened but a part of me think I made the right choice. There was no better tittle for my book. I think I am done writing anyway. I will focus on my career now and forget being an author.

~ Lisa ~

Tatenda has been trying to avoid this topic. We have to talk about our future. We didn't last night because I was a bit upset about Andrea and the drama Ellen caused. I cannot believe Ellen called in on Radio and told everyone who she is. This woman don't care about her reputation as long she sees Nomandla hurt. She is really on a mission to get my brother back. I don't want to get involved. I am trying by all means to act like I am not seeing anything.

Anyway I am ready to talk now. Tatenda can't keep running away from this conversation.

Me: Hey :)

He looked at me

Him: Hey :)

I sat down.

Me: Let's talk about our future :)

Tatenda:

Me: I am not going to let this go. Let's talk. What do you say about being a Lawson? :)

He stood up. He doesn't want I can see it in his eyes and he body language just shows he is not interested.

Tatenda: I am sorry. I can't change my surname :D

Me: Excuse me ? :)

Tatenda: Lisa I am an African man. I would never let a woman marry me. That would make me look weak. I am a proud African man. My wife and my children are Mtamarira :D

Me: So what you saying is you and I will never get married? Tatenda whether you like it or not when You and i we get married you will become a Lawson :D

Tatenda: Lisa the family i am going on and on about is not just my family, Brothers, Sister or nephew and Nieces. It's My wife and kids. I am already married :)

Me: Oh ?

I didn't know that I thought he was supporting a family. Not his little own family. I walked away

Me: I didn't know this :(

Tatenda: I am sorry for hurti...

I turned around fast with a big smile in my face I can't show my chauffeur that I am hurt.

Me: No! I am not hurt :D

Tatenda: I am married. I love my wife

Me: So what is happening between us? :)

Tatenda: I do have feelings for you. I just can't marry you because I am already married

Me: To the woman you love :)

Tatenda: I am sorry

Me: Well i think we are done here :)

Tatenda: I didn't mean to hurt you. Lisa you're a beautiful woman and I love you. I really do its jus....

Me: You know what let's just forget what happened the last month. Things must go back to where they were. Please go to your spot and open for the cars when they come in. My family is coming back :)

Tatenda: Oh? ☹

Me: Flip! I forgot that's not your job. Security is at the gate. You will get a call from mom when they arrive. You will go fetch them at the airport. I will go take your jacket from my room. You can go stay outside with others :)

He looked at me

Tatenda: Lis....

Me: Ms Lisa :)

He swallowed sweet nothing then walked out. I slammed the door behind him and leaned on the door

Me: Remind me to never go to bed with my employee ever again!

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 161

.  
~ Lisa ~

My life is getting complicated everyday. In my mind I feel like i have everything under control but to be honest with you.... everything is just falling apart. First I lost Matt to Beatrice. I found Andrea. My relationship with him wasn't really a relationship from the start but I didn't think he would do what he did last night. He is cheating on me with another woman. I will get to that later. I am still talking about my messy relationships. I started a relationship with Tatenda and honestly I thought him and I were gonna work. I am disappointed things ended the way they did and i will be very honest. If I wanted to stay with him I was gonna make sure we stay together but I kissed Matt. Everyone felt it. I felt it. I am not good at lying and hiding things. I didn't want to push Tatenda into my life when I enjoyed a kiss with a man who betrayed me. I loved that kiss. It woke up feelings that were not even buried. I just put them on hold and now I can't control them. I hate Matt with my life but the love I have for him is just too much. Maybe that is the reason he is still alive. if i didn't love him I don't think he would still be alive.

Anyway I am at mom's house. The guy I left to watch Andrea stayed there all night. He spent the whole night together with that girl. Who is she?. I sent another one to stay there so that the other one could go home and rest. I want to know the woman who is sleeping with Andrea. I think there is a lot I don't know about this man that I am confident i will kill. He is really unpredictable.

Mom and Ryan are coming here. Nomandla and her family took a flight to Mthatha. Tatenda will go fetch mom and my brother. I am glad Ryan is coming to speak to Hillary. This woman is

going to ruin that girl's life. We can't sit and watch her destroy Hillary's life.

Anyway I miss drinking alcohol. With my mind going crazy like this, I do need something to cool me down and that is alcohol it's just a pity I cannot drink.

Me:

I heard my phone ring. It's the security I sent to watch Andrea. I quickly answered.

Me: Talk to me :(

Him: They just drove out

Me: Follow them! :(

Him: Okay ma'am

Me: I just want you to know where she lives. When you see her house you just come back :(

Him: Got it

I hung up. Immediately after I hung up I received a text from Matt

" HEY. LOOK I KNOW YOU DON'T WANNA TALK TO ME BUT DON'T YOU THINK WE SHOULD TALK ABOUT THE KISS? "

I chuckled. I dialled his number

Matt: Thank you for coming back to m..

Me: Where are you ? :(

Matt: At a hotel, Beatrice kicked me out last night. That is why i called you last night

Me: Come to my house we have to talk :(

Matt: Okay

I hung up. I went to the kitchen. I put the glass of juice in a fridge. I ran out of the kitchen. I went upstairs to my room. I took off my clothes. I went to the bathroom. I took a quick shower. I walked out. I went to my closet. I took out shorts and top. I did my make up and my hair. I dressed up then I wore heels. I walked down. I saw the door open. Who doesn't knock in my house?. I looked up

Matt: Dude let go of me! I am invited here! :(

Me: Tatenda let him in :)

Tatenda looked at me

Me: Matt go sit. I want to speak to Tatenda :)

Matt: Okay :)

I went to Tatenda

Tatenda: Lisa why the hell would you invite this guy here ? :(

Me: Because I can and I am your boss you have no right to question me! :(

Tatenda: :(

Me: Tatenda you're a great guy. I like you and i don't want us to fight. You told me you're an African man and I respect that. I don't want you to change who you are because of me. Dude you're even married. Cheating on your wife was wrong i am glad we didn't sleep together now stop acting like a jealous boyfriend and watch our house and wait for mother's call okay :)

Tatenda: You can't trust this guy :(

Me: who said I trust him ? :)

He looked at me then walked away. I closed the door. I turned around

Matt: :)

I catwalked to the living room

Me: mom will be here soon i don't want her to find you here she will be surprised and we both know it won't be a nice surprise so we have to talk fast :(

Matt: Thank you for seeing me

I sat down.

Matt: My life is falling apart right now. Beatrice is mad at me. I feel stupid fo.... :(

Me: When you called me yesterday you wanted to confront me about recording you? :(

Matt: No, I just wanted to tell you she kicked me out and I wanted to talk about us

I stood up

Me: There is no us. You should be grateful the police didn't want to arrest her. I wanted her to go to jail. I am not going to apologise for What I did Matt ! She wanted to kill my mother ! :(

Matt: I know and i am not mad at you. I am mad at myself ....

I looked at him

Matt: I put my life in so much trouble because of Beatrice. I listened to her and did everything she asked me to do :(

Me: I am not interested to hear whatever you and that woman planned :(

Matt stood up then came to me. I moved back

Matt: Lisa I am sorry for hurting you. It wasn't my intentions, I....

Me: It wasn't your intentions? Matt you lied to me. You used me following her orders! You made me fall in love with you knowing it was just a game to you ! :(

Matt: It wasn't my intentions. It made sense at first because I was in love with Beatrice

Me: You got kicked out yesterday now already you're not in love with her? :(

Matt: I love her but I am not in love with her and it's been almost a year

What is he talking about? This man was busy trying to get me arrested with his girlfriend now he doesn't love her ?

Me: Matt you're not making any sense. If this is your plan to hurt me again it's not gonna work. She sent you here to tell me you don't love her and you expect me to believe it? :(

Him: I....

Me: What? Is this her plan to make me think you don't love her anymore? :(

Matt: No! I mea....

I don't want his explanation. All I want is to tell him what is on my mind right now.

Me: You loving her or not loving her doesn't change how I feel about both of You! Matt you screwed me over! I loved you ! you made me love you !

Matt: And i don't regret doing that !

Me: What ?

He came to me. He took my hands I pushed him away

Matt: I don't regret it because I fell in love too!

Me: You know me better than sweet talking me and expect me to believe that ! :(

Matt: I love you Lisa! Yes at first it was a favour for a woman i loved but things changed when i fell for you



Me: Wipe those fake tears I don't buy it! :(

Matt: Lisa I love You! :(

Me: When did you start loving me ? :(

Matt: I don't know but it got worse On our trip to Durban when you won that award. When we got to the hotel to celebrate, Your beauty and how smart you are changed how I looked at you

I walked away chuckling

Me: I made this man bankrupt he still doesn't respect me! what should I do now! He still has no idea what I am capable of ! :(

Matt: Don't talk like you're talking to someone else about me. I am here Lisa! :(

I turned around

Me: ☹

Matt: I loved you from that day and I never stopped

Me: Matt the morning I held you and your bitch hostage I wanted to make love to you and I noticed you didn't want me! I did that on purpose because I guess I wanted a goodbye sex since I really loved you

Matt:

Me: I saw you. I saw how annoyed you were, so don't come here and lie to me ! :(

Matt: The reason i was reluctant was because I knew I was about to betray you

Me: Why did you betray me if you didn't like it !? ☹

Matt: I knew if I told Beatrice how I felt about you she was gonna tell you about what we planned and the reason i left was because I knew when she tells you what we were planning you were gonna kill me. Lisa I know what you're capable of. I couldn't risk my life you have to believe me :(

I walked away

Me: Why would I believe someone who was planning to get my mother killed

He followed me

Matt: I came here to save her! :(

I turned around fast My hair flew that's shows how fast I turned. He is not going to stand there

and lie.

Me: Why!?

Matt:

Me: Because I told you she was your child's grandmother? tell me ?

Matt: I am sorry

Me: If I didn't go to your work were you gonna Save my mother's life ?

Matt: Please forgive me. I am sorry for letting Beatrice change. I care about you and your family

Me: Because I am carrying your child!

Matt: No!

Me: Oh please Ma...

What happened yesterday happened again. I don't know why he keeps doing this to me. Now he found my witness and he is using it whenever we fight ?

Me: Sto....

I tried to stop him. He didn't listen nor stop what he was doing

Matt: Please stop fighting this. You love me Lisa

Me: I don....

We locked lips again. We kissed hungrily taking off each others clothes

Me: This is not the....

He lifted me up. He made sure he doesn't take his lips off mine so that I don't speak. He ran to the guest lounge at the far back carrying me. He lied me on the resting couch. He ran to the glass door and closed the curtains. He came back taking off his shirt. We got back to business. I love him and I missed making love to him when he is into me. Our goodbye sex wasn't good. I know how good he is in bed and right now it looks like its gonna be my lucky day..

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

We just arrived in Mthatha. I am actually happy that I will sleep here. I miss having a one on one with my mother. It's been weeks not talking. I feel like this is a perfect time for us to talk. Right now I need her words of encouragement. I just hope she won't say I told you so because I don't have the energy. She is one of the people who didn't like the title of my book and she made it clear she doesn't like it. Ellen ruined my life. I give it to her she won the second round. But her win was my win too because my book was sold out. The only bad thing right now is that my name is out there being dragged on social media. I really don't care because people who felt the same way they do read my book now they are contacting me and they are supporting me. What surprising me is the fact that they didn't finish reading but already they are changing their minds. I just hope everyone feels that way when they start reading.

Anyway Ryan decided to go with Vicki. It was a last minute thing. I didn't expect it but I think it is the right thing to do. He wants to talk to his daughter.

Tom: Guys we will see you later I am really tired :)

Helen kissed my cheek

Her: I am tired too we will talk when we all freshened up :)

Me: Thank you guys for the support. I appreciate it :)

Helen: Take a bath and get some rest. Stay away from social media :)

Me: I Promise :D

Helen kissed Londeka goodbye they walked out. Mom came to us

Mom: Here are your car keys Londy. I am heading to bed

Londeka: Thanks ma. I am leaving too my husband is going crazy :D

Mom waved walking away

Mom: Bye Londy

Londeka: Bye ma :D

So I guess I will talk to that woman when she wakes up. The way she is dragging her feet shows she is tired. My babies are already sleeping. It's still 3pm though.

Me: Let me walk you out :)

Londeka: Yeah.... So ? :)

Me: So ? :D

Londeka: How do you feel about Ryan's visit to East London? :)

Me: Nothing. I feel like it has to happen. It's time Ryan speaks to his daughter :(

Londeka: And Ellen. Ain't you afraid they might talk ?

Me: When Ryan and Matt disappeared in East London, they went to get a restraining order against her. They can't be in the same place :(

Londeka: Oh that's great ! now I can breath.... :D

My phone rang. I looked at caller Id. it's Zimbini. I answered

Me: Zimbini hey :D

Zimbini: Hey friend. What time are you coming back tomorrow. Nomonde is back and I think we need to see her together.

Me: Girl we just arrived. I can't let Londeka leave. Let's go talk to Nomonde now before Londeka goes to Mqanduli. Do you know where Nomonde is ? :)

Londeka: :)

Zimbini: I saw a post where Zinzi was leaving her in her room. She moved to NMD campus and I think her phone is on now. Londeka must try calling her

Me: We are on our way to fetch you now. Let's do this :)

Zimbini: Great! I am glad Lithakazi is still here. She is going back to Elliotdale in few minutes

Me: You told her ?

Zimbini: No not yet

Me: I don't tell her. I just don't think she is gonna handle this the right way. You know her and I wouldn't judge her if she'd lose it

Zimbini: Yes. Lets do this and I hope she is willing to listen....

Me: I hope she is still clueless because if she is not. She wont be interested to hear anything we say :(

Zimbini: Oh let's hope she doesn't know because if she does Sabata might think we are his enemies

Me: Let's meet in few minutes I am coming to your house now :(

Zimbini: Okay

I hung up

Me: friend Nomonde is at WSU. We need to do this now ! :(

Londeka: Let's go :)

Me: Let me go get a jacket and tell mom i am leaving :)

Londeka: Do not tell her where you're going. She is still upset about the book

Me: Yeah ....

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I am so ashamed right now. I feel like i have done something wrong. Maybe I did but boy did it feel so good. I don't know what is going on when I am with Matt and he makes sure he takes advantage of that. I am so angry at him and I am so in love with him at the same time. I don't know what to do. We had sex down stairs. I was worried someone might walk in on us. We went to my room after that and made love again. We bathed and cuddled for a little while.

Matt: I think we need to talk

Me: I don't want to talk :)

Matt: Lisa you are in a relationship with that murderer and your family driver. What is going on? Is it because I hurt you ? Is that why you are doing this?

I stood up.

Me: I am not dating Tatenda I lied :(

Matt: Oh that's a relief :)

I looked at him

Me: A relief? Tatenda is ten times a man you wish to be ! :(

Matt: Fine! I get it I am a jerk but you dating him was a bad idea

Me: I said I lied :(

Matt: So let's talk about Andrea. What is going on between you two. That guy is not right for you either

Me: Who is ri....

My phone rang. I went to it. I took it then answered

Me: Talk to me :(

Matt:

Guy: Ma'am I just sent you the location. I know the house. I even took pictures

Me: Good! now listen carefully :(

Matt:

Guy: yes ma'am?

Me: I want you to stay there and tell me when that Bastard leaves. I want to send someone to his house :(

Guy: Okay ma'am

I hung up

Matt: What is going.....

I gave him a hand then dialled a number

Tatenda: Hi

Me: Tatenda I have a job for you and I want you to do it now :(

Tatenda: Yes what's up

Me: I need those listening devises and I want you to go plant some devises at Gita's house and give me the listening devises. I need it for my computer Where did you hide them ? :(

Tatenda: store room

Me: Please go plant that devise at Gitas house in the main bedroom. I am coming down with the keys :(

Tatenda: What if he is there or he arrives and find me there ?

Me: Relax I have someone watching him. Go take the devises and leave ! :(

Tatenda: oKay.

I hung up

Matt: Lisa wh....

Me:

I gave him a hand then dialled Andrea's number

Andrea: Hey

Me: Baby i am afraid i will have to sleep here again tonight. I wanted to explain to you last night but you were busy so I will tell you everything when we see each other :)

Matt:

Andrea: Okay baby just tell me when you're coming home so I can prepare a romantic dinner. I miss you

Me: I miss you too baby :D

Andrea: Okay love later

I hung up

Me: Son of a bitch

Matt: So you guys are not happy ? :)

Me: I know he will marry me and kill Me after we got married

Matt: Then why are you still with him? :(

I chuckled

Me: :)

Matt: So does that mean you admit that he killed Gita?

I looked at him. I ran to his phone. I took it. it's locked

Me: Unlock it !

He did then gave it to me.

Me: I thought you were recording me :(

Matt: I understand why you don't trust me but i will never betray you again

Me: I had nothing to do with Gita's death. I suspect he did it and I am next :(

Matt: Why did you get involved with him if you know the danger of being with him? :(

Me: I seduced him to annoy Beatrice and it worked! :(

Matt: Now that you're sure your life is in danger what are you gonna do ? :(

Me: I will kill him before he kills me :(

Matt: This is a dangerous game you're playing. Lisa you're pregnant :(

Me: Exactly! I am pregnant not dumb or paralysed!

Matt: I am sorry. I am just worried about you

Me: Like when you were hurting me with Beatrice even after I found out you betrayed me ?

Matt: I am sorry

Me: You didn't care because you thought the baby wasn't yours right? :(

Matt: Lisa

Me: That shows you don't give a Damn about me. All you care about is this damn baby in my stomach! :(

Matt: that is not true and you know it! Lisa you are the reason i treated you badly! I was scared... you know how you get

Me: So this is my fault? I can't believe this!

I furiously walked away I heard footsteps he was running after me. He grabbed my arm . I turned around

Me:

Matt: Okay I am sorry. I am sorry for everything

Me: I.....

" Honey I am home !!! " That was my mom downstairs

Matt: Your mom

Me: Stay here. I will go speak to my mom ☺

Matt: How am i gonna leave?

Me: You're moving in with us. I just have to go speak to my mom then I will come back and you will go apologise to mom for being a son of a bitch!



Matt: Does that mean.... ? :)

Me: It means i want to raise my child with you. When I tell mom you were trying to save her life she will understand :(

Matt: What about Andrea ?

Me: What about him? He never comes here and i can't tell anyone you live here ! :(

Matt: Okay :)

" Lisa ! " That was mom again. I ran out .

Me: Coming!!! :)

I am in love with Matt. He is the man I want to spend the rest of my life with. If he screws me over again, I am going to kill his arse.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Everyone knows today at 10 am i was meeting my lawyer. I did go see him in his office. We drew up my will. People always find humour in everything I say that they don't pay attention to everything serious about my life. The first time I got money, a large amount of money I think it was when I got paid to be a surrogate. I saved Tewnty thousand of that money. I was getting more money from Ellen and Marlene. I didn't spend all that money. I saved some of it. I have a home at my village. They don't want to see me there but Nozazi's house is still mine. So having a will is the right thing to do so that there won't be any fights when I am gone.

Anyway right now I have that money I got from Marlene recently and I don't want to put it to my savings. I want to spend it I don't have enough time. I paid my lawyer for his service now it is time for me to go back to Elliot. I am still sitting here at Zimbini's house. She just spoke on the phone. I think I will leave around 4 pm. Zimbini's home in Elliotdale is not far from town. It's sad that I will be leaving Zimbini behind. I am always alone, Her mother works. I guess I have no choice. That place is where I am safe. I have to stay no matter how boring it is. Zimbini and Qhayiya have a beautiful home here. They are renting a good flat it looks expensive. I saw her coming back

Me: I am proud of how good your life is with Qhayiya :)

Zimbini: Thanks Coz

Me: And Qhayiya is done well for himself. I never thought he would leave that woman. He really loves you :)

Zimbini: I thought I lost him cuz. I was happy to see..... :)

Her phone rang. She stood up

Zimbini: I have to go take this

Me: Okay :)

She walked away answering. I was left thinking about Sabata. Where is he? I hope the police didn't neglect this case. This is my life. I can't be worried about Sabata when there is Marlene threatening to kill me when she comes out.

Me:

I heard footsteps. I quickly wiped my tears and faked a smile

Me: :D

Zimbini: Cuz I am going somewhere with Londeka and Nomandla

Me: Where ? :)

Zimbini:

Me: Come on Cuz you still don't trust me ?

Zimbini: Okay cool. Earlier Cecilia called me telling me Nomonde is in town and she stays at Walter Sisulu University. We want to go see her like we planned and we think having you there won't be a good idea

I stood up

Me: And agree wow I am glad she is back.... :)

Zimbini:

I looked at Zimbini

Me: It's about time she shows up! where has she been? :(

Zimbini: I don't know cuz, we will find out there when we meet her. Again I don't think you should go with me....

Me: It's fine I will just leave :)

Zimbini: Wow you're not even fighting this. Cuz you really changed. The Litha I know would want to be the one who is breaking the news to Nomonde :)

Me: :D

I smiled at her then looked away

Zimbini: Are you okay ?

I turned around and looked at her.

Me: I never thought I would get justice at all, at least not while i am still alive :)

Zimbini: What do you mean Cuz? Finding Nomonde doesn't mean we have the killer! that bastard is hiding somewhere and I don't think that Nomonde girl would tell us where he is when we ask her and we are not even sure she was with him

Me: Who said anything about asking Nomonde about Sabata ? :)

Zimbini: Then how are you going to get justice?

I looked at her

Me: Yeah neh..... ?

I looked away folding my arms on my chest looking outside the window thinking....

Me: How am i gonna get justice.....?

I chuckled

Zimbini:

I can feel Her eyes looking at me. I didn't want to go back to my manipulative and scheming self but if the police can't find Sabata I will find him for them

Zimbini: Cuz....

I looked at her.

Zimbini: Zinyovile said you will die before Easter please don't do anything to Nomonde, That will upset Sabata and you know very well what he does when he is upset. I don't want him to be the one murdering you. He failed the first time. He can't do it again

Me: He won't :)

Zimbini: Mzala what are you up to please tell me

Me: Nothing :)

I took my handbag. I took out a pampers.

Me: Do you mind if I clean myself up before we leave ? :)

Zimbini: No! Go to the bedroom everything is there you can take a shower :)

Me: Thank You :)

I walked to the bedroom. I closed the door then stripped down all my clothes. I took a plastic. I wore it to protect my hair then got to the shower. I ran water I let it pour all over my body. I felt a tear, I looked on thin air while water is pouring all over me

Me: Finally! I know how to get you behind bars Sabata..... :)

I sat down. If you think I will corner that girl and ask her where her boyfriend is you don't know me. I wouldn't do that. It's risky. What if she refuse then call her man and tell him? I have to find another plan and fast. I don't have enough time on earth. I will rest in peace if he is behind bars when I die.

Me: Sabata Ngesi..... I will find you one way or another

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 162

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Marlene daughters are worried about the police. They know the interview might put both their lives in trouble even their mother included. She might stay in jail for a long time because of Ellen's stupidity. We see them sitting in the living room both with glasses of wine. They are scared who can blame them? If this gets to the parole board they are both screwed and they are fully aware of that.

Rebecca: ☹

Ellen looked at Rebecca

Rebecca: Talk :(

Ellen sat up straight.

Ellen: After what happened last night I was expecting to see officers coming to arrest us. I am surprised it's afternoon and we haven't heard from the board

Rebecca: What does that tell you ? :(

Ellen: Nothing ! I think the officers didn't listen to that show :(

Rebecca: No matter what Nomandla does you just don't want to see the good in her ! :(

Ellen stood up and walked away

Ellen: There we go again! my sister taking the side of a woman who ruined my life ! ☹

Rebecca stood up and followed her

Rebecca: HEY! when are you going to stop this ? If Nomandla was the bad person you paint Her out to be, why didn't she go to the police with the information she has? :(

Ellen turned around and looked at her sister. She had no answer for that and that is surprising because she always has something to say about Nomandla. She sipped her wine

Ellen:

Rebecca: Sis! Mom was arrested for harming Nomandla! If she was a bitter person she would've ran to the police knowing what she knows but she didn't! :(

Ellen: She called you a barren on national radio ain't you mad at her ? :(

Rebecca's face turned red. Yes she is mad but she is just a good person who doesn't want to be negative about any situation.

Rebecca: It's your fault she insulted me! :(

Ellen:

Rebecca: My husband called me shouting at me because of You ! Ellen you ruined your marriage now you're trying to ruin mine. Do you think if the police and the board would find out you're the only person in trouble? :(

Ellen:

Rebecca: I went there and lied with You! Ellen you don't care about your reputation! I do care about mine!

Ellen:

Rebecca: If I get arrested for this I will never forgive you and mom

Ellen:

Rebecca: And when I come out you will never see me again I swear Ellen!

We then saw Hillary running down the stairs with a backpack on her back. They stopped arguing

Hillary: Do you guys always have to fight? ☹

Rebecca looked away and gulped her drink

Rebecca:

Ellen quickly wiped her tears.

Ellen: Where are you going sweetheart ? :)

Hillary: I am meeting my dad at a restaurant :)

Ellen: Why can't he come here! this is his home :(

Rebecca turned around

Rebecca: Because he has a restraining order against you!

Rebecca snapped, Hillary looked scared she has never seen her aunt like this.

Hillary:

Ellen sat on the couch. She put the glass on the coffee table looking into space.

Ellen:

Hillary: Bye! † ♀ :D

Still in East London. We see Ryan sitting at a restaurant. He was just sitting alone having a glass of juice. He hasn't ordered anything. His phone rang, He looked at it. The phone was on the table. He took it then looked at caller id. He smiled when he saw who was calling.

Ryan: Hey baby :)

Nomandla: Have you talked to Hillary?

Ryan: She is on her way here baby. I will speak to her now are you guys okay there ? :)

Nomandla: Yes mom and the kids are sleeping. I am driving Londeka to the taxi rank

Ryan: Oka..... :)

He saw Hillary walks in

Ryan: Baby she just walked in talk later :)

Nomandla: Goodluck. I love you .

Ryan: I love you :)

He hung up. Hillary got to the table. Ryan stood up

Hillary: Daddy! :D

She hugged him tight.

Ryan: Hey my princess :D

They hugged for a few seconds then sat down.

Ryan: I've missed you :)

Hillary: I missed you too daddy. You don't visit us anymore ☹

Ryan: " Us " ? Who is us sweetheart? :)

Hillary: Me and mom ☹

Ryan: Your mother has a man and a child. She has her life and I have mine. As for you my baby... You know you can see me whenever you want to see me :)

Hillary: How can I see you when you live with those people ? ☹

Ryan: Those people are my family. Nomandla is my fiancé and those kids are your brothers! :(

Hillary: Half brothers ☹

Ryan: Hillary I didn't raise you to be disrespectful. The reason you haven't met your brothers is your mother! she is poisoning you against Me! do you think that is fair to me ? :(

Hillary: Its not fair what you doing. You abandonned us

Ryan looked around. He took Hillary's hands

Ryan: I didn't abandon you. We speak all the time. Your mother and I got divorced. She knows the house she calls hers is mine. I didn't take it because you live there. Baby you have to accept that your mother and I are not married anymore :(

Hillary: You're marrying someone who got my mother arrested

Ryan: Did your mother tell you why Nomandla did that? :(

Hillary: She attacked mom!

Ryan chuckled

Ryan: I am glad Nomandla suggested this.....

Hillary: She suggested that you should get mom arrested! ?

Ryan: No! she suggested that I bring a proof that shows your mother is lying to you ! :(

Hillary wiped her tears

Hillary: What proof is that ?

Ryan: Before I show you I want to talk to you about something.....

Hillary:

Ryan: I don't want you to hate your mother. Your mother is doing everything She can to make you hate me and that is not fair! Hillary ..... :(

Hillary: Daddy

Ryan: You remember the first time you came to me crying asking me to get back together with your mother ? :(

Hillary: Yes

Ryan: Nomandla freed me. She asked me to come back to you and your mother and I did that. I



married your mother again do you want me to remind you what happened when I finally gave you and your mom what you wanted? :(

Hillary looked down

Ryan: Hillary! :(

Hillary: I remember daddy

Ryan: Good but I don't think you do because if you did you wouldn't be here saying the things you just said. Hillary your mother cheated on Me on top of that she made me believe that bastard child was mine! :(

Hillary:

Ryan: I know you're young but baby you're a teenager now. You know what is right and wrong. I sacrificed my life for your happiness. Your mother betrayed me. How can you ask me to go back ? :(

Hillary: She said you first cheated

Ryan: You are old now. I can tell you everything. Yes I cheated but I didn't leave. I wanted to work on my marriage until I found Your mother and Qhayiya in my bedroom doing things while she was still married to me. That is the reason I divorced her the first time. When you begged me I forgave her but she cheated again. Why don't you want to see me happy ? :(

Hillary: I want to see you happy

Ryan: I am happy with Nomandla :(

Hillary:

Ryan: Me marrying her doesn't change anything about us. You are my daughter. Nomandla would love to meet you and I would like you to meet your brothers

Hillary: ☹

Ryan: Your mother is no saint and this shows that :(

Ryan gave Hillary his phone. It's that toilet footage

Ryan: Nomandla was here to buy a dress. Your mother followed her and attacked her in the bathroom. Did she tell you she was the one who followed Nomandla and invaded her privacy? :(

Hillary: Mom didn't mention this

Ryan: Do you know where Grandma Marlene is ? :(

Hillary: Yes She is in PE

Ryan: Where there?

Hillary: At her house

She said giving Ryan the phone

Ryan: Marlene is in prison for murder :(

Hillary:

Ryan: Marlene spent 8 months in prison for paying someone to stab Nomandla ... :(

Hillary: Oh My God Did the person stab her?

Ryan: Yes :(

Hillary: Oh My God

Ryan: She served 8 months in her 8 years then came out. She is back in prison now for killing another woman whom I was involved with when I was a teenager

Hillary: why mom didn't tell me this ?

Ryan: Because she wants you to see her and her family as this perfect family. Your mother loves to act like a victim. She is using you to get me back. I don't love your mother anymore. She must accept that ! :(

Hillary: I am sorry for accusing you of abandoning us. I need to go home and confront mom

☹

Ryan: Remember... She is still your mother. I don't want you to hate her. I just want you to help her. Don't let her manipulate you again. When she suggests something call Me or Grandma Vicki and ask her if it's the right thing to do. Marlene used Ellen now Ellen is doing the same to you and that is not right. I don't want you to turn out to be like them. I want you to be more like Grandma Vicki and Lisa okay ? :)

Hillary stood up and kissed her father.

Hillary: Okay daddy. I have to go :)

She attempted to walk away

Ryan: Hillary !

Hillary turned around

Hillary: Dad :)

Ryan: take care baby

Hillary: Thank you daddy :D

She walked out. Did he really want to say she must take care or he stopped himself from telling her something ? We see Ryan stands up watching Hillary walk out.

Ryan: I can't trust my own daughter with my wedding venue ..... ☹

Ryan sat down

Ryan: It's all because of you Ellen

He looked around and quickly wiped his tear. He took his juice and gulped it. The waister came to him

Ryan: My daughter is gone now can you get me a whisky. Please make it a doubt

Waiter: Yes sir coming right up

Ryan:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

There we go. I am letting out a sigh because what I am about to do is not going to go well I know for a fact. My mother is going to go crazy. I have a lot of shocking things to tell her and I am not sure how she is going to take them. I know she will think I am crazy but I am not. Even myself when I think about this I feel like anyone would say I am crazy .

Anyway I walked out. I saw mom coming to my room

Me: mom! :D

Mom: Hey sweetie! I am here let's chat in your Roo.... :D

She said attempting to open the door I stopped her.

Me: :)

Mom:

She looked at the door. She can tell someone is inside and I don't want her to see the person.  
She came closer to me..

Mom: Tatenda just drove out. Who is in there ? :(

She was whispering

Me: Let's go talk downstairs mom :D

Mom: No..... ?

Me: mom let's go downstairs :)

She grabbed my arm and dragged me down the stairs

Mom: How could you! ? You know I don't want that murderer in my house!!!

Me: Mom! :( .

I snapped. Maybe she will listen now

Mom:

Me: Andrea is not here ! I am not stupid. I would never bring him here !

Mom: Thank God

We got downstairs.

Me: Now please sit I want us to talk :)

Mom: Before we talk :(

God this old woman is going to make me Mad. She looked up the stairs

Mom: If it's not Andrea then who is there? :(

I smiled then sat down. I will get to the point. I am not going to tell her who is in there. Not yet

Me: mom Tatenda and I broke up :(

Mom: what? so soon ? What happened ?

Me: Come on mom! Don't act like you are not happy :)

Mom: I knew it was a bad idea from the start. A part of me is happy but your heart involved here.  
Are you okay?

Me: I am Fine mom :)

Mom: What happened?

Me: Tatenda don't want to change his surname and I am not going to marry someone who can't accept my conditions :(

Mom: Good :)

Me: Did you know he is married?

Mom: Of course I did

Me: And you didn't tell me? Mom you let me date a married man ! :(

Mom: I thought you knew. Besides I know you Baby you don't want anyone to tell you anything. You didn't give me a chance and I know you.... Honey you don't listen to anyone when you want something

Me: I only knew about his poor family coming in and out of the country. I didn't think it was a wife anyway we are done so .... :(

I stood up

Mom: I am sorry

I looked at mom

Me: Mom why did you come here? Why don't you go stay in Mthatha for a few days or till the wedding :)

Mom: Who is this man you want to live with in my house. I have to go see him ! :(

She stood up and headed to the stairs

Me: Mom plea.....

Mom: Who are you ! Come dow....

Me: It's Matt ! :(

Mom turned around. She is shocked

Mom: You kidnapped him didn't you ?

Me: Mom you always think the worst of me :D

Mom: Then why would you have him here in your room? a man who betrayed you :(

Me: Mom Beatrice kicked Matt out of her house :(

Mom: What ? And you think it's a good idea to have him here? What if it's their plan to get information from you? :(

Me: No Mom! Matt loves me and I love him. Beatrice kicked him out because he betrayed her :(

Mom chuckled

Mom: What's new there ? He betrayed you too! :(

Me: Except this time he betrayed someone to save my mother's life!

Mom: What ?

Me: Please sit

Mom sat down

Mom: What is going on ?

I sat down

Me: Beatrice thinks I killed Gita so She sent a hitman to kill you. Matt came here running to save you from the man but luckily you were already gone :(

Mom looked up the stairs then at me

Mom: Were you involved ?

Me: No! Andrea killed that Woman! :(

Mom stood up. She was crying. I understand she almost died. I would be scared too.

Mom: Do you see? I almost died because of your involvement with that man!

Me: I know mom....

Mom: Then what the hell are you still doing with him?

Me: ☹

Mom: You just said you broke up with Tatenda. Minutes later you say you love Matt but you are marrying another man! This is madness

Me: I went to Andrea's House last night. He was with a woman. He doesn't love me. He wants to marry me then kill me ☹

Mom: Why are you still with him? Run! he is dangerous :(

Me: Mom. He doesn't know that I know he was with a woman. I am going to act like I don't know anything :(

Mom: You're playing with fire Lisa :(

Me: I won't let this man kill me mom I have a plan of my own

Mom: Oh My baby I don't like this at all ☹

Me: Mom if I end things he is going to kill me anyway ! ☹

Mom: Lets tell the police!

Me: I told them what Beatrice planned they didn't arrest her. They just went to warn her. Police always promise to protect people, they never do. Trust me mom. I am going to beat this man at his own game !

Mom: And Matt? What if he finds out about him?

Me: Its only you and I know about my relationship with Matt and I want it to stay that way

Mom: Baby I know you're scared but I don't think I am comfortable with you pretending with that man. When he finds out he will kill you !

I looked away .

Me: That is why he cannot find out!

Mom: And Matt? Do you trust him?

I turned around. I looked at mom

Me: Mom I don't trust my own shadow you know that !

Mom:

I looked away .

Me: I just hope what he says he feels for me is real because what I feel for him is strong....

I brushed my stomach then looked at mom

Me: He is my baby daddy

Mom:

~ Narrated ~

At Walter Sisulu University NMD campus. We see Nomandla's car drives in to the girls residence. Inside the car there's Nomandla, Zimbini and Londeka. They are here to speak to Nomonde. Judging by the silence in the car you can tell how nervous they are. This could put all of them in danger and they are well ware of that. Nomandla broke the silence.

Nomandla: Is Cecilia stalking the poor girl. How did she know she is back ? :D

Zimbini: She tagged Zinzi, They are friends on Facebook :)

Nomandla: I hate social media. It's social media that got me dragged on Radio by that crazy woman :(

Zimbini: I am sorry friend how was the launch?

Londeka: Amazing! the book was sold out :)

Nomandla: It was better than I expected but I didn't enjoy it because of the looks I was getting :(

Zimbini: Must have been tough

Nomandla: It was..... :(

Zimbini looked at Londeka

Zimbini: Did Qaqambile tell you we found him and Cecilia eating at KFC in my home town? :)

Nomandla: That doesn't sound good

Londeka chuckled

Londeka: He told me about the lunch what he didn't mention was seeing you there..... :(

Zimbini: Maybe he forgot

Londeka: Or maybe the only reason he told me was because he got caught :(

Nomandla:

Zimbini:

Londeka: Anyway let me call Nomonde and ask for her room number :(

Londeka made a phone call. She doesn't seem happy at all by the fact that Qaqambile happened



to forget to mention that he was caught having lunch with his ex mistress. Anyway Londeka spoke to Nomonde

Londeka: Nomonde do I need a reason to come see You? Your mom was worried about you so I want to make sure you're okay. I am not leaving till I find your room :(

Nomonde: .....

Londeka smiled. She hung up then looked at her friends

Londeka: Let's go in she told me :)

Nomandla: I hope we won't regret this. I know someone who is in love. They don't want to hear anything bad about their partner

Zimbini: It's a good thing it was all over the news. We can show her :(

Londeka: Yeah..... :(

They went in and took the stairs up. It took a while to get to her as she was on the fifth floor and there is no elevator at their res. They finally got to her room. We see them looking at each other at the door.

Londeka: Let's do this

Nomandla: She won't be happy to see me

Londeka: She was not happy to get a call from me. Remember I strangled her at your apartment

Zimbini: Lony You're out of control :D

Londeka: I found this bitch a job she seduced her boss. I had to get the truth out of her and I was right. She was asked to do that :(

Zimbini: Lithakazi told me. She is even embarrassed when she thinks about it

Nomandla: Let's go in guys

Nomandla knocked at the door then moved away. They waited for her to open the door. After few seconds the door opened. Nomonde looked at them then chuckled. She didn't say anything she attempted to close the door. Londeka blocked the door.

Londeka: We are here to talk to you ! :(

Nomonde: I should've known this was a trap ! :(

Londeka: A trap?

Nomonde: Why would you bring a woman who hates me if you really care ? :(

Nomandla: I don't hate you. I just hate what you did to my husband :(

Nomonde looked down

Nomonde: You fired me. You don't have to pretend like you care ☹

Nomandla: Okay fine I don't really care what you do with your life but I don't hate you. The person I care about cares about you that is why I accompanied her to see you

Nomonde faked a smile then looked at Londeka

Nomonde: Thank you for caring. As you can see I am okay bye.... :(

She attempted to close the door again Nomandla blocked the door

Nomonde: And now ?

Nomandla: That is not the only reason we are here

Nomonde stood at the door. She doesn't want to invite them in . She folded her arms on her chest.

Nomonde: What is this? intervention ? :(

Londeka: No!

Nomandla: This is about your boyfriend Sabata

Nomonde: How do you know about my boyfriend? :(

Zimbini: He was our classmate in varsity

Nomonde looked at Zimbini then at Nomandla. She has been asking questions and no one was interested to answer them. Now she feels like it's time she gets answers but by the look of things she doesn't want them to see she is in the dark and desperately wanna know. Deep down she is happy they are here to talk about him but she is trying by all means to look like she is not interested to hear any of it. Nomandla looked at Zimbini

Nomandla: Friend can you go wait for us in the car. I just thought about something. You have to go. You can't be here when I say it

Zimbini: Okay :)

Nomandla: Thank you :)

Zimbini left. Nomandla looked at Nomonde.

Nomandla: I am sure you're asking yourself why Sabata left town so suddenly

Nomonde: :(

Nomandla: Sabata called me in the middle of the night asking me to go save his life because he was dying :(

Nomonde swallowed sweet nothing. Is she prepared to hear this? Yes she was desperate to know but right now she is not sure she wants to finally hear the truth.

Nomonde:

Nomandla: I was mad at him. We were not on speaking terms but when I heard him on that voice note struggling to breath I had to wake up my doctor friend and ask her to accompany me to go save him :(

A tear dropped from Nomonde's eye. She quickly wiped it then pulled a strong face

Nomonde: ☹

Nomandla: We went and saved him. We found him unconscious with a note saying we shouldn't take him to the hospital. He gave us an address to his aunt house So we did even though I hate myself for doing it today

Nomonde: Why? :(

Nomandla: Because his aunt wanted to murder me when we arrived :(

Nomonde: Auntie would never do that :(

Londeka: You know nothing about that aunt of yours! You know nothing about that family trust me ! :(

Nomandla: She wanted to kill me because when we got to her house I received a call from Londy. She was telling me that two women were murdered at our village and one was fighting for her life in hospital. I just knew Sabata was responsible because she had a fight with Lithakazi

Nomonde: ☹

She kept her brave face. She didn't seem surprised at all.

Nomandla: Lithakazi, Your old friend is the one who survived. Two women died. The next day Sabata went to the hospital dressed As a woman. He went to finish Lithakazi off he got caught and He shot a nurse who died immediately

Nomonde: :(

Londeka: Nomonde The police are looking for Sabata. We want you to be careful. Sabata is not the only murderer in that family. His aunt is ruthless and dangerous ! :(

Nomonde: Thank you for telling me things I know

Nomandla: You know?

Nomonde: He is MY boyfriend isn't he?

Of course he told me everything!!!!

Nomonde snapped then slammed the door in their faces then turned around. She learned on the door.

Nomonde: Oh My God

She put her hand on her chest

Nomonde: He is a murderer.... ?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 163

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I am not happy with this. Ryan is with my daughter without me. He is in town and has no interest

to see me at all. Does he hate me so much that he doesn't even wanna come to my house and fetch his daughter? How I wish I followed Hillary. How I wish I could stand at a distance and watch them while talking. I wish I knew what he wanted from her. I just hope he is not trying to turn my daughter against me. This can't be a co incident. Yesterday I humiliated his fiancé today he is here to speak to my daughter.

Me: Oh My God

I stood up fast breathing heavily. I can't live without Hillary. She is my only family. Rebecca is going to leave soon. I cannot live without any of my family members. I lost everyone i can't lose my daughter as well I refuse. I saw my sister stand up

Rebecca: What?

I looked at her

Me: What if he is turning my daughter against me ?

Rebecca: As someone who has been playing dirty you should've made sure you are able to back up everything you say. I hope you're ready to answer Hillary's questions but Ryan is not evil. I don't think he would turn her against you but one thing I can promise you .... :(

What is that ? I am really curious to know. Not one second she is on my side. She must be ashamed of herself.

Me:

Rebecca: Ryan will make sure He tells Hillary the whole truth about everything you did so whatever you did just make it's not something that could make your daughter hate you

I sat down. I don't know.... I don't remember anything incriminating I said to her. Everything I told her is what happened. Nomandla did get me arrested twice.

Me:

Rebecca: There is nothing right?

I sipped on my wine.

Me: Nothing

Rebecca: Then you have nothing to worry about. She is just catching up with her father

Me: Yea....

The front door opened. I jumped up

Hillary:

Oh Boy I am in trouble. What did Ryan tell our daughter

Me: Sweetheart did your father upset you. Why ar.....

Hillary: You lied to me!

Me: What ?

Hillary: Mom did Nomandla attack you ?

I sipped on my glass of wine. Rebecca looked at me with eyes asking me the same question. I don't know why she is doing that. I told her the truth.

Me: She did attack me I told you that!

Hillary: Mom stop lying. Daddy showed me a footage of you following her to a toilet! :(

I gulped my drink then walked away fast

Me:

Hillary: You're not gonna deny it ?

Me: I went there to talk to her. She disrespected me :(

Hillary: You entered the toilet mom!

Me: ☹

Hillary: Did you sleep with Qhayiya in my dad's bed while you were still married?

I walked away

Me: Ryan shouldn't have told you that ! you're child ! :(

Hillary: You tell me things he did too! I am starting to think you made them up! Answer me did you or did you not ? :(

Oh My God this child is here to destroy me. I looked at Rebecca

Rebecca:

She must say something. This is getting out of hand. I was walking away fast. I thank God for a big house. I walk around when things get tough like this. I have a big empty space in my house. Walking didn't help at this point. She was following me trying to look at me in the eye. I don't want to give her eye contact right now.

Me: Your father did the same! while Nomandla was still our maid. He slept with her!

Hillary: Did you find him in bed with her ?

I turned around fast!

Me: I won't let you have this coconversation with me. He is your father and I am your mother!

Hillary: A mother who lies to me to make me hate my dad! He deserves to be happy too and she makes him happy !

Rebecca:

Me: Did he say that ?

Hillary: Yes! He tried making sacrifices for our happiness you ruined it when you cheated again and gave birth to your child!

Me: Hillary don't listen to your father!

Hillary: Why not? He is telling the truth something you don't know! you always lie!

Rebecca: Hillary this is your mother don't speak to her like that

Hillary looked at Rebecca

Hillary: You're a liar too! Where is grandma?

Oh No! I saw Rebecca mumble something, words couldn't come out.

Rebecca:

Me: Baby why are you asking her tha.... :D

She shifted her attention to me

Hillary: Mom where is grandma? :(

Rebecca:

Me: Your grandma is our of.....

Hillary: I know she is in prison for murder and I know you asked her to kill Nomandla and she failed!

I put The glass on the table then put my hands on my mouth. How can Ryan be so cruel

Me: Your father is lying. I didn't do that

Hillary: He didn't say you did!

Me:

Hillary: Whatever grandma did she did it for you and you're not innocent. You're murderers!

Rebecca: Hillar....

Hillary: Murderers!!!

She shouted looking at both of us

Us:

She looked at me

Hillary: Stop manipulating me !!! † ♀

She ran up the stairs. I turned around and watched her run up.

Rebecca: This is what happens when you do the things you do Ellen! you don't want to move on!  
you're so bitter That you don't notice you're hurting your daughter in the process ☹

I looked around searching for my phone. I picked it up

Me: Let me call that man! How can he do this To Me!!

Rebecca snatched my phone

Rebecca: Are you crazy? You act without thinking ! the condition of that restraining order!

Me: Oh My God

I threw myself on the couch

Ellen: That son of a bitch did this on purpose. He knows I can't confront him

Rebecca:

.

.

~ Londeka ~



Maybe some other time I will be able to talk to Nomonde about this Pregnancy thing. At that moment she was upset. I couldn't give her more things to stress about besides She closed the door in our faces. We didn't get to that. I just hope she opens her eyes and fix her mess before it's too late. I had to rush back home. I am really angry. I would really hate to find out my husband is cheating on me again with that Cecilia. The only reason he told me about Cecilia was because he got caught. I swear he doesn't want me to go back there because if I do. I won't just throw hot coffee at him.

Anyway I just got home. I was really angry when Zimbini told me but i didn't want to show the girls how I was feeling. but I think they saw.

Qaqambile: Good to have you back I missed you :)

I kissed him then hugged him

Me: I missed you too baby :)

I broke the hug then sat down.

Qaqambile: Can I get you anything to drink ? :)

Me: No sit. What did I miss ? :)

He smiled then sat next to me. He chuckled then looked at me

Qaqambile: Fefekazi came here :D

Me: To do what ?

Qaqambile: Demanding I give her Advocate Joko's number :(

Me: Did you just say demanding ? :(

Qaqambile: She said she was done with you and I. Oh and She also said she was done with our drama :D

Me: The nerve! :(

Qaqambile: I gave her the number. She promised to never set foot in this house again. She said she was done with us :(

Me: I can't wait to see that happens. When Fefekazi don't want anything to do with us. I guess we will have to wait and see :(

I stood up. I looked at her house

Me: The day she comes here again asking for help.... I will be here reminding her what she said

Qaqambile: :)

Me: She has some nerve. I wonder what she wants from Joko

Qaqambile: Joko will tell us :)

Me: Yeah .....

Qaqambile: I was thinking we should ask your mom to come live with us. I miss my son :)

Me: Do you think she will agree ? :)

Qaqambile: Your mom retired. She is not doing anything. I don't think she will say no :)

Me: We should call her tonight :)

Qaqambile: Yeah let's hope she agrees. I miss Sapho :)

I smiled. I can't stop thinking about this lunch he had with Cecilia. I can't be okay until I get the truth.

Me: Why didn't you tell me Lithakazi and Zimbini walked in on you with Cecilia ? :(

Qaqambile Looked down. I am not being insecure. I need to understand something

Qaqambile: I didn't think it was important. It was by accident that I saw Cecilia

Me: I know :(

Qaqambile: Then why do I feel like I did something wrong?

Me: I don't know. To me it feels like the only reason you told me about your lunch was because you were afraid they might tell me :(

Qaqambile: Yes I was afraid that they will suspect that there is something going on because of our history so I thought I should tell you before they do

I kissed his lips

Me: Thank you for your honesty :)

Qaqambile: Always baby :)

Me: One thing though..... :)

Qaqambile: Yes baby

Me: If something is going on between you guys there will be hell to pay

Qaqambile: I only love you. You're my wife I will never cheat on you

Me: Good ! let me go take a shower

Qaqambile: Okay love :)

I walked to the bedroom.

Me ::(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am confused as everyone else. I don't know what to take of Nomonde's reaction to the news. I feel like she was shocked to hear the things she did but acted tough because She doesn't want us to know that she was played for a fool. That stupid girl slammed the door in our faces. She didn't want to open the door. We left before talking to her about the pregnancy. I don't know how are we gonna save someone who doesn't need saving. I just hope she thinks this through and decide to leave him before things get ugly. I hope for her sake she is not stupid because if she is, I am afraid she will die like those women from my village. I didn't want things to turn out the way they did with this Nomonde situation. I thought it was gonna be a sisterhood session where we rescue her and comfort her after we told her the news. I feel like we did all we could. I just hope she doesn't rat us to Sabata. I am glad we told her everything. Everything is up to her now. The reason I asked Zimbini to leave was because she has no idea Sabata asked me to save him. I know if Lithakazi would find out We'd go back to war. I don't want anyone to know what I did. I must say I almost talked about it in front of Zimbini. I am so glad I remembered.

Anyway when I got home I took a bath then went to bed for a nap. I had to do it we had a very touch night last night and a touch day today. Ryan is back. He just woke me up from a good nap I am really mad at him at the same time I am curious to find out how it went with his daughter.

Mom: There you are ! :D

Ryan: She is mad I woke her up :)

I sat on the couch

Me: What is it guys ? I was sleeping so peacefully ☺

Ryan: Well I spoke to Hillary. She didn't know Ellen was the one who went and attacked you. Ellen lied to her. She said you attacked her and it made sense because you were in her town that's why she believed her :)

Me: She believes me now?

Ryan: She knows you were attacked by her mother. She was shocked and angry :)

Mom: I know turning your child against her mother is not nice but I am glad she doesn't hate my daughter for something she didn't do :)

Ryan: I told her I am not trying to turn her against Ellen. I just want her to stop believing everything her mother says because it's all bunch of lies. She didn't know anything about Marlene arrest :(

Me: Wow that must make her even more angry

Ryan: She was. When she left she was angry and couldn't wait to get home

Nomandla: Things didn't have to get to this. Ellen pushed us :(

Ryan: She is paying for her actions now. The hardest thing I had to do was hide my wedding venue to my daughter because I don't trust her to keep it from her mom :(

Me: Oh baby. I am sorry ☹

I can see how hurt he is by that. I am surprised Ryan didn't tell her. I know sometimes he acts without thinking. I wouldn't be surprised if he came back saying because she believed him he had to tell her. I am really proud of him for having my back and for making sure everything goes Smooth at our wedding. This goes to show how serious he is about us. I am more convinced He wants this as much as I do.

Me: It was for the best

He looked at me then smiled

Ryan: Yeah..... :)

Mom: Let me cook dinner. It's been a while you visited me :)

Me: Ahh mom we left you few weeks ago not months. You're exagarating :D

Mom: I missed cooking for many people. It's always Odwa and I. I am used to a full dinner table

Me: Maybe you must start dating mom :D

Mom: Hey! :(

Mom: What ? Mom you're young and gorgoues I am sure there are men out there who would die to date you :D

Mom: I am a widow.....! :(

Me: Mom dad died a long time ago. I am sure he wouldn't mind you fin....

Mom: And a child of God. My man now is the Lord :)

She walked to the kitchen. Ryan looked at me

Ryan: Hallelujah :D .

Me: Stop it!

Ryan:

It's good to laugh again. I want to forget Johannesburg and the lesser we talk about it the happier I will be. I am so happy Hillary don't see me as this monster who ruined her life anymore but honestly any young girl would side with their mother it's natural and there is nothing we can do about it that is why I am crossing fingers that they don't let her come to the wedding. I don't want her to stop my wedding. She will always be loyal to her mother.

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I cannot believe I spent the whole day here. I am in Mthatha waiting for Joko to come back from his meetings. He asked me to wait for him. I am not leaving until I see him. I am in trouble here and he is the only man who can help me. He was my man's lawyer. If he cares about Sanuse at all, he will make sure his taxi is fixed and working for his children. Sanuse left his boys a legacy. It can't go up in flames like that. I have to make him proud. I have to make sure his children are not going to bed hungry. That taxi made sure we go to bed with joy and full stomachs.

Anyway I saw him walking in I am at reception. I stood up.

Me: Mr Joko :)

Him: Fefekazi right? :)

Me: Yes. I have been here since morning :)

He walked to his office

Him: Ms Fefekazi people make appointments. I was expecting to see you in like 9 to 10 years ? :)

He opened his door and walked in leaving the door opened. I walked in too

Me: Well I called your office last night

Him: My assistant works from 9 to 5pm. You can't call my office after hours and you must be lucky I am here Saturday

I stood at the door

Me:

Him: Come in and close the door

Me: Oh :)

I closed the door. He showed me the chair. I sat down

Me: Thank you :)

Him: How can I help you ?

Me: I have a problem, a very serious problem. It's between life and death

Joko: Yoh you're scaring me. What is going on?

Me: My taxi got into an accident. It's damaged. My children's lives depend on it. Without it they will die of hunger

Him: I am sorry to hear about the taxi but I am sure you can fix it. How many years Mr Xaba died two to three years?

Me: Has it been that long?

Joko: That shows you don't miss him. Yes it's been that long and I am sure you saved enough to buy another taxi or fix this one :)

I cleared my throat looking down .

Joko: Is that right Fefekazi? :(

I looked at him. I am so ashamed right now.

Me: You see Advocate.....

Joko: Don't tell me you didn't save any of the money you made ?

Me: Sanuse never cared about my children. I raised them on my own. I borrowed loans

Him: Mr Xaba loved all his children and he left knowing that they are taken care of :(

Me: I didn't save. I paid all my debts and I am proud to say I am debt free now :)

Joko: Well congratulations Ms Fefekazi, so what do you want from me ? :(

Me: Can you give me some of my children's money I....

Joko: What ? :(

Me: I will pay you back every cent

He stood up

Him: You won't see that happen. I respect my client's wishes. I see you don't respect him after everything he's done for you and your children :(

Me: I respected Him!

Joko: Clearly! but you don't anymore :(

Me: I do

Joko: You just blamed a dead man for your financial problems. You say you had debts because of Him! :(

I Stood up looking down tears falling down my cheeks. I started pacing up and down

Me: I am sorry. I don't know what I was saying. I am in trouble. I am about to lose my taxi. Please understand. I can't put my children through what they went through when they were younger

Joko: That money is in a frozen account. It will be accessed only when your first child with Mr Xaba goes to University :(

I looked at him. I went down on my knees

Me: Can't you pull some strings please

He shook his head no

Him: I am sorry ma'am

I slowly stood up hoping that he will change his mind. I took my handbag then looked at him one more time. He doesn't look like a man who will change his mind

Me: What am I gonna do? My life is over. I can't fail my children like this. Advocate we are nothing without that taxi

Joko: I am really sorry Ms Fefekazi

Me: Oh My God † ♀

Joko: There is someone we can help you though.....

My heart jumped up with joy

Me: Who is that!? Please tell me. I swear I will pay them the whole amount in installment when my taxi is up and running

He sat down.

Joko: I don't like discussing my clients finances but I see you're really desperate. This person has quiet an amount of money that is with me. I think he wouldn't let your children suffer....

That is good news. Who is this person. I am going to them the minute I walk out of that door. I wiped my tears. Now I am hopeful

Me: Who is it tell Me? I have to go to them now :D

Joko: Qaqambile :)

Me: What ?

Joko: Qaqambile is the only person who can help his brothers :D

I looked away. The boy I disrepected yesterday? I told him I don't ever want to see him again now I have to swallow my pride and go ask his help? Oh My God this is a disaster

Joko: What is it ?

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 164



~ Nomonde ~

Oh My God. What have I done? His family already knows I am pregnant with his child. Why didn't I got to know more about him before trusting this man? Why didn't I get to know him before selling my soul to the devil? I am saying I sold myself because that is what I did. There is no coming back now. If I would want out because of what I just heard from Londeka and Nomandla, I don't think he would let me go just like that. It looks like it's gonna be "till death do us part". This family is way dangerous than I thought. I kind of suspected that he did something huge I mean why would they make him to run away? Why would they treat him in Fikiswa's home when he got hurt? If I confront them they might kill me. I have to keep this act. I have to pretend like I don't know anything. I love Sabata so much and I am so happy I am his woman but I am scared. I even regret what I did in Cape Town. I regret that I kept asking him about what he did. It's clear he was gonna snap and kill me. This man is a serial killer. He murdered three people. Who knows maybe it wasn't the first time. I hate Zinzi for not warning me. She is sick just like her family. If she was a good person she would've told me this. They wanted to kill Nomandla. What does that say about them? They are monsters who would do anything to make sure their son is safe even if it means killing.

Me: I am in trouble ain't I?

I took my phone and called mom

Mom: Hello baby

I wiped my tears

Me: Hello mom how are you? :D

Mom: I am good thanks my dear are you okay?

Me: Me, yeah I am good! I just called to tell you Londeka came to see me yesterday :)

Mom: That's good. She is your big sister. I am glad she keeps an eye on you. Don't ever disappear again

Me: I won't mom. We will talk later

Mom: Bye baby

Me: I love you mom

Mom: I love you my baby

Me:

I hung up. I have to text Londeka and ask to meet. I know I acted like a bitch when they came here but I need her right now. She is like a big sister to me. Anyway while I was silently crying. I heard a soft knock coming from the door. I wiped my tears then went to the door. I opened

Me:

Oh No what is Lithakazi doing here ?

Lithakazi: Smonz old flames :D

She ran to me and hugged me. I am confused. Firstly I am not her friend, secondly I don't know what She is doing here and I don't know what she means by " Old Flames "

Me: Old Flames ?

I asked while in the hug

Lithakazi: Its old friend but I love twisting it and make it interesting. I call my friends Flames! :D

Me:

What a weirdo. I feel like she is insulting me though with this old flames thing but I will act cool. I tried to break the hug. She didn't let go. She was giggling

Lithakazi: Hihihhi Old Flames :D

No. She is definitely insulting me. I don't buy this old flames thing. I forcefully broke the hug

Me: :)

Lithakazi: How are you ? it's been a while :D

She said sitting on my bed. I rolled my eyes.

Me: Lithakazi I am sure you know I am dating Sabata. Why are you so nice to me, shouldn't you be mad that I am with a man who almost killed you. By the way I didn't kn..... :(

Lithakazi: I know you met him for the first time the day after what he did to me :)

She said removing her scarf from her neck. Oh My God such a big scar on her neck

Me: He did that ?

Lithakazi: Yes he did but it's not your fault don't feel bad. The last time I saw you we were cool. I

saw myself in you :D

I looked down. Taking my phone from my bed.

Me: I am not sure about that

Lithakazi: Seriously. I am sorry things didn't work out. If I knew how much Ryan loves Nomandla I wouldn't have made you seduce him

Me: Its okay. I was stupid to think I would make him want me. Anyway I am glad it didn't work out. I am with a man I love now :)

Lithakazi: Sabata ☹

Me: I am sorry about what he did. Honestly I didn't know. I found out about it yesterday

Lithakazi: Its okay dear :)

Me: Can i make you t....

My other phone rang. It's the phone Sabata calls when he wants to get hold of me. He is the only person who has that number I am sure it's him. What am I gonna do? I looked at when the sound comes from. It's in my wardrobe

Me:

I felt Lithakazi tap my shoulder. I turned around

Me: :D

Lithakazi: Ain't you gonna take that old flames? :)

I faked a smile

Me: Its my useless phone that I use to set alarm. It's time for me to go to the library now :)

Lithakazi: Okay let me leave you then. It was really nice to see you :D

I opened the door then looked at her

Me: It was nice seeing you too bye for now :)

Lithakazi: :D

I closed the door then leaned on it

Me:

The phone rang again. I quickly went to my wardrobe. I took it out. It's Sabata. I am not sure I

wanna answer. I just looked at it crying.

Me: Why did you come into my life

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In East London at the Lawsons' house. We see Nandi the maid opens the door her boss. Vicki thanked Nandi then walking out. She had a cup of tea with her. She looked around then saw Tatenda sitting and talking to the guards. She headed to them.

Vicki: Hello guys :D

They greeted her back

Tatenda:

Vicki: Tatenda let's take a walk :)

Tatenda stood up. They walked together

Vicki: I am sorry you and my daughter didn't work out. I knew this was wrong. I thought Lisa knew you were married :)

Tatenda: I thought so too Ma'am. I didn't mean to lead her on. I do love her but I am married and I love and respect my family

Vicki smiled then sipped her tea

Vicki: You will never get respect from Women if you don't have a ring on. How do you expect them to see that you're married if you have no ring on ? :)

Tatenda: Yeah :)

Vicki: I pay you a lot of money. You're the most paid employee out of all my domestic workers :)

Tatenda: I know and I am grateful ma'am

Vicki: We are grateful to have you. I mean you know everything about this family which takes me to the reason why I wanted to have this talk with you :)

Tatenda stopped walking.

Tatenda: O-kay.... ?

Vicki: I want to make sure that you won't be jealous if my daughter moves on. I don't want you to be enemies....

Tatenda: I would never hate her. I am the one who wronged her by leading her on

Vicki: So you're saying all the family secrets are safe with you? :)

Tatenda: I love this family. You've been good to me since I moved here from Mthatha. I would never do anything to hurt you. Your daughter is an amazing woman. she deserves to be with a man who is going to love only her :)

Vicki: I am glad to hear that Tatenda. You're a good man and I trust you that is why I wanted to share this with you :)

Tatenda looked at her.

Tatenda:

Vicki: You know about my daughter's condition. She needs all the support she can get right now. Matt hurt her but now Matt and Beatrice don't see eye to eye. I want Matt to step up and be a father. I know he wronged my daughter but I know he is a good man and I believe my daughter loves him so I am telling you this because i want you to make sure no one tells anyone that Matt lives here. I am scared that monster Andrea could harm my daughter when he finds out about Matt living here

Tatenda: I don't like him and I don't think he deserves her but I respect you ma'am and as much as it hurts to admit it, I do see how much they care about each other even when they are on each others throats I see the love :(

Vicki smiled

Vicki: Tatenda you're a good man. Please go give Nandi this cup thank you for the chat :)

Tatenda: No problem ma'am :)

Tatenda took the cup and walked away.

Vicki: :)

Vicki was left smiling. She is happy Tatenda understands. She heard footsteps behind her. She turned around. It's Matt and Vicki is not happy at all to see him.

Vicki: :(

Matt: Mrs Lawson can we talk ?

Vicki walked away

Vicki: I guess I should say thank you for trying to save my life :(

Matt: You don't owe me an apology ma'am. If I didn't find out Lisa's baby was mind I was gonna let Beatrice do this. I agreed because i was scared that Lisa might be preparing something for me. Bea said Lisa was gonna have another melt down and go to mental institution

Vicki: You claim to love her but you wanted that to happen to her :(

Matt: I love her but she is dangerous. I wanted her out of my life not because I hate her but because of fear. Yes at the beginning i was following Beatrice orders but as time went on I fell in love with your daughter

Vicki went closer to him. She put her hand on his shoulder.

Vicki: You're aware that if you're lying and my daughter finds out you're using her again you might end up dead ? :(

Matt: I am not usi....

Vicki: Answer the question :(

Matt: Yes ma'am, I am aware of that and I know what your daughter is capable of

Vicki: Good :(

Matt:

Vicki removed her hand from Matt's shoulder

Vicki: Be a man! take care of my daughter ! show her you're a man not some boy who is pushed around by women to hurt others :(

Matt: I will

Vicki: Good! now go take care of my daughter :(

Matt: Thank you :)

He walked away. Vicki looked at him then smiled

Vicki: :)

.

Still at Lawsons' house. We see Lisa sitting at balcony with her laptop. She looked like someone

who is listening to people who talking. She was listening attentively. She is listening to Andrea and the girl. We see Lisa pick up her glass of juice when she started hearing voices

Lisa: It didn't take long for you to go back to the house morons :(

It looks like after Lisa called telling Andrea that she is not going back today they immediately went back to the house.

Girl: Promise me this is the last job you do baby. We need to go back to Mexico. Our children miss us. This has to stop

Lisa: The accent.....? so the bitch is not from here? She is from Mexico..... ?

We see Matt joining Lisa

Matt: Babe I just spoke..... :D

Lisa: Shhhhh!

Matt: Oh sorry

He sat down and listened

Andrea: I know babe. This is a big one. I want to kill Lisa and she is our jackpot that one. She is wealthy more than the rest.

Girl: Yes she is but you have to promise me she is the last one. We made a lot of money sweetheart. Let's go back home

Matt:

Andrea: I know my wife. You know I keep my promises. This job is the last one. I will inherit a lot from Lisa Lawson. When she is dead I will sell her shares to her mother I am sure they are worth millions then sell Gita's house and the house you are living in then we leave this country

Matt:

Lisa put down her glass

Lisa: So she is his wife? :)

Girl: When are you getting married I can't wait any longer

Andrea: That stupid girl is waiting for her brother's wedding. She said after that wedding we are getting married immediately. I don't want to waste time. Immediately after the wedding I am going to kill her. I just want to make sure she first makes me the sole owner of her inheritance then I marry her and kill her the same day

Lisa: The same day ? :(

Matt: This has to stop. You can't marry this guy Lisa did you hear that ? :(

Lisa stood up. " If she didn't I did! " Said a voice coming out of the house joining them at Balcony.  
They turned around

Lisa: Mom

Vicki: You have to sto.....

She stopped talking when Andrea's wife started talking.

Wife: So what's the plan? Ain't you afraid the police will be suspicious? that the police will think you did this ?

Andrea: Not if I made it look like her enemy did it

Wife: Who is her enemy ?

Andrea: Her former best friend. She is obsessed with finding out who killed Gita, her mother. She thinks Lisa was involved. The police of this country are useless. They don't want to see that I did this because i was in the car

Vicki: Oh My Daughter this man is an animal. How are you getting out of this ?

Wife: They are so useless. So how are you going to make sure Beatrice is to be blamed for Lisa's death ?

Andrea: My cousin brother Viegaz is going to help me. He says he has a plan

Wife: Fernando is good. He is going to make this happen

Andrea: Yeah but there is something I don't like

Wife: What is that ?

Lisa:

Andrea: There is something going on between that black driver and her. They have this chemistry and they are always together. If She could fall for him there is no way she'd marry me.

Wife: Let's Eliminate That driver then. We can't afford to lose this one !

Andrea: Yeah you're right. I just need to find a way to eliminate him

Wife: How about I meet up with him and seduce him. He doesn't go home with their car. He takes a taxi home right?



Andrea: Yes he does.

Wife: Find out his stop. I will be there when he gets out of the taxi and I will seduce him. Persuade him to go to my house with me then you come and kill him

Andrea: Yeah it will take a day or two to know where he lives. I need to follow the taxi

Wife: Yeah

Vicki: Tatenda's life is in danger ! Yours too Lisa

Lisa: Don't worry mom. I am not going to marry him. I am not going to sign anything he is going to give to me

Vicki: Oh Thank God but what are you gonna do ?

Lisa looked on thin air. She looked so angry tears started dropping out of her eyes

Lisa:

Matt: And you have to do it fast :(

Lisa looked at Matt then at her mother

Lisa: I need to find Tatenda I will be right back! He can't leave the house today

Vicki: I will ask the cleaners to prepare one of the rooms at the back. He is going to sleep there

Lisa: Thank you mom † ♀

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am glad my man spoke to his daughter now I can finally focus on my wedding. I was really surprised when Ryan told me he couldn't tell Hillary Where we are getting married. I know this might sound selfish but I am very proud of him. He did the right thing. I don't want anything to ruin my day. It would be nice to have Hillary there but we can't. Ellen is her mother. She loves her. Who knows maybe after everything she'd still stop the wedding. No one wanna watch their family fall apart. A girl her age wish to see her parents grow old together. She might not wanna face the reality about her parents relationship. Ellen is not a good woman for Ryan. She is everything I am not and that is worse. Ryan needs a woman who is honest, Someone who wants

what is best for him not a selfish woman who only cares about her happiness. Ellen wants Ryan back. She doesn't care about the fact that he doesn't want her as long she has him. She is sick because I personally would never be with a man who doesn't love me. Honestly I would rather be with a man who loves me than with someone I love. I was very lucky to find someone who loves me and I feel the same way. When two people love each other the way we do, There is level of respect between you two and there is no one who can come between you. I love Ryan. I gave my all to him. I am planning to do everything I can to make him happy. I don't want him to regret the decision he made to be with me. I feel like Ellen and I we are on the same level now. I know her arguiment is the fact that she married him first and I took him. Well I have children with him. I have two boys with him. She only has one child. A girl. I know to white people that doesn't mean anything. I am not saying a boy is better than a girl but where I come from a woman who has boys has a good chance to be with the father. I am not using my children. I already won this battle. All I am trying to say is Ellen can try anything. She will never win my man back. I am everything she wish to be. I have everything she ever wanted. I always find it ridiculous when She says I want to be her. I would never wanna be her and deep down she knows it.

Anyway it's another day of planning my wedding. Toto is coming here. Sunday is a great day to plan because people are not working. I am excited about my wedding. Yesterday I was hoping to sleep in Mthatha but we didn't. When Ryan arrived he took us home with Odwa and left mom alone.

Ryan: Are you okay ? :)

I looked at him. I was just watching people coming in and out of the supermarket. I am in the house.

Me: Yes. I can't believe I live here. When I left pregnant I never thought I would set my foot here :)

I felt him put his arms around my waist. I looked at him in the eye

Me: I never thought I would marry you :)

Ryan: When you left I knew you and I would be together forever :)

I smiled then walked away

Me: When you found me a flat in Mthatha I was scared. I was scared of the city. Starting a new life without mom and Odwa :)

Ryan: You made it easy. You started studying. You finish your first year living alone without them :)

I turned around and smiled at him.

Me: That was a difficult year. Honestly I didn't trust you to stand by me no matter what :)

Ryan: What? I have never given you that impre.... :D

Me: I know baby, Its just that you were married and to me You and Ellen looked like a happy perfect family. I looked up to you guys :)

Ryan: We did put up a show didn't we? :D

I smiled then walked around thinking about that time. It was an exciting yet a scary time for me.

Me: I and everyone who works here bought it. We believed you guys belonged together that is why I didn't think you'd stay with Me. I thought my life in Mthatha would be over When she found out. I was afraid to lose my flat and the education I was getting. I remember I prayed night after night that she never finds out :)

Ryan: Even if I never loved you. I don't think I was gonna let her rip you everything when she found out. I was gonna make sure you continue with your studies :)

Me: You're a good man Ryan :)

He came to me and kissed me

Ryan: And I am your man :)

Me: :D .

God I just blushed. I can't help myself. I love him. I am blessed indeed. I am happy I found the right man for me. Anyway We started kissing. I don't know why he is in the house. He is supposed to be at work. Maybe he misses me. We've been tired this weekend. We didn't focus on each other. I was angry and tired from travelling. Maybe he wants to spend the day with me. While we were kissing his phone rang. He ignored it. I broke the kiss

Me: It might be important baby :)

He went to our bed. He took it

Ryan: Poland ?

Me: Answer !

He answered and put him on speaker.

Ryan: Hey man

Poland: Hey you good ?

Ryan: I don't think I will be good after our conversation. You're representing my enemy :(

Poland: Eish man I am afraid that's why I called

Me:

I hope this is not bad news. I don't want to hear any bad news

Ryan: What is it ?

Poland: I wanted to tell you that this Friday Marlene is coming out of jail. I just wanted you guys to prepare yourselves. I know she never learns her lesson

I walked away

Me: :(

Ryan: Nomandla has a restraining order against her. You should remind her that when you take her home :(

Me: :(

Poland: I will do that

Ryan hung up . He looked at me

Ryan: Are you okay ?

Me: She is coming out of jail. I kind of forgot her. Now Ellen's team to crash my wedding is strong :(

Ryan: Remember they don't know the venue

I looked at him

Me: What if She harms me before the wedding ? I am sure her daughter has a lot to tell her about me. Baby a lot happened in this short period of time while Marlene is in prison :(

Ryan: Baby you need to relax. Poland is helping us. Now that we know she is coming out. We will talk to the parole board. Marlene is still going back. I don't know why you're worried :D

Me: Oh yeah. I forgot that :)

Ryan: See ? I told you there is nothing to worry about :D

He hugged me

Me: :)

I can handle Ellen alone but her mother? I don't think so. Marlene is a dangerous old woman who is prepared to do anything to make sure Ryan stays with Ellen. She got me the first time I almost died. She is familiar with prison which makes her more dangerous and connected now.

She might kill me when she strikes again. I can't be happy until I hear the parole board got her and she is behind bars.

.  
.

~ Lithakazi ~

What do you think was the reason for Nomonde to ignore that phone call? Anyone in their right mind would know what is going on. Her boyfriend attempted to kill me now he is calling her and she is scared to answer the phone because no one should know where he is, well she is a fool. If She wasn't a stupid girl she would've had her phone on Vibrate. She is such a fool and her foolishness helped me so much. I knew the minute I left ElliotDale that I was coming here to get the answers. My plan wasn't to find a phone or anything. I had no plan. I just knew I was coming to a stupid girl I once manipulated to do something for me. I have been around. I have done a lot of bad things. I agree people change but when you've done something before there's always that voice that whispers in your ear asking you to do it again. I myself have changed but to get what I want I have to allow my darkside to come back. I knew i can do it again. I knew I can manipulate this girl again. I mean if you can let a stranger use you once there are more chances that they might do it again because they see a naive little girl in you. It's up to you to let it happen again and only an idiot would let it happen again. So what I am saying is, She is an Imbecile. Before that phone rang I was still thinking about my plan. When it rang I had to leave because I knew exactly what I will use to find Sabata. He is in for a great surprise and I will be the first person to visit him in prison when he is arrested. He is a wanted man. He is a serial killer an officer who will find him will boost their career and I just know who. The only officer who is so dedicated to his job is Constable Ngcwele. I know we have history but if he is smart, He is going to listen to me. When I left the university I took a taxi straight to the police station. I hope this goes well.

Ngcwele: I hope I won't arrest you today please sit :)

He said showing me a chair. I sat down

Me: Well if you do I am never coming here to report someone ever again :D

Ngcwele: We are doing our jobs. we help people we just don't like people who take law into their own hands :)

Okay I am scared now. They are investigating this case and now I am here to help them like I am a police officer. Maybe that's taking the law into my own hands.

Me: What if I get in trouble with this? No I think I have to go

I took my handbag.

Ngcwele: No please sit. I promise I won't arrest you. But I will tell you if you crossed the line

I sat down

Me: Constable have you found anything on Sabata Ngesi ?

Ngcwele: We are still looking everywhere. I promise you we won't rest until we find that bastard :(

Me: Am I allowed to give you some information that might help you find him ?

Ngcwele: Of course. Do you have something ?

Me: Constable Ngcwele I believe you're the man you can find Sabata. You're good at doing your job. You protect the people of this city and small town surrounding it

Him: Thank you

Me: There is a girl who is Sabata's girlfriend

He sat up straight

Him: Okay who is she ?

Me: This girl disappeared just after Sabata ran away. She wasn't even reachable when she was away which means she was with him

Him: Okay where does she live? We have to go question her :(

Me: I think I have something that might help you find that bastard without even questioning that girl :(

Ngcwele: What is that ?

I chuckled then looked at him.

Me: That girl was working in Mqanduli at the Lawsons for a month or two. I know her. So when I found out she was involved with Sabata. I had to see her and today I saw her :)

Him: And ?

Me: I didn't confront her. I just talked to her and acted like nothing happened. Constable I think the poor girl is in the dark. She doesn't know what her boyfriend did to me. I think she knows he is on the run but she doesn't know what he did. So while I was with her. One of her cell phones rang.... :)

I don't want Nomonde to be in trouble. She is a teenager. She has her whole life ahead of her. I

just want us to arrest the bastard not her.

Ngcwele:

Me: What made me suspicious was the fact that her other phone was with her. The one that was ringing was in her closet and she didn't seem comfortable when it rang. I asked her to answer she said it's an alarm. I know she was lying. It was a phone call. So I think you guys must go there and search that room and find that other phone :(

Ngcwele stood up and took a telephone. He made a phone call.

Ngcwele: Chief please get me a search warrant I have some lead about the murder case I have been working on

I looked on thin air then folded my arms smiling

Me: :)

Ngcwele: Thank You chief

He hung up

Ngcwele: Thank You so much for this information I just hope she didn't get rid of the phone.

Me: Trust me she didn't notice anything about my suspicions. She is a stupid girl :)

Ngcwele: I need to close this case so bad and I want to close it with that monster in jail :(

Me: You will do it I believe in you constable :)

I took my handbag. I saw him taking out a gun from a drawer

Me: Detective make sure you keep that girl in police custody until you find Sabata because if you don't she will run to that family and you know they will move him to another place. So she can't have any sort of communication with anyone while you're still looking for Sabata :(

Constable Ngcwele smiled.

Constable: Why ain't you a police officer? You seem to know a lot about our job :)

Me: Does that mean you will do just that? :)

Ngcwele: We Will get a search warrant. We get that phone and arrest that girl. She won't get any calls until we get to that boy. Don't worry the Ngesi family will not hear anything from anyone :)

The officer came with search warrant

Him: Constable let's go :)

Ngcwele: This is a big case. We can't tell anyone about this. I believe one of us is their eyes and ears. :(

Me: You mean for the Ngesi family?

Ngcwele: Yes. Someone here is working for them :(

Officer: That is why we can't waste any time. Let's go Constable :(

They walked out. I ran after them

Me: Can i come with you! ? :D

They turned around

Ngcwele: Let us do our job don't you trust me Ms Mkhenkce? :)

Me: I do trust you. I just want the look her in her face when you arrest her :)

Ngcwele: Get in the car

I smiled then got in the car. They did too . The officer started the engine. I looked out the window

Me: I am sorry Smonz , I just can't help it :)

I chuckled

Me: I am just that bitch :D

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 165



~ Ellen ~

Oh My God. My Daughter hates me right now. I don't know what to do. She knows everything. How could Ryan tell a child about her grandmother's arrest? What is wrong with him. Why is he so heartless. He doesn't even wanna see the fact that he is ruining her life. Hillary sees a therapist. She can't be going through all the things she is going through. She is a child. She doesn't deserve all this craziness. I feel so bad. I feel so bad that I used her. I don't know why I did this. It's so painful to admit to what you did wrong. It's so hard. How do I make it right now? How do I make her understand I did this for our family? She won't believe me because of how I manipulated her. Yesterday i kept looking upstairs incase she ran up there to pack her clothes. I was so happy she didn't. Hillary can't leave me. She can't do that to me. I don't wanna lose another person in my life.

Me:

" Don't you think it's a little too early to drink alcohol ? " That was my sister coming to me. I was just standing in the living room. I looked at her

Me: A woman with the problems I have don't know the right time to drink

Rebecca: Have you seen Hillary today?

Me: No, She had dinner in her room Last night :(

I looked at my sister

Me: My daughter hates me sis

Rebecca: Hillary doesn't hate you. She is just disappointed. The fact that she was willing to help you ruin Ryan's life is because of love. She loves you

I gulped my drink. I went to whisky. Wine is slow. I want something that is going to work faster and what sis just said makes me wanna drink more. She says I wanted to ruin his life .

Me: Am I that bad ?

Rebecca: No. I just think you need to let him go. He is not yours anymore :(

Me: I am talking about what you just said. You said I wanted to ruin his life. Is being with me so bad ?

Rebecca: Trying to take someone away from their soulmate is ruining their lives. Sis you know Ryan doesn't love you he loves her why would you want to take his happiness away ? :(

Me: You make it sound like I am a curse. Like no man would ever be happy with me !

Rebecca: I didn't say that and you know it. Qhayiya loved you. He loved you for who you are!  
:(

I gulped my drink then looked at her

Me: Where is he now ?

Rebecca: You drove him away because of a man who doesn't give a damn about you :(

Me: He claimed to love me! why didn't he stay and fight for me ? ☹

Rebecca: Sis men have pride. They don't want to be where they are not wanted. They are used to be the ones with multiple partners when it is done to them they are not having it. No man wanna be the second option. You supported him financially but when he felt disrespected he left all this  
:(

I sat down with my empty glass still in my hand

Me: Maybe I hurt him

Rebecca: You hurt him sis. You hurt him so bad. He left his child. I don't blame you for that. I think he is a fool. He doesn't care. The child is innocent here :(

I saw her taking whisky coming to me. She poured me a double.

Me: Maybe he found another Bitch

Rebecca: Or a job. That man was with you because he blamed you for losing his job. If he has the most important thing in his life which is his job I don't think he would want anything to do with you

Rebecca went down on her knees. I was sitting on the couch. She touched my hand

Rebecca: Maybe he never loved you

Me:

Rebecca: Maybe he couldn't say no to his boss' wife when she kissed him. Then he got caught and lost his job. He had to make a living so he thought maybe being with you would take away his financial problems and it did because he became Hillary's brother

What does she mean when she says a man I was sleeping with was Hillary's brother? I know I

was older than him but that's an insult to call my man my son.

Me: .....?

Rebecca: The allowance you gave him ?

I stood up.

Me: He told me he loved me ☺

Rebecca: I would do the same to make someone keep the money coming

I quickly looked at her, She shrugged her shoulders

Rebecca: † ♀

I gulped my drink

Me:

I don't want to think that. I believe Qhayiya loved me. I am not going to let Rebecca make me think He was with me for the money. He loved me. He proved that by being jealous and leaving me.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Honestly that phone call ruined my morning. Anything Marlene just put my mood down to Zero. I hate that woman. I hate her for all the bad things she's done to me. I hope the parole board keeps their promise. I want her to go to prison. I don't know Rebecca, I would like to think she is a good person. If she wasn't or was like her mother and sister she maybe would've called and confronted me for ruining her sister's marriage. Knowing she was part of the decision to lie to the board makes me feel sorry for her because she is in deep shit. The board saw her. She will be fined too. She will go down with them. If they all go to prison who is going to take care of Ellen's child maybe Zimbini? I doubt the Nel family is huge anyway we will see. Maybe I can take her of her daughter who knows? That would be a day in hell. I would never invited trouble into my life. Raising Ellen's child would mean making her relationship with my family stronger. I want to get rid of her once and for all. The Lawsons are my family now not hers.

Anyway we just tasted few cakes. We chose the one we want. We also chose the design of it. I can't wait to see the final product in two weeks. My wedding is in two weeks I am so excited.

Ryan: Guys let me go back to work :)

Helen: Okay I will go in before Toto and I leave :)

Well Helen drove my wedding planner down here. Helen has been amazing. It's her duty as a maid of honour though.

Ryan: Alright :)

He walked out.

Toto: So darling how was the book launch ? :D

Me: It was better :D

Londeka: Better than we expected actually :D

Helen: Better than Friday night :(

Toto: What an unfortunate interview. I am sorry you went through that

Me: Its okay We have a wedding to focus on now. That part is exciting :D

Toto: I can't wait to bring luxury to your wedding venue :D

Me: :D

Londeka: Guys my husband wants mom to come live with us so that we see our son grow up :D

Helen: That is great. I was worried your son is very young to live far from his parents :)

Me: Yeah and I want our sons to grow up knowing each other :)

Londeka: Yeah and I am glad mom agreed

Me: That's great :)

Londeka gulped her drink. She stood up

Londeka: Guys my boss just left I think I need to go to work too :)

We all stood up

Helen: Let's walk you to work. We are also going to say our goodbyes to Ryan

Me: Let me walk you out ladies :)

I looked at Thethiswa

Me: Thethi dear can you take these glasses :)

Thethiswa: Okay :)

We walked out and headed to the Supermarket.

Me: Helen have you heard from Regina?

Helen: I blocked that woman everywhere. She is a two faced bitch! I hate people like her :(

Londeka: She is a bitch. I can't believe she made all of us believe she was a good person :(

Helen: Nomandla didn't like her the first time she saw her. She fooled you and I :(

Toto: Ladies I am lost who are we talking about? :D

Me: The woman you replaced as my wedding planner :(

Toto rolled his eyes

Toto: Oh ladies can we talk about important things Honestly She is trash even though I have never met her

Me: Oh she does look like trash. Dirty teeth, Messy hair and No sense of style at all :(

Helen laughed.

Helen: That was your concern at first :D

We got in. We saw Thobeka

Me: Hi Thobeka :)

Thobeka: Hello :)

Londeka: :)

Helen: Toto let's go to Ryan. Nomandla we will find you here

Me: Yes I want to buy some fresh fruit :)

They walked to the office. " Nongento! " Who is that? We turned around

Londeka: Auntie :D

She ran to her and hugged her. My friend is Nongento? I hate her marriage name. Not a good name at all. It's Nurse Zembe. She gained a lot of weight. Londeka broke the hug

Londeka: Auntie I hate that name no one calls me that and I don't want people to know it :(

Me: Amen to that ! who gave you that name ? :(

Zembe: I am sorry My dear :)

Londeka: My mother in law ☹

I folded my arms on my chest

Me: That does sound like her :(

Londeka: She hated me but when I think of her I want to focus on her last day. She was good to me :)

Zembe: Thank you for keeping her memory alive. She wasn't that bad. She was just a protective mother :)

Nomboniso was not that bad? That woman didn't think we are people. She looked down on all of us.

Londeka: Why didn't you tell us you're back? where is my little cousin ? :D

Zembe: I left her in my room with her babysitter. I wanted to call you guys but I was scared that ratchet woman would find out that I am back and go humiliate me at the clinic. Please don't tell her I am back

I looked at Londeka. She had her eyes wide open like someone who just realised something

Me: Who?

Londeka: Auntie please sit

Zembe: Ha ha ha I am in the middle of a supermarket how do you expect me to sit? where ?

Oh No. She is talking about Nowaitile. She doesn't know?

Londeka: You can sit on th....

Zembe: What is going on ? :(

Londeka looked at me. I nodded my head She looked at her

Londeka: Nowaitile was brutally murdered few weeks ago auntie

Zembe: No

Me: Yes. She was one of the women who were stabbed and killed by a young man from Mthatha

Zembe: Why didn't you tell me ?

Londeka: Auntie it was an emotional time for all of us. We couldn't think clearly. The only person who survived was Lithakazi and we took her to the hospital. After that it was one thing after another. I am sorry

Zembe: The poor woman wasn't my favorite person after what she did to me but i didn't wish her death

Londeka: I know

Zembe: I am glad I met you. I am sorry I am going to say this but I can go visit my nephew now that Nowaitile is dead

Londeka: :)

Zembe: Let me go pay guys my child is hungry I came to buy baby formula

Londeka: Please visit us next weekend. I want to see the baby :)

Her: I will :)

She walked away

Londeka: :)

I looked at Londeka

Me: Nongento? :(

Londeka: That's how much she hated me :D

Me: I hate to say this but I am glad she is dead :(

Londeka: Let me go to work

I shook my head

Me: Bye..... Nongento?

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I feel bad that we never called Aunt Noziqhepehyi and tell her about Nowaitile. It slip my mind

and no one can blame me. We were so busy. From taking Lithakazi to the hospital to sleeping there the whole night. Being hijacked by Nomandla to go to East London to buy a dress before I even went back home. It was hard. I had no time to think. We got to East London. I heard about Regina. The fight Nomandla had with Ellen it was too much. I had no time to think. I hope she is not angry. Ever since Noziqhepheyi called me that I haven't stopped thinking about my mother in law. That woman hated me. I doubt I would be alive right now if she was still alive. She hated me and I haven't been thinking about that. I always thought about the day she came back from the hospital. She was a complete different person. I saw a side I didn't think existed in her.

Anyway I just knocked off and left. Sundays we close in the afternoon, Super early. My husband is home. I don't want to bother him about what I am thinking. Nomboniso was his mother. It wouldn't be fair to talk about her when my mother is coming here to live with us.

Qaqambile: You're back early :)

I kissed him

Me: Its Sunday remember :)

Him: Oh yeah :)

I sat next to him

Me: What are you watching :)

Qaqambile: A boring movie

Me: Maybe we should find a church :)

Qaqambile: Says a woman who is studying and work 7 days a week :D

Me: Okay maybe it's not a good idea :D

He laughed

Me: I saw Aunt Noziqhepheyi. She didn't know about Nowaitile

Qaqambile: Oh damn we forgot. I didn't know she was back

Me: She said she didn't visit because she was scared of the late Nowaitile that's when I found out she didn't know

Qaqambile: Shame she will be fine. She didn't know the woman that wel..

His phone rang. He took the phone then turned the screen to me show who is calling

Me: Joko?



Qaqambile: Its about damn time we find out why she wanted his number :D

Me: Oh yes answer before He hangs up

He answered and put him on speaker. I lied my head on his chest

Qaqambile: Mr Joko :)

Joko: Hey man why didn't you tell me one of the taxis had an accident

I moved my head. I looked at Qaqambile

Me:

Qaqambile: I saw My aunt's taxi yesterday on the road Which one?

Joko: Fefekazi was here. The taxi is completely destroyed

Me: What ?

I stood up. Qaqambile did too

Qaqambile: She didn't tell me anything. She asked for your number

Joko: Yes because she wants her children's education Money

Me: What for? I am sorry it's Londeka. Qaqambile's wife :(

Joko: Hello Mrs Xaba. She says she needs R150 000 to fix the taxi

Qaqambile: That's like buying another one? ☹

Joko: I know. I told her that is not going to happen. That money is for those boys education and I am only allowed to give it to them when they go to university

Me: Where are the savings? I am sure she has that and more :(

Joko: She has no savings Mrs Xaba. I don't know what is wrong with that woman

Me: Oh My God

I sat on the sofa with my hand on my mouth. How could she? I asked her to save half of all the money the driver cashes in. Why the hell did she lie to me? Her problem is that she doesn't want to be told what to do. She is miss know it all. I heard about what she said to my husband that is why she doesn't wanna ask us for help.

Qaqambile: Mr Joko we sat that woman down and advised her to save :(

Joko: She said she got too excited and she had debts and debts she wouldn't have had if Mr

Xaba raised his kids

Me: The nerve !

Joko: Qaqambile Those kids will die of poverty. I think your father would really be happy if you helped them

Me:

Joko: Don't do it for her. Do it for your half brothers. I just wanted to tell you that bye.... ( tu tu tu tu )

He hung up. I saw Qaqambile walking away with both his hands on his head.

Me: Honey I can't believe this ! :(

I cannot believe this. Oh my God this woman is unbelievable! while I was still shocked I heard Qaqambile kicking the couch

Me:

Qaqambile: Damn you father for sleeping with illiterate women!

Me: I hate her! and I hate that the children, Father's children will suffer because her ! Baby what are we gonna do :(

He looked at me

Qaqambile:

Me: Are we gonna help her ?

He started kicking everything in the living room

Me: Qaqambile stop !

Qaqambile: Fuck! fuck! fuck!!

I ran to him. I held both his hands he started trembling. I have never seen my husband like this. He is literally shaking

Qaqambile: I swear I will kill that woman!!

Me: Baby stop!!!

He yanked his hands. I have never seen my husband like this. This is not about the money. This is about that stupid selfish ungrateful woman

Qaqambile:

Me:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

You know I really hate when someone is smarter than me. I thought I had everything under control. I thought I got this. When I was listening to that conversation with his wife no, I think I am just a little girl. This monster is going to kill me. He is going to murder me. They are professionals. I don't think I want to take them on. I am scared that my plan will backfire. I have a child on the way I can't let them kill my innocent baby. I don't care about myself but my child no. Matt and I just found each other again. I want to explore this. I want to give us another chance. I cannot risk his life and Tatenda's life. Right now both their lives are in danger. Every man in my life is in danger. It is my responsibility to protect them and I will. They say my family is their biggest jackpot well tough for them. It is not going to happen. I need to fix this mess. I put myself in this now I have to get myself out of it.

Anyway I walked out with my laptop. I saw Matt running after me. I turned around then went back inside

Me: Where are you going ? :(

Matt: I just want to know if you're gonna be okay

Me: I am going to speak to Tatenda about this. I want to persuade him to stay here. You know Andrea has people watching me. You can't be seen following me. From now on you will go through that door to the car in the garage when you go out. You can't walk out. No one should know you're here ! :(

Matt: Okay cool

I kissed his lips then opened the door. I walked out and headed to Tatenda. He saw me going to him with Laptop. He approached me. I guess he knows I have something

Tatenda: They are talking already ?

Me: Talking a dangerous game. Apparently that bitch is his wife :(

Tatenda: He has a wife ?

Me: And their next plan is for his wife to wait for you at your stop and seduce you

Tatenda: Why me? They are targeting rich people I am not rich :(

Me: But you're hanging out a lot with his jackpot which is me :)

Tatenda:

Me: So the plan is to seduce you and take you to her house that's where they are going to kill you :(

Tatenda: What ? They want me dead ?

Me: Yes but I won't let that happen to you. I don't think I would forgive myself if you died because of me :(

Tatenda: But it's not your fault you're from a rich family. They targeted you because of your money :(

Me: And I played along Tatenda. I knew he wanted to kill Gita and I supported him :(

Tatenda: Now he wants to kill you. Maybe he told you to earn your trust so that you don't see him when he turns the tables on you

I looked on thin air

Me: That son of a bitch

Tatenda: So what's the plan?

I turned and looked at him

Me: Mom is preparing a room for you at the back

Tatenda: And you? are we still going to use the original plan ?

Me: Tatenda I don't care about Gita's house. I can have whatever house I want. I don't think I can wait that long to deal with Andrea. If you can listen to this audio you can tell they are professionals. He says his cousin brother is an expert. He is going to help him kill me on the day of our wedding. I will be bigger then. I don't think I will handle the pressure and the stress. I don't think I am as good as they are Tatenda

I looked at him

Me: And we can't be sure you'd be alive at the time of my wedding. Tatenda you're a trusted man who is taking care of this family. I can't let him kill you. We need you. Mom needs you more. Maybe I need to change my plans. Screw Gita's house. Screw my revenge on Bea. I think I know what to do to hurt Beatrice's feelings :(

Tatenda: What are you saying to me ma'am?

I looked at him then away

Me: I am going to Eliminate Andrea

Tatenda: You just said he is a professional. How are you going to do that ?

Me: I am not going to kill him

Tatenda: You're confusing me Ms Lisa

I put the laptop on top of the car. I pointed at it. Tatenda looked at it. I started breathing heavily. He kept looking at me then at the computer

Me: I have enough evidence to take Andrea, His cousin and his precious wife out of our lives for good

Tatenda:

I looked at him

Me: But first

Tatenda:

Me: I need to go hurt Beatrice's feelings

I furiously walked to the car. I heard Tatenda footsteps following me. I stopped and turned around

Me: Alone !

Tatenda: Oh.....

I opened the door. I got in and started the engine. I drove out pushing back my hair.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

Season 4

Insert 166

~ Nomandla ~

There is something I have been thinking about. I love to give people second chances. I feel like it's what I should do so that when I wash my hands on you I do it and not feel bad about it like I did to Cecilia. I guess the reason I am still mad at her is because I thought she knew me better than what she insinuated about me. When she accused me of wanting Sabata I was so angry. I was disappointed in her for thinking that of me. She made it worse by going to my house and shout at me in front of my mother. I don't forgive people who disrespect my mother. I don't want anything to do with her. I know some people did worse maybe she deserves another chance but she is not getting it. She humiliated me and Zimbini in front of classmates while we were pregnant. I don't want anything to do with her. Where am I going with this? I want to invite Lithakazi to my wedding. I know a lot of people won't like this but I feel like I can trust her now. We even have small talks on WhatsApp lately something I didn't expect. She was my childhood friend. We both dreamt of our weddings I would love to have her at my wedding and I think this will mean a lot to Zimbini. She told me she will die soon. I don't want to believe that because Lithakazi is not sick but they believe in this Traditional healer of theirs. Honestly I don't believe in such and I never will but I respect their belief. I will believe when I see it happen " Before Easter "

Anyway I want to go speak to Ryan about this. I hope he won't have a problem with it I really do. I stood up and saw Odwa and Soya running to the Living room .

Odwa: Mandla remind mom to iron my uniform :)

Me: Tomorrow it's Monday?

Odwa: Yes When are you taking me home ?

Soya: Where is dad?

I am so lazy to drive to Mthatha and at this point I don't have a choice. I have to take him home.

Me: We will take you home :)

Odwa: Okay

Soya: Where is dad mommy!

Me: Soya you saw your dad upstairs now you're asking me ? :(

Soya: :D ħ σ

He ran to up the stairs I looked at Odwa

Me: You can relax I will take you home :)

Odwa: Okay :D

He sat and watched tv. I called mom.

Mom: Hello

Me: Are you back from work? :)

Mom: I am off all weekend for that short Joburg trip remember

Me: Oh yeah. What are you doing? :)

Mom: I just got back from church. I wanna bake. When are you bringing Odwa home?

Me: I am so angry mom :(

I walked away

Mom: What's wrong ?

Me: Helen was here I don't know why I forgot to ask them to leave with him :(

Mom laughed

Mom: I will bake for you guys too so now you have something to look forward to when you come here. Just bring the boy he has school tomorrow

Me: Yeah ☹

Mom: Did your mother in law call you or Ryan

Me: No and Ryan didn't tell me anything What's up ?

Mom: She said I should pray for her family and her daughter

Me: What is going on ?

Mom: She just said Lisa makes bad choices

Me: I wonder what is happening in that house. I will call Lisa

Mom: Please don't ask her nothing

Me: Don't worry i will just ask how she is doing

Mom: Okay bye

I hung up then dialled Lisa's number.

Lisa: Hey

Me: Hey how are you doing? :)

Lisa: Stressing about a few things. But I am great my baby daddy is back in my life

Me: That's great and the other guy ? :)

Lisa: Its a long story. I will tell you at the wedding

Me: Okay. But are you sure you will be fine ? :)

Lisa: I am a big girl don't worry. I just have to take care of some things then I will come down there and help with the wedding

Me: okay I was just checking up on you :)

Lisa: Thanks sister in Law !

Me: Bye I can hear you're driving :D

Her: Bye

I hung up. She does sound down. She is just trying to act tough.

Me:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

Qaqambile was so angry earlier. I managed to calm him down. The way he was so angry scared me. I have never seen my husband like that. He kept looking at Fefekazi's house and that



worried me. I don't want him to do anything stupid. We would be nothing without him. He is a great father and husband. I don't want to lose him because of some stupid village woman who doesn't want to take advice from anyone. Fefekazi is an idiot. How can a woman who has four children be this stupid. She doesn't think about the future of her children. Yes two of her children have money for education. Did she think about her first born and the last born? Because they don't have rich fathers now they won't have education? You know I didn't beat her as much as I wanted to because of her pregnancy. Right now something says I should stand up and go beat the hell out of her. Fefekazi don't want to be told what to do. It's like you're trying to control her when you tell her what to do. This woman had nothing. Father in law gave her everything and business in a silver platter what did she do? She enjoyed spending the money. It's like she is someone who is not using money she deserves or earned. It's like dirty money, People who have dirty money don't use money wisely. They just spend and spend. I just pray those kids are really Father's kids. Fefekazi is capable of anything. Father spent most of his time in Bleom. He didn't stay here who was keeping her company when father was at work? Remember, We are talking about a married man who had a wife in the same village. I don't want to start a war I am just trying to figure out what is really going on. I am not going to share my crazy ideas with my husband. Father knew the kids were his, We have to trust him.

Anyway now that Qaqambile is calm we can talk about the way forward. Qaqambile is the only man in this family. It's his responsibility to make sure his brothers are taken care of. As much as I hate this but he has to help. Father said he must look after them and that's probably why Mr Joko called him.

Me: What are we gonna do baby ? :(

Qaqambile walked around. My man is mad and I understand. I don't like what the lawyer said. That was emotional blackmail but I will support whatever he decides. He went to the couch and sat down

Qaqambile: Please come

I went and sat next to him. He looked into space. He wasn't saying anything. After five minutes quiet. He finally said something.

Qaqambile: Mom and dad opened an account for me and saved some money in my name since I was a kid and that money was given to me when I went to University. I saved it. I didn't use it for education. I used my grandmother's id to get bursary :(

Me:

Qaqambile: I thought when Sapho gets here I will take him to Nomandla's son school in Coffee bay and start saving money for him like my parents did for me but it looks like one of those won't happen yet ☹

He is considering fixing that taxi. He looked at me. He took my hand.

Him: I can't fail my son baby. I have to do everything I want to do for him :(

Me: And I want him to go to the best schools. I want him and Soya to be friends :)

Qaqambile: Don't worry all that will happen and I will save money for him :(

He stood up

Qaqambile: I guess I will use the money mom left me and fix that Quantum

Me:

He looked at me.

Qaqambile: Are you okay with that though ?

I folded my arms

Me: Yeah.... What can we do ? The kids will suffer. We can't punish them for their mother's stupidity but there has to be some conditions when the taxi is fixed :(

Qaqambile: Oh Hell yeah :(

Me:

Qaqambile: I will fix that taxi. Half of all the money it makes will pay my money. A quota of it she must save it and spend the rest

Me: And we have to make sure she saves the money :(

Qaqambile: Yeah. Let me call the driver. I don't want to speak to that woman :(

Me: Okay baby. I am proud of you for doing this :)

He smiled then took his phone. He dialled his number

Qaqambile: Hey we have to talk can we meet at the Supermarket now ? :(

Me:

Qaqambile: Sure I will see you in 10 minutes :(

He hung up

Qaqambile: He is not fair from the supermarket let me go see him :(

Me: Good luck

I kissed him he took his car keys and walked out. I watched him through the window. I really

hate what Fefekazi did I really do. I don't think I will ever forgive her.

Me: ☹

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at Walter Sisulu University. We see Nomonde in her room lying on bed speaking on the phone. She wasn't using her smart phone. She was using a small phone for calls. It looks like this is the Cell phone Lithakazi is talking about. Nomonde doesn't seem like her usual self. She was just answering whatever Sabata was asking her, Even Sabata noticed this. She better start pulling herself together or her monster will suspect who knows? He might Eliminate her as well. Sabata doesn't care about children. He is young and just wanna have fun. This is his first serious relationship and we not sure if he is ready for commitment.

Sabata: Baby are you sure you're okay ?

Nomonde sat up straight looking nervous.

Nomonde: Yes baby I am sure I am great. I just woke up from a nap that is why I sound so down :)

Sabata: Okay my wife

Nomonde: You have to put a ring on it first :)

Sabata: I will make sure I do that before our boy is born

Nomonde: Who said it's a boy :D

Sabata: I can feel it

A knock came at the door

Nomonde: Baby someone is knocking at the door :)

Sabata: Okay baby don't forget to hide your little phone

Nomonde: Always baby :)

They knocked again

Nomonde: I am coming!!! :(

She ran to her wardrobe. She hid the phone then fixed herself. She went to the door and opened with a big smile that lasted for a second when she saw who was at the door

Nomonde: Zinzi I didn.... :D

Constable Ngcwele and two other officers were at the door. Where is Lithakazi? She said she wanted to join them and we don't remember them saying no to her coming.

Nomonde: I think you guys are lost ? :D

Constable gave Nomonde search warrant then pushed her out of the way

Constable: Guys start looking at her wardrobe!

Nomonde: What is going on? I didn't do anything?

The officer took out a travel bag. The other one took clothes that were packed at the shelves a cell phone fell

Officer: Look what we have here :)

Constable went to him. He took the cell phone

Nomonde: That's my phone. What is goi....

Constable smiled He looked his guys. Then at Nomonde who was crying. She knew what was gonna happen next. The constable was looking at this phone smiling

Nomonde:

Constable: Not only we have that monster's cell number :)

Officers: :)

Constable: This girl here visited him. Look I see He sent her address to his place :D

Nomonde:

Nomonde attempted to take her smart phone. The other officer took it

Nomonde: I swear I didn't know anything. A friend came today and told me. I knew he was running from something but I didn't know what is

Constable: Well Ms. I suggest you give me your key. Let's walk out of here in peace. Make sure you smile and chat with us so that your friends don't suspect that you're getting arrested

Nomonde: I didn't know anything!

Constable: You don't want to be expelled do you? :(

Nomonde: No!

Constable: Then stop being stupid! wipe those tears and come with us. No one should know we are arresting you :(

Nomonde wiped her tears. She walked out with the guy with her phone. Constable looked. They walked down making a small conversation laughing trying to confuse the students. Nomonde was smiling and " Laughing " as well. They went out to the parking. Lithakazi walked out of the police car when she saw them.

Lithakazi: Look what we have here ? .... The old flames Hihihih :D

She did a silly giggle that upset Nomonde

Nomonde: I hate you! you always bring trouble into my life

The police pushed her in the car. Nomonde got in crying looking at Lithakazi giving her death stare. Lithakazi had a smirk on her face. She was standing and waving

Lithakazi: Bye Old Flames :D † ♀

Nomonde:

Lithakazi went to another police car.

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I just hung up a call from Nomandla. What a nice surprise. I feel bad that I am not there for her as much as I should. I am going to be her sister in Law. I am a bridesmaid I should be there for her. I hope she understands. I have a lot going on in my life. I am running out of time. I am pregnant I have to finish this once and for all. I have to make sure this is over today if not tomorrow. Andrea might be more dangerous and experienced but I am more powerful. I can do whatever I want to him and hire more men to protect me. He shouldn't underestimate me. I am just angry things are not going as I wished them to go. I am not getting that son of a bitch's inheritance. I didn't really need his money. I needed to prove a point. I wanted to do to him what he did to people but things don't always turn out as we wish now do they?

Anyway let me get to why I am going to see this woman. Beatrice betrayed me. She used a man to hurt me. I did nothing to her and even now, I haven't done nothing to Beatrice. I didn't kill her

mother Andrea did. I just knew she was gonna die and since she knew our secret I had to sit back and watch her die with our dirty little secret. I thought about this long and hard. I know Beatrice. She was my friend. She will not give up in killing my mother but there is only one thing that can stop her from doing this and I just know what it is. She must be grateful I don't want to kill her. I packed my car out of her house. I took my gun. I put it nicely in and around my waist supporting it with my tight pants. I walked out and locked my car. I headed to the door. I knocked once then opened the door and walked in.

Beatrice: Matt I was angry okay! we can talk about this please come hom..... ☺

Just look at her trying to get my man back. I always knew she was so desperate to keep a man. I guess she didn't hear the knock. I caught her leaving him a message. She looked at me and the look on her face wasn't nice at all.

Beatrice: What are you doing in my house ?

Me: To ask you to stop calling my baby daddy :)

Beatrice: Matt is my boyfriend. He is going to come back to me! He is just angry :(

Me: Well may he stay angry forever because he warms up my bed :D

Beatrice: What are you talking about?

Me: That he is a angry beast that climbs me every night... oh let me not lie. It was just last night but there is still more nights to come and I think I will enjoy this moment... well until he is not angry anymore. He is coming back right.....? :)

Beatrice:

Me: When he is not anymore ? :D

Beatrice: What the hell are you doing here you murderer!?

Me: Who ? Gita?

I said sarcastically looking behind me pretending like I thought she was talking to her mother behind me.

Beatrice: My mother was no murderer! I am talking to you !

Me: She wasn't? :D

Beatrice: How dare you murder my mother and come here accuse her of murder !?

Me: Because she was a murderer!!!

Beatrice: Get out !

Me: Oh Honey no! Not yet :D

Beatrice looked at her vase

Me: Don't even think about it! I am not leaving here until you listen to what I have to say about your precious mother! and I will make sure I leave when you believe me !

Beatrice: Lisa I am on my way to see my kids please leave ! :(

Me: Remember when your mother promised to marry you to my brother? then suddenly changed her mind? :(

Beatrice: ☹

Me: She was blackmailing me about a secret I have been keeping from my family

Beatrice: You're lying!

Me: Do you know why she changed her mind ? :(

Beatrice: I told mom I wasn't interested !

Me: Oh stop lying ! you even fought me in your office for my brother! you wanted him so bad well let me open your eyes I think you're dying to know why your mother changed her mother but you too proud to admit it!

Beatrice: ☹

Me: The first time She promised to marry you to my brother your father was alive. One day I decided to go to your house trying to make her see how ridiculous this is. I mean you had a child and you're not even my brother's type ! :D

Beatrice: At least I am sane :(

Me: Dumb and naive good for you ! :)

Beatrice: ☹

Me: So i arrived here. I spoke to the maid at the time. She said to me your mother was by the pool side having a meeting I think :(

Beatrice: ☹

Me: I went to the pool side guess what i saw :)

Beatrice: You're going to tell me ain't you ? :(

Me: Of course.... :)

I went closer to her sliding my hand in my hoodie pocket

Me: I saw Andrea's tongue down your mother's throat :(

Beatrice: They were lovers ! :(

Me: Baby girl it was when your father was alive

I took the photo. I gave it to her

Beatrice: I don't believe you. You might have taken this last year when they were seeing each other publicly :(

I chuckled

Me: Still Naive I see.... Beatrice that photo was the reason your mother discouraged you from marrying my brother! :D

I saw her swallow sweet nothing. I could see a little doubt

Beatrice: ☹

Me: Then your father died few months later. She came back to betray us because I wasn't able to show your dad the picture because he passed on :)

Beatrice: ☹

Me: The same thing happened after She promised to get you to marry him. Again She suddenly changed her mind when you were hoping to marry my brother I am sure you're wondering what did I have this time? :)

Beatrice: .....

She didn't say Anything. I took out my phone.

Me: I will tell you anyway :)

I played the recording of Gita talking to Andrea asking him not to rush into marriage in case Beatrice suspects they were behind her father's death.

Gita: "Andrew we can't get married so soon. My Daughter will be suspicious "

Beatrice: ☹

Gita: " Beatrice can't know we killed her father "

After that part I saw Beatrice sit on the sofa tears running down her face



Beatrice:

Me: I know I am smart but I can't fake your mother's voice. This.....This is your mother speaking. She killed your own father!

Beatrice: Leave!!!

Me: Now leave my mother alone! I didn't kill your mother! your mother's lover killed your mother after he manipulated her to kill your father !

Beatrice: Leave!!!

Beatrice stood up and pushed me to the door. I opened the door. I walked out. She attempted to close the door, I blocked it

Me: One more thing and I think this will make your believe I am not lying

Beatrice:

Me: Take this photo. Go to your former maid. What was her name again.....? Oh yes Valencia! Go ask her about this man. She will tell you that man visited your house while your father was alive

Beatrice:

Me: Oh before I go..... :)

I brushed my stomach

Beatrice:

Me: Thank you for hooking me up with my baby daddy. WE ARE BACK TOGETHER ;) :D

Beatrice:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.  
Insert 167

.  
.  
~ Nomonde ~

Oh My God. What is going to happen to me? Why did I put myself through this why? I am kissing my career goodbye before i even started with my varsity education. This this a mess. With a criminal record there is no difference between me and an uneducated person. Nomandla and Londeka said Sabata's family is dangerous. How am I gonna survive this. Those people are going to kill me. Sabata is going to murder me. Why did I come to this city. I shoul've studied in East London. Lithakazi used me the first time and I didn't learn from that. Her visit to my room was weird. Who would be so friendly to a girlfriend of the man who tried to kill her. I should've known she was there to use me again. I should've known she was there to ruin my life.

Anyway I am in this room with the constable, Lithakazi and two officers. I don't know what is going to happen to me. I was so happy to be in univarsity. I spent the whole year last year doing nothing. now I am in jail for a man who is not even the father of my child. Is God punishing me for lying to him? if he is then this was a harsh punishment.

Me: Litha please tel...

She gave me a hand

Lithakazi: Stop Whining will you ?

Me:

She looked at Constable

Lithakazi: Constable I hope I am not being too forward but what's now ?

Constable: I just spoke to the chief comandor of the station. He says I with one of these guys should go to the army site. We will take a helicopter there. He also called Cape town police they are waiting for us. Let's go dude :)

He said tapping the officer next to him. They went to the door

Lithakazi: One more thing!

They turned around

Lithakazi: Constable My people hate me. I can't go to my village because they blame me for what happened and I don't blame them because Sabata had a beef with me. So I was wondering if it would be possible to let the public know I helped you find Sabata. But only when you've arrested him of course

Constable: We will do that later :)

They walked out. Lithakazi turned around and smiled at me

Lithakazi: :)

Me:

She is smiling. Does this girl know the damage she's done to me?

Detective: Lithakazi do you know you might be the enemy to that boy's family. Is it wise to let the public know you helped us ?

Lithakazi: I don't care if they kill me.... :(

She looked at me

Lithakazi: At least I will die knowing the justice is served for the women he killed

Me:

Detective:

Me: What is going to happen to me Detective ?

Detective: When I get a call saying they have Sabata we will let you go back to school :)

Me: Really ? Thank you

Detective: Don't thank me. Thank Lithakazi. She is the one who asked us to let you go :(

I looked at Lithakazi

Me: Thank you

Lithakazi: My pleasure. You're my old flames I got your back :)

Detective: Ms Nomonde you broke the law. You hid a man knowing he is wanted. That is an offence to the law you could stay in jail for a long time so you should say your thank you to her like you mean it ! :(

Me: I am really grateful Lithakazi. Thank you

Lithakazi: I didn't do this for you. I did it for Londeka. She cares about you and your family ! if it was for me you'd join your boyfriend here :(

Me:

Lithakazi: I went to your room. The phone rang and you decided to lie to me when I asked about it!

Me:

Lithakazi: After everything you were told happened to me. Do you think that makes you different from Sabata?

Me: I am sorry

Lithakazi: Detective please make sure she doesn't get a phone call because if she does, more bodies will be found. Sabata is dangerous and so is his family !

Me:

Detective: Trust me she won't. The chief is sitting In his office watching us as we speak

Lithakazi: Good. I am out of here :(

She looked at me

Lithakazi: Old Flames :)

Me: Bye

Thank God I am not in trouble with the law. Now I am worried about the Ngesi family. They will know they got to him through me. This is a disaster. My life is in danger. No one is talking about protecting me. These people don't know how much danger I am in. I have to think fast when I get out of here. I can't let them kill me.

.

.

~ Fefekazi ~

I don't know what to do and I think everyone expected that. Not only I have a huge ego. I am too proud that sometimes I see embarrassing myself. I have to make a decision. This is not an easy one. Just friday I went to see Qaqambile and I said a lot of bad things to him that were not even

necessary because I was the one who wronged them. I should've been patient with them. I shouldn't have expected them to forgive me because I want them to no, I should've been more patient. I thought going to the Lawyer was a good idea. Maybe it was because he gave me advice and unfortunately it's an advice I don't think I will be able to use. How many times have I disrespected Qaqambile, More especially his wife Londeka. I don't think they will help me and no one can blame them. I am a bad person. I don't know how to speak to people now i am paying the big price. My children are going to suffer because of me and the poor decisions I have made. I am really out of ideas right now. I can't think of anyone who can help me and Thobeka is not helping at all. She is here. I want her to advise me. After everything that happened I really appreciate her support. She hasn't forgiven me but she is here for me. I am blessed to have a friend like her.

Thobeka: Fefekazi you don't have many options. I think go to Qaqambile and Londeka

I walked around the room.

Me: No they won't help me :(

Thobeka: Why not? After everything that happened between us I am still here for you. They will support you

Me: Friday Qaqambile and I had a fight. I said things to him and I told him I don't want to see them again now after two days you expect me to show my face there?

Thobeka: I don't think you have many options right now. Your taxi needs to be fixed soon. Swallow your pride and go ask for help because you need it. Only them can help you please :(

Me: I said I won't set foot there again. I insulted Qaqambile. I said he is a drama queen. Now I have to go there and beg him for money?

I looked at Thobeka

Me: Thobeka it's not just any amount of money. It's R150 000 rands

Thobeka: The lawyer said Qaqambile can afford it and he is positive he will be able to help you

Me: He said that because he is clueless. He doesn't know the state of our relationship

Thobeka: I still think you have no other choice. Let me go home. I hope you will sleep on this. You need to go to Qaqambile. These are his father's children

Me: Not really. I don't think he cares. He is not Sanuse's son :(

Thobeka: You see that? That is the exact reason people don't want to forgive you. I don't know

what is wrong with you. If you don't get rid of that attitude you will be alone. With no job, No friends ! :(

Me:

She opened the door and walked out. She looked at me then shook her head in disbelief. She closed the door

Me:

I took my phone. I dialled Qavile's number. He has to help me.

Qavile: Yes?

Me: Qavile baby you have to help me

Qavile: Fefekazi I sent you R400 rands for the baby friday! .....

Me: I know. This is the different Situa..... QAVILE? Baby ?

I looked at my phone. I can't believe this. He didn't even wait for me to explain.

Me: He hung up on me ?

I went to the window. I wiped my tears then opened the curtains. I looked at Xaba house.

Me: No Fefe..... You can't. You can't go there

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I finally brought Odwa home and I am glad I did even though I was lazy to. The reason I say I am glad I came is because I got a call from Zimbini asking to meet. She asked to meet in town so I went there. I am surprised to find her with Lithakazi. It looks like they have some news for me judging by how happy they look. I am glad Lithakazi is here. I will also get a chance to invite her to my wedding. I just pray I am not making a mistake. Something tells me I am not. She hates the Nels as much as I do. So I don't think she'd help them ruin my day. I am learning to trust Lithakazi so in order for me to trust her I need to block all doubts and just be positive.

Me: I didn't know Lithakazi was joining us. Hi guys :D

I said hugging Lithakazi then Zimbini

Lithakazi: I am actually the one who called this meeting :)

Me: Oh great let's order something to eat on me :D

Lithakazi: Someone's book is selling :)

Me: it is but I haven't got my first pay so ..... :D

The waiter came

Me: I want your special and you ladies ? :D

Lithakazi: Same for me :)

Zimbini: All of us :D

Waiter: Okay :)

Me: So what's up ? :D

Lithakazi: I went to see Nomonde this morning :)

Me: How did that go. That one almost killed us yesterday :D

Lithakazi: It went well because I discovered that she has a secret phone she use to get hold of Sabata :)

Me: That could help the police Lithakazi! :D

Lithakazi: It did :)

She is not saying what I think she is ?

Me: Are you saying Sabata is arrested ? :D

Lithakazi: Not yet. I didn't confront Nomonde about it. I just went to the police. They went to her room with me and took the phone. They arrested her :)

Me: Wow that's great so it helped? I mean the phone ?

Lithakazi: Oh it did there was not only a number. there was address to where he lives :)

Me: Oh my God Mthatha and Mqanduli will be safe again :)

Lithakazi: Yep. As we speak the police are on their way to Cape Town to arrest him :)

Me: Wow. Honestly I didn't think of this. Nomonde was really their lead to find him :D

Zimbini: Poor girl she is pregnant. She doesn't deserve all this

Me: Oh My God she might be arrested for hiding him. How strong is the case against her ?

Lithakazi: I told them she didn't know. They are not going to arrest her. They are keeping her there till they catch his boyfriend :)

Me: We will feel safe again :D

Zimbini: Say that again girl :D

Me: Lithakazi I am getting married on Valentine's day. I would really appreciate to have you there :)

Lithakazi: Wow congratulations :D

Me: Thank you :)

Lithakazi: I didn't expect you to invite me thank you for the invite but I can't accept :)

Zimbini: What?

Wow I didn't expect this. Lithakazi love things. I expected her to accept immediately. I can't wait to find out why she can't be at my wedding. Maybe I was wrong when I thought things are good between us.

Lithakazi: Nomandla I have done a lot of things to you. I am really happy you invited me but i can't go after everything we've been through. It wouldn't be fair to you and Ryan.... :)

Me: Ryan won't mind I will talk to him :)

Lithakazi: Please don't force me to go. I really wish you a great wedding day but I can't go please understand :)

Me: Okay but if you change your mind tell me. I will save a room and a seat for you :)

Lithakazi: I won't change my mind. I wish you and Ryan all the best. You deserve the happy ever after :)

Me: Thank you :)

Lithakazi: And I hope I will still be alive and be able to congratulate you guys :)

Me: You're not going anywhere Lithakazi. This is just too weird for me. No one knows their day of death, at least not someone who is not even sick. I don't think this is going to happen just keep praying and I will pray for you :)

Lithakazi: Thank you but this is going to happen. Zinyovile said it, She said If Nowaitile and Nongetheni don't stay away from me they will be affected and she was right ☺



Me: Maybe they saved your life. Did you go back and....

Zimbini: Yes she did. I went with her

Me: And ? What did she say ?

Zimbini: That she won't see Easter

I looked at Lithakazi. She doesn't seem scared I guess she just accepted her fate. I would be so scared if I was her. I really feel sorry for her. This must be so scary knowing that you're dying. Everyone is scared of death knowing when it will strike must be terrifying. I really feel for her.

Me: I am sorry Lithakazi

Lithakazi: It's my time. I guess I will just have to wait for the day :)

Me:

What do you tell someone who is dying ? Do you say it's gonna be okay when in actual fact it won't? I really don't know what to say to her. All I can do is just sympathise with her. Anyway Lithakazi stood up.

Lithakazi: I am late Elliotdale is far :)

Me: I am going back to Mqanduli let me give you a lift :)

Lithakazi: Oh that's great I didn't know you're going to see Ryan :)

Me: We live together actually :)

Lithakazi: Oh nice. So the Lobola is paid? I know your mom is very strict I don't think she'd let you live with him unless she has a soft spot for Ryan :)

Me: It was paid in November :)

Lithakazi: Wow this man don't waste time :)

She looked at Zimbini.

Lithakazi: Cuz you're going home? :)

Zimbini stood up

Zimbini: Yes you will take me to southridge then go :)

Me: Lets hit the road then :)

I didn't think she'd agree to go to Mqanduli with me. You know Lithakazi. She never wanted me to be better than her. I am not sure if she is not like that anymore. I invited her to my wedding

she declined the invitation so I am not sure if she did that because of guilt or she just don't want to see me get married. I don't want to be negative. Maybe she is just guilty. She doesn't think she deserve to be invited. I hope it is that nothing more. I don't want us to fight again.

.  
.

~ Beatrice ~

I cannot believe this. I can't believe my own mother killed my dad. I don't want to believe it because I was told by the woman I hate with my life. I know Lisa. She must be playing mind games with me but i can't ignore the fact that a part of me believe her. I can't ignore that part. I have to get to the bottom of this. I need to know if my mom was involved with Andrea while my dad was still alive. How can my mother be so cruel? How can she agree to murder her own husband for a man she doesn't even know ? How stupid was she ? I swear if I find out she really did this I will erase every good memory I have of her. My father changed my mother's life. When my dad met my mother she had nothing. He travelled the world with her. He gave her the good life. He built mom that house. She wouldn't do this to my dad I don't want to believe it. When Lisa arrived I was about to go fetch my kids from Valencia. I am glad I didn't let her go after my mother passed. She babysit my kids. The fact that she is the one with the answers I need is just a blessing. I want her to tell me what she knows. I am glad I have answers so close to home. I am going to find out if Lisa is lying today.

I don't know what to think about the Matt Situation. He can't do this to me. He can't decide to ditch me and go be with Lisa. How could he? After everything we've been through together? I was there for him when she was left broke by this woman he claims to be in love with. Is he forgetting all that now ? He cannot do this to me. I know he told me he is not in love with me he is in love with her but I need closure. I want him to come back and tell me it's over he is moving on with her I will accept it. Will I really ? I don't know how I will take it. I have been rejected before I don't think I can take another rejection. I have a child with him. I am sick of being a single mother. I am tired.

Anyway after Lisa left me crying. I ran to my car and drove to Valencia's house. I was going there to fetch my kids anyway. I just arrived. I am not sure this is what I want to hear. I don't want to believe my mother had something to do with my father's death but I have to know. I deserve to know. Maybe the truth will make me heal. I made peace with his death. I am struggling with my mother's passing. I need to move on. If She really did this then she doesn't deserve my grief. I cannot ggrieve for someone who is capable of murder. I love my father. We were very close more than I was with mom. After this conversation with Valencia I might come out hating my mother or continue seeking revenge for her that is why I can't do that before I find out she really deserves to be fought for.

Anyway I walked out of my car and locked. I went to the door and knocked.

Me:

I am really nervous. Please Lisa be wrong about this. You're not telling the truth. My mother died because you and that evil boyfriend of yours killed her. The door opened

Valencia: Bea you're here already :D

Me: Yes, Where are the kids ? :(

Her: Playing with my son in his room. The young one is asleep :)

Me: Great , I want to talk to you :(

She looked at me then showed me where to sit.

Valencia: Sounds serious. Tell me you're not taking my job. It's really hard to find a job Beatrice please tell me you didn't find a new babysitter

Me: It will depend.....

Valencia: So you're taking my job? It will depend on what? I can do anything. What do you want?

Me: The truth ! :(

Valencia: The truth ? The truth about what?

I looked at her. If what Lisa said is not true then I believe Valencia has never met Andrea. Even after mom Married Andrea they still lived separately. When I told Valencia that mom Married that man she was shocked. she had no idea she got married to another man. Anyway I took out my phone. I went through my pictures looking for Andrea's picture. I got it then showed it to her

Me: Do you know this man ? :(

She took my phone. She looked at it then quickly cleared her throat sitting up straight. She didn't want to look me in the eye.

Valencia:

Me: So you know him? :(

She stood up and looked away.

Valencia: I am sorry Beatrice.....

She turned around and looked at me.

Her: Your mother asked me to keep this from you and your father. She didn't want you and your father to know this man came to the house

Me: Wait..... So this man came to the house while my father was still alive ?

Valencia: Yes! Madame Gita and this man were having an affair while your father was still alive

Me: I can't believe this

I sat on the couch with my hand on my mouth

Valencia: I am sorry please don't fire me. Your mother was my boss. I had to keep quiet because I needed the job and I respected her

Me: They killed my father

Valencia: What ?

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 168

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I had a nice drive from Mthatha to Mqanduli with Lithakazi. It was like old times. She is really changed. I am really surprised by the changes. I feel like what happened to her had to happen in order for her to see what she put people through. Deep down in that manipulative and calculated woman there is a nice person. I don't know why she doesn't use that more. The nice Lithakazi is amazing. I just hope she doesn't die so that I could help her live a normal life. This girl has matric. Yes she didn't do well but she has certificate. There is a lot she can do with that. She doesn't have to manipulate and blackmail people for money.

Anyway Ryan and I are walking from the driveway to the house.

Ryan: How is Nosukile? :)

Me: She is good. She baked these cookies :)

Ryan: That's sweet let's go in I want to taste :)

Me: Oh and i saw Lithakazi and Zimbini :D

Ryan: Where ?

Me: They called me we met in town :)

Ryan opened the door

Ryan: Okay

Me: Thank you :)

I walked in. He did too and closed the door .

Me: The house is quiet I wonder where is Soya

Ryan: He is asleep

Me: Okay. Baby Lithakazi is changed. Can you believe I invited her to our wedding a.... :D

Ryan: You did what ?

Why is he so worked up ? I walked away

Me: I invited her to our wedding she said no :D

Ryan: She did ?

I turned around

Me: Yes. She said she doesn't deserve that. I said insist she comes but still she said no :)

Ryan: Wow and while you were in Mthatha She called me apologising were you with her ?

Me: No. We saw each other briefly talking about that killer we didn't talk much. anyway what did you say ? :)

Ryan: I was shocked I just said okay :)

I hugged him

Me: I am proud of you baby :)

I broke the hug

Me: I asked Londeka to accompany me when I was going to Mthatha with Odwa she said she wasn't okay .....

Ryan: Is she okay ?

I put the cookies on the coffee table. I sat down

Me: I don't know. I guess she didn't want to talk about it on the phone. I want to go there and ask at the same time I don't want to disturb them when they are fixing their problems but Londeka is always there for me so I make sure I do the same

Ryan: Yeah babe but you have to give her a day. Talk to her tomorrow .

Me: Yeah when she comes back from class I will talk to her. Let me go get plates for us :)

Ryan: Okay babe :)

Thethiswa left around 3pm with other employees. it's just me my fiancé and our sons.

.

.

~ Londeka ~

My husband is angry and no one can blame him for that. He works so hard to make sure he gives me and our son a better life. He cannot keep supporting Fefekazi and her children Whenever she messes up. When will he stop doing this? I feel like he does this because he feels guilty that he was not Sanuse's child but he still benefited from his inheritance. I feel like Qaqambile helps them because he feels like it's something he has to do because somehow he owes father in law for raising him. This is Ridiculous. A child you raised is yours. Have you ever heard a parent discriminate the child they adopted no. Sanuse is like an adoptive parent to Qaqambile. It was his responsibility to raise him. My husband won't pay for that for the rest of his life. Fefekazi must grow up and stop acting like a spoilt brat. This woman is older than me

but thinks like my son Sapho. Even my son don't sound so ridiculous and pathetic like Fefekazi. My son is smart. I don't know what is wrong with that mother of four. If She doesn't grow up she will see herself losing everything and her children's respect. She is stupid. I can't stand her. I don't think I will forgive her for this. I really don't think I can.

Anyway Qaqambile just came back from seeing the taxi driver. I opened the microwave. I took his food then went to the living room. I want to know how it went.

Me: Please come to the dining table :)

He stood up and came to the dinning table opposite the lounge. I put his food on the table

Qaqambile: Thank you baby :(

Me: Honey how did your meeting go ?

Qaqambile: It went well I guess..... :(

Me: What do you mean? what happened?

Qaqambile sat down .

Him: The driver said the taxi is in a dealership. They were only waiting for a go ahead to fix it. So we called them :(

Londeka: And ?

Him: They are fixing it. I promised to send them the money before midday tomorrow and you know what that means right :(

He took fork and started eating

Me: You're not going to work you will go to the bank ?

He looked at me and smiled

Him: Baby I work at a bank. I will do this at work but this means I will delay my work while I am trying to get this money fast.

Me: So are you gonna tell Fefekazi ?

Qaqambile: That bitch is too proud to come for help. I told the driver to keep this to himself. I want her to suffer thinking it's all over for her fancy life :(

Me: Baby it is over! this doesn't change anything. We have to get our money back ! :(

Qaqambile: That is true :)

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: I will be right back :)

I went to opened the door. She has some nerve to show her face here.

Me:

She finally swallowed her pride. She is here for help now. What a bitch. I wish i could just slap her so hard in her face

Fefekazi: Can I come in please

I chuckled

Me: Are you here to insult my husband again? :(

Fefekazi: I didn't insult him I wa....

The nerve. She is calling my husband a liar now ?

Me: If you came here to be defensive and put a blame on someone else as always. Please turn around and get the hell out of my house!

Fefekazi: I am sorry for calling him a drama queen. I don't know I just thought you guys would forgive me

Me: That's the thing. We are too forgiving that is why you think it's okay to say whatever you want to say to us :(

Fefekazi: I am sorry. Can I come in I need to see your husband. It's between life and death

I moved aside. She walked in looking around for Qaqambile. I shook my head then closed the door. I saw her running to Qaqambile

Fefekazi:

She got next to him and went down on her knees

Fefekazi: Forgive me. Forgive me for my behaviour Friday. I was angry and scared. I....

Qaqambile stood up

Qaqambile: I thought you said you will never come here again :(

Fefekazi looked down wiping her tears



Fefekazi: I say things I don't mean when I am emotional

Me: I think you meant it :(

She looked at me

Fefekazi:

Me: You just didn't know you'd need us so soon! now that you do you come here putting on a show so that we could feel sorry for you how pathetic! :(

Fefekazi: That's not tru.....

Me: Oh it is true! You don't care about anyone else as long Fefekazi gets what She wants ! :(

Fefekazi: That is not true

Me: There is nothing you want to admit. You are such a second- rate diva who wouldn't be speaking to anyone if she was wealthy! :(

Fefekazi: That is not true Londeka! ☹

She looked at Qaqambile..

Fefekazi: Qaqie.....

I chuckled

Me: Mhmm ... He is Qaqie today :(

Qaqambile: Fefekazi stand up before you make a fool of yourself even more :(

She stood up wiping her tears

Qaqambile: I know why you're here :(

Fefekazi:

Qaqambile: The taxi is being fixed :(

Fefekazi: Really ? :D

Me: Before you get to excited I think you need to listen to him there are conditions :(

Fefekazi: Oh....

Qaqambile: You were here at my father's will reading. My father didn't leave me money. He left me cars ..... :(

Fefekazi: But the lawyer said.....

Me: Even if he did that is his money not your children's money ! Father didn't leave you only the taxi. He left you money to thank you for raising the kids on your own :(

Fefekazi: I know

Qaqambile: I used the money of a woman you betrayed with her husband. That is my mother's money I will be using to fix that taxi :(

Fefekazi: I am sorry

Qaqambile: When the taxi is up and running the driver is going to cash in to me :(

Fefekazi:

Qaqambile: I will take half of that money till I get all my money back. My child needs education too. It's the money for his education :(

Fefekazi: Of course

Qaqambile: To your half. I will make sure you save an amount of it. Fefekazi it's time you start acting like an adult you're old! a mother of four children! :(

Fefekazi: I know..Thank you so much for doing this Qaqambile. I learnt my lesson. From now on I will save

Me:

I rolled my eyes. Isn't that what she said when we advised her ? Fefekazi is getting in my last nerve. I wish I could just attack her.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Mthatha, The Ngesi family is having a meeting. Only Fikiswa is not around. It's the parents, Zinzi and a few family members. It looks like they are discussing Nomonde.

Mr Ngesi: Everyone in this room knows how much I hate what my son did. I want him to be found and thrown in jail :(

Mrs Ngesi: He is your son Ngesi ! :(

Mr Ngesi: I don't know him anymore. I didn't raise a murderer! My dear your son is a serial killer!  
:(

Mrs Ngesi: Don't call him that :(

Him: Its the truth anyway we are not here to talk about him. We are here to talk about the woman he impregnated :(

Zinzi: :)

Him: We need to ask her to come here. We need to send people to her family to pay damages. We can't marry that girl for a boy who is on the run. No one knows where he is :(

Zinzi looked at her mother

Zinzi:

Mrs Ngesi looked down. They both know where Sabata is Only the poor old man is in the dark. Mrs Ngesi, Zinzi and Dr Ngesi are the ones who took him to hiding.

Older1: That's good. This will show that we are a respectful family :)

Older: And when the issue of Sabata comes out? What are we going to say to that famil.....

Someone disturbed them with a knock. Zinzi stood up and went to answer. After few seconds she walked back in with Dr Ngesi.

Mr Ngesi: What are you doing in my house Fikiswa? :(

Dr Ngesi looked at her brother's wife

Fikiswa: Was Sabata in contact with that girl?

Mrs Ngesi looked down. Her husband looked at her. He didn't know his wife was involved in Sabata's disappearance

Mr Ngesi: You know where your son is ?

Mrs Ngesi: Sweetheart he is our baby. I ha....

Mr Ngesi gave his wife a hand. He walked away

Fikiswa: I asked you a question. Did Sabata have contact with his girlfriend?

Mrs Ngesi: Yes she went to visit him. That boy wanted to see.... ☹

Fikiswa: Well congratulations! Your son is behind bars as we speak!

MrsNgesi: What? How come?

We see Mr Ngesi stops half way when he hears his son is arrested. He smiled then continued looking away

Mr Ngesi: :)

Fikiswa: How can you be so stupid Sister in law?

Mrs Ngesi: Oh My Baby boy

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I have all the information and evidence I need to make sure that bastard and his accomplices rot in jail. I warned Andrea. I tried to show him he is dealing with a smart woman this time but did she listen? No he didn't. That bastard only focused on the price. He thought I was a naive woman just like all his victims. Andrea is stupid. Super dumb for a murderer. I think his cousin is a dangerous one here. I think he does all the work. Andrea was leaving loose ends on the Gita case. I was the one who asked him to fake documents and put his real name on them. If I didn't he was gonna be arrested for Gita's murder. He should've thought about that before trying the same thing on me. I am no walk over. No one makes a fool of me. I am smart. When I am having a conversation with someone I analyse them. I look beyond that pretence. I see through you. I swear he is going to learn the hard way.. I am the only woman, I mean the last woman he attempts to scam. He will never do it again.

Anyway I am with Detective now. I just told him Andrea is trying murder me. He doesn't believe me of course. I had to play him the recording. He is listening to it right now. He looked at me.

Detective: How did you get this again?

I need to think before answering that. I came to this man with a recording before and he didn't help me. I have to make sure he does now.

Me: I was cleaning the study at Gita's house. I don't spend too much time at that house so that is why he leaves things carelessly. He didn't even know I was there but he knows I have a key. So I left my phone in the bedroom what surprised me was hearing my phone rings through a computer. I went to the computer thinking maybe it's not my phone. I saw a lot of recordings there. It seems like this man don't trust any woman he is with. He makes sure he leaves the house bugged. I even stumbled upon an old recording

I went to Gita's recording. I made him listen to it.

Me: She called him Andrew because that's what he told her

Detective: So Beatrice was right. This man was calling himself Andrew and he is a guy who killed Gita's husband and Gita was his accomplice ?

Me: Yep. My jaw was on the floor when I heard that Detective. Such a stupid woman

Detective: This is interesting.....

Me: After I heard all that Detective, I had to search the house. I didn't want to be with a man I don't trust look at these documents.....

I took them out of my handbag. It's a good thing they have his photos and the deceased photos.

Detective: Where did you get these documents ?

Me: At our house. I found them in a safe box. I was curious to know what's in there and I found the information about these women he killed all over the world :(

I am lying again. I didn't get the document from Gita's house. When I told Andrea I am not coming back he and his wife ran back to Gita's house. That gave me a chance to send someone to their little house to search it and I am glad I did. This is going to help us nail him. If I told the police I broke into their house they were not gonna help me. I know how stupid they can be. Their excuse is they follow the law. Their system is just useless. If you don't stand up and help them nothing will happen. They don't accept help. What you have to do is do investigation of your own and make sure you have evidence to back your story.

Detective: This is serious. Look at all these people who died in the hands of this man :(

Me: What are you gonna do detective? I am scared for my life. These people are dangerous

Detective: Don't worry Ms Lawson. We are going to make sure these people are arrested and deported to serve time in their own country. They will never set foot in this country again :(

Me: That sounds good to me. So what is going to happen now ?

Detective: We are going to contact the police from where all these women come from. We gonna ask how they all died then tell them about our suspicions. After that we get a warrant and go arrest the three of them and make sure they leave the country immediately. I am sure they are wanted in other countries too :(

Me: So how long do you think it will take to get them arrested or leave the country?

Detective: It might take two days. Remember we will need to be transferred to the right police

stations that were working on these cases so it might take days but I assure you :)

Me: Thank you Detective. Please don't disappoint me. Act fast before those animals notice their documents are missing

Detective: I am going to the Colonel office right now. We will speed things up I know the danger you're in

I took my handbag

Me: Thank you please call me and update me

Detective: Will do :)

I walked out. I hope this goes well. I think I made sure this bastard goes to jail for a long time. Before I got to my car. I heard my phone ring. I looked at it then Chuckled. It's Beatrice

Me: Lisa :)

Beatrice: How could you?

Me: Excuse me ? :)

Beatrice: How could you stay so long with this information? Why didn't you tell me this man and mother killed my father ?

Me: Why didn't you tell me we were riding the same dick ?

Beatrice: .... ( tu tu tu tu tu)

I looked at my phone. She hung up on me.

Me: Bitch

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.  
Insert 169

.  
.  
~ Narrated ~

In East London at Ellen's house. It's dinner time. Rebecca and Ellen are sitting on the dinner table having dinner. We see Ellen's help walking out of the kitchen entering the living room with a plate. She went and dished up from the food on the dinner table. When she was done. She walked to the stairs heading upstairs. Rebecca looked at Ellen. They both looked at her maid

Ellen: Where are you taking that food ? :(

Help: Hillary says she will eat upstairs Ma'am

Ellen put the cloth on the table

Ellen: Okay that's it! I am tired of being ignored in my own house. It's time she and I have a talk :(

Rebecca: Don't fight her. Just talk to her calmly

Ellen: Give the food to me :(

She took the food then walked up the stairs and went straight to Hillary's room. She knocked once then opened the door. Hillary looked up

Hillary: I didn't ask you to bring my food :(

Ellen: I know. I just want to talk to you give me a chance to explain honey

Hillary stood up

Hillary: I don't want to talk :(

Ellen: Hillary please. I want to tell you everything

Hillary: Save your breath mom. Dad is the only honest person here. He told me everything :(

Hillary attempted to walk away

Ellen: A friend of mine called me and told me Nomandla was coming to East London to buy a wedding gown

Hillary stopped walking. She didn't turn around. She just folded her arms

Ellen: I thought it was time for me to face her and confront her for everything that happened. Yes I followed her. I got in and we had an argument. Things got out of hand.... The next thing I saw her pushing me to the toilet seat that was not even flushed

Hillary: Now it's her fault :(

Ellen: I am telling you what happened isn't that what you want ?

Ellen snapped

Hillary:

Ellen: I begged her not to do it but she didn't listen I guess she was shocked to see me and she was scared. She pushed me and drowned me in her poop baby

Hillary:

Ellen: I drank and tasted all that dirt sweetheart

Hillary:

Ellen: She let go of me when security came in. That is what happened. And for a change I take responsibility. When I was arguing with her. She tried to walk away I stopped her. That is why I ended up drowning

Ellen went and sat on the edge of Hillary's bed.

Ellen: Your Grandma did send someone to stab Nomandla. I had no idea she did. She was arrested and served time. She came out on parole

Hillary: Then killed a woman :(

Ellen: She didn't do it. Your grandma tells me when she did something. She didn't do this. They found messages on Jessica's phone. Mom was threatening the girl. That is why they arrested her. She didn't do it I swear

Hillary: She didn't tell you she was gonna attack dad's girlfriend why do you think she'd tell you when she killed someone ? ☺

Ellen stood up then looked away. She knows what her daughter just said is right. She can't know for sure that Marlene is not guilty.

Ellen:

Hillary: Grandma is a monster mom. She made me believe black people are not people. They are



useless. I don't want a grandma like that :(

Ellen: Honey your grandmother loves her family more than anything

Hillary: And she is a criminal! thank you for the food you can leave :(

Ellen: Please forgive me for lying to you

Hillary: Okay ☹

Ellen: Thank you sweetie :)

She hugged her. Hillary didn't hug her back. She was just staring at nothing

Hillary: ☹

.

At Lawson's house. Lisa arrives from her visit to Beatrice and from her important visit to the police. She finds her mother, Tatenda and Matt waiting for her. They stood up when she saw her walk in. It looks like she called them to wait for her.

Lisa: I am glad everyone is here :)

Vicki: I was worried how did it go ?

Lisa: Good. I realised I had more than I thought I had on him :)

Tatenda: What is that ?

Lisa smiled then looked at everyone.

Lisa: I managed to get my hands on some documents with all the information of five other women from different countries :)

Vicki: What ?

Lisa: Yes. Now they are trying to contact those countries before they arrested that crook, His wife and the cousin :(

Matt: Wow that's great well done honey :D

Tatenda: ☹

Tatenda don't approve of this relationship. He doesn't think Matt is good for Lisa.

Lisa: Thank you. I promised I would do anything to protect my family and you boys :)

Vicki: I am proud of you honey. I was worried you'd want to take matters into your own hands :)

Lisa: Mother I am pregnant. I wouldn't risk losing my child and other people's lives are in danger because of me. I now know for sure how dangerous they are. I can't take that risk :(

Vicki: Yeah. I believe the police will do their best

Tatenda: They must do it fast before that guy get suspicious :(

Matt: Or notice that the documents are missing

Tatenda: ☺

Vicki: Oh yeah you're right Matt. I don't think Lisa should see that man again :(

Lisa's phone rang. She looked at it

Lisa: Speak of the devil

Vicki: Oh no

Lisa stood up. She answered

Lisa: Hey sweetheart :D

Andrea: Hey baby how are you ?

Lisa rolled her eyes then walked away

Lisa: I am good just miss my man :)

Andrea: I miss you too my love. Where is your driver he is scarce I haven't been seeing him

Lisa:

Lisa's face turned red in a second. She knows why he is asking about him. Andrea asked someone to follow Tatenda and they didn't see him leave the Lawson house.

Lisa: Tatenda is on leave. He went back to Zimbabwe sweetheart :)

Andrea: Oh no wonder he is so scarce

Lisa: He left today actually. You will see him when he is back :)

Andrea: Okay my love good night. Is our baby okay?

Lisa touched her stomach

Lisa: He is strong

Andrea: Okay that's good. Sleep well I love you

Lisa paused for a few seconds then responded

Lisa: I love you :)

Andrea hung up

Lisa:

She went back to others

Lisa: That son of a bitch was gonna kill Tatenda today. He called asking where he is. Apparently Tatenda is scarce

Tatenda: I am scarce ? He is crazy I was never around him :(

Lisa: He thinks I am stupid. I told him you went back to Zimbabwe

Vicki: That means you can't be seen walking around my property Tatenda. You have to stay at your room and come here to eat

Tatenda:

Lisa: Its for a few days :)

Matt:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I didn't sleep well last night. I kept checking Londeka's last seen on WhatsApp no luck. She was out all afternoon and night. I decided to wake up and go to her house I hope I will find her before she goes to college. At least when I get there Qaqambile will already be gone to work. I also want to go to my mother's house and stay there for an hour. My mother will be happy to know that I went there. Maybe I will also visit my dad's grave. I am getting married I feel like it is a respectful thing to go ask for his blessings even though he won't respond right away. Anyway while driving I decided to call Helen. I want to tell her about Sabata. I didn't see her in Mthatha yesterday.

Helen: Hey

Me: Hey I hope I am not disturbing you :)

Helen: I am going to work at 9 I am doctor girl

Me: Ha ha okay that's good. I wanted to tell you I drove Odwa to Mthatha yesterday I couldn't go see you because I was late. Zimbini and Lithakazi asked to meet I lost track of time :)

Helen: What did they want ?

Me: Lithakazi is helping the police to find Sabata. Infact she helped them because they went to Cape town. I am waiting for their call. The police promised to call Lithakazi when they arrested him :)

Helen: I hope they find him. He is dangerous girl. That man must rot in jail

Me: Yeah. Who knows? Maybe he was gonna kill me too eventually. I don't think he was gonna accept the fact that I don't want him

Helen: You know I have been thinking about that. Let's pray he is behind bars as we speak

Me: Yeah. Anyway talk later I am visiting my mom's house. I will first go say hi to Londeka :)

Helen: Okay have a good day

Me: You too bye :)

I hung up. I just arrived at Londeka's house. I packed the car outside. Her car is still here. I walked out of the car. I locked then walked in heading to the door. The door opened before i could even knock

Londeka: Hey what are you doing here? you see people are looking at you :D

Me: I am used to that. Village people never get used to cars coming to their village :D

Londeka: Come in :D

Me: Thank you. I came to check on you. You can't say what you said yesterday and expect me to just stay wait for you :)

Londeka: I am late for class I will just tell you. Fefekazi got a taxi you know that :(

Me: Yes :)

Her: We advised her to save some of the money and we just found out she didn't now the taxi was in an accident.... :(

Me: No

Londeka: my husband is expected to fix it :(

Me: What? She is not his responsibility. She is a grown woman! :(

Londeka: I know but he is thinking for father's kids. Nomandla how can she so irresponsible? The money we were saving for Sapho now we are going to spend on her car :(

Me: I am sorry guys. You have to make sure you have control over her finances from now on you can't carry on Like this :(

Londeka: That's the plan. I want to take my son to your son's private school in Coffee Bay :(

Me: That's great when is he coming back :D

Londeka: Today :)

Me: That's great. Remember I am here. If you need money for Sapho's school I can help. You don't have to tell Qaqambile you know how proud men can be. I am sure he is in a financial pressure right now. The starting fee at school is a bit too much. You can offer to help him so that he won't pay the full amount. I will give you R5 000 rands :)

Londeka: Thank you friend. I know he won't tell me. I promise I will pay you back

Me: You don't have to friend :)

Londeka: No please say yes I will pay you back :)

Me: Okay then :)

Londeka: Girl let me leave. I am so late :)

Me: Okay I am also going to my mother's house :)

Londeka: Okay thank you for coming :)

Me: Any time :)

We hugged. Fefekazi is a pain in the arse. Why would you enjoy getting money every month and never think of saving some of it. She is so unbelievable. She is taking advantage of a young couple. She is a grown woman who has no man. Why is she taking advantage of Qaqambile? This woman has no shame.

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

It hurts to hear that your mother is not the woman you thought she was. My mother was a murderer. She killed a man she claimed to love all these years. She killed my father for a man who didn't even love her. The same man turned on her and killed her the same way my father died. My mother was a housewife but I always thought she was smart and kind. All these years I was wrong about her. She was a greedy selfish whore who killed her husband for another man. I despise her. I don't want to think about her. I don't want to remember anything about her. She was evil.

I know what Matt said. I know he said he was in love with Lisa not me but i don't want to believe this. I don't want to believe that he moved in with Lisa so soon. Matt is not ready to leave me. He showed that by coming back the next day after I kicked him out. I think he is there because he has no where else to go. I am not going to sit back and watch Lisa take him. Lisa told me the things she told me about my mother not because she cares. She did it to hurt me and that just shows this is far from over. I might know she had nothing to do with my mother's murder but that fix nothing between us. She is trying to take my man and that makes us sworn enemies. I will be damned if I let Matt be with her. Matt is going to be with one of us and that person is me. If having the other will mean the death of the other then so be it. I am going to move Lisa out of the way. I am going to Eliminate her and I just know how.

Anyway right now all I want to know is if this is true. I want to know if Matt is done with me and moved in with that woman so that I can start with my plan to remove Lisa permanently.

Me: :(

I dialled Matt's number, His phone rang. He answered on 3rd ring

Matt: You asked me to leave you alone what do you want ?

Me: My man back. Come home I am not angry anymore. I was upset and you can't blame me baby. Our son misses you. I miss you too

Matt: The next time you see me I will be there to arrange my visitations with my son...

Me: What are you talking about baby ?

Matt: Stop acting dump Beatrice. I told you I am in love with Lisa. We are together Whatever you and I had is over

Me: No! No Baby you're ma..... Baby ?

I looked at my phone then put it back next to my ear

Me: Matt are you ther..... ☹

Matt:..... ( Tu tu tu tu tu)

That son of a bitch hung up on me. How dare he do this to me. I looked at my phone.

Me: You're with her huh?

I looked on thin air

Me: We gonna see about that!

I walked to the couch. I took the photo Lisa left me and looked at it.

Me: Lisa.....

I said looking at the photo

Me: I am going to Andrea and I am going to show him this and tell him everything you told me  
.....

I looked at the door. Andrea is the only man who can help me get rid of Lisa once and for all

Me: I don't think he will be happy to hear what you're saying behind his back and the fact that  
you betrayed him

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 170

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at Sabata's home. The family was devastated by the news of Sabata's arrest. Not everyone was sad though. The father was in the dark. He was not told where Sabata was. He was surprised to hear Fikiswa confront his wife. After Zinzi heard her brother was arrested. She ran out and left. In the house there was Fikiswa, Mrs Ngesi and the elders who came to talk about Nomonde's pregnancy.

Fikiswa: What is going to happen now? That boy is in jail and he might stay there for a long time!  
:(

Mrs Ngesi:

Fikiswa: Sister in law don't just sit there ! I am talking to you ! :(

Mrs Ngesi: You're talking to me ? :(

She said standing up. Fikiswa stood up

Fikiswa: Your son is in prison! We have to find a w.... :(

Mrs Ngesi slapped Fikiswa so hard on her face. The elders stood up

Fikiswa: Are you crazy? :(

Mrs Ngesi: How dare you say the things you said in front of my husband ? :(

Fikiswa: What did you expect? You let that boy invite his girlfriend to see him ! :(

Mrs Ngesi: My husband doesn't speak to you now he hates me too are you happy ? :(

Fikiswa: Your husband is all you care about? What about your so.... :(

Mrs Ngesi ran to her. She punched her. Fikiswa punched her back. They started fighting. The elders tried to separate them it was a chaos in the living room. We see Mrs Ngesi on top of Fikiswa punching her. Fikiswa was covering her face shouting at her sister in Law who was having no mercy on her. The front door opened. Mrs Ngesi jumped off Fikiswa. Zinzi walked in

Zinzi: I can't find Nomonde at Res. No one has seen her

Mrs Ngesi:

Fikiswa stood up fixing herself

Fikiswa: You see? That bitch didn't only go to the police. She rat my nephew then disappeared into thin air !

Mrs Ngesi: Zinzi do you think she did this ?

Zinzi: Only she can answer that mom but she loved my brother. This whole thing is so confusing.



When are we going to see My brother?

" No one is going to see that animal! ' Said a furious voice coming In. Its Sabata's father. He looked at his wife.

Him: I forbid you and you dare betray me again. You will take everything that belongs to you and leave my house do you hear me ?

Mrs Ngesi: Yes my husband

He looked at Zinzi

Him: That goes for you too!

Zinzi: But dad....

Mr Ngesi:

Zinzi: Okay fine ! ☹

Mr Ngesi looked at Fikiswa

Him: Get the hell out of my house!

Fikiswa did the walk of shame walking out leaving the house.

Mr Ngesi:

.

At Central police station. We see Nomonde walking out of a holding cell with an officer. They went to the office. The officer opened the door, Nomonde walked in. The officer didn't walk in. He closed the door. Inside Nomonde was greeted by the detective she was left with the previous day.

Detective: Good morning. How did you sleep? :)

Nomonde: Do you really have to ask detective ?

Detective: Well you should be happy because you're going home :)

Nomonde: They found him?

Detective: Yes. They are back :)

Nomonde: Oh Thank God. My body is in pain. I don't think I will ever come to this place again

Detective: Then you better stay out of trouble :)

Nomonde: Can i see him?

Detective: No. He was sent straight to prison. He is not here. Just go home and take a shower :)

Nomonde: Yeah.....

Detective: Here is your cell phone :)

Nomonde: And the other one ?

Detective: It will be used against him. You will get it when he is charged.

Nomonde: Okay

She walked out switching on her phone. She got a lot of messages from Zinzi. She dialled her number. Zinzi answered

Zinzi: Where are you !? I have been trying to get hold of you!

Nomonde: Meet me at res we have to talk

Zinzi: On my way

Nomonde hung up

Nomonde:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I am not proud about the things I did to people. I am very lucky they forgave forgave me and I am proud of myself for apologising. It was gonna be hard for me to die before getting forgiveness. Yesterday on my way back here, I said goodbye to Nomandla then I decided to call Ryan. He was offish on the phone and I don't blame him. He didn't expect my call and he has never heard me apologise for anything. Every time I gave Ryan a visit it was either I am there to blackmail him or to just laugh at him for the things he was going through. Now that I think of it I feel bad because that man is respected in my village. I respected him too. Things I have done shock me as well and you better believe that. I want to be happy. I don't want to live my last days around people who are going to give me stares for the things I did. I want to leave everyone okay with me. I want two or three people to cry or say nice things about me at my funeral. I don't want to be buried like a dog. I am a human being.

I slept last night with one eye open waiting for a call from the station but still no luck. I don't want to be pushy. I can't make Constable angry I can't afford that because I need his help. If I keep calling him I will be acting like he is working for me. I am a patient woman. I am going to wait until he calls me. Anyway I saw Aunt coming out of her bedroom in a hurry. She looked at me

Her: What are you doing today. I am so late :)

Me: Nothing auntie. Have a good day :)

Her: Thanks. Did the police call ?

Me: I am still waiting :)

Her: Please don't go to Mthatha. Just stay here and wait

Me: I will do that auntie :)

She opened the door

Her: Bye :)

Me: Bye :)

She closed the door. I heard my phone ring. It was on the couch. I ran to it.

Me:

I picked it up and looked at caller id. It's Constable. I quickly answered

Me: Constable?

Constable: Hey !

He sounded so excited

Me: I have been waiting here :)

Constable: We brought him home baby!

Me: You're lying Constable :D

Constable: As I talk to you he is at Wellington correctional service. We couldn't keep him at the police station

Me: Oh My God so when can I visit him ?

Him: I would advise you to visit him tomorrow. Right now we are busy with him. We are trying to find a psychiatrist and expect doctor to check his state of mind. After that then He will

immediately be charged with murder and attempted murder, he won't even go to trial

Me: Its about bloody time

Him: Thank you I have interviews to do and don't worry I will mention you

Me: You better :)

Him: Bye

Me: Bye :)

I hung up. Who am I gonna share these great news with? I need to share this with someone. Someone I can talk to and I can't think of Anyone else and I have a few questions to ask this person. I smiled looking on thin air.

Me: See you in two hours Zinyovile :)

.

.

~ Nomonde ~

I came to my room as fast as I can so that Zinzi could find me here. I want to confront her for not telling me the truth about her brother. She acted like she was my friend only to find out she was selling me to this monster. I am scared for my life I feel like my life will never be normal again. I am scared to death right now. How can I choose a monster to be the father of my child. I wish I accepted being a single mother. I don't think I need this stress right now. I will be three months soon. I don't want anything to happen to my child.

I need to take a shower. I am tired and dirty. I attempted to take off my top. I heard a knock at the door. I stopped then looked at the door. I went to open the door. I breath in and out then opened.

Me:

What the hell? why didn't she tell me she was bringing the entire family to my room? Oh Boy I hope this is not my last day on earth. I hope I am not dying today.

Zinzi: You look terrible where were you we've been looking for you all afternoon yesterday :(

Fikiswa: She thought we'd never find her!

Mrs Ngesi: How can you do this to me? How can you betray my son? All of us!!!?

I can't believe this. I left them at the door.

Mrs Ngesi: Answer me you stupid girl!

I turned around. I felt a tear drop. I quickly wiped it

Fikiswa: You can't be serious! are you gonna cry now? you gonna explain to us why you're a snitch! You traitor!

I looked at Zinzi

Me: You asked why I look terrible? well I slept in jail :D :(

Them:

Tears streamed down my cheek

Me: Do you know how crazy that is? Being arrested for something you didn't do? dating a man you don't even know?

Zinzi looked down

Me: Zinzi I begged you to tell me what he did you didn't want to tell Me!

Zinzi:

Fikiswa: We were avoiding this! tell us what happened we believe you're the reason Sabata is in jail now!

Me: I spent a night in prison for something I didn't even know about do you think it's fair for you to come here and accuse me of snitching?

Fikiswa: How did the police find out ? :(

I looked at Zinzi. I can't say it's Lithakazi. They will kill her. I must put a blame on their blood.

Me: The day I came back from Cape town Zinzi tagged me on Facebook. The police say they have been watching her posts. They saw a post Zinzi posted about my pregnancy. They knew they'd find something

Mrs Ngesi: Zinzi!!! :(

Zinzi: I am sorry mom I was excited

Me: I didn't know Sabata was a murderer

Mrs Ngesi: Don't call my son that! it was a mistake !

Fikiswa:

Me: I am sorry

Fikiswa: Sabata is a good boy. He would never hurt you or any of us. You're one of us now :)

Mrs Ngesi: That's true. My son is a gentleman. You're lucky to have him :(

Me: I know I am ma'am :D

I looked away. Am i really lucky? They must be kidding me. I hate this family. I am not as excited as I was before about being part of it. Not after this dark disgusting secret they were keeping from me.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

.

I had to post because I feel like I should've told you yesterday so I will see you Sunday for real.  
Enjoy church guys

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 171

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at the Hospital. Nomandla and Londeka walk into Helen's office. They are here to see her and Helen looks surprised to see them. She didn't expect this visit at all. She doesn't see Nomandla more often as she used to when she was still living in Mthatha so seeing her makes her happy but she seems busy today.

Helen: Hey what are you guys doing here ? :D

Nomandla: We came to see you :)

Helen: Please sit :D

They sat down. Helen looked at Londeka..

Helen: Ain't you supposed to be at work ? :)

Londeka: You forgot we are meeting Toto about cataring ? :)

Helen: Oh I forgot that

Nomandla: Don't worry you're at work we will go meet him and come update you :)

Helen: I am very busy today please you guys go and tell me how it went. I know I am supposed to be part of this but it's a busy week and I want to sort out my patients then take two days off. Tomorrow it's my last day :)

Nomandla: We also wanted to talk to you about Sabata :)

Helen: What about him ? :(

Nomandla: We were just told he got arrested :D

Helen: What ? they really got to him :D

She stood up and ran to the other side. She hugged Nomandla.

Helen: Thank you Jesus! :D

Londeka: We can carry on with our lives now but before that.....

Helen looked at Londeka

Londeka: We need to go check on Nomonde. When we went to her we didn't get to speak to her about the baby

Helen: Oh yeah but is Zimbini okay about this ?

Nomandla: We want her to keep up with this lie. That family will kill her if she tells them, so

Zimbini has nothing to worry about :)

Helen: Okay guys go I have a patient in the next ....

She looked at her watch

Helen: 10 minutes :)

Nomandla: Okay we just came to keep you up to date :)

Helen: Thanks girls :)

They walked out and went to the car

Nomandla: Let's first go see my mother, from there we go to Toto then Nomonde :D

Londeka: Let's hope mom is still far :)

Nomandla: There's also them we must hurry EL is not far :)

Londeka: Yeah

They got in the car and drove out.

.

.

~ Nosukile ~

I have been so busy I didn't even think of inviting Fefekazi to the wedding. I am sure she knows about the wedding and she is asking herself why I didn't invite her. It is my lunch time. I have to call her while I still remember. Fefekazi is keeping my house safe. She has been a good friend to me. I must have a friend at my wedding and she is the only friend I have. I don't have friends. I stopped having friends when I realised my friend wasn't really my friend. Nozazi was a woman I called a friend but she was jealous and a bad person who didn't want anyone to win. She started hating me when I was hired to cook for the teachers at the village school. She said she was a better person for the job. I don't know how she was gonna pull it off because she wasn't good at cooking. Her jealousy went to her daughter. Our daughters started competing. Nomandla wasn't that kind of a child. Lithakazi made everything a completion and I hated it. So ever since that I have never let anyone into my life and Even Fefekazi. I am just doing this just so she doesn't feel like I am just using her. Fefekazi isn't really my friend. She is a person I trust and I can share a few things with and trust with my home. I don't want her to hate me for not inviting me. Honestly right now my life is changed. I work and live in Mthatha. My friend is my daughter's mother in law. She is the only woman I speak to and talk to about my God. I am a praying woman so



sometimes I forget people like Fefekazi but at the end of the day My Daughter will invite her people. I need to invite mine. That is why I want Fefekazi to come and I should also invite Thobeka. I don't want her to feel left out.

Anyway I took my phone. I dialled Fefekazi's number.

Fefekazi: Hello Suki

Me: Hello Fefe how are you ? :)

She exhaled

Fefekazi: I am okay Suki. God is good I can't complain how are you ?

Me: I am good. You know my daughter is getting married on Valentine's day right ? :)

Fefekazi: No I didn't know congratulations

Me: Thank you. I want you and Thobeka to come to the wedding. Just get ready on the day someone will come fetch you :)

Fefekazi: Okay thank you! I will wear that yellow dress I bought and my white hat. I cannot wait !

Me: Hi hi hi okay Fefe goodbye :D

Fefekazi: Bye Suki

I hung up. " Really mom ? " That's my daughter, What is she doing here? I turned around

Me: Nomandla, Londy. What are you guys doing here ? :D

Nomandla folded her arms

Nomandla: Mom this is my wedding not yours. Why are you inviting the entire village? :(

Me: Stop exaggerating ! I am inviting Fefekazi! :(

Nomandla: And Thobeka!

Me: Do you want her to feel left out? I know this is your wedding and I am your mother. My Daughter is getting married and I am allowed to invite whoever I want. Fefekazi is looking after my house did you forget that ? :(

Nomandla: No Mom. It's just that I am mad at Fefekazi :(

Me: Why ?

Nomandla: You know she inherited the taxi right ? :(

Me: Yes from Sanuse

Nomandla: Londeka and her husband advised her to save some of the money the taxi make. She didn't save a cent. The taxi had an accident last week and she needed R150 000. 00 to fix it. She didn't have it mom! Qaqambile and Londeka had to take their savings and help her ! :(

Me: What? Why did you do it Londy?

Londeka: Ma if we didn't Father in law's children were gonna die. The lawyer called us asking us to help her. Father said Qaqambile should look after those kids. So we had no choice :(

Me: How can Fefekazi be so careless. What is this woman doing with that taxi business money ? :(

Londeka: Maybe she buys sweets or clothes. I don't know ma. What makes me angry is the fact that just the other day she went to shout my husband then two days later she is coming for help :(

Me: I had no idea and you and your husband are big part of this wedding. I just made things uncomfortable for you guys

Nomandla: It's done mom. We will have to tolerate each other :(

Me: No it's not gonna be that bad. I said they will be fetched on the day of the wedding which means they won't be with us the whole weekend

Londeka: That's better :(

Me: I am sorry girls

" No it's okay " They said at the same time .

Me: What should I get you guys ? :)

Nomandla: Nothing we are in a hurry. We just came to tell you that Sabata is arrested :)

Me: Praise the Lord. I hope he will rot in jail ! :(

Nomandla: Its best for everyone :(

Me: Wow. Lithakazi must be happy :)

Londeka: She is the one who helped the police to find him :)

Me: Nozazi's daughter! How did she do that? :D

Nomandla: The girlfriend. She used the girlfriend :D

Me: I wonder why the police didn't think of that

Londeka: Maybe they didn't know he has a girlfriend :)

Me: Yeah :)

Nomandla: Anyway mom we are also here to fetch Londeka's mom. She and Sapho are on their way back :)

Me: That's great! How about school. Why is he back on a Monday? :)

Londeka: We miss him. He will go to school here :)

Nomandla: Soya's school :)

Me: That's a good school Londy. I wish Odwa went there too :D

Nomandla: What do you mean ? Odwa is in a private school here and he is clever :D

Me: I know this private school life started at a later stage for him :)

Nomandla: But he is doing great :D

Me: I know. Your son is going to be bright Londeka :)

Londeka: That is what i want :D

Me: :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Gita's house. We see Andrea and his wife sitting in the living room talking. It looks like they are talking about something serious. We see Andrea standing up looking upset.

Wife: Honey why are you mad this is great. He is back to his country. That means there won't be anything happening between him and Lisa. We should be happy we didn't kill another person :D

Andrea: No , We are still going to kill that bastard when he comes back but Baby, Don't you find this weird....

Wife: What ?

Andrea: We plan to kill him he leaves the country. Is this some kind of co-incident?

Wife: Maybe when we planned this he was already gone

Andrea: Nah..... Something inside me tells me something is going on here..... :(

Wife: Baby you need to stop worrying. We will kill the guy when he comes back. We will do it as we planned it :)

Andrea: No... Something is going on. Firstly Lisa came home and you were here. I lied to her and said I had my cousin and his friends over . I could see in her eyes she didn't believe me but what surprised me is that she played along acting dumb. The Lisa I know would've insisted in coming in. She didn't.... :(

He started pacing up and down

Wife: Maybe she believed you ?

Andrea: No! She didn't and if Lisa suspected something I am afraid it's gonna get ugly. That girl will want revenge or kill you. She is sick in the head :(

Wife: Good thing I am always with you. She won't have a chance to kill me

Andrea: That's the thing. She's been distant. She doesn't come here. She keeps calling making excuses like she is buying sometime.....

Wife: You give this woman too much credit sweetheart :D

Andrea: Think about it. Her mother's house is not far. Why can't she come visit during the day at least ?

Wife: Yeah.....

We see Andrea looking around the house.

Wife: What are you looking for ?

Andrea: Cameras! I have to see if there is something fishy going on here :(

He didn't find anything. He ran to the stairs. His wife ran after him. They got to the bedroom and turned the bedroom upside down. They were looking everywhere trying to find anything. We see the wife pick up something. It was a small black thing. It's a device

Wife: Baby come look at this :(

Andrea went and looked. He put his index finger on her mouth. She didn't want her to say something that will Alert Lisa that they saw the devises. He destroyed them then kicked thin air fuming with anger

Wife: Baby calm down. We have to find a way out of this

Andrea: Dammit! She's been listening to us all this time! I am going to kill this bitch

Wife: What will happen to our plan? She is our Jackpot remember?

Andrea: Not anymore. The conversation we had here yesterday She heard all of it. They are hiding Tatenda. I swear she is working on a plan and I am going to kill her before she strikes I swear

Wife: So we forget the millions?

Andrea: We murder her then turn tables to her sister in Law

Wife: Who ?

Andrea: Ellen Lawson! She is going through divorce. She is vulnerable. She needs a man right now and we Will take advantage of that

Wife: Is She rich ?

Andrea: She is and her house must cost millions but first..... I need to find a way to get that bitch here. Lisa is dying today and I will make sure I bury her where no one will find her !

Wife: We have to be extra careful. I am sure when she comes here she will come with that Tatenda man and if Lisa don't come out, He will know you did something to her

Andrea: You're right. What I need to do is lie and say we are going to a date night out. I will drive her to our flat and murder her there!

Wife: :)

They heard a loud knock coming downstairs. They looked at each other then walked out of the bedroom heading downstairs. The knock continued

Andrea: Who the hell is knocking like that?

Wife: Should I hide sweetheart ?

Andrea looked at her

Andrea: Yeah I thin.....

The door flung opened. An officer walked in pointing a gun at Andrea and his wife.

Andrea: What the hell ?

Wife: What is going on ?

The officer looked outside

Officer: Sergeant come in maybe they will know what is going on when they see their accomplice!

Andrea: Our accompli....

He didn't finish. He saw sergeant pushing his cousin in. He was already in handcuffs

Andrea: Who is this?

Wife: We Don't know this person! who is He?

Viegaz: It's over cuz. They have everything

Andrea: I don't know what you're talking about ! :(

Officer: Officers cuff them ! :(

Wife: We dont know him!

Officer: Liar! You're a woman. You should be ashamed of yourself ! :(

Wife: We are good people I swear we don't know

They were pushed out and dragged to the police cars. We see Beatrice drives in. She got out of her car.

Beatrice: What is going on Detective ?

She looked at Advocate. The police came with advocate Poland.

Beatrice: Advocate what are you doing here ?

Poland: I am glad You're here. Everything your mother left for Andrea will be given back to you :)

Beatrice: What ? :D

Poland: This house. The property shares they are yours I will call you to do the paper work :)

The van with Andrea and his accomplices drove off. Beatrice looked at Detective

Beatrice: I am confused what is going on ?

Detective: Lisa Lawson helped us expose this man :)

Beatrice: Lisa ? ☹

Detective: Yes , Andrea is a wanted man. He goes around killing people for their insurance

money. He is going back to Mexico with his accomplice and they will be facing serious charges and they will never come back to South Africa :)

Beatrice: I am so happy to get everything my father worked so hard for :D

Detective: I am sorry for your loss. We discovered he killed both your parents

Beatrice:

Detective tapped her shoulder

Detective: Stay strong Ms Beatrice

He walked to his car. Poland looked at Beatrice

Beatrice: We will be in touch. I am preparing to go to PE but I will be back in two days :)

Beatrice: :)

Poland went to his car. Beatrice wiped her tears. She looked at her mother's house and cried tears of joy. She looked up

Beatrice: Daddy the justice is served :D

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I always have a reason for every action or decision I make. You know me, I wouldn't turn down such an opportunity. I always wanna shine. I want to stand out and look better than others. I am dying very soon. I can die today or tomorrow. Being at that wedding would be great for me. It would be my chance to spend time with my friends and be happy. That is what I want. To spend my last days happy. Now to the reason why I am not going to the wedding. Think about it. On the 10th Marlene might come out. Obviously her daughters will be there. How am I gonna get to her with them there ? I don't have a death wish. I know I am dying but I don't want to risk it. I want whoever will be responsible for my death to struggle. I cannot die that easy. I am a strong woman. Where am I going with this? 10th she is free. Her daughters might spend day or two with her. Four days later Nomandla is getting married. I can't be at two places at the same time. Going to Port Elizabeth takes hours. A lot of them. I want to go visit Marlene on the 13th this month. That is the reason I declined. I would die to be there but I have to do this. I have to kill Marlene before she kills me. That woman is evil and she will never stop because the police keep letting her go. She feels untouchable that is why I think jail will never change her.

Anyway I just arrived at Zinyovile's house. I hope she won't chase me away. She knows what one thinks so I don't think she will chase me away. I accepted death and she knows it. I don't need answers for that. I have all the answers I need. Anyway I knocked at the door then moved away and waited for her to open the door. After few seconds the door opened.

Me: :)

She just stood there. She didn't say anything. Looking at her face I can't say She is angry or not. She just had a normal face something I have never seen in her. Every time I come here she opens the door looking angry now I don't see that and I don't see a happy face either...

Me: Makho.... :D

Zinyovile: Nozazi's daughter I am not a therapist :(

Me:

Her: I am a sangoma :(

Me: So you know why I am here ? :D

She gave me the " really now " look , Well my question was stupid anyway. This woman always know why I come see her.

Me: Okay I just don't know anyone else to talk to. I just thought I should come and tell you what is going on in my life :)

She moved aside

Zinyovile: Come in :(

I attempted to walk in she pushed me back then looked at my heels

Me: But I am not here to consult why do you want me to take off my heels ? :D

Zinyovile: Because I can :(

Me:

I took off my heels. We went in. She closed the door

Her: Okay I am listening brag :(

I smiled. I didn't sit down. I folded my arms then looked at her

Me: I apologised to everyone I wronged :)

Zinyovile: Good for you



I looked at her

Me: But Ellen did not forgive me :)

Zinyovile: She is going through some things of her own do you blame her ? :(

Me: Yeah Maybe she is .....

I looked down then I thought of Sabata. I looked up

Me: I also got the killer arrested. I did it for your sister in laws :)

Zinyovile: :)

She smiled

Me: Wow it's the first time I see you smile :)

Her: And it's the first time I see you come here with a peaceful energy. You used to come here angry asking me to kill that Nyembezi girl :(

Me: She forgave me. She even invited me to her wedding. I regret the things I did to her. Tell me Zinyovile. What is so special about Nomandla ?

Zinyovile: I don't know.... :(

She looked away

Me: I mean she is so forgiving. She is willing to help and the first time I came here you said she was protected. She is protected How and why ?

Zinyovile turned around

Zinyovile: When Nyembezi died, His wife gave her soul to the Lord

Me: Do you think God is protecting her?

Zinyovile: Maybe yeah.....

Zinyovile is acting weird. I want her to tell me what is in her mind.

Me: Zinyovile what is it that you're not telling me ?

Zinyovile: That family is not protected from everyone.....

I looked at her

Me: What do you mean? Whom are they protected from

Zinyovile: The Mkhencses :(

Me: Us? Why ? Is it because my mother wanted to kill Nomandla ? Is it because I wanted to kill Nomandla ?

Zinyovile shook her head no.

Me: I wish you could just talk and stop going around in circles! I am dying here! I want to know the truth !

Zinyovile: Do you really?

Whats that suppose to me? I swallowed hard. Do I really wanna know ?

Me:

Zinyovile: Do you !?

She snapped, I got such a fright and jumped

Me: Yes!

Zinyovile:

Me: Yes I want to know!

Zinyovile: Good then.....

She looked me straight in the eye, She was not blinking at all and i wasn't myself.

Me:

Zinyovile: That girl did not get to grow up with a father

Me: I didn't grow up with a father ei..... :(

She didn't let me finish. She snapped again

Zinyovile: Whose fault is that?

I looked down. I wiped my tears then looked at her.

Me: It's not my fault ! :(

Zinyovile walked around her room shaking her dirty dreadlocks

Zinyovile: Your father was a lazy drunkard who was unemployed ! a useless man! :(

Me:

Zinyovile: Every cent he got from doing small jobs like doing the Xaba garden..... :(

I looked away

Me: :(

Zinyovile: He'd get paid and go drink all the money and go home and beat Nozazi asking for food :(

Me:

Zinyovile: You work. Drink your money and go home ask for food..... ? :)

Zinyovile chuckled

Zinyovile: Where did the money to buy food come from? He was such a dog :(

Me:

Zinyovile: Your mother was hurt by that. And what hurt her the most was seeing her neighbour having everything she ever wished for.....

I turned around. I wiped my tears

Me: The Nyembezi family ?

Zinyovile: Nosukile had a loving husband. A man who was responsible. A working man. He was working at the mines Coming back with gifts for his little family :)

Me: :)

Zinyovile: That's when your mother's jealousy came. She was just like you by the way. She didn't want other people to do better than her. She hated that Nosukile had a perfect husband while she had a stupid Drunkard useless husband :(

I sat down

Me: Tell me what happened. What did mother do ?

Zinyovile: .....

Zinyovile was quiet. I looked at her, why is she quiet? I stood up

Me: I know there is somewhere you're going with this. Let's cut to the chase. What did my mother do ?

Zinyovile: Oh Litha.....

She walked away. I ran and grabbed her arm she turned around fast

Zinyovile: Don't you dare touch me!

I let go of her wrist

Me:

Zinyovile walked closer to me

Zinyovile: Your mother came to me

Me: So you're involved somehow! ☹

Zinyovile: I will stop talking !

Me: Sorry ☹

Zinyovile: Your mother was a useless witch who only depended on her grandmother's powder !

Me: You mean the strong red poison ?

She nodded her head yes..

Zinyovile: Your mother knew Nyembezi would never eat her food

Me:

Zinyovile smiled . She walked away. I followed her

Zinyovile: Nyembezi was a gentlman, married to a gently woman. Their house was neat. He didn't eat anywhere else. He always wanted to eat at his house. He'd say other village women are not neat. He can't eat their food and you know how your home looked back in the day. Your mother was lazy :(

Me: Zinyovile what happened?

Zinyovile: She came to me. I was the only person who could help her kill Nyembezi :)

Me:

What ? I can't believe this.

Me: Why you ? Was your home clean?

Zinyovile: No it's not that :)

Me: I wish you could just get to the point ! :(

She came to me. She put her hand on my shoulder then looked me in the eye.

Zinyovile: I was the only person who would make sure a bus to Rustenburg..... :)

Me:

Zinyovile: Get an accident and never arrive to its destination :)

Oh My God

Me: So you are the one who killed Nomandla's father?

Zinyovile: No my dear :)

Me:

I saw her smile disappear. She looked scary

Zinyovile: I did it with your mother's Orders!

Me:

Zinyovile: Your mother killed Nosukile's husband

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 172

~ Ellen ~

You know last year when Poland told us mom was going to her bail hearing on the 10th of February it sounded like it was the entire year. I cannot believe my mother is coming out of jail tomorrow. I am excited to see her and I hope she won't cause anymore problems. We couldn't wait for this day because we were scared the police might find out about what we did. Mother is going to be released tomorrow and that is when we will tell the police that she is back in the country. I am so happy and relieved that Nomandla didn't report us but I can't help but wonder why she didn't do it.... Why didn't she? Mom was not good to her and she hates me about our past. What is stopping this girl? She has every reason to hate us and I know for sure she does but the question is....why is she not doing anything ? I would like to believe she is this great person everyone say she is but she knows mom being in jail mean her life is safe. Why would she protect mom?

Me:.....

I stood up and walked around thinking. Is it Ryan? Is he protecting me? No that bastard said a lot of bad things about me to my daughter

Me: But why Nomandla.....

" Why what ? " I quickly turned around. It's Rebecca

Me: Sis :)

Rebecca: What is going on Ellen.... ? :(

Me: I.... :D

Rebecca: And I want the truth ! :(

Me: Ain't You wondering why Nomandla is not reporting us ?

She walked pass me

Rebecca: Ellen come on! why do you always question the goodness of that girl's heart ? :(

Me: Because I don't buy it! :(

Rebecca: I don't know ! I wash my hands :(

She walked away

Me: Come on sis! don t be naive! Don't you think if she was " Good " She would've said no when

my husband asked for sex? :(

She looked at me

Rebecca: We are getting somewhere :)

Me: I don't know what you mean ...

Rebecca: At least you know that girl never asked Ryan for sex it's Ryan who did! :)

I pushed back my hair walking away

Me: Oh please don't start with me :(

Rebecca: Maybe the poor girl needed that job and she couldn't say no. The only person you should be mad at here is your ex husband ! :(

I turned around fast

Me: Back to what was bothering me ! :(

She rolled her eyes.

Rebecca: What is bothering you sis?

Me: Nomandla knows the only time she is safe is when my mother is in prison :(

Rebecca: Yeah.....?

Me: now tell me Why would she protect mother? Why would she protect her when she has a chance to get her locked up for a long time ? :(

Rebecca started thing. I saw her folding her arms looking like someone who is deep in her thoughts. Good I think she sees my point.

Rebecca: .....?

Me: So you also have the same questions I have ?

Rebecca:

Me: Sis.... I think they do believe mom did this to Jessica, Now tell me....Wouldn't that scare Nomandla a little bit?

She walked away

Rebecca: I don't know sis maybe Ryan is trying to protect his daughter?

Me: Or they are up to something we don't know.....

I started pacing up and down.

Me: Sis I don't know. No one knows. I guess we will have to wait and see

Rebecca: Let's forget about that and focus on the good news. Mom is getting out tomorrow :D

Me: She might not come out

Rebecca: Poland is positive she will come out and I trust him :)

Me: Let's hope she does or We are in trouble sis

Rebecca: Don't remind me

Me: Anyway let me go tell Hillary to pack we are leaving for PE this afternoon

" I didn't know that " that's Hillary. She loves eavesdropping. I turned around. Rebecca looked at me. I am not going to lie to her again. I am telling her the truth

Me: Honey your grandmother might come out on bail tomorrow so we are going there to support her

Hillary:

Rebecca: She will be happy to see you. It's been a long time honey. Family comes first and we don't turn on Family no matter how bad they are

Me: Your aunt is right. Grandma needs us. We don't tolerate the things she does but she is still our mother

Hillary looked at Rebecca then at me

Hillary: I will go pack :(

She walked away. Rebecca looked at me

Her: That went well

Me: Yeah.....

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I need to speak to my aunt about this. I need to tell her I left and went to see Zinyovile. I know



she said I shouldn't leave but I don't think she'd be mad. I didn't go to Mthatha. I don't know how I feel right now after hearing the things I heard from Zinyovile. I can't believe what she told me today. I know how my mother was. I know she was a person with a bad side but I didn't think she'd get an innocent man killed just because he had a job and her husband didn't work. I know I got jealousy from my mother. I did bad things because of it myself so it's hard to judge her. I have done a lot of things to Nomandla because I was jealous of her and how she carries herself. I didn't know my mother was the reason her father died. My mother killed that man because she was jealous of Nosukile. I followed her footsteps and hated the same woman's daughter. What kinda people are we ? How am I gonna look at Nomandla after learning about this ? Nomandla wants to be part of my life and I see she is getting closer and closer to me which means we will spend more time together. Tell me, how am I gonna sit there and pretend like I don't know what I know ? what makes me more ashamed is the fact that Nyembezi family has always been nice to us. They wanted us to be their friends and we didn't give them that. All we did was put them down and enjoy their suffering. I wish I knew better. I wish my life changed sooner. I put myself through a lot because of my jealousy. I was never gonna get raped if I wasn't looking for Nomandla. My plan was to find her so I could humiliate her. Things didn't go well my life became a mess since then. My journey to become a new person goes through Marlene. I have to get to her and kill her so I could close this chapter. When they find her dead no one will suspect me.

Anyway I want to speak to Aunt about this because it's bothering me.

Me: Auntie can we talk

Aunt: Yes what is wrong? :)

Me: While you were at work i went to see Zinyovile again

She looked at me. She stopped what she was doing. She came and sat next to me

Her: Why?

Me: I wanted to go tell her that I got justice for her sister in laws. I also wanted to ask her some things and I heard some shocking things

Her: What are those things ?

I exhaled

Me: I found out the father of the girl I have been bothering for years was killed by mother and Zinyovile

Auntie: What ? Nomandla's father?

I nodded my head

Auntie: Oh Your mother though :(

Me:

Auntie: Zimbini once told me you were making Nomandla's life a living hell

I looked away

Me: Yeah I feel bad now. She is been nothing but nice to me. Only if I knew my mother was the reason for her father's passing....

Auntie: Its a good thing you're okay now :)

Me: Yeah auntie but how do I look at her after today?

Auntie: Admit it Lithakazi, Even though she forgave you whenever you look at her you feel guilty so handle it the same way you handle the things you did to her. She doesn't have to know this :(

Me: I know.... I mean we just reconciled. This would cause another tension between us

Auntie: Exactly and another thing that just came to mind.....

Me: What is that?

She looked at me

Auntie: Your father was very young. His death was also an accident but a different one because he was hit by a car when he was drunk .....

Me: What are you saying Auntie ?

She looked at me. I could see she was nervous to ask or say this

Auntie: Was his death really an accident ?

Me: Are you saying .....

Auntie: It wouldn't hurt to find out † σ

I looked at her then looked away

Me: You're right.....

I took my phone. I called Zinyovile.

Zinyovile: Mkhenkce

Me: Makhosi there is something you didn't tell me.... :(

Zinyovile chuckled

Zinyovile: You didn't ask

Me: So you know what I want to know ?

Zinyovile: I can't believe you're still asking me that

Me: Fine! tell me! Was it you ?

Auntie:

Zinyovile: Your mother didn't want to be suspected in Nyembezi's death so she decided to kill her useless husband so that she could be also a widow

I hung up. I sat down

Me: I can't believe this

Auntie: Sorry my baby

Me:

.

.

~ Lisa ~

This better go well. This better go as planned or I am a dead woman walking. I don't think Andrea would forgive me for such betrayal. I want that bastard to pay for all the things he did. I want him to be locked up far away from South Africa. I am done playing. This game was starting to scare me a bit. I was dealing with bunch of criminals. I am no criminal. Killing one person doesn't mean I know it all. These people have been doing this for years. They are professionals. They killed so many people before and I might be next. Detective must help me. All I can do now is wait for his call.

Anyway I just got home. I asked Mom , Tatenda and Matt to wait for me.

Me: Hey guys! :D

Matt: Baby what are we celebrating ? :)

I kissed him. Tatenda walked in.

Tatenda: Champagne? What are we celebrating?

Matt: I asked her the same thing :D

Mom came down

Mom: Lisa I was taking a nice little nap what is so urgent ? :(

Me: I want us to sit here. I am waiting for an important call. A call that might change our lives for good :)

Everyone was confused

Them:

I just smiled at them. While i was looking at them smiling. My phone rang. I looked at it..

Me: This is the call :D

I answered then put it on speaker

Me: Detective tell me it's done

Detective: I don't think I should explain anything

Me: What do you mean ?

Mom:

Tatenda:

Matt:

Detective: Switch on the tv and watch the news

Matt took the remote and changed the channel. Andrea , the wife and Viegaz faces were all over the screen..They were in handcuffs

Anchor: Miranda tell us. We see you're at the airport. Where are they taking these criminals ?

Miranda: East London police told us the plan was to hand them over to the Mexican police but Mexico don't want to see them. It turns out they killed many people in Russia. So the Russian government Offered to take them and lock them up and we were told they will not serve less than a life sentence

I smiled taking the bottle of champagne. There's Zero alcohol you can all relax

Me: You can change the channel. My job is done here. Nandi bring the glasses!!! :D

Nandi: Okay Ms Lisa !

Matt: You did it baby :D

Vicki: My child this is amazing! He is out of our lives :D

Me: For good :)

Tatenda: Thank you for saving my life Ms Lisa :)

Matt: You didn't only save Tatenda and my life. You saved the lives of other women who were gonna be his next victims :)

Me: I know honey :)

Mom: So what will happen to Gita's house ? :)

Me: Everything. The money, Property and the house will be given back to Beatrice :)

Matt:

Mom: And you're okay with that ? :)

Me: Mom I hate Gita's daughter but at the same time all that is hers. It's her father's legacy she deserves it I just hope she will focus on that and leave you and my man alone :(

Mom: :)

Mom looked at Matt

Mom: Son go check on Nandi. We have to celebrate :D

Matt walked to the kitchen mom looked at me.

Mom: Let's hope he doesn't run back to her

Me: There is no way in hell I would let that happen

Tatenda: We can't control these things Ms Lisa. What if he goes back?

I looked at the kitchen then at the door. Wherever I looked mom and Tatenda looked

Me: You see that door

I said pointing at the front door.

Them:

Me: I would let him walk out with one leg.....

Them:

Me: The next leg would be followed by a bullet in his head

Mom:

We saw Matt come to us

Matt: Let's open the champagne. This is amazing honey :D

Me: I know sweetheart I am happy too :D

Matt kissed me. I looked at mom and Tatenda

Tatenda:

Mom:

Things are still awkward and tense about the conversation we just had. I just hope Matt don't notice. I smiled

Me: :D

.

.

~ Nomonde ~

I understand Mrs Ngesi loves her son and all that but for her to say I am blessed or lucky to have her son as my boyfriend is like a slap in the face. It's the most disrespectful and disgusting thing I have ever heard. I understand he is her son and she wants the best for her son but what about me and my safety? I spent a night in jail because of him and the first thing they do is accusing me of snitching? I was expecting them to apologise after I told them but no, they didn't. All they did was go on about Sabata and how lucky I am to have him. I hope he stays in jail forever. I don't ever wanna see him again. Right now my emotions are sky high. I am not comfortable being around these people. Yes they are still in my room talking about that murderer. I hate my life. I wish could do something to cut all ties with this family. I don't know how I am gonna do that now that they think I am carrying their child. I am in this mess because of myself. I have myself to blame for this. I shouldn't have agreed to date Sabata knowing the situation I am in. Now there is no coming out. If I tell them he is not the father they will kill me. If I want to end things with Sabata again they will kill me. I don't see a way out here.

Anyway I felt a little pain down under my belly button. I closed my eyes then breath in and out.

Me:

Zinzi: Are you okay?

Me: Yeah :(

I sat on my bed and ignored the feeling. I am not going to let them upset me. I won't let them. I see these people are bullies. They think they are everything in this world and it is okay to do whatever they want to people because they are this 'rich ' family in town.

Mrs Ngesi: This news about my son's arrest disturbed a meeting about you :)

Me: What meeting?

Mrs Ngesi: We are going to pay damages to your family. Have you told them you're pregnant?

Me: No , I haven't told them yet but I will tell them toda.... :)

Fikiswa: I wouldn't do that if I were you..... :)

Everyone looked at her. This woman is crazy. She is making me sick anyway what is she talking about?

Us:

Fikiswa: At least not yet :)

Mrs Ngesi: Why not ? :(

Fikiswa looked at me.

Me:

Fikiswa: This girl met my nephew once and had sex with him on the spot. We can't go pay Damages not until I get her tested and see the results saying my nephew is the father :(

Oh My God. I felt a sharp pain cutting my stomach

Mrs Ngesi: Fikiswa!!! :(

Me: Ahhhhh!!!!!!

I screamed in agony

Mrs Ngesi: Are you okay darling ?

I saw Zinzi looking at my legs with both her hands on her mouth

Zinzi: Mom blood! she is bleeding

Fikiswa:

Me: No!!! I can't lose my baby

Mrs Ngesi: Fikiswa! this is your fault! you destroyed another life again! Don't just stand there help her you're a doctor !

Me:

Fikiswa:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 173

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's so cute to see Londeka so happy to see her son. She really missed him. I don't think she was gonna cope spending the whole year away from him. Sapho is too young and his parents are young. He must stay with them. I am glad Londeka's mom agreed to come and live down here. Anyway they arrived. We drove back here. I just left their house now. I am going home to be with my husband. I have been out the whole day. Our visit to Nomonde didn't go well again. We didn't see her because we were told Sabata's family was with her. We don't want anything to do with that family. We just hope she is okay.



I cannot believe tomorrow Marlene is coming out of jail. I am expecting anything from that woman. I just hope the parole board goes there and arrest her. I can't be happy knowing she is out there and she might surprise us at my wedding. I don't trust her and her daughter. They don't know how to give up. I drove in. I parked my car at driveway. I walked out and locked the car. I heard my phone ring. I took it and answered

Me: Hey Helen :)

Helen: Did you guys see her?

Me: No we didn't. Your colleague and the family was there we didn't want to interrupt. We just left

Helen: Let's hope the poor girl is okay

Me: Yeah. I hope they don't put a blame on her. Sabata is the one who murdered people :(

Helen: With Doctor Ngesi involved anything is possible

Me: She is the reason I didn't want to go in :(

Helen: girl let me go back to work

Me: Okay talk later :)

I hung up then walked to Ryan's office. I pumped into Oversize

Me: Hi:)

Him: How are you ? :)

Me: I am good thanks how are you ? :)

Oversize: I am okay thanks, He is on the phone but you can go in

Me: Okay thanks :)

I opened the door. I walked in

Me: :)

Ryan: At least they are arrested. I can't wait for you to arrive for the wedding. I want to hear this in person it's too confusing :(

Caller:.....

Ryan: Alright mom love you :)

He hung up ..

Ryan: The man , Lisa's man is arrested for murder

Me: What ?

Ryan: He was planning to kill my sister too apparently he targets rich families

Me: He sounds like a gangster

Ryan: He is. The good news is they are out of the country and they will never come back

Me: That's good :)

I think this is what mom was talking about

Ryzn: Another thing Lisa tells me she is back with Matt :(

Me: What? After everything he did to her ?

Ryan: Mom says they will explain everything when they get here

Me: Lisa's love life is so complicated. We need to find out what she was doing with that criminal. When she came here for a few days she left him in East London she came with the driver guy

Ryan: And there was something going on between them. I don't know what is going on in my sister's life but when they get here Thursday I will sit her down she will tell me everything :(

Me: This criminal guy was gonna be a groomsman so we are back to Matt now? :)

Ryan: Yeah if it was for me I would just go with Qaqambile, Oversize and Matt :(

Me: That would upset Lisa and you know we can't upset her :)

Ryan: Yeah .....

Well we decided that Zimbini's partner will Oversize his wife is not around. Maybe what mom told me about Vicky asking for prayers was this confusion Lisa has. How can you be with three men at the same time. This lady has a big heart I must give her that.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Last night i heard the News I didn't really want to hear. I don't know why I never thought about it. When Zinyovile told me about how Mr Nyembezi died I should've questioned my father's passing as well. Why the hell did mom do this to my father? My mother was a witch. She deserves what happened to her. She died the same way she killed others. If my father was still alive I don't think I would've turned out like this. I think maybe I was gonna be a good person. I am like this, I went through the things I went through because I didn't have a father and I just found out my mother is to be blamed for that. I really hate her right now. She died so young because of her jealousy and evilness. She was the only witch in that village.

Anyway enough about my mother. It's another day. I decided to leave ElliotDale and visit Mthatha. I told Auntie I am going to the hospital to take the medication and pampers. She let me go. I am here to do that but the most important thing I am here for is to see Qhayiya and find out about Marlene's release. Marlene might come out of jail today. I need to know who she is with there. I can't go to Port Elizabeth if she is not alone. Qhayiya is at work. I decided to first come see Zimbini at her place.

Zimbini: Hey Cuz come in :D

Me: Thanks Cuz :)

Zimbini: Why didn't you tell me you're coming ? :)

Me: I just wanted to surprise you :)

Zimbini: Are you hungry I can make you something fast :)

Me: No cuz where is my niece ? :)

Her: I just bathed her. She is sleeping :)

Me: Have you found a babysitter yet? :)

Zimbini: No not yet :)

She said down

Me: You need to find one before you start work. Anyway any luck ? :)

Zimbini: I am going for an interview tomorrow :D

Me: Why don't I stay so that I can baby sit while you're there ? :)

Zimbini: You know what you're right. I wanted to take my baby to Elliottdate today thanks cuz :)

Me: Great! I will call auntie and tell her later ! :D

Zimbini: So sis now that Sabata is in prison what are you gonna do? Do you wanna see him?

Me: :(

I stood up. Seeing Qhayiya is not the only reason that brought me here. I am here to see that bastard. I am just waiting for Constable's call

Me: wouldn't you wanna see someone who almost killed you ?

Zimbini: I don't know cuz. We are talking about Sabata here. A serial Killer. Do you want to see that man?

Me: I want that more than ever. I put him there. I want to see his sorry arse behind bars I want to show him I won!

Zimbini: What if you wake up the monster in him? Cuz I don't want you to die

Me: Zimbini..... :(

I went to her. I smiled

Me: The monster will wake up and sleep..... :)

Zimbini:

Me: ... Because there is nothing he can do to me ! He is prisoner now ! :)

Zimbini: Lithakazi there is Fikiswa out there. What if he talks to her ? What if his family kill you ?

Me: So be it! But I have to promise you one thing :)

I looked at her

Me: Sabata planned to kill me. He went to my house and ended up the one who almost got killed. I fight back Cuz that's what I do :)

Zimbini: You can't be lucky twice !

Me: It wasn't by luck that I didn't die Cuz, I fought for myself! :(

Zimbini: Please don't do this.

Me: You have nothing to worry about. They don't know where I live :)

Zimbini: That's the thing cuz! Where you live you live with my mother! :(

Me:

Zimbini: First it was two women. The blood spit on them where are they now? Do you want your

blood to spit on my mother ? :(

Me:

Zimbini: What if you die with my mother Lithakazi?

Me: Okay fine ! :(

Zimbini:

Me: I am not going to see Sabata ☹

Zimbini: Thank you

My phone rang. I looked at it. I smiled

Me: :)

Zimbini: Who is it ?

I looked at her. I didn't answer that. I answered the call

Me: Constable ? :)

Constable: I have incredibly news for you

Me: I am listening :)

Constable: Results came back last night

Me: That was fast :)

Zimbini:

Constable: That bastard is perfectly well!

Me: :)

Constable: As i am speaking to you right now. He just got sentenced to 50 years in prison

Good riddance! I feel like they should add another 50 years on top of that sentence

Me: Tell me more :D

Zimbini: :)

Constable: 15 years for each woman who died. so he is getting 45 years for brutally murdering three women and for attempted murder and running away it's 5 years prison time. So Ms Mkhenkce that means you can go straight to Wallington prison and see him

Me: I am on my way :)

I hung up

Zimbini: And ? :)

I turned around and looked at her. Oh cuz I wish I could share this great news with you but I can't. I will do when I come back. I promised you to never set foot at Wellington but Wellington is where I am going right now

Me: They checked his mental state. He is perfectly fine and charged. He says he will tell me in person about the sentence :)

I took my handbag. I kissed Zimbini's cheek.

Me: I will see you later! :D

Zimbini: Be safe !!!

I opened the door. I walked out

Me: Always cuz :D

I closed the door and leaned on it

Me: See you in few Sabata Ngesi

I saw a taxi

Me: Taxi!!! :D

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the hospital. We see The Ngesi family outside. They were sitting. It looks like they slept at the Hospital. It was Zinzi, Her mother and her Aunt. We see Fikiswa standing up. She was sitting alone. She went to the two..

Fikiswa: Are you still mad at me ? :(

Zinzi: Auntie you upset the poor girl. She lost the baby what do you expect us to do? celebrate ?

Fikiswa: :(

Mrs Ngesi: I can't believe you Fikiswa! everything you touch turns out to be a mess. Your brother is right about you ! You're a curse to this family :(

Fikiswa: I am not the only one who helped Sabata run away you two are not going to stand there and act like you're innocent! :(

Mrs Ngesi: You're crazy woman! :(

Zinzi: The poor girl got arrested. We went and accused her of something she didn't do on top of that you asked me to lie to her and hide what my brother did ! :(

Fikiswa: I am willing to do whatever it takes to make sure this family stays out of trouble :(

Mrs Ngesi: Oh please ! You breath trouble! you're the problem here ! :(

Fikiswa: What if she lost the baby because she was scared we might find out the baby wasn't Sabata's ? :(

Zinzi shook her head

Zinzi: I am going to see my broth..... :(

Mrs Ngesi's phone rang. She looked at it

Mrs Ngesi: Its your father

Zinzi: Answer!

She answered and put her on speaker

Mrs Ngesi: Ngesi ?

Mr Ngesi: Your son was sentences to 50 years in prison.

We see All of them put their hands on their mouths shocked. We see Mrs Ngesi searching for a chair. She sat down

Mr Ngesi: All the money I spent on that son of a bitch went down the drain!

Zinzi snatched the phone from her mother. She hung up

Zunzi:

Mrs Ngesi looked at Fikiswa

Fikiswa:

Mrs Ngesi got more angry. She stood up and ran to Fikiswa. She slapped her they started fighting. Fikiswa fell. Mrs Ngesi got on top of her and beat the living day light out of her. We see

security come running. They separated them

Mrs Ngesi: You did this to my son you witch !

Fikiswa: I didn't kill two three women did I? huh bitch ? Come here !

She said trying to break away from the security

Mrs Ngesi: Come I am going to show you what I am made of come!!!

Security: Ladies stop!!! :(

They stopped. The door opened. A nurse came out with a doctor. They turned their attention to the doctor. It's Doctor Helen Tom by the way

Fikiswa: Helen how is she ?

Helen: She will be fine and she is awake now you can go in :)

Zinzi: Thank God

She ran in and followed by her mother. Fikiswa ran in too. Mrs Ngesi turned around.

Mrs Ngesi: You're not needed here!

She kicked Fikiswa on the stomach she fell on her back. Mrs Ngesi shut the door hard. The machines started beeping .

Mrs Ngesi: Oh I am sorry sweetheart. How are you doi.....

Nomonde: Get out!

Zinzi: What ? But.....

Nomobde: Out! I don't want to see these people Out!!! Nurse!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

Helen ran in. Fikiswa ran in too

Helen: Please guys leave!!!

Fikiswa: Yes leave! we gonna take care of this we doctors! :(

Helen: That goes for you too Doctor Ngesi :(

Fikiswa: What ?

Helen: You're not on duty! :(

Mrs Ngesi dragged her sister in Law out. They walked out. Helen shook her head in disbelief



then turned around taking a needle. She raised it up ready to inject her

Helen:

Nomonde: Doctor don t sedate me!

Helen pulled down the syringe. Nomonde's eyes popped out. She was surprised the doctor didn't fight her.

Nomonde: Wow

Helen: What ? :)

Nomonde: How do you know I was just trying to avoid them ?

Helen: Because I know what kinda people they are :)

Nomonde: They are bad people ain't they ?

Helen put her hand on Nomonde's forehead

Helen: You should be grateful the baby is no more

Nomonde: What do you mean ?

Helen went to the door. She checked if they really closed it. She turned around and looked at Nomonde.

Helen: If they found out you lied about who is the father.....

Nomonde: Not So loud! How do you know that?

Helen: Because I am friends with people who care about you :)

Nomonde: People? How MANY People know about this ?

Helen took the bottle of sedatives She looked at Nomonde

Helen: Just us. would you like me to tell the father the news ?

Nomonde: Yes. Where is he? I want.....

Helen: You can't see him. He is with my friend and you know I can't trust you with that information. You didn't respect Ellen's relationship there is no guarantee that you won't do the same to my friend besides....

Nomonde:

Helen: You don't want him to get killed by that family :)

Nomonde: Yeah. ...

Helen: Now close your eyes and pretend to be asleep I am leaving :)

Nomonde: This is gonna be my new life ?

Helen: :)

Helen smiled then walked out leaving Nomonde crying.

.

.

~ Lisa ~

Things are back to Normal now. I am not scared anymore. Tatenda can also live his life without any fear And we can all focus on the wedding. My brother is getting married in 4 days. We have to focus on that. Andrea's suit is going to be worn by my man. Matt and I are happier than ever. Of course a part of me don't trust him but he knows what will happen when he betrays me again. I understand mother's concern but she has nothing to worry about. I am pregnant with his child. If he messes up we are done and he will die period. I am done playing. I want to settle down and live happily ever after with him. I hope he is ready to be Matt Lawson. I am not worried about him because he knows what is expected of him once he is my husband.

Me: I love you

Matt: I love you too and I missed this :)

I looked up at him. We are lying on the couch. I kissed him

Me: I did too actually :)

Matt: We have our entire lives ahead of us. We are going to have a beautiful future and I hope you will be able to trust me again :)

Me: Trust.....It will take time but I am willing to try :)

Matt: That is what I want to hear :)

I kissed him. I heard footsteps coming down the stairs. I broke the kiss then sat up straight. It's mom

Mom: Good morning :)

Me: You didn't come down for breakfast :)

Mom: I was catching up on some work darling and I wasn't hungry but now I can do with breakfast :)

Me: Nandi!!! :)

She came running

Nandi: Ms Lisa :)

Me: Prepare breakfast for mom :)

Nandi: OKAY :)

She walked away

Mom: Matt you slept well ?

She sat down

Matt: I think I will have the best nights for the rest of my life now that that moron is in prison :)

Mom: Say that again but I on the other hand have Beatrice to worry about

Me: She knows I didn't kill Gita why would she kill you ? :(

Mom: Even if you did honey! that doesn't mean I should die for it. Who knows? Maybe she might do it to hurt you

Me: That day I would murder her and her two kids! :(

Matt: Your step son too? You know he is my child right ? :D

Me: Nobody touches my mother Matt. I can do anything to hurt my enemy. She must.... :(

I heard the door bell

Me: Let me go get that :(

I went to the door and opened

Me: :(

Speak of the devil

Beatrice:

Me: What are you doing in my house ? :(

Beatrice walked in. She pushed me out of the way and ran to Matt

Beatrice: Baby I got everything back ! :D

She threw herself at my man and hugged him. Mom looked at me

Mom:

Me:

She looked at me giving me death stare.

Beatrice: Let's go home and move to my house! I know those criminals made changes in the house but it's still my home! Come home with me. I will pay all your debts :D

She looked at him then at me

Beatrice: Let's not let Lisa win! I don't even know why you here. This woman is poison! She doesn't love you! I do :D

Me: Matt has no debt

Beatrice turned around and looked at me

Beatrice: What ?

Me: Matt don't owe any bank money :(

Beatrice: then where is my money ? I spent a lot of money in that house ! :(

Me: You're not getting a cent from me !

Beatrice: You know what! you can have it! :(

She looked at Matt

Beatrice: Honey go take your clothes! let's go home :D

Me: Beatrice I thought you came here to thank me for saving your arse after that whore who gave birth to you killed your father and left everything to a criminal

I saw her face turn red. She is angry isn't she? That was the plan. To provoke her. Who does this girl think she is coming to my house and do this?

Beatrice:

I walked closer to her

Me: Say it :)

Beatrice: Everything I have my father worked so hard for! the only person i have to thank is him not you!

Me: Ungrateful Bitch

Beatrice: I know why you rat him! :)

She came closer to me with a silly smile in her face

Me:

Beatrice: You knew what kind of a person he is all this long and you decided to keep quiet then you realised he had a wife and all he wanted was to kill you too and take everything you have! No! :D

She looked at Mom

Beatrice: Everything she has! you don't have nothing :D

Me: You bitch!

I ran to her. She ran and hid behind Matt

Mom: Lisa you're pregnant stop this! Beatrice get out of my house!

Beatrice looked at me. I was fuming with anger

Me:

Beatrice: You knew you were dying next. You had to save your arse! This was never about being the hero! You were scared for your life!

I tried to free myself from mom she was holding me back

Me: Mom let me kill this bitch!

Beatrice looked at Matt

Beatrice: Let's go home baby :)

Matt: Beatrice

Beatrice put her index finger on his mouth.

Beatrice: You don't have to go take your clothes. We will buy you new clothes let's go :)

Matt: Beatrice I am not going anywhere with you :(

Me: :)

Beatrice: What ? :(

Matt: I told you I am in love with Lisa and she is the woman I want to be with. I still feel the same.  
This is not about money :(

Beatrice: But we have a son!

I brushed my stomach

Me: Our son is on the way :)

Mom let go of me. I walked slowly to Matt and Beatrice. She turned around

Beatrice: You shut up I am talking to my man!

Me: He was your man until you used him as a pawn in your agenda to scam me money!

Beatrice:

Me: You think a house and two property houses will make him go back to you? Bitch grow up!  
You will never buy love even if you could buy love the money you have is nothing compared to  
what I have!

Beatrice: Matt Bab....

Me: You can't keep a man! I am starting to think you have the entire fridge up your Vagina! :D

Beatrice: How dare you !

Matt grabbed Beatrice wrist. He pulled her closer to him aggressively their chests collide. They  
were looking at each other in the eyes both breathing heavily

Beatrice:

Matt leaned...wait is he gonna kiss her in front of Me? Beatrice took a glance at me with smirk  
between those tears. What a bitch

Beatrice: :) ;)

Mom: ☹

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 174

.

.

~ Lisa ~

This is not happening. Not in front of me. I am going to kill her in my house I swear I can feel my gun literally poking my waist. I will murder both of them. She went in for a kiss Matt moved his mouth. He pulled her closer and whispered in her ear but the good thing is we could hear him.

Matt: Woman You have some nerve to come to a house of a woman you ordered a hit on

Mom looked at me I winked at her then watched the show. Beatrice pushed Matt

Beatrice: We planned it! I planned it with you !

Mom: Beatrice Leave my house !!!

Beatrice looked at mom then at Matt

Beatrice: I am giving you 24 hours to come home. If you don't... you will never see our children again!

Matt: I have only one child with you and I will see you in court. I am sure the judge would be really interested to know the things you did to Lisa and the hitman you paid to kill Vicki

Beatrice moved backwards looking at all of us

Beatrice: I hate you !

Me: :)

Beatrice: All of you!

She ran to the door. Mom looked at me

Mom: I thought Ellen is the only crazy woman in EL :D

Me: Looks like she joined her. Who the hell does she think she is coming to my house and put on such a dramatic show ? :(

Matt: I guess she expected me to fall in her arms. Beatrice has been crying for her mother's inheritance she got it back she must enjoy it and leave me alone. I am done being a toy :(

Me: The look on her face when you didn't kiss her. Priceless :D

Matt: After how we betrayed you did she really think I would stand in the middle of your living room and kiss her in front of you ? :(

Mom: She is going to use the child to hurt you be prepared

Matt: :(

Nandi came with mom's breakfast

Mom: Put it on the dinner table thank you dear :)

Nandi: :)

Mom looked at Matt.

Mom: You need to get a lawyer. You must have visitation rights. He is your child too :(

Matt: Yeah .....

I am just speechless. Beatrice don't get enough of hurting me. Did you see the look she gave me when she was about to kiss Matt? When I opened the door I expected her to come and apologise to me for accusing me of killing her mother and thank me for helping her get everything back.

Me: Such an ungrateful whore!

Mom:

I walked to the drawers to get my pills . I have to take them before thinking of following her and blow her head off with my gun.

.

.



~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe Nomonde lost the baby. It's so sad. I can't lie and say I know how she feels. I have never lost a child before. One thing I know for sure is that this baby was gonna cause a lot of problems for her. I knew she wouldn't handle the stress. The Ngesi family is stress on its own. It was a shock for her to hear the things she heard about Sabata. No woman would be happy to be with a man who is able to kill a human being. You can't feel safe with that. I cannot believe he wanted be my boyfriend. That animal wanted to put me through all the bullshit he is putting Nomonde through. Dating a thug is not a right thing to do. You have so many chances of getting killed or jailed. Whatever he does you're always involved. Look at Nomonde. She slept in jail because of that man. I keep asking myself what caused the miscarriage. Did they upset her last night? Helen explained to me. It doesn't make sense. She mentioned stress. I don't think stress did that. I think fear did. She was scared for her life. Maybe this is for the best. Maybe she will be free because there is nothing attaching her to that family anymore. Oh and the good news is he will stay in jail for 50 years with no bail. That is good. No one wants to see that animal on these streets.

I am getting married in three days can you believe it? This is too much to handle. I don't know what to think right now. I just texted the girls on WhatsApp. I want them to come here Friday so that we can all go together to the Hotel at HALL IN THE WALL. This is so overwhelming. I am scared I don't know what to expect and I feel like things are going fast. I can't believe this is the end of the battle. The fights we fought to get here were hectic. I cannot believe we overcame them. I just pray nothing happens on Saturday i really pray nothing bad happens.

Anyway I am in my house. Londeka is at college. I just texted her and told her about Nomonde's Miscarriage, She says she has to come to work after school so I decided to go speak to Ryan to give her a day off. Nomonde needs her. She is her sister around here. I want us to go visit her.

Ryan: Hey baby :D

Oversize looked up. He stood up

Me: Please sit I won't be staying :)

Oversize smiled then sat down

Him: Ready to get married to this guy? :)

I looked at Ryan, he smiled

Me: I cannot wait :)

Ryan: Me too baby :)

Me: Honey you remember Nomonde? :)

Him: How can I forget her ? :D

Me: She had a miscarriage last night so Londeka asked me to talk to you. She is supposed to come to work and we kind of want to go see her in Mthatha

Ryan stood up

Him: Let's go to the house. Why do you wanna go see a girl who did that to us ? :(

We walked out

Me: The first time I saw her in Mthatha I made it clear I am not there for her. I am there to support a friend who has been with me through thick and thin. Londeka's mom is here and she must be worried about her friend's Daughter so I want to go to Mthatha with Londy and check on her :)

Him: Okay cool :)

We were holding hands going to The house. The stairs always make me nervous. To some people I am the woman who " Kicked " Ellen out of the way and filled her space. I can see that through people's eyes even though they are not saying it. Anyway we got to the house. He opened the door I walked in. He did too we went to the couch. I know he wants to talk

Me: So what's up honey ? :)

Him: Is everything in order for Saturday? :)

Me: Yeah we hired a car for Toto he is at Mthatha and Hole In The Wall at one time. He says everything is in order :)

Ryan: Today Marlene might come out

I stood up

Me: Yeah....

Ryan: I was thinking.....

I looked at him

Me: Yes ?

Ryan: How about we call the constable and ask him to check on the board ? :)

Me: First I think you should wait for Poland's phone call

Ryan: Yeah of course. We have to be sure she is released :)

Me: Yeah. I hop.....

I walked away. I stopped then looked at him

Me: I don't know what I want actually. For her to be denied bail or released and thrown back to prison. Either way I am happy as long she will be in prison on my wedding day ☹

Ryan: She will be in prison trust me baby :)

Me: I hope so that woman scares me

Ryan: Honey I wanted us to talk about something else.....

Me: Okay..... ?

Ryan: I want my daughter at Our wedding

No! no! no! I don't like this . I don't like it at all. I looked away

Me: :(

Ryan: She won't know about the venue. I want her to come with mom and Sis Thursday

I turned around and looked at him

Me: Ryan you know I love your daughter so much but I don't think this is a good idea :(

Ryan: Trust me Hillary understands now. She knows you make me happy :)

Me: Baby this is all too much. She will be introduced to her brothers for the first time. It's gonna be overwhelming for her. Then there is a wedding. She will see her father marry another woman. She will feel like an outsider. I don't think she is ready. Honestly I am not

Ryan: Baby I want my daughter to be part of my wedding. This is going to be the happiest day of my life. I will be marrying a woman I love please think about it

You know what. I don't want to be selfish. If he wants her daughter there fine but one thing he should know. I am not leaving that Hotel as Ms Nyembezi. I will be Mrs Lawson no matter what.

Me: Okay fine you can invite her :)

Ryan: Really ? :D

Me: Yes :)

He hugged me. While in the hug I looked on thin air. I am not happy about this.

Me: :(

~ Marlene ~

Guess who is walking out free? Me! I always get out of jail No one can do anything about it. I am probably gonna commit my last crime with that bitch Lithakazi. She is going to pay for ruining my business. I lost a lot of money because of that bitch. Anyway I don't want to do it now. I want to wait two or three weeks then get rid of her. She is making me mad because she knows what I am capable of. She knows what I do to people who mess with me.

Again without my daughters I wouldn't be a free woman. I thank them for always having my back. We just got to my house. My poor house is always empty because I have become a con woman. I don't know how I got here. I really don't.

Me: Thank you Poland for everything. Honestly because of our history I didn't think you'd fight for me :)

Poland: Mrs Nel I am a lawyer. I get paid to represent people :)

Me: You're doing a great job at this. I want to fire my lawyer and hire you :)

Poland smiled

Poland: Let's not get carried away here :)

Me: Why not? you're way better than Jordan :D

Ellen: Mom is right. We want you by our side :D

Poland: Thank you for the offer but I will have to turn it down :)

Me: You're very Loyal to my son in law :(

Polans: He is my client Mrs Nel :)

Me: We could be :D

Poland stood up. He took his briefcase

Poland: Not gonna happen :D

He walked to the door. Rebecca opened the door. he walked out.

Me: Son of a Bitch

" Grandma! " We all turned around it's my grand daughter

Ellen: Sorry sweetie she didn't see you :)

Me: Hello Sweetheart :D

Hillary: Did you kill Jessica ? :(

I looked at Ellen then Rebecca how could they? Rebecca shrugged her shoulders

Me: You told her !?

Ellen: R.....

Hillary: No! they wouldn't do that to you and you know it. They are your daughters :(

Me: Hillary your mother raised you well don't speak like that wit....

Hillary: Yes or No grandma! :(

I looked at Ellen

Me: Take this child off my face or I will slap her so hard

Hillary: Don't worry i am leaving I know you really could or maybe pay people to Stab me ! :(

Ellen: Hillary!!

Me:

She walked to the bedroom.

Ellen: Mom welcome hom..... :D

Me: Looks like you told her everything about me ! :(

Ellen: No we didn't! Ryan told her

Me: Why am I not surprised! my son in law hates me :(

Rebecca: Mom I think you need to stop calling him that. He is no longer your son in law ! :(

I smiled then went straight to whisky. I poured myself a glass. I sipped then looked at my daughters and smiled

Me: Guys call the board. Tell them the treatment was successful :)

They looked at each

Me: What is it ?

Ellen: Mom tell us..... What it is that Lithakazi has on you ?

I gulped my drink. I put the glass on the table.

Me: Let me go take a shower. I do need it don't you think girls :)

Rebecca: Mother stop it already!!! :(

Me: Can you girls give me a day to settle in before you start drama? I haven't been in a bathtub for a while. I will tell you tomorrow. I can't tell you now :)

I looked out the window

Me: I don't want my children to leave at this time it's late :)

Ellen: Who said we are leaving ?

Me: Oh trust me baby, After I tell you I will be left alone can I spend this one day with my daughters ? :)

Them:

I walked away

Me: :)

.

.

~ Sabata ~

Two years ago I never thought I would be here. It looks like these people can't wait to throw the keys away. I am amazed by how soon the results came back. I was hoping they'd take some time. It's better to be in a mental place than this place. I don't like it here at all I am mad they didn't find anything wrong with me. They sped things up i can see. I just got sentenced to 50 years in prison for murder and 5 years for attempted murder. This is not happening to me. I am so angry right now I don't think I have time for this visitor. I was just told I have a visitor. I don't want to see my father. i don't want to hear his " I told you so " I don't want my mother to see me here. All I want are answers. I want to know Why that bitch got me here. I am Sabata I can have whoever bitch I want and get them pregnant. If Nomonde thought I wouldn't kill her because she is pregnant she has another thing Coming. I want to contact my aunt and ask her to kill her. She betrayed me. Nobody betrays me and get away with it. She must ask Lithakazi.

Anyway I just got here. It's my sister. That's better. I really don't want to see my parents. She stood up and ran to me

Guard: No touching!!! :(

Zinzi:

I sat down. She did too. She was shaking what is wrong with her ?

Me: Sis are you okay ?

Zinzi: How can I be okay when you're here? How can I be okay when.....

She looked at me. Her eyes had fear written all over them

Zinzi: I am sorry

Me: For what ?

Zinzi: Please don't kill me I love you. Sabata you're my brother if I kne.....

Me: Don't be crazy I would never kill you what's up ? :(

Zinzi: The police have been stalking me. They saw me Tagging Nomonde excited about her pregnancy. They went to her and searched her room that's how they got the phone. They arrested her so that she wouldn't give you hands up that's why they got to you

Me: Oh so Nomonde didn't rat me.....

Zinzi: No and I am sorry bhuti forgive me

Me: It's okay sis. I killed people. I have to pay :(

Zinzi: Are you sure you're not mad ?

I smiled

Me: You're my sis I love you :)

Her: Thank you :)

Me: :)

Her: I have bad news

Me: What now ?

Zinzi: Mom and aunt went to see Nomonde. We went to tell her about the family going to pay

Damages.....

Me: And ?

Zinzi: Auntie ruined that

Me: How ?

Zinzi: She said We won't pay damages until she is sure you're the father. She said she doesn't trust Nomonde because she slept with you the first day you met that upset Nomonde the next thing I saw was blood running down her legs

Me: She lost the baby ?

Zinzi: Yes she lost the baby

I know I said I was gonna kill both of them if she betrayed me but knowing that she didn't makes me feel sorry for her and sad that my baby is dead. My aunt is always messing everyone's life. Every time she tries to help she ruins.

Guard: Time up!!!

Zinzi: I will bring you food next time

Me: Okay later :)

She walked away

Me: Sis!

She turned around

Zinzi: Bro

Me: I want you to tell Nomonde something for me

She came closer

Zinzi: Okay..... What is that ?

I smiled.. Trust me. I am not really smiling. I am disappointed it is not nice to see your sister. Your blood with tears in her eyes because she is scared of you. I wish my sister had more faith and trust in me. I thought she knew me better how can she even think I would lay a finger in her.

Zinzi:

Me: Tell her I said I free her. She can move on :(



Zinzi: What?

I walked away leaving her shocked by what I just said. What's the use? She is young I don't want her to betray me because I will be mad and kill her. I think it's best to just free her because I will stay here for a very long time.

Guard: That's a big smile for a man who just got 50 years prison time :)

I looked on thin air and smiled.

Me: :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 175

.

.

~ Ryan ~

Tom just arrived here. We are waiting for the wedding planner. He is on his way here. I have a lot in my mind right now. My fiancé is not happy with my decision to bring Hillary here and that makes me sad. Not because I am disappointed in her, I am just sad about the whole situation. This is Ellen's fault. Now because of her we are scared to bring my daughter here. I am thinking here.... Nomandla don't think it's a good idea to invite my daughter. What if she is right ? What if Hillary ruins my wedding? This is frustrating but one thing I know for sure is I will never let anyone stop me from marrying Nomandla.

Tom: Dude you're not your usual self :)

He gave me a glass. I took it and thanked him.

Me: I asked for Nomandla's permission to invite Hillary to the wedding

Tom: And ?

Me: She said no man and she didn't hide how she feels about it

Tom: Maybe she is scared she might stop the wedding

Me: I told her why I want her there....

Tom: Did she understand ?

I sipped

Me: You know her, Nomandla will do anything to make me happy. She agreed I know she doesn't like the idea. She just agreed to make me happy :(

Tom: But what if she is right ? What if she stops the wedding?

Me: That's my fear man :(

Someone knocked at the door. I looked at the door. Thethiswa went to get the door. She opened. It's Toto

Toto: Gentlemen :D

Me: Toto welcome. Do you want something to drink ? :)

He looked at Thethiswa

Him: Dear Juice will be fine. I am very busy . I can't have what they are having :)

I smiled and raised my glass

Me: :)

He sat down

Toto: Everything on my side is good so far. I went to see the place. I mean the reception. It's beautiful but not decorated yet. It takes a day to do it that's what they said. As for the wedding venue. I saw everything they are at the hotel. They will make the Beach beautiful on the day of the wedding and the weather will be gorgeous Saturday and don't worry people don't swim in that area and it gives you the beautiful view of the Hole we gonna take lot of pictures :D

Me: That's great :)

Thethiswa gave Toto his Juice

Toto: Thank you :)

Thethiswa: :)

She walked away. Toto sipped then looked at Tom

Toto: Tom did you find the band ? :)

Tom: Yes I found girls from Pretoria. They are very good and they love Nomandla's favorite duet infact they have videos on YouTube we will check them out :)

Me: I am glad :D

Toto: We are good to go then. How much though?

Tom: I told them we will pay for their flights and accommodation. They said R5 000 is fine

Me: That's not a lot :)

Tom: It is not because I also told them they won't only sing at the wedding. They will sing at reception as well :)

Me: You tell me how much you need I will make it happen :)

Tom: I will take care of flights and give you the invoice. You will pay them Sunday before they leave just Make sure they have accommodation :)

Toto: I asked Nomandla to book two extra rooms she asked why but I didn't tell her :)

Me: Wonderful :D

He stood up and sipped one last time

Toto: I have to go get ready for a baby shower this afternoon. I didn't sleep I made sure everything is done last night. I am just attending :)

Me: You're a busy man

Toto: And in demand. Never hire crazy women again to plan your events. I am your guy :)

Me: I will keep that in mind :)

He put the glass on the coffee table .

Toto: Gentlemen :)

We said our Goodbyes

Toto: Oh thank you for hiring a car for me. I have never worked for such a generous couple :D

Me: It's our pleasure :)

He walked out. I closed the door

Tom: All set. it's really happening :D

Me: There's only one thing left :(

Tom: What is that?

Me: Asking mom to go speak to Hillary

Tom gulped his drink

Tom: Yeah....

Me:

.

.

~ Nomonde ~

Wow I don't know I feel like God is by my side. Don't get me wrong I am broken. I am sad that I lost my child. I was looking forward into having this baby. Auntie Fikiswa's suggestion for a DNA test caught me off guard. I didn't expect that. Last time I checked everyone was happy about the news. It looks like she wasn't. I thank God for saving me in that situation. I thank God for Doctor Tom. If it wasn't for her I don't know what was gonna happen to me. I was gonna die. I am glad she lied for me. She told me Fikiswa asked how far I was. I am glad she lied for me again. That woman never liked me from the beginning. I have a decision to make. I am expected to go see Sabata in jail. I don't think I am strong enough to do that. I hope that evil family won't expect me to go visit Sabata. I have a plan though. I want to write him a letter. I am going to lie to him. I am going to tell him I love him. I don't want to see him in there. To be honest I don't want nothing to do with them. I want to get out of their lives and I hope they won't be following me everywhere.

Anyway I saw the door open. I saw Doctor Helen, Londeka and Nomandla come in

Helen: The friends I was talking about :D

Me: :)

These ladies helped me. Nomandla had a plastic and Londeka had flowers

Londeka: Hi :)

She hugged me

Me: Hi

She broke the hug. Nomandla looked at me

Nomandla: Hi Nomonde

Londeka: I know you have a problem with Nomandla. She is a good person. She is here because she cares I don't care if you believe it or not :(

Me: I don't have a problem with her. I am just ashamed of what I did and seeing her reminds me of it

Nomandla: Let's forget the past. How are you feeling ? :)

Me: I am feeling weak

Helen: It will take a day or two :)

Londeka: I am sorry for your loss What happened?

I looked at the door

Helen: The door is closed :)

Me: I felt a pain when they started accusing me of selling Sabata to the police

Nomandla: They did that? :(

Me: Yes but I told them The police saw Zinzi's facebook post so the blame was on Zinzi

Londeka: Good :(

Me: Then they told me they were planning to go pay Damages to my mom. Fikiswa said she wanted to get me checked and get DNA done before paying for damages. I panicked because I knew what was gonna happen if they found out. the next thing the pain got too much. I started bleeding

Helen gave me water

Helen: Breath

I started breathing then drank the water

Me: I was scared

Helen: Thank God you got out of that situation

Nomandla: They are bad people :(

Londeka: Nomonde I am sorry but I had to tell mom

Me: Lony ! She is gonna tell my mom!

Londeka: Relax your mother is not angry. We told her you didn't know you were pregnant. She asked me to come fetch you. I am taking you to my house mom is there

Me:

Londeka: Until you recover from all this :(

Helen: And I will write you a doctor's note. I know you might have tests coming

Nomandla: And being in Mqanduli won't only give you a chance to study, It will be a chance for you to be away from that family :(

Me: Say that again. I know they gave me money for registration but I can't stand them. I am scared of them

Londeka: Good thing your bursary is approved. You won't need them :(

Helen: Does that mean you agree to go with Londeka ?

Me: Yes at least I will feel safe with her mother around :)

Helen: Great I will go get your release forms :)

Londeka: Thank you Helen :)

Helen smiled then walked out. Nomandla looked at her wrist watch

Nomandla: We'll go fetch your clothes and your books from your room

Me: Thanks

We heard people arguing outside. " You know Nomonde don't want to see your family! "

Me: Oh No they are back

Nomandla went to the door to lock. The door opened. Helen walked in with Zinzi

Helen: She promised she won't cause trouble

Helen attempted to walk out then stopped when Zinzi started talking.

Zinzi: I swear I won't be long. I know you're mad at me and you have every right to. I got a message from my brother

Helen turned around. She walked in and closed the door. We all had our eyes popped out curious to find out what is this message about .

Us:

Zinzi: Firstly I would like to apologise to you. My aunt asked me to keep this from you I hated it but I had to

Me: ☹

If She was a good friend she would've told me so apology not accepted.

Me: What did Sabata say ?

Zinzi: He said you are free to move on

Us:

Me: What?

Zinzi: he is giving you a permission to move on with your life. He says forget him

Nomandla looked at Helen then at Londeka. Why are they looking at each other like that?

Nomandla: ..... ?

Zinzi: Again I am sorry. I hope you will forgive me one day

She walked out and closed the door

Me:

Nomandla: I did not expect that from him

Helen: Do you think it's him or his family?

Londeka: Why would they do that? Being in jail don't mean you can't communicate with people. Even if they did that. Sabata will find a way to contact Nomonde I think he did send that message

Nomandla: Wow :D

I am speechless too I won't lie. A part of me is disappointed that he is not even asking to see me. Was I that bad? or Did they say I did this to him?

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am not prepared to lose my daughters. If I tell them what I did with Qhayiya they won't forgive me. They will leave and never come back. I don't think I am ready to be abandoned. I don't know what I will do because someone else knows this and that person ruined my business. I didn't make enough money because she kept demanding a lot of money from me. The only plan I have now is to kill Lithakazi and keep my secret, I don't see any other way now. My girls are desperate to know the truth. They are never gonna find out about this. The only way to prevent the truth from coming out is by killing that ugly bitch and move on with my life. She knows better than messing with Marlene Nel. I dialled her number. I have to let her know I am back. I called her with private number.

Lithakazi: Private number

Me: Lithakazi Mkhenkce

She chuckled. I swear I will kill this girl

Lithakazi: Hello Marlene, When is my next payment Hihihih

There she goes with her silly giggles

Me: You bitch !

Lithakazi: Hihihih I deserve that

Me: You're going to pay for this I swea.....!

Lithakazi: Listen here privileged bitch ! Your white privileges will only work in prison this is real world and I run this world! this is my world

I am going to kill this girl. I swear I will kill her

Me:

Lithakazi: I am going to say this to one of my enemies in the next few minutes and I will say it to you too!

Me:



Lithakazi: When you decide to strike make sure you don't hit me when I am looking the other way. Come face to face. Look me in the eye and give me your best shot but I must promise you Grandma..... you'll see what I am made of!

Me: I will see that when I meet you in hell! you're a dead woman Lithakazi

Lithakazi: I will see you soon Marlene.... very soon.....( Tu tu tu tu )

She hung up on me

Me: She is gonna see me soon ?

I am not scared of that bitch. I will contact one of the men who raped her to go kill her in two weeks. She is messing with a wrong woman. I dialled Qhayiya's number. I put my phone next to my ear. He is on voicemail. I have to leave a voice mail.

Me: Hey it's me..... :)

I walked around my bedroom

Me: Well maybe you forgot my voice since it's been a while. It's Me Marlene baby. Qhayiya I want you to come to PE. Call me so I could sent you money I miss you baby :)

I hung up then turned around. Oh No. I forgot to close the door ? My two daughters are at the door and they are boiling with anger

Me: Girls how long have you been standing there :D

Rebecca:

Ellen: You know what?

She threw pictures on the floor. It's a picture of me and Qhayiya

Me:

Ellen: Even after seeing these pictures I didn't want to believe it. I thought maybe they were photoshopped

Rebecca:

Ellen: Now I hear you speak to him on the phone calling him yours! The father of my child mom!

Me: Fine! there you have it! I was having an affair with Qhayiya when you broke up he came here! That bitch Lithakazi found out about it !

Rebecca: So she has been blackmailing you?

I looked away

Me: Yes :(

Ellen: You make me sick!

Rebecca: I can't believe.....! ☹

I turned around.

Me: You wanted me to tell you while I was in jail. tell me? If you knew then would you have done all this? Getting me out of jail? :)

Rebecca: I can't believe you ! You're sick!

Ellen: I don't know why I keep helping you!

Me: It's simple sweetheart. I am your mother :)

Rebecca: Not anymore! I am done with you :(

Me: And you Ellen. Are you also done with me ? :)

Ellen looked at her sister

Ellen: Let's go park our clothes and get out of here

Me: That is the only reason I didn't wanna tell you last night. It's still early. Go home darlings and leave me in peace :D

Ellen came closer to me. She was breathing heavily

Ellen: You're a disgusting old woman !

She attempted to slap me I grabbed her arm

Me: A disgusting old woman who knows how to handle your man! He called my name every time he was making love to me.... :D

Rebecca: Sis let's go! :(

She tried to free her arm I didn't let go of it

Me: And I know how to keep a man unlike you!

Ellen: How can you be so cruel?

Me: Says a woman who recorded me and went running to the police!

Ellen: So this is about that? You know if I didn't it was gonna be me. You've done it before. I slept days in jail because of you!

Me: Then you and I are the same darling. I am giving you 10 years. We will see you drooling over Hillary's men :)

Ellen: I am nothing like you !

She yanked her arm and slapped me. I fell, she stood on top of me

Ellen: Slut!

She walked out. I brushed where she slapped me. I looked on thin air and smiled

Me: My plan to get rid of you brats worked....now I need to get Qhayiya here :)

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

My father you never got to see me grow up. You didn't see me grow up. You didn't play the role of a father today is the day. I want you to protect me from what I am about to do. I know after my confrontation with Sabata I might end up dead but I can't find peace until i see him behind those bars helpless. I want to see fear in his eyes. I want to see him scared. I want to see the look on his face when I tell him I am the reason he is behind bars. What did I do to this guy? What kind of a man who kills a woman because they had sex with him? That man took my money. He didn't do the job he was supposed to do. He had to give me my money back. He didn't need that Money. Because he is an arrogant man he thought he could do whatever he wanted and get away with it. That's not how things work with me. First of all he is a rich boy in Mthatha. I don't give a damn about that. I am from Mqanduli. To me he is just a boy. Other kids are going to graduate soon what about him? Was it really worth it ? Oh It feels so good to ruin his entire career. Let me not take credit for it. He did it himself when he stabbed and killed two of my friends. I want him to die in there. I want him to die in prison. I still think 50 years is nothing.

Anyway Qhayiya was busy so I will talk to him later. I will spend a night at his home anyway. I hope we will get a chance to speak. I don't want Zimbini to know about my trip Friday morning. My cousin likes stressing herself about me. I am a big girl. I am going to see Marlene whether she likes it or not. Like I said I just got to prison. This place is scary. I visit The station a lot. This one is just too dark and scary.

Officer: Constable told me you're coming here :)

Me: Yes. So when can I see him? :)

Him: Just go to the interrogation room it's that door. I will go ask a guard to bring him :)

Me: Okay wait..... :)

Him: Yes ?

Me: Can i go to the bathroom first?

Him: Yeah sure it's over there

Me: Thank you :)

I headed to the bathroom. I got in. I took off my pampers and put it in a plastic. I took my towel from my handbag. I went to the sink with a soap. I applied soap in my towel. I went to the toilet. I cleaned myself up. I opened the door. I looked out. I ran and washed it then went back and cleaned me up. I didn't wear another pampers. I walked out and washed my towel and my hands. I took the plastic and put it in dustbin.

Me: :)

I walked to the interrogation room. I found the guard outside

Me: Is he in there ?

Guard: Yes go in and please scream when he tries anything but I don't think he will with handcuffs on

Me: Don't worry. I Will scream my lungs out :D

Him: :D

I walked pass him when I got next to him I stopped..I looked at him

Him: :)

Me: Guard I am going to make two sounds. The first one will assure you that I am safe around him and the other one will mean danger and you must come in when you hear it. The detective gave me 40 minutes by the way :)

Guard: Let's hear the sounds :)

I chuckled then looked away

Me: Oh.... oooooohh..... Ohhhhhhhhh :) :p

I turned around and looked at him

Him:

Me: Hihihih that assures you I am safe :D

Him: The other sound?

Mw: Yoh! yoh Help ! help! :D

Him:

I put my hand on his shoulder

Me: That's danger :D

Him: Okay good luck Ms.....

Me: Queen :)

Him: Queen :)

I opened the door then walked in. I closed the door. It's so dark when the door is closed. I switched on the light. Sabata looked up. He stood up

Sabata:

Me: Sit. I don't have your knife today :)

Sabata:

I chuckled then removed the scarf from my neck

I threw it at him.

Me: Nice scar you gave me :)

I said touching my neck. I walked closer to him he looked scared he tried to stand up again

Me: You don't trust me when I say I am not armed do you? :D

Sabata: What are you doing here Lithakazi? :(

Me: To make you a deal :)

Sabata: What deal?

I smiled. I lifted my leg. I put it on the table. He was sitting on the chair with his hands on the table. The same table with my leg. My long jacket went up. He got access to all my damaged

goods if you know what I mean. He looked down clearing his throat I guess he saw my vagina.

Sabata: What deal are we talking about?

He said looking down.

Me: Look at me :)

He tried then the first thing he saw was my Vagina again. He tried by all means go avoid it and looked me straight in the eye

Me: A deal to get you out of here :)

Sabata: I am sentenced to 50 years do you think I will get out of here anytime soon? :(

Me: I will drop my charges :)

Sabata: I will be left with 4 something years still ! :(

Me: Then after dropping my charges I seduce the detective who gave me this opportunity to see you..... :).

Him:

Me: I date him and get a chance to steal the docket :)

Sabata: Why would you do that for me ?

Me: So you do believe I can do it ? :)

Sabata: You're Lithakazi. You're capable of anything but the question is....

Me: :)

I smiled , He is going exactly where I want him to go

Sabata: What do you want in return for my freedom ?

I chuckled. I touched his cute little chin. I pulled it up so he could look at me. I was smiling

Me: I want your head

He started swallowing sweet nothing. I had a deathstare written all over my face

Sabata:

I smiled

Me: I am joking :D

Sabata: :(

I took my leg off the table. I walked around

Me: But I am not joking about one thing.....

Sabata: What is that ? :(

I turned around

Me: I want to get you out of here

Sabata: The question still stands. Do you want money ? My family has a lo.....

Me: Oh no sweetheart :)

I slowly walked to him unbuttoning my long jacket I bought from Edgars.

Sabata:

I am not wearing anything under this jacket.

Me: Sabata you're a very attractive man. I don't care how angry I am at you. How much I hate you :(

Sabata:

Me: I just want you to fuck me hard and get you out of here. Is that too much to ask? :(

Sabata:

Me: This is a once in a life time opportunity. You will never get all This.... :p

I said touching myself letting go of the jacket. it fell on the floor.

Me:.... In there, Unless you're also into men then I can dress up and you kiss your freedom good by.... :)

I attempted to touch my jacket

Sabata: No don't!

I smiled. I let go of the jacket. I looked at him

Me: whats that ? :(

Sabata: I will have sex with you

I smiled. I went to him I leaned for a kiss. We kissed for a minute. I broke the kiss then let go of

my entire body. I fell on my back on the table. I lifted my legs up with my hand reaching his zip. I grabbed his manhood. He is rock hard. I looked up closing my eyes.

Me: 10 minutes is gone. Let's Make the best of the next 30 minutes :)

I felt him enter me

Me: Oh..... Ohh :) :p

He started going in and out faster " Are you okay in there? " said the guard out the door.

Me: SAFE!!! ahhh oh yeah! right there ! :p :)

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 176

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I can't believe my mother and Qhayiya did this to me. I stayed with that man for months. All along he was lying to my face. Now I see what mother was talking about. He is a gold digger. He is a man who would sleep with anyone, anytime or anywhere for money. That is disgusting. I hate that man. I swear he will never see my daughter again. I will make sure of it. I will make sure he never does. As for my mother. I have said this so many times and this time I mean it. I am done with Marlene. From now on I don't have a mother. She is dead to me. How can my own mother sleep with a man I love. My boyfriend. I have a child with him but that didn't stop her. I will never forget this. I will never speak to my mother again. After confronting her we left town.



My sister took a flight straight to Cape town. She must go back to her life. I can't believe the sacrifices she made for our ungrateful mother. She must go back before her marriage falls apart because of mom. She is serving her parole which means she won't get her disgusting face to my house. I don't want her apology and the confrontation we had shows she doesn't feel ashamed at all. She doesn't regret what she did to me. I was asking myself why mom don t want to tell me what Lithakazi had on her now I know. She knew we wouldn't help her if we knew. I can't believe that bitch is my mother. She is so evil, That I knew but I never thought she'd stab me in the back like that. What am I saying. She's done it before. I spent days in jail begging her to tell the truth so I could be freed she refused. Rebecca had to come down to Eastern cape and talk to her. I don't know why I keep forgiving that woman. I feel like she keeps taking me backwards. I want to move on with my life. I accepted things as they are. I want to focus on raising my daughters and be a better mother before Hillary leaves me and call Nomandla mother. That woman is taking my husband, I won't let her take my daughter as well. I can't afford to let that happen. I refuse to.

Anyway I saw my daughter coming down

Me: Hey whenever I see that backpack I just know you're going somewhere. Where are you going? :)

Hillary: Why did we come back so soon ? :(

Me:

Hillary: I am sure you missed grandma. Why did we come back and don't lie to me mom. You and Aunt Ribs looked upset :(

Me: Please sit

What is the use of lying. My Daughter is old and wise now. I need to accept that she is old now. She is no longer the little girl. She sat down.

Me: Baby there is a lot you don't know. I hope one day you will understand why I behave the way I do sometimes.....

I exhaled

Me: Bcause of the things people do to me ☹

Hillary:

Me: Hillary baby the only people I trust in this world is you and Rebecca. Everyone I ever trusted betrayed me

Hillary: Are you still talking about dad mom?

I wiped my tears they just came down like a river fall. I shook my head no. Why am I saying no?  
He betrayed me as well.

Me: Everyone honey

Hillary: Grandma? She was in prison ?

Me: Hillary everyone. First it was your dad and a girl I helped when she was poor. I gave her a job  
She betrayed me with your father. They both betrayed me ! ☹

I stood up and started pacing up. I saw my daughter standing up taking the backpack off

Hillary: Will you ever let go mom? Dad says he is happ.....

I can't stand her defending her father. I had to interrupt her

Me: Then Qhayiya betrayed me

Hillary:

I looked at my daughter

Me: He betrayed me with your grandmother!

Hillary folded her arms

Hillary: But how mom?

I felt a lot of saliva in my mouth. I swallowed it

Me: They were having an affair honey

Hillary: No!

I smiled between those tears. I walked to the sofa to take my handbag

Me: I trusted your grandmother as well sweetie :D

I took the photos. I went to her and gave them to her

Hillary:

Me: That is what I found in your grandma's book shelf

Hillary: I am sorry mom

She ran to me and hugged me. I broke the hug

Hillary:

Me: Oh that's not all sweetheart :D

Hillary: There is more?

Me: Nomonde :(

I walked away

Hillary: Nomonde the girl who was working for us ?

I looked at the wall. My Daughter was behind me.

Me: She slept with Qhayiya while he was here

Hillary: What ?

I turned around

Me: Qhayiya left after sleeping with her. When Qhayiya decided to leave that girl was sad. I found her snooping looking for his number in my phone. When I asked her about it she lied to my face !

Hillary: ..... ?

Hillary started thinking. She knows something ,

Me: What is it ?

Hillary: She asked me to ..... oh my God ☹

Me: What ?

Hillary: She asked me to steal his number in your phone. She said I should call him and ask him to come back to you. She wanted that number for herself. She promised to help me get you guys back together but after I got the number she didn't seem interested to keep helping me

Me: She used you sweetheart. People just use us! the only people we should trust from now on is us. Auntie Rebecca, You, Your little sister and myself. We are all we have :(

Hillary:

Me: I don't want to lose you that is why I just told you the truth. Honey I am afraid you will leave me and go live with your father and the woman who betrayed me

Hillary: I would never do that mom

I took her hands

Me: Good... Because you can't trust a black woman. Those women can do anything to get what they want. They sleep with men to better their lives. They are opportunists. I don't want you to have that kinda mother who will influence you to use your body to get what you want. Education will give you independence okay :)

Hillary: Yes ma....

Her phone rang

Hillary: It's grandma I have to go

She took her backpack

Me: Okay honey take care :)

She kissed me then ran out. I looked around the house then sat down. i am glad I told her everything

Me: :)

.  
.

~ Narrated ~

It looks like someone didn't take well what happened and she starts reacting over an hour later. It was shocking to see Lisa just listening to Beatrice goes on and on insulting her in her house. Beatrice was looking for a reaction from Lisa. She didn't get it and it looks like right now Lisa is finally thinking about it and she is disappointed in herself for how she handled the situation. She feels like she should've handled things better. She hates that she let Beatrice walk all over her.

Lisa: Why did I let her !

Vicki: Lisa calm down honey. You handled Beatrice so well. I am really proud of you

Lisa: Mom I let that girl go on and on in my house I didn't handle that well

Vicki: Lisa you handled that well. you can't be angry now !

Matt: Your mother is right babe. Just let it go. Beatrice is a bitter woman. She can't take the fact that I chose you. You handled her well. She ran out because you put her in her place :)

Lisa: All she had to do was say thank you ! :(

Lisa walked to the window. She put her hand on the window

Lisa: I worked my butt off to get rid of the man her mother brought into our lives. I helped her get her inheritance back. She comes to my house and say I live in my mother's home...

Vicki:

Lisa: That I have nothing ? Really ?

Vicji: Honey this is your home. Your house! I am old. I am going to leave this palace to you. Why would you waste money living far away from me when you don't even need that. I need you here!

Lisa started breathing heavily

Matt: Here, Drink some water

Lisa: A few millions! few millions! already she thinks she has everything. How dare she ?

Vicki: Honey calm down!

Vicki's phone rang

Vicki: It's your brother. Please calm down baby

Vick walked away answering. Matt helped Lisa drink water. He put the glass on the window

Matt: Please give me a hug :)

They hugged. Lisa cried on his chest. After a minute Lisa broke the hug

Lisa: Maybe I should do it

Matt:

Lisa: Go there ! put a bullet in her head once and for all!

Matt: Baby you're pregnant !

Lisa: No man disrespect me like that. I don't know why i let a woman do it

Matt: I am sorry. I put you into this mess. Forgive me

Lisa looked at him

Lisa: Oh no. She put you into this. This is between me and her. She is the one who got you to seduce me :(

Matt: I want you to let this go. Please do this for me my love I beg you

Lisa took the glass. She sipped water then went to the sofa. She sat down

Lisa: My anger takes time. I hate it :(

Matt: I think it's a good thing. Imagine if you were like this earlier. You'd have killed her :)

Lisa: Yeah .....

Matt hugged her

Matt: Don't let her do this to you. This is what she wants don't let her win :(

Lisa: I expected a thank you from that bitch

Matt: I know and I understand why you upset your mother almost died because of something she or you had nothing to do with :(

Lisa broke the hug

Lisa: That's what makes me more mad. My mother almost died Matt ! :(

Matt: And to think I let it happen .....

Lisa: At least you tried to stop it :(

Matt: What if your mother was Home and I was late ?

Lisa: It's over now. I don't wanna think about it :(

Vicki walked back to them.

Vicki: Ryan wants us to persuade Hillary to go to the wedding. He was calling to remind me. He doesn't know I am meeting her :)

Lisa: So we should tell her the truth? that there is a wedding this weekend?

Vicki: Yes. I think we should

Lisa: Good luck mom

Vicki: Yeah I need it

She took her handbag

Lisa: Please ask Tatenda to drive you. Where are you meeting ?

Vicki: I can't go to that woman's house. I am surprised they are in town. Marlene was released yesterday. ain't they supposed to be in PE ?

Lisa: Or jail. Why no one is talking about it? :(

Vicki: I wonder..... ?

Lisa: I will call Ryan :)

Vicki: Okay later guys

Lisa: Bye :)

She walked out

Matt: Promise me you won't get mad like that again :)

Lisa: Only Beatrice makes me angry like that. If she stays away I won't be mad :)

Matt kissed her

Matt: I will make sure she stays away :p

Lisa: You better :)

.  
.

~ Nomandla ~

No, This doesn't make sense at all. On my way here from Mthatha I was thinking about this. Sabata is the most selfish bastard I know. Why would he ask that girl to move on just like that? Is it because he is given up and he knows he will grow old in prison? No , I don't want to believe it. This girl was introduced to the family which shows he loved her. Or is it because he loves her enough to let her go and make sure she is happy? God I have all these questions in my head and I don't have answers. Only Sabata has answers to these questions. He is the only person who can answer them. I really hope we will get the answers soon and very soon. I know that man. I don't believe this at all. He doesn't want to see her. I thought the message was at least to ask to see her and try and explain to this girl why he did this but no. He doesn't want to see her. He just wants to see her out of his life. Is this guilt? Is he guilty that he lied to her and he is ashamed to face her and maybe he thinks she deserves better. Someone better than him? In Sabata's mind there is no one better than him. I need to get this out of my head. This doesn't make sense at all. One Sabata knows what's happening in his head.

Anyway we just got back. I just dropped Londeka and Nomonde at her house. They walked out of the car..

Me: Friend tell your mom I can't go in I have things to deal with at home :)

Londeka: Okay friend :)

I looked at Nomonde

Me: Be strong girl. Just distract yourself with books. That is what I did when I was pregnant with no man in my life

Nomonde: Thank you :)

I beeped then started the engine.

Londeka: Bye :D † ♀

Me: Bye ladies :) † ♀

I drove straight home. I got in. I packed the car at driveway. I walked out then went to the supermarket. I saw Thobeka. I went to her.

Me: Hey Thobeka :)

Thobeka: Hey Nomandla :D

Me: How are you ? :)

Her: I am good thanks and you?

Me: I am good thanks :)

I attempted to walk away

Thobeka: Congratulations I heard you're getting married this weekend :D

Me: Thank you. See you at the wedding on Saturday :D

Thobeka: Wait are you inviting me ? :D

I looked at her. What does this woman mean? Mom invited her

Me: Did you see Fefekazi yesterday?

Her: Yes she looked better because her problems are solved :)

Me: What time did you see her? :)

Thobeka: Well after work. I think around 7pm :)

I chuckled



Me: So she didn't tell you anything? :(

Thobeka: About what ?

Me: Yesterday I went to my mother's work. I found her speaking to Fefekazi on the phone. She invited you and her to come to my wedding :(

Thobeka: :)

Me: It was around lunch time. She specifically said she must tell you :(

Thobeka: Fefekazi didn't tell me anything :(

Me: You're invited at my wedding. Let's hope she didn't tell you because she forgot not because she wants to go alone :(

Thobeka: .....

I tapped her shoulder

Me: Later :)

I walked away shaking my head in disbelief. I know her. She didn't tell Thobeka. I don't know what kinda friend is this woman, I really don't. I knocked once and opened the office.

Me: Good afternoon gentlemen :)

Oversize: Afternoon :)

Ryan was speaking on the phone

Ryan: :)

Me: Oh sorry

Ryan: Thank you Lisa. I will call and check now

Lisa:.....

Ryan hung up

Ryan: Baby can you believe I forgot to check on Constable about the board that woman was released yesterday :(

Me: Yeah but it's their duty to do this. They said they will keep up with the case. Us forgetting doesn't necessary mean it delays their job. It's not our job to remind them but please check on him :(

He stood up and dialled Constable's number. He put him on speaker.

Constable: I was just about to call

Me:

Ryan: Tell me the board went to PE :(

Constable: There are things that need to be followed before that. They only found out about this today. They have other things to do. They said they are going to PE Friday evening. So they will arrive there Saturday .

I looked away

Me: What ? :(

Rysn: Okay keep me updated :(

He hung up

Me: What if Marlene finds out I am getting married Saturday and decides to come here. Friday while those idiots are arriving there Saturday

Ryan: Baby Marlene is not stupid. That woman knows she can't leave town. Coming here will be inviting trouble for herself I don't think she wants to go back to prison :(

Me: I hope you're right baby.....We are talking about Marlene here :(

Ryan: Baby you have to relax. There is nothing that will stop us from getting married Saturday :)

He hugged me

Me: I hope you're right.....

I felt a tear drop.

Oversize:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Me: Safe! oh yeah yeah oh yeah. Right there ! :) :p

That idiot is starting to piss me off. I am enjoying the sex. I told him which sound he should be

worried about. He knows I am safe I don't know why he keeps asking if I am okay. Oh No one can blame me. Sabata is what you call a beautiful man. He is everything a woman wants. I haven't had sex in a while with a read deal. I haven't had sex since that night of 3sum at Savoy hotel. if I haven't had sex for that long , Why would I let this opportunity pass by? Believe me every fibre of my being despise this man. I hate him for what he did to me but honey sex is sex. A woman like me do whatever it takes to get what she wants. I am dying maybe in the next minute. Why wouldn't I have fun while I am still breathing. Oh have yourself a handsome muscular man in handcuffs and let them have sex with you it's the best feeling ever try it. I am looking at him in the eyes. He looks angry he has no idea this makes him more sexy. I love my men mean and aggressive. He is doing exactly what I want. He is hitting the exact spot. I Don't know how many times I cum .I lost count.

Me: Oh oh oh fuck! :p

He was doing me so fast. He is close. I can tell he is about to cum he went in and deep in so hard. He shoot inside me. I closed my eyes listening to him breathing heavily with his sweaty body against mine. He is so hot. After few seconds he collapsed on me. I kissed his neck. He jumped up After I did that.

Sabata: Help me dress up :(

I smiled

Me: That was perfect. A freedom worthy sex Hihihhi :D

I said taking my bra. I wore it. I took my handbag. I took the wet towel. I went to him. I cleaned his penis with my eyes looking at his. I kissed his lips he didn't kiss me. I cleaned myself. I wore my jacket. I pulled his pants up. I helped him wear his prison overall. I looked away

Me: :)

Sabata: Thank you , So what's next ?

I turned around

Me: What's next ? :)

Sabata: You're going to drop your charges then....

Me: You want me to tell you what's next? :)

I slowly walked to him

Sabata:

I grabbed his penis along with his balls

Sabata: What are you doing?

Me: You're not going Anywhere

Sabata: What ?

I twisted his balls

Sabata:

Me: Sabata I am the one who put you here. I told the police where to go and find information about your whereabouts

Sabata:

Me: You're going to spend the rest of your life here !

Sabata: Hel.....

Is the mighty Sabata calling for help? I covered his mouth with my other hand.

Me: You're going to spend the rest of your life here and If Sleeping with the entire Police force to make sure you spend the rest of your life in prison I will do it!

Sabata: You came here to slee....

I twisted his balls harder, He went down on his knees. I went down with him. I want to look him in the eyes.

Sabata:

Me: I know you have a powerful and dangerous aunt well guess what ?

Sabata:

Me: I am not scared of her and you know I am not! you saw how I fought you

Sabata:

Me: Sabata I know when I get out of here you will organise my murder. Fikiswa is a woman, I am too. Tell Fikiswa to come to me face to face. Tell her to face me like a woman and stop being a coward!

Sabata: Let go of me bitch !

Me: I hope you heard me. I hope I won't see bunch of thugs coming to attack a woman. I want your aunt !

I grabbed his balls again

Sabata: No!!!

I pulled him by his t.shirt. He looked me in the eyes.

Me: All I did was have sex with You and Ceci

Sabata:

Me: Those women did not deserve to die for that.....

Sabata:

I pushed Sabata he fell on his back and hit the back of his head. I put my heel on his head then looked at him with my tears falling on him

Me: I do not deserve to die for it

Sabata:

I took my handbag then walked out

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 177

.

~ Cecilia ~

The news of my ex boyfriend's arrest were a shock to me. I cannot believe this. Sabata the man I loved did this to people. I know I was told but it was hard to believe because I have known him for 4 years and he never seemed like a person who could kill. He killed people. I knew he had a temper but I didn't know he was capable of murder. I can't believe this. This is too much. I am happy he dumped me. I feel like he did me a huge favour. In fact I feel like he loved me. I don't think I was gonna stay. This girl he has is brave to stay with a man who killed people. I am so happy right now. I need to call Tarzan and tell him this. I can't wait to tell him. There is something everyone don't know and it's probably the reason I am so happy right now. I have been so scared. I knew if it comes out I might die like those women.

Anyway Sabata told me this. I am at the bank. I am in his office. I saw him when I was leaving. I came to fix something so I saw him on my way out he asked me to come to his office because he wanted to tell me something and he told me about Sabata's arrest.

Qaqambile: Apparently your classmates are scared of this guy. After what he did to my neighbours I believe he is dangerous :)

Me: That is why I am happy he is in jail. Believe me I loved him but I am glad he is locked up :)

Qaqambile: Yeah he sounds like a lunatic. He doesn't deserve to be around Human beings. I mean he shot an innocent nurse :(

Me: Tell me about it :(

I stood up

Me: I have to go. I need to be at the centre in few minutes :)

Qaqambile: Alright

I walked out of his office. I got a call. It's Tarzan I smiled then answered

Me: Hey :)

Tarzan: Hey I just heard my buddy was sentenced to 50 years in jail

Me: Isn't that good news ? :)

Tarzan: Ceci that is my friend !

Me: The same friend you fell in love with his ex. Tell me Tarzan if Sabata found out you broke up with your girlfriend and now you're with Me, Do you think he was gonna say congratulations?

☹

Tarzan: No, He was gonna feel betrayed

Me: The reason I haven't visited you was because you're scared he might kill you. We don't have to hide how we feel about each other anymore :)

Tarzan: I know and I am happy about that but 50 years? I still care about that dude

Me: That dude is a monster who'd kill you if he'd find out we are dating ☹

He exhaled

Tarzan: I want you to come to Queenstown this weekend

Me: I will be there baby :)

Tarzan: I have to get to work. I love you .

Me: I love you more later :)

He hung up

Me: :)

Tarzan and I decided to date few weeks ago but we were scared to come out about it because we didn't know how Sabata is going to take it. That man treated me like dirt. It's time I get to be with someone who really loves me and someone who will treat me with respect.

.

.

~ Vicki ~

I have what I am about to do. I don't want this to look like we are trying to take Hillary away from her mother. If her mother and I got along I was gonna go and talk to Ellen about taking Hillary with me to the wedding but I can't do that because not only she wants to be with my son, She also has no respect whatsoever for me. The last time I saw her she slapped me. How can I waste my time try and do the right thing with someone who doesn't respect me. I knew if I went to her house Ellen was going to shout at me. Ellen is more like her mother. They like blaming other people for their mistakes. Ellen got a second chance with my son she blew it now it's everyone's fault. Nomandla was out of the picture she decided to betray my son. Why can't she get a man her age and try get something she never experienced and that is being with a man who loves her. Marlene ruined her children's lives. Ellen knows nothing about falling in love and experience the journey of two people who love each other. She is selfish. All she cares about is what she feels or what she can have and benefit, she doesn't care how the next person feels as

long she is happy.

Anyway I have been sitting here for over 30 minutes now. What is taking this child so long. I am too old to sit at a restaurant waiting for a child.

Me: There she is :)

I saw her walk in. I raised my hand she saw me and came my way.

Me: Hello my granddaughter :D

Hillary: Hello Grandma :D

Me: I bought you ice cream :)

She picked it up

Hillary: Thanks Grandma :)

Me: How are you ? :)

Hillary: I am not fine grandma ☹

Me: What's the matter sweetie

She put the ice cream on the table.

Hillary: Sunday we went to Port Elizabeth..... ☹

She doesn't look happy at all. She told me about the trip and Marlene release. She told me about Marlene betraying her mother. I knew about the rape story I didn't know they were lovers. How can Marlene do this to her own daughter? This woman is evil I don't know why I am surprised. Her jealousy made her kill Qhayiya's first child with Ellen. She is evil. I can't believe the things my granddaughter is telling me. And about Nomonde? that girl is unbelievable.

Me: I am so sorry baby

Hillary: It's okay grandma. What did you want to talk to me about ?

I looked down. This child is going through a lot. I don't think this is a good idea but we don't have enough time.

Me: Sweetie your father is getting married this weekend and he'd really appreciate to have you there please say yes

Hillary looked down. I couldn't read her body language. I am not sure whether she will agree or say no.



Hillary: GrandMa I don't want to go ☹

Me: Oh..... ? You don't?

Hillary: I am not ready to let dad go ☹

Me: Baby he is not going. He is still your father he loves you so much and he wants you to be part of his wedding. He wants you to meet his wife and kids

Hillary: That's too much grandma. my mom needs me. I can't leave her ☹

Me: This is gonna hurt him. Your blessings mean a lot to him

Hillary: I know he doesn't love mom anymore and he is happy with her but I am not ready to see him get married....

She looked at me

Hillary: Can i meet them after the wedding? Mom needs me now please tell dad that

Me: It's okay honey. You're a great child. I am glad you're taking care of your mom but I want you to do something for me

Hillary: What's that ?

Me: Your mom is going through a lot. She hit me. She lost a husband now she just found out her mother betrayed her. She is going through the most. Can you please talk to her about trying therapy?

Hillary: You think she must speak to my doctor?

Me: Yes honey. I think she must speak to her or anyone of her choice but I think she does need professional help

Hillary: Grand Ma you're right. Doctor helped me. She can help mom too

Me: Yes honey :)

She stood up

Hillary: Grandma you're the best

She kissed my cheek

Hillary: Good luck with the wedding! :D

Me: Thank you honey good luck with your mom !

Hillary: † ♀ :)

She smiled then ran out. I took my phone and called Ryan.

Ryan: Mom how did it go ?

Me: I am sorry son. I don't have good news for you

Ryan: What mom? She said no ?

Me: Your daughter says she loves you but she cannot be at your wedding

Ryan: What ?

Me: Son I think Ellen needs her daughter more than ever. Hillary told me Marlene had an affair with Qhayiya and the maid you fired. Hillary says Ellen says everyone she cares about or around her keep betraying her. I think she needs help but I am not getting involved. I asked Hillary to talk to her about going to a therapist

Ryan: Well I wish her all the best. I will call my daughter

Me: I am sorry son

Ryan: It's all cool mom. I wasn't even sure it was a good idea to have her there

Me: Me too honestly

Ryan: Okay mom later thanks for trying.

Me: You're welcome see you Thursday :)

Ryan: Okay mom

I hung up. I cannot believe Marlene did it again. I am starting to think that bastard was never raped. He slept with Marlene willingly.

.

.

~ Thobeka ~

I couldn't wait to knock off and go see this woman. I cannot believe few weeks ago I was talking about Nosukile voicing my opinion to myself that she should invite Fefekazi to be at her daughter's wedding because she is her friend and is looking after her house. She finally did and Fefekazi don't want me to go? She knows I would love to go there. She knows I want to go to the

wedding how can she do this to me when I was the only person who was there for her when she was going through this taxi drama. This woman has been my friend for a long time I just fail to understand her. I cannot wait to hear her reason if she even has it. Anything is possible with Fefekazi.

Anyway just got home. All I want to do now is go to her house. I will cook when I come back.

Calvin: Baby you're back ? :)

Me: Yes how are things at the shop ? :)

Calvin: Well it's the 11th the business is doing well. It becomes slow around 20th

I put my bag on my bed.

Me: That's good :)

Calvin: Let me go back I came to say hi :)

Me: Okay love :)

He walked out and closed the door. I heard him speaking to someone. I heard the voice it's Fefekazi. Great I don't have to go to her house we are doing this here. I heard a knock. I went and opened.

Me: Fefekazi come in

She walked in. She has a plastic in her hand.

Fefekazi: Friend I brought fibre. I want you to do my hair. I will pay you. I have the money. Saturday i have a special function to attend :D

The nerve on this woman.

Me: The one we were both invited to and you decided not to tell me about it ? :(

Fefekazi: What are you talking about friend ? :D

Me: Please! :(

Fefekazi: What are you talking about? :D

Me: Nomandla says her mother invited us. She asked you to tell me why didn't you ? :(

She looked down. I want to hear this. I really do.

Me: How could you ? I was here when you needed me now you do this to me ? :(

Fefekazi: I am sorry okay! I forgot :)

Me: You forgot? Stop lying !!! :(

She looked away

Fefekazi: Okay you're right I didn't forget :(

Me: You just didn't want me to go ? :(

Fefekazi: I just felt like you deserve to be left out. Friend we not friends anymore. You said so yourself. If it wasn't for me you wouldn't be invited. She invited you because she didn't want you to be left out :(

Me: Stop lying ! she invited me and you decided I don't deserve to be there! :(

Fefekazi: I decided that I won't go with someone who Don t want to forgive me. I saved you from the tension and the awkwardness that was.... :)

Me: When you lost your taxi you came running to me I was there for you when you were crying over not eating chicken every day ! :(

Fefekazi:

She looked down

Me: I put up with your selfishness, your moods and pathetic self for far too long! it stops now! :(

Fefekazi: What are you saying?

Me: Go ask someone else to do your braids! you and I are done and I will be at that wedding you know why?

Fefekazi: :(

Me: Because I was invited by the woman who is getting married! no one wants to see you there! the woman who is getting married is friends with the woman you just costed thousands of rands! :(

Fefekazi:

Me: If you want to know who is going to cause awkwardness at that wedding.....

Fefekazi: :(

Me: Go look in the mirror at your house !!

I said pushing her out

Fefekazi: Come on Thobeka we ca....

I pushed her out

Me: We can do nothing !

Fefekazi:

I slammed the door in her face then leaned at the door.

Me:

.

.

~ Londeka ~

We just arrived home. It has been a long day. I am glad mom is starting with dinner. I am very tired. I don't think I have energy for cooking. Having my mother here will be helpful. I work, I study and everything is waiting for me. Now the load is lighter. I can focus on my job and my studies.

Anyway we went straight to mom. I want Nomonde to say hi to mom then go to bed the poor girl need to rest. Mom came to us we waited for her in the living room.

Mom: Hello Nomonde baby :)

Nomonde: Hello ma :)

Mom hugged her. I sat down

Mom: I am glad you're okay your mother was worried sick, why didn't you tell her you were pregnant ?

Nomonde: That's not something you can just tell someone when you're not married ma

Mom looked at me. She sat down

Me: Nomonde don't you wanna lie down ? :)

Nomonde: I want to sit a bit

Mom: They say your boyfriend is a murderer ain't you scared to be with him? I am scared for you

Nomonde: There is no need ma. He dumped me :(

Me:

Mom: He did?

Nomonde: Yeah that coward! he sent his sister to tell me I can move on :(

Mom: That's a good thing darling don't you think Londy? :)

Me: Yeah mom but the question is why? Why would he say that I wish he could explain it to us :(

Mom stood up

Mom: Speaking of explaining. .... :(

Me:

Mom: I saw something while I was cleaning :)

Me: What is that mom? :D

Mom: Let me go get it for you sweetie :)

Me: :D

She walked out of the living room heading to the bedrooms. Nomonde looked at Sapho

Nomonde: Why ain't you at school ? :)

Sapho shrugged his shoulders and kept playing. I heard footsteps. I looked up then I swallowed hard when I saw what mom has in her hand.

Me:

Mom: Londeka what is this ? ☹

I looked at Nomonde

Nomonde: :)

Me: That's.....

I snatched it then took mom's arm. I walked to the bedroom with her. What is wrong with mom. She should've asked to speak to me privately.

Me: What were you doing in my bedroom mom ? :(

Mom: I was spring cleaning. You know I am used to working. so i can't sit all day! :(

Me: Mom you can clean anywhere but not in my bedroom! :(

Mom chuckled. She shook her head.

Mom: You know that's besides the point right ? :(

I looked down

Me: :(

Mom raised the Identity document

Mom: My Daughter is 34 years old this year not 29!!!

She throw the ID in my face then walked out.

Me: :(

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 178

.

.

~ Vicki ~

Tomorrow we are going to Mqanduli. We decided to go there Thursday so that we can help where we can. We haven't been supportive and the wedding is in three days. Now that the Andrea matter is put to rest we have no reason to stay here. My son and my soon to be daughter in law are waiting for us. I am sure that poor girl is scared of Marlene. That woman is out of jail anything can happen. I will personally make sure security is tight. I don't trust my

former daughter in law. I know Ellen is going to ask Hillary about our meeting and I am sure she might feed that child ideas. I hope those ideas don't take them to Mqanduli. They are not invited there.

Anyway I saw my daughter and Matt walk in

Me: ;)

Lisa: Mom how did it go with Hillary ?

Me: Not well where were you ? :)

Lisa: We went for a walk. Did she say no?

Me: No, She says she is not ready to see her father with another woman and she doesn't want to leave her mother alone but she is happy for Ryan :)

Lisa: That sounds rehearsed....

Me: I know what Ellen is capable of but she didn't do nothing this time. I could tell it was coming from the heart. Anyway something happened in PE that's why she can't leave her mother alone :)

Lisa: What is that ? why did they come back from Port Elizabeth so soon?

I saw Nandi coming with a tray with Two empty glasses and a glass of juice. I looked at Matt

Me: Bring a bottle of wine Matt :)

He went to take it. Nandi gave Lisa a juice

Lisa: Thank you Nandi :)

Me: Put the glasses on the coffee table thank you Nandi :)

I looked at my daughter

Me: That black man , Ellen's Lover ? :)

Lisa: Yes ?

Me: Turns out he was having an affair with Marlene behind Ellen's back :D

Lisa: I thought she raped him ?

Me: It was all a lie. Ellen saw pictures of them cosy :)

Lisa: Shame I feel sorry for Ellen

Me: That's not all he did. That black man also slept with Ellen's maid. The young girl who



seduced my son ? :)

Lisa: The light skin little girl?

Me: Yes and she feels like everyone is betraying her :)

Lisa: She must be a mess and the man she is obsessed with is getting married Saturday poor woman :)

Me: Yeah so Hillary feels like she needs her :)

Lisa: Oh no she needs help. Professional help

Me: That's what I told Hillary. I asked her to speak to her mom about getting help

Lisa: Oh i know she will hate the idea when she finds out it's from you :)

Matt came and poured me a glass

Me: Thank you Matt.... :)

I looked at my daughter

Me: I don't know why she hates me so much. I helped that woman get my son back she didn't even thank me for it :(

Lisa: She betrayed us. We almost ruined my brother's life for asking him to leave that wonderful woman he is marrying :(

Me: I know .... So much Matt do you have your suit yet? guys we are leaving tomorrow :)

Matt: I have a suit. Andrea's suit :)

Me: Are you okay with that ? :)

Lisa: Andrea never saw or touched that suit so its not his :(

Me: Okay :)

The front door opened. Tatenda walked in .

Tatenda: Ma'am you wanted to see me ?

I stood up

Me: Oh yeah. Prepare yourself tomorrow you're driving us to Mqanduli and you must go get yourself a suit :)

I looked behind me. I took my credit card

Me: Use this. Get yourself a decent suit the wedding is Saturday but we are leaving tomorrow :)

Tatenda: Thank you ma'am :)

Me: You're welcome. Take the car and go to town now :)

Tatenda: Okay ma'am :)

He walked out. I saw Lisa answering her phone.

Lisa: No problem dear do whatever it take everyone must have their room. Please contact the hotel and get more rooms :)

She hung up.

Me: Is everything okay?

Lisa: It's the wedding planner. He was informing me that we will need more hotel rooms. I am the one paying for accommodation :)

Me: Oh great. This is happening. I am so nervous I wish everything goes well :)

Lisa: Me too mom. Finally my brother will be happy :)

Me: :)

.

.

~ Sabata ~

I let that bitch use me once. I just did it again. How can I think I could trust Lithakazi after everything everything happened between us? but Do you blame ? I am in jail for 50 years. I can take whatever is given to me to get the hell out of here. I am desperate. I had to trust her because I know how she is. I didn't think she was messing with me again. I mean she raped me I showed her no bitch messes with me but that didn't change her. That girl is not scared of me. She is playing a dangerous game. She doesn't know what my aunt is capable of. My aunt is the reason my unborn baby died. She owes me a lot. She has to help me kill Lithakazi and I know she will. I know she will help me kill that bitch, She has to. I have been thinking about Nomonde. I know that girl loves me I expected to see her come here after she heard about my message but she didn't. I guess she is scared of me as well. She doesn't want to see me anymore. Maybe

her feelings for me changed when she found out I am a murderer. I would be scared too if I was her. Honestly losing Nomonde is not a loss at all. I didn't know that girl at all. I didn't allow me to be attached to her as if I knew I would be found by the police. The reason I want her to move on is not because I am a good person and I don't want her to suffer trust me I am very selfish son of a bitch. If I loved her deeply I was gonna force her to wait for me. I just don't want to ruin a life of a woman I am not even sure of. Anyway enough about that girl. I have my future planned. I knew I will be hear for a long time but i know one thing that will keep me alive and fighting and that is why I made the decision I made. I can't reveal anything right now but soon everyone will know my plan. I just hope It goes as planned.

I only know my aunt number with head. She is the only one I can speak to right now from the outside. I need to speak to this woman.

Guard: Make it fast! :(

Me: Just five minutes please

Guard: 4 minutes 58 seconds

Me: What...?

Guard: 4 minutes 57 seconds. You still standing here !?

Me: Okay wait ! † ♂

I ran to the telephone. I put in the card then dialled auntie's number.

Auntie: Doctor Ngesi

Me: Auntie it's me.....

Auntie: I knew my nephew wouldn't spend a day in prison. Where are you son. I will take you far away from here !

Me: Really now? :(

Her: What?

Me: I haven't spent three days of my 50 years already you think I escaped? :(

Auntie: Oh you're still there?

Me: Auntie I know you're the reason my child died :(

Her: You know I didn't do that. I just wanted to be sure it's my grandchild before we pay damages

Me: You owe me auntie :(

Aunt: I didn't do anything ! everything I ever do is to protect this family but nothing I do is enough!

Me: One of my victims came to visit me

Auntie: What ? That Mqanduli girl?

Me: Who else? Others are dead

Auntie: What did she want ? :(

Me: She lied to me! that bitch promised to drop her charges and steal the docket so I could come out

Auntie: Why would she do that ?

Me: .....

I can't tell her I slept with that disgusting girl.

Auntie: That bitch is up to something! Don't listen to her!

Me: I want you to kill her !

Her: What ?

Me: Kill her!

Her: You're not thinking straight Sabata

Me: You damn right! I got sentenced to 50 years in jail!

Auntie: If that girl dies all of us will be arrested and it might affect your sentence Don't be crazy !

Me: You asked me to kill your lover's wife! I was a child! do this for me!

Auntie: Or what ?

I looked around

Me: I will tell the police where we buried that woman!

Auntie: Please don't do that! You know what? I will do better. I will find someone who is going to steal your docket. You will be free in no times baby

Me: You can do that? You can steal my docket ? :D

Auntie: What's my name? You know I would.....

I felt someone snatch the telephone. They dropped the call. It's the warden .

Me: What are you doing ?

The guard smiled

Him: Time is up :(

Me: But you didn't have to do that.... :(

Guard: Good luck in finding the docket :)

Me:

He chuckled then shook his head in belief

Me: Please don't report me

Guard: I won't :)

Me: Thank..... :D

Guard: You know why I won't ? :)

Me: No

Guard: Because the Women's league demanded to have that docket.

Me: What ?

Him: A special plane from parliament came here to pick it up good luck in finding that docket :D

I felt my knees failing me. I sat down with my hands on my head. I am doomed

Me: † σ

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I have been thinking. Thursday the whole family will be here. When I say the whole family I mean Mom, Vicki , Lisa and Tom family. I was thinking maybe we should have a big dinner Thursday night with all my bridesmaids except for Zimbini. She will join us on Friday. I will ask Ryan to talk to Oversize to join us. The reason I want this dinner is because Friday night we will have separate parties so it's best if we get together Thursday before we all leave for Hole In The Wall

on Friday evening. I am very excited I don't want to lie. I want to propose this to my husband first before I call Mom and Londeka to come here Thursday evening. This is exciting time for me. I am happy and I feel like I deserve to be finally happy. I thank God for the blessings. I can't take away anything he's given me.

Anyway I saw Ryan coming in from the back door.

Me: Baby I thought you went to work ? :)

Ryan: I was but I got a call from mom

Me: Is everything okay ?

Ryan: Hillary don't want to come she said no :(

Me: Well baby you know how I felt about this. A part of me is happy because I didn't want anything to ruin the first day I see your daughter but at the same time I am sad for you. I know you really wanted her there but she might've caused drama for us. She is young. I don't think she was ready for these changes :(

Ryan: Yeah anyway she didn't say she doesn't want to come to the wedding. She is not coming because she wants to take care of Ellen

Me: Take care of Ellen? Is she sick ?

Ryan: :)

He smiled then chuckled walking away. Okay did i say something funny?

Me:

Ryan: Apparently their trip to Port Elizabeth didn't go well

I went to him.

Me: Why?

Ryan: After a day with Marlene Ellen discovered that Marlene was having an affair with Qhayiya :D

Me: What !?

Ryan: Marlene was having an affair with that bastard. He betrayed Ellen :D

Me: I thought he was raped by Marlene?

Ryab: A rape that turned into romance. They even took pictures together. I called my daughter she says she saw the pictures :D

Me: Shame Ellen must be so hurt right now ....

Ryan: Yeah that's why my daughter can't come. They had to leave because Ellen was upset with her mother :D

Me: I can't believe this

Ryan: Baby let me go back it's almost the closing time :)

Me: I also wanted to talk to you about something :)

Ryan: Yes ? :)

Me: Vicki and Lisa are coming. How about a dinner then invite our friends. You need to get to know Qaqambile before we leave for the wedding. It will be him, Londy, Helen, Tom your family and my mom :)

Him: I think it's a good idea you can call them. Who is gonna help you prepare dinner? :)

Me: I will ask the chef from the Bakery restaurant :)

Ryan: Do what you have. I will also get drinks from the liquor shop

Me: Alright love :)

He walked out. I have to call Londeka and invite her and her husband. I also want to invite Londeka's mom for the wedding. We need to book more rooms. I called Toto about that earlier. She said she'd talk to Lisa. This wedding planning is just too much I can feel the pressure already. I can't believe I am counting days now.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Right now I wish I knew what Sabata is thinking. I am sure he is boiling with Anger. I know he is planning revenge. He is like that I know him. He will never change and spending two days in jail can't change him and him being locked up in there doesn't mean he won't make things happen but the question is. How will his precious aunt find me ? She doesn't know where Zimbini lives. She doesn't know where I live. All I can say is goodluck to him that's all. I really wish them the best in finding me. Sabata is just a boy. I really feel proud of myself for manipulating Sabata two times I can't believe that idiot believed me when I said I would get him out of jail. After everything he did he expect me to do that? Drop charges? Those women who died would haunt me. I made a stupid mistake of dropping charges once now I have an enemy who is planning to

kill me because of that but I swear. I am going to kill Marlene before she kills me.

Anyway Zimbini just went to town to sort some documents. I am alone with their baby but She is asleep. I am just watching t.v. I heard the door. I turned and looked at the door

Me: Brother in law :D

Qhayiya: What are you doing here ?

Me: Zimbini is going for interview tomorrow so I will sleep here just one night and leave when she comes back after the interview :)

Qhayiya: No I don't have a problem with you being here I was just surprised to see you :)

I stood up

Me: Well I came to town to take my medication. She didn't plan to ask me to stay. I offered since she said she was gonna take the baby to us :)

Qhayiya: Okay. Thank you for coming to help

His phone rang. He looked at it then ignored it

Me: Who is it ?

Him: My wife. I sent my sons money yesterday I don't know why she is calling me :(

Me: Are you guys still in contact?

Qhayiya: No, I just deposit money to my sons but every time I do she calls :(

Me: And you ignore her ?

I am the one who ruined his family. I am the one who sent Qavile to his house now his family has to suffer for my actions. I am so ashamed right now. I hope he won't lashout and say it was my fault even though it was. I don't think I wanna hear him say it. He nodded his head meaning he ignores his wife calls. I looked away

Me:

His phone rang again. I quickly turned around

Qhayiya: Been waiting for your call

He said looking at his phone.

Me: Who is it?



Qhayiya: Marlene

He attempted to answer.

Me: Don't answer !

Qhayiya: What ? Why? We have to talk to her and find out if she is alone or not

I snatched the phone from his hand. I declined the call

Qhayiya: Are you crazy Lithakazi? I am done helping you ! :(

Me: Calm down brother in law you will wake up the baby :)

Qhayiya: You know I fail to understand you sometimes ! :(

Me: So many people do. Tell me when you're calm I will tell you about my plan :)

He sat down

Him: Fine. I am calm what are you up to? :(

Me: Good :)

I sat on the sofa opposite him

Me: Marlene will ask you to come. I want you to text her with this phone :)

Qhayiya: Whose phone is this ?

I smiled.

Me: Tell her your phone has a problem you can only speak via sms. She must tell you what she wants Via Sms you know why I want that? :)

Qhayiya: No

Me: When I am on my way to PE we will communicate, Me and her. You told me she has no security :)

Qhayiya: Yeah

Me: When I am at the door I will text her and tell her I am there. When she opens the door she will get a surprise of her life :)

Qhayiya: That's a great idea. You know Lithakazi I am helping you because I don't want her to tell Ellen

Me: You still care about Ellen ? :(

Him: No! I care about my child. One day when Ellen found a man I will be able to visit my child with Zimbini without her trying to get me back. Right now I am waiting for her to move on. I love my daughter, I just don't think talking to her mother now is a great idea

Me: That's sweet :)

Qhayiya: I am glad you always think on your feet. Marlene don't know what's coming her way. Let me text her :)

He took the phone and texted her. We waited for response..

Qhayiya: She says her daughters left I should come :D

Me: Tell her you will be there night Friday :)

Qhayiya: Okay

He texted her and we waited again.

Qhayiya: She wants to send money I don't want her money :(

Me: I do :)

Qhayiya looked at me

Qhayiya:

Me: I will need it for the road :)

Qhayiya: Okay let me send her my account then

I looked on thin air. Things are going my way. I went to see Sabata and things went my way just as I planned. Now I am going to PE to kill that woman I just cannot wait to see the look on her face. Friday is so far. I am looking forward to this.

Me: :)

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I knew this was a bad idea. I knew having my mother here will cause trouble for me. Mom has a problem with keeping secrets. She never keeps secrets even when you beg her to. I don't know why I agreed to this. I missed my son yes and I like the idea of having him here but my

mother..... My mother can't sit all day. She worked all her life. She gets tired of sitting. She never gets tired of working. This is something I have been keeping to myself for a long time I don't hide this ID because that's the only id my husband knows. I completely forgot to hide it now that my mother will be living here. What am I gonna do? I am ashamed yes and I know this is unlike me but did I have a choice ? No! I lied to my husband on our first date he wanted nothing to do with me when he found out. He hated me. His father is the reason we are together now tell me.... Do you think He and his mother were gonna accept me if they knew I am older than my husband. I did what I had to do to save us. I thank my Good genes. No one can notice that I am older than my husband.

Me: Where did you get that mom

Mom: Really Londeka? What madness is this ?

I wiped my tears looking away ashamed.

Me: Mom you know my mother in law hated me!

I walked away mom followed me

Mom: And I know how much my son in loves you ! :(

I turned around and looked at her

Me: Mom you dont understand

Mom: Make me understand! marriage that is built on lies never works! :(

Me: How do you know that because you've never been married ! :(

Mom:

Oh boy what did I just say to my mother

Me: Mom I am sorry

Mom: No, You didn't lie, I have never been married but I didn't think my daughter would throw that in my face :(

Me: Mom please forgive me I didn't mean it that way I.....

Mom: :(

Me: Can you let me explain why I lied to my husband ?

Mom: Talk :(

Me: When I realised how much My mother in law hated me I didn't think telling my husband

about my age would be a good idea

Mom: ☹

Me: Mom it was gonna be another excuse to break us up. I almost got killed by her many times you know that and mom.....

I looked around then at her

Me: No woman would want their son to date someone who is 5 years older than them more especially Nomboniso!

Mom: I know that but if you told Qaqambile he wouldn't have told his mother

Me: He would've told her. Mom Qaqambile loved his mother. They shared a special bond besides Mom, Qaqambile is loved by many girls. I couldn't humiliate myself. I couldn't make him stay if he didn't accept my age. Mom this has to stay this way. I am 29 years old. I am his age !

Mom shook her head in disbelief

Me: Please mother understand

Mom: It's fine. We will have to pretend like you're in your late twenties ☹

I looked away. She is making me feel more guilty. I know what I did is wrong. I just loved the man and didn't want to lose him. I did a lot of crazy things to be with this man. I lied to him and told him I was adopted by the Lawsons. I just love him and I don't want mom to ruin it.

Me:

I heard a knock at the door. I wiped my tears. I went to the door. I opened it

Me: Oh Nomonde :D

Nomonde: I am tired where can I sleep ? :)

Mom: Oh I prepared a room for you sweetie :D

Mom walked out

Mom: Follow me :)

Nomonde looked at me

Nomonde: Are you and ma okay ?

Me: Yeah we great :D

Nomonde walked in. Okay I think it's either she doesn't believe me or she heard something

Nomonde: I saw how uneasy you were when you saw that ID. Whose ID was it ?

I looked down.

Nomonde: Okay I see you don't want to tell me

She attempted to walk out.

Me: No! it was my ex husband's ID

Nomonde: The Pakistan man you married when you were 19 ? Mom told me how old you were

Well when I was 19 I decided to drop out of 11th Grade because I was failing. I went and worked for a Pakistan man. We got married secretly because he wanted citizenship. Mom and Nomonde's mom found out and Mom forced me to divorce him. Our relationship didn't work after that he was angry that mom ruined us. I had to leave him and the job so mom found me a job. I left to work for the Lawsons.

Me: Yes him

Nomonde: Does your husband know you were married before ?

I turned around

Me: No ! :(

Nomonde:

Me: Nomonde that wasn't a real marriage I don't think he has to know that. We didn't last even a year

I looked at her

Me: Please promise me you won't mention this to anyone!

Nomonde: Of course !

" Monde your room is ready !!! " that was mom calling her .

Me: Go :)

She looked at me

Nomonde: We are sisters. Your secret is safe with me :)

I looked at her for three seconds without saying anything

Me: Thank you

She walked away. I closed the door then put my hand at the door. I put my head on my hand and rested it

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 179

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I am so scared. This is so overwhelming. I am doing this dinner because I am hoping that it's gonna calm me down. All the people I care about will be here to celebrate with us. I am really excited about tonight. I haven't seen Mrs Lawson and Lisa in few weeks. I appreciate them for coming tonight. Well this is an important occasion for me so I can't cook by myself. At the supermarket there is bakery. Inside the bakery there is a restaurant and there is a chef there who makes delicious meals. I know it's short notice but I need her to help me tonight make dinner. I want it to be perfect. I am just glad everything is at the Supermarket I don't have to go to town to buy ingredients. My man's supermarket has everything. I called my mother she said she will come with Helen and Tom. They really helped me because I am lazy to go there.

Anyway I am heading to the bakery. I heard my phone rings I took it out, it's my mom.

Me: Mom :)

Mom: Nomandla my dress and Odwa's suit for the wedding are not here

Me: They are here I left with them the last time I was there. I didn't want you guys to have a lot of luggage because I am not the one who is going to be driving. The Tom family is coming with the boys I am sure they have a lot of clothes to bring

Mom: Yeah thank you. I will just park my outfits for four days

Me: Don't forget to pack for Odwa :)

Mom: He won't like the things I will choose for him. He will pack for himself when he gets here. Helen and Tom are at work. They said we are leaving at Four

Me: Okay mom I can't wait to have everyone here. I woke up early and prepared the guest rooms

Mom: We can't wait to see you

Me: Bye :)

I hung up . I just saw the chef that is why I hung up so quickly.

Me: Chef ! :)

She turned around

Her: Nomandla, I was about to go see you :)

Me: You were ? :D

Her: Yes Mr Lawson came to me He said you'd come to me about a special dinner ? :)

Me: Yes I didn't know he was gonna come first :D

Her: He seemed excited. Do you have any idea of what you will want me to make ? :)

Me: I really don't know chef. It's a formal dinner though. My future mother and Sister in law are coming. And my friends and my family are coming. I want them to eat something special :)

Her: When is the dinner ? and how many people I will be cooking for? :)

Me: plus minus fifteen people. I told them The dinner is at 7 :)

Her: Okay thanks all I wanted to know, here is what I am going to do now..... :)

Me: :)

Her: I am going to work. At 1pm I am going to stop working and prepare your Desert :)

Me: Yes please :D

Her: When I am done I will send someone to bring it to you at the house. I will knock off at 3pm then go look for the things I will cook at the Supermarket how about that ? :)

Me: That sounds great thank you :D

Her: You're welcome. Let me go to work :)

Me: Okay :D

She walked back in. I walked to the house. I saw Toto drives in

Me: :)

He got out of the car

Him: There you are :D

Me: What are you doing here? and that box ? :D

Toto: I brought what you asked me to buy. Why do you need this your dress is long darling. No one is gonna see this :D

I took the box. I asked him to buy a little diamond piece for my ankle.

Me: I am not going to wear shoes when I walk on the beach. I will be barefoot. I am getting married at the beach so I will have to pull my dress up... :D

I said opening the box. We walked to the house and got in.

Him: And you want them to see ...

Me: Oh My God it's so beautiful :D

Toto: Oh very darling. I have a good taste. I hope your man wasn't surprised when he saw how expensive it was. I swiped with his card :D

Me: No I said I would pay him back :)

Toto: I am so happy for you. The setting at the beach is gonna be beautiful. They showed me how it's gonna look like. They will build some sort of stage that you , The pastor and your man will stand on when you exchange your Vows. And it's gonna be decorated with flowers oh dear your day will be exquisite :D

" Anybody Home!!!! " Said a female voice opening the door. Judging by the voice it's a white woman. My white friend is at work and Vicki and Lisa will arrive afternoon who could this be? We all turned around



Us:

Who is this woman ?

Her: Hello? :D

Me: Hi :)

She looked around. She is so excited

Her: Where is this crazy woman. Ellen get your ass here ! :D

Oh boy

Me:

Toto looked at me

Toto: Darling who the hell is Ellen ?

I looked at him the same time the woman turned around. I kept my smile on.

Woman: I heard she is getting married. I thought I should come and say hi since I am in Coffee Bay. She and I got married the same year but unfortunately my marriage didn't work. I am happy to hear that she is celebrating her 20th year of marriage with another wedding. She is Always been a show off! Ellen where are you darling Its Martha! :D

Me: Ma'am Ellen is not getting married. She and Ryan got divorced :)

Toto:

Martha: You just called your boss by his name. The last time I checked his employees called him ..... what do you call sir is your language again ? :D

Me: :(

Toto: Mhlekazi

Her: Yes ! anyway who is this bitch marrying my friend's soulmate ? :D

I chuckled looking at her. " Mom! " Said Soya running down the stairs he didn't go to school today. Martha looked at Soya. I literally saw her jaw drop

Marta: Oh My God

Me: Yes I am the bitch he is marrying :(

Marta: Oh I am sorry

Me: No you're not. That's what you think of me! :(

Martha: Of course no.....

Thethiswa came down carrying Curtly who was crying. Martha looked at Curtly

Martha: Holy Jesus! this has been going on for a while hasn't it ?

Me: What do you think Martha ? :(

I took my child.

Me: I am sorry sweetheart. Mom is here now :)

I kissed him. He stopped crying. I put him on my chest and hugged him. I looked at Martha

Me: You're still here ?

Martha: I didn't mean to insult you. I had no idea my Frien.....

Me: She is not your friend! If she was your friend you'd know She cheated on her ex husband with his security guard and got pregnant !

Martha: Tell me the security guard was white ?

Me: ☹

Martha: Coloured at least ..... ?

Me: I think you should leave and never come back! This is my home now! Go find your friend

Martha looked at me. She turned around and looked at the door

Martha: Ryan didn't stop at making his business through them. He married them too..... ?

What did she just say? I gave Thethiswa my baby. Curtly started crying screaming. I looked at Martha

Me: Who is them ?

She turned around

Martha: You people

Toto: Bitch I swear!..... If you don't walk out of that door at this minute.....

Martha: I don't mean to ha.....

Me: Get the fuck out of my house before I make you !

Martha: Oh Ryan what are you getting yourself into

Me:

She turned around

Marta: I wonder if Vicki knows about this

She said running out and slamming the door behind her

Toto: What was that ? :(

I shook my head. I looked at Curtly

Me: Curtly what is wrong with you ?

Curtly: :D

Me: I am not smiling with you. I just got disrespected by a lunatic woman! :(

My phone rang .

Me: Toto excuse me :)

Toto: Okay friend :D

I walked away. It's Lithakazi. I wonder why she is calling.

Me: Hey Lithakazi :)

Lithakazi: Hey how is everything going. I haven't been in touch. This is the least I can do since I am not coming to the wedding

Me: Everything is going well with the wedding. I am just worried about Marlene. I am worried she might stop my wedding :(

Lithakazi: You have nothing to worry about. That woman won't be there

Me: How do you know ?

Lithakazi: Because she called Qhayiya and she is expecting him to arrive tomorrow night

Me: What ? Does Zimbini know about this ?

Lithakazi: Relax! I am the one talking to Marlene. Qhayiya is not going Anywhere. She thinks I am Qhayiya. Just focus on your wedding. I do believe you can control Ellen. Don't worry about Marlene. I am making sure she stays in PE waiting for Qhayiya who won't even show up. Even if she wants to stop the wedding she can't make it in time.

Me: Thank you :)

Lithakazi: It's the least I can do. Just focus on your day and forget Marlene. If Ellen comes to your wedding beat the hell out of that bitch

Me: Ha ha ha let's hope it won't get to that

Lithakazi: Yeah. I went to see Sabata it went well

Me: What did he say ?

Lithakazi: I think I got what I wanted. I could see how crashed he was. He is giving up in life. 50 years is a lot of time. He is desperate. I just went there to confront him. Please don't tell Zimbini because She thought it was a bad idea. I just needed closure and I got it

Me: I won't tell her. Is she back from the interview?

Lithakazi: Not yet. She must come back I want to leave for Elliotdale

Me: Lets hope she gets the job. All of us got jobs. She is the only one and she was one of the brightest. She deserves it more than others :)

Lithakazi: She is a good person. She will get a job

Me: I believe too :)

Lithakazi: Talk later

Me: Bye :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I tried to speak to my daughter when she came back from speaking to Vicki but things didn't go well. She was telling me about going to see a professional. A 14year old child is telling me to go see a professional. That really pissed me off. All I wanted to know was what they talked about with Vicki and I didn't get that. I want to speak to her. At least today she is not angry and I am not angry as well. My mother called me I didn't answer her calls. Mom has some nerve. How could she do that and tell me to go to hell after that. I thought she was gonna be ashamed no she wasn't. As always she doesn't see anything wrong with what she did. She is a monster. I don't even want to talk about her. I am done with her. All I want now is a good relationship with my daughter and my sister. Nobody else matters.

Anyway I heard my phone rings while approaching my daughter. I don't know this number.

Me: Ellen? :(

Caller: Friend it's me!

Me: Who are you ?

Her: I am Martha. You might not remember me because it was a long time ago. We met once at a Gala dinner. We were with our husband....

Me: I don't know you bye :(

I hung up. I don't have time for that nonsense. I am not married anymore. I went to Hillary. She stood up. She attempted to leave.

Me: Baby you came back and talked to me about Therapy the other day

Hillary: And you bite my head off. I am not talking about it again :(

Me: Baby I am sorry. Its just that it was so embarrassing to hear my daughter. My little girl tell me that. I know I need help. I am going to see someone. It's just that I didn't think you're this smart :)

Hillary: Well I am glad you're considering it but for the record it was grandma's idea :D

Me: You said what?

Hillary: I told her why I can't go to the wedding. I told her about your problems :)

Me: You told Victory about my problems? You think that woman cares? Those people celebrate my suffering! how could you betray your family like this Hillary !?

Hillary: Mom grandma V is family

Me: Was family !!! I am not married to your father.....

I paused. She mentioned something about the wedding

Me: You said you were invited to the wedding ?

Hillary walked away

Her: Yes my daddy is getting married

I ran after her

Me: When ?

She turned around

Hillary: This Saturday Mom. But I said no because you're not okay

I looked away

Me: He is really going through with this madness

Hillary: Really mom ?

I turned around

Me:

Hillary: Are we still there mother?

She said rolling her eyes

Me: What ? :(

Hillary: Now I think we should call Doctor

Me: Tell your grandma I am not crazy! Her daughter Lisa is! I don't need therapist

Hillary: Why are you mad ?

Me: I am not crazy!

I ran to the stairs

Hillary: I will call her to come here just in case!

I turned around fast. She had her phone next to her ear

Me: You will do no such thing ! I am just upset

I ran to her. She ran away

Hillary: YES doctor please come to my house † ♀ :D

She locked herself in the guest room

Me: This little girl!

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I just took Nomonde to the taxi. She has a test Friday which is tomorrow so she had to leave us. Apparently she doesn't want to write alone. she says she wants to right with others. I feel so bad for her. I really don't think she is fully recovered but she doesn't want to miss this test. She said it was important. Maybe it's a great thing she left. Mom and I we not talking after I spoke to her the way I did the other day. I understand why she is mad at me. I shouldn't have talked to her like that.

Anyway I opened the door. I walked in. Mom was sitting watching tv. She stood up when she saw me.

Me: I am back :)

Mom: Did she get a taxi ? :(

Me: Yes mom she is gone :D

Mom: Oh :(

She walked away. She is still mad at me about Tuesday Maybe this is the reason Nomonde left. She could see the tension between us. I am just happy my husband didn't notice it. Anyway I followed mom to the bedroom. We have to talk. I have to apologise for what I said.

Me: Come on mom. You didn't talk to me the whole day yesterday

Mom: I have nothing to say to you Londeka :(

She walked away

Me: He cheated on me !

She stopped walking and turned around.

Mom: What?

I went to her.

Me: Mom Qaqambile cheated on me with a young beautiful girl. And when I married him he had a girl he was sleeping with and that girl wanted to be his wife. I couldn't afford to lose him. Mom you know he wanted nothing to do with me His father forced him to be with me. Now do you see why I am scared?

Mom: I understand baby. I understand why you did it but I am scared these lies will catch up with you. I have never been married before bu.... :(

Me: I am sorry about what I said mom. You didn't deserve that

Mom: It's okay. It's okay baby come here :)

I went for a hug. We hugged. After a few seconds she broke the hug and wiped my tears

Mom: My dear did you at least.....

Oh boy why do I feel like I won't like this ?

Me:

Mom looked around then at me

Mom: Did you tell him about your first marriage ?

I looked away

Me:

Mom: Londeka! :(

I turned around

Me: Mom you know that was not a marriage!

Mom: But your husband deserve to know these things :(

I sat down

Me: Mom there are so many lies I can't even focus! I am supposed to be focusing on my friend's wedding. She is inviting me and my husband to dinner tonight

Mom: Her mother called me. She says tomorrow we are leaving and I am invited :)

Me: She did ? :D

Mom: Yes. We still in touch ever since that day I saw her at your mother in law's funeral. Nosukile is a nice woman :)

Me: She is and so is her daughter :)

Mom: You need to forget the secrets and focus on supporting your friend. I won't say anything I promise

Me: Mom you confronted me in front of Nomonde. Why did you do that ? :(

Mom: She doesn't know what was in that ID. we went to talk in private relax Londeka. You're my daughter I would never ruin your marriage

Me: I know that mom



Mom: Then let's start make dinner. Your invite doesn't mean I and my grandson should stay here hungry while you enjoy dinner with the Lawsons :)

Me: No you don't have to worry about that. Let me ask Qaqambile to bring you something from town :)

Mom: Okay :)

I took my phone and called him

Qaqambile: Hey babe

Me: Hey baby. We just got an invite from the Lawsons. We are having dinner with them tonight at 7 :)

Qaqambile: What? Tomorrow till Sunday we will be with these people do we really need to go to this dinner ?

Me: Baby they are white people. This dinner is important for everyone involved please don't fight this we are going :)

Mom: :)

Qaqambile: Okay fine please iron one of my blue jeans , Golf shirt and take out a blazer. Smart casual is fine right ?

Me: You will look great baby :D

Qaqambile: Great then

Me: Another thing please buy dinner for mom and our son :)

Qaqambile: Okay

Me: Love you bye :)

Qaqambile: Bye baby love you

I smiled then hung up. Mom smiled at me

Mom: I see why you tear up when you think about losing him :)

I smiled then felt tears threatening to come out.

Me: I love him mom

Mom: And he is too perfect to be lied to....

I turned around and looked at her. Does this woman think I enjoy this ?

Me: Mom.....

Mom: I understand my dear. It's too late now. What he doesn't know won't hurt him

Me:

.

.

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at Northcrest in Fikiswa's house. We see Fikiswa walks in. She heard her phone ring. She looked at it then pushed the door and answered

Fikiswa: Dr Ngesi

Caller: Auntie it's me again

Fikiswa: Sabata you hung up on me :)

Sabata: The guard did I am sorry. So what are you gonna do ?

Fikiswa: Like I said earlier. I will make your docket disappear my boy :D

Sabata: When was the last time you watched the news?

Fikiswa: You know I hardly watch news why? :D

Sabata: Are you playing me Fikiswa ?

Fikiswa: I am your aunt!!!

Fikiswa Went to the remote

Sabata: The women's league took my docket. They are keeping it for the next 50 years

Fikiswa: What?

Sabata: Auntie I will be here for a long time just kill Lithakazi for me or I am telling the police you murdered your lover's wife!

Fikiswa hung up the call fast.

Fikiswa: Son of a bitch! you can't do that

She looked at the door. She just kicked it then walked to the living room. The door wasn't closed.

Fikiswa dialled a number

Person: Hey Fix

Fikiswa: I have a problem!

Person: What problem is that?

Fikiswa: A problem that could land me in jail. I can't go to jail for something I did a long time ago

Person: This is about your ex boyfriend's wife ?

Fikiswa: Now you know why I am so angry and scared

Person: Say the word. What must I do?

Fikiswa: Listen to me and listen very carefully ..... !

Zinzi appeared behind her then moved back and hid. She was eavesdropping

Fikiswa: Years ago I made that boy do something for me now he is threatening to tell the police if I don't kill the girl he failed to murder!

Person: Are you gonna murder Lithakazi then ?

Fikiswa: No! I can't do that! If that Lithakazi girl dies That stupid boy will be a suspect. He was sentenced to so many years I don't know why he wants me to do this because it will be traced back to him or all of his family will be arrested!

Person: This is complicated so what are you gonna do ?

Fikiswa looked around, Zinzi quickly hide

Fikiswa: The plan was to make his docket disappear so that he could get out of jail. He is young to be locked up but unfortunately I can't help him. He just told me that The leading party women's league demanded his docket.....

Zinzi:

Fikiswa: I just saw that on tv now. So now that means I can't help him but he is still insisting that I kill that girl and I won't! I can't risk my licence. He was the one who was doing my dirt work ! now he is locked up !

Fikiswa poured herself a glass of whisky

Person: Fix what are you gonna do?

Fikiswa sipped on her whisky

Fikiswa: I will first go see that boy and reason with him

Person: And if he doesn't want to listen?

Fikiswa's face changed. She was fuming with anger

Fikiswa: That's where you come in my friend !

Person: Me?

Fikiswa: If Sabata still insists on telling the police about my secret he will leave me no choice

Zinzi:

Person: What do you mean Fix?

Fikiswa: You know I love that boy. You know I do

Zinzi:

Fikiswa gulped her drink then put the glass on the table

Fikiswa: My friend you have contacts on the inside. In the afternoon I will call you giving you a go ahead

Zinzi:..... ?

Person: A go ahead? Friend be more specific?

Fikiswa looked on thin air

Fikiswa: He is spending his entire life in prison anyway. So he is good as dead to me

Zinzi:

We see Zinzile tears running down her cheeks so fast. She was shocked to hear this. We see her taking off her heels. She tiptoed out then ran to the gate

Zinzi: † ♀

Back inside. They are still talking on the phone.

Person: Fix are you say.....

Fikiswa: I am saying get my nephew killed

Person: I will wait for your call..... ( tu tu tu tu tu)

The person hung up. Fikiswa sat down on the couch and broke down

Fikiswa:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 180

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I don't want to be paranoid and think that woman was sent by Marlene or Ellen. I would really like to believe she is really clueless about Ellen's divorce. I didn't expect that woman at all. I am really worried now. I am more worried than I was before. She just added more stress and stress is not what I need right now. I am stressing about my special dinner and welcoming my in laws. I don't want drama today. Who does she think she is coming to my house and say the things she said. That woman disrespected me. I was this close to touching her with my hands. If she is really Ellen's friend then why didn't she call her before she came here? How come she doesn't know she is divorced? I feel like this woman is up to something. I just don't know what it is. I was really angry but Lithakazi's call really made me feel less worried. If Marlene won't send someone to stop my wedding I can finally say no drama because Lithakazi assured me that she has everything under control. That woman think Qhayiya is going there. Marlene has no shame. How can she sleep with her daughter's man. It doesn't matter if they are together or not the fact is that man has a child with her daughter so he is a no no. I really wish I knew Qhayiya that well.

If I did I was gonna ask what is wrong with him. What was he doing with Marlene in the first place. I know he is a faithful man to Zimbini now but the fact is he had an affair with his girlfriend's mother. He has no shame. I hope he doesn't hurt my friend.

Anyway I just said goodbye to Toto. I need to go talk to Ryan about that visit from Ellen's old friend. I don't ever want to see crazy people in my house again. I saw security. I went to him.

Me: Hi :)

Him: Hello ma'am

Me: I need a favour from you and please tell others too :(

Him: What is that ma'am?

Me: Don't let strangers to the house. The only cars you will open for to the main house are of family. You know Mrs Lawson and her daughter right? :(

Him: Yes ma'am

Me: Oh and also the Doctors. The Tom family ? :(

Him: Yes ma'am

Me: Only The Lawsons, Toms and Londeka are allowed to that house. Ellen Lawson or her mother are not allowed to go there :(

Him: I got it ma'am

Me: You know what? to make this easy.... Whenever someone wants to go in call the house I will tell you if you should or shouldn't let them in :(

Him: Okay ma'am

Me: That is all thank you :(

I walked away. I thought of Zimbini. She had an interview today. I wonder how it went. I called her

Zimbini: Hey girl

Me: Hey are you walking ? :D

Zimbini: Yes Lithakazi is going back to Elliotdale. I am taking her to the taxi

Me: Okay how did the interview go ? :)

Zimbini: It went pretty well. I am confident about it, It's up to them now

Me: That job is yours girl. You can't miss this opportunity to work around Mthatha. Your flat is there. Your man works there :)

Zimbini: And I can't live far from Qhayiya. I love him yes but I don't trust him

Me: And he has a history :(

Zimbini: An ugly one

Me: Okay girl I just wanted to find out. I will pray for you :)

Her: Thanks babe you're the best

Me: Bye :)

I hung up. I walked in. I saw Thobeka smiling at me.

Me: Hey What did your friend say? :D

Thobeka: At first she denied it. When I told her you told me what your mother said. She said if it wasn't for her I wasn't gonna get the invite :(

Me: You should've told her it's my wedding and I am inviting you :(

Thobeka: That's what I told her. I will leave her behind. I don't want to be in a taxi with her :(

Me: Well that is sad because Mom said she organised a transport that will come take you Saturday morning so I guess you have no choice but be with her in the car :D

Thobeka: Oh Nosukile is so sweet. I don't mind her as long she won't speak to me :(

I laughed

Me: I will see you later :D

Thobeka: Later !

I went to the office. I knocked they walked in .

Me: Good day :)

Oversize: Hey :D

I looked at Ryan

Me: Who is Martha ? :(

Oversize:

Oversize bust into laughter. I looked at him then back at Ryan

Ryan: Don't tell me she went to the house ?

Me: She went there. Calling for Ellen. She called me a helper. She said a lot of disrespectful things. She said you didn't stop at making business through us black people. You sleep with us too. She said a lot of crazy thing who is she ? :(

Rysn: She tried reminding me who she was but I didn't remember her she left :D

Oversize: I don't think she is okay upstairs :D

Me: I almost beat her up. Who the hell does she think she is. She is so racist :(

Ryan: I should talk to security to stop opening for strangers

Me: I already did. I told him they should call first but I think you need to talk to them yourself :(

Ryan: I will :)

Me: Pleas.....:(

I heard my phone rings. I looked at it. It's Londeka

Me: I think Londeka here. Let me go welcome her :D

Ryan: Okay baby :)

I kissed him then ran out. Who is this Martha?

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I cannot believe my daughter really did this to me. This girl called a doctor and this woman came here. How can she listen to a child and come right away. I am not crazy but I didn't want to be rude to her. I didn't want her to assume things about me and think Maybe my daughter is seeing a therapist because of me, because that is not true. My Daughter is seeing a therapist because of herself and Ryan. They recorded me giving birth. I didn't do nothing to her. Anyway I did sit for her session. We talked. I guess at first I was doing this for my daughter more than I was doing it for myself but after the talk we had I saw myself opening up and i am happy I did this and I thank my daughter a lot. Today I realized I have a problem and I have to fix it

Me: Thank you so much for today Doctor :)



Her: No problem :)

she stood up. We shook hands going to The door. I opened the door

Her: Please come to my office Monday so we can plan our time and see how many times you gonna see me a month and all that :)

Me: Okay :)

Her: bye :)

Me: Bye

She walked out. I closed the door then let out a sigh with my hand on my forehead. My life is a mess right now. All I have to do is focus on myself and forget about anything or anyone else.

Me:

My life is just upside down. More than four years ago I was married happy with my husband. A man I was married to when I was very young now I lost him and it's like he never knew me. A day after tomorrow he is getting married. He is not interested to give me a call. Just to tell me about the news even though he doesn't want me anymore but I deserve to know that. I was his wife. I was once his world. We were a good couple. A respected couple. Ryan forgot all that. This man knows I didn't become a bad wife out of the blue. He did make me this person I am. I was faithful to this man. I loved him. I made sure I came home every weekend to be with him. Ever since we hired a village girl to work in our house things changed. Ryan and I had a deal. We agreed that we'd only hired girls from East London to work at the apartment. All the village people were suppose to work at the Supermarket now look what we did. We let a girl from the village into our lives. Our lives were private. We knew why we did that. We knew Girls from EL knew they were there for work and they could be trusted. And we feared that if we hire from that village someone might tell thugs to come Rob us but the business grew. We had security everywhere I guess that's why we hired that girl. I didn't hire her. Ryan told me about her. He made her look good then I got curious about this girl. I didn't know he was attracted to her. I don't know why I was so stupid.

" Mom! hello! mom can you see me! " oh flip. I saw my daughter waving her hands in my face

Me: Yes honey :)

Hillary: Are you okay?

Me: After that session with your doctor I am great :D

I walked away

Me:

She followed me

Her: So it worked ?

I didn't look at her. I looked away avoiding eye contact. I am teary

Me: Yes honey. I am looking forward to more sessions thank you for recommending her :)

Her: I am so happy Mom :D

I wiped my tears then looked at her

Me: Me too sweetie :)

Hillary: :)

I heard a knock at the door

Me: Let me to get that :)

Hillary: Okay. Let me go study :D

Me: Good girl :)

I went to the door and opened. Regina? What a surprise.

Me: Regina hi :D

Her: Hello. Can I come in ? :)

Me: Sure please :)

I am surprised to see her after I kind of accused her of making me call the Radio station. Anyway she walked in. I closed the door.

Me: Lets go to the living room. Do you want anything to drink ? :)

Her: Red wine please :)

Me: Alright :)

I went and took two glasses. I headed to the living room and poured us wine

Regina: It's been a while :)

I went to her and gave her a glass

Me: I know. I am sorry about the last time.... :)

Her: No it's okay. I understand. Your sister doesn't like me :D

Me: It's not that. My sister is too protective. She is right I do things without thinking sometimes :)

Her: So The wedding? It's the 14th Saturday any news from the happy couple? :D

I stood up. This is the topic I don't want to talk about about

Me: Did you hear that Radio host was suspended and The rumours are In April when there is a shake up and new contract signing Her contract might not be renewed :(

Regina: Shame I feel sorry for her but that's not your fault she should've hung up. She wanted the juicy scoop and that's what she got. Now tell me. Is the wedding still on ? :)

Me: Yes My ex husband is getting married Saturday :(

Her: And how do you feel about that ?

I looked at her.

Me: It's hard. Finally I am losing my husband and that wedding will be assurance that we are over so I am sad and I have to accept that he doesn't love me anymore :(

Regina: You can still attend you know :)

Me: What? Are you crazy?

Her: I am just saying. You guys have a child. Just go and support him :)

Me: No I can't do that :(

She stood up. She sipped her drink then took her handbag. She came to me and gave me her glass

Her: Just go and give them your blessings :)

Me: :(

Her: If you change your mind don't forget the venue. It's YOUR backyard :)

She kissed my cheek then walked to the door. I turned around and looked at her. She smiled then walked out and closed the door. I gulped my drink looking at the door

Me:

~ Fikiswa ~

I love my nephew more than anyone in this world believe that. I know I might have ruined his life when he was a teenager but I didn't mean to. We went there together to kill that woman. I started fighting with her with Sabata in the room. I remember we fought with the gun and we both dropped it that is when Sabata came in. He grabbed the gun and shot that woman unfortunately she died right there and then. I never asked Sabata to kill. My sister in Law acts like I did that. Sabata killed that woman to protect his aunt and that is why I love him so much but I am not going to jail for it. I am not going to let Sabata lie to the police about me. I didn't kill that woman. What scares me even more is the fact that I broke up with that man and he hates me. If he'd find out I am responsible for his wife's death things would go South for me very fast and I know that man. Maybe he'd forgive me if we were still dating but now? He hates me so much. He moved on and married another woman. He cheated on me like he cheated on his wife with me. He left me heartbroken I have never let any man in my life ever since. That is why I am a single woman. Even my son's father never married me.

What I am trying to say is, I am here in prison to talk to my nephew to stop this nonsense. I am not going to kill that Lithakazi girl. He must understand more people will be affected by this. Even his family would be gunned down by that community of that girl. I don't know why he doesn't want to understand that. I am here to give him one chance in life. If he doesn't want to listen he will leave me no choice.

Anyway I saw him come in with Warden. I stood up

Me: :)

He came to me and sat down. He didn't look at me. He was looking down.

Me: My boy how..... :D

Sabata: You killed my child :(

Me: Oh please! I didn't do that. I jus..... :(

Sabata: After I killed that woman for you ! :(

Me: Not so loud! :(

I looked around people looked at us. I looked at Sabata. is this boy crazy ? How can he embarrass Me like this? I am a doctor. my life is on the line here. I cannot lose my career. He lost his. I can't lose mine too.

Me: What are you doing !?

He looked around then leaned forward

Sabata: I asked you to kill Lithakazi

I slapped him in the face

Me: Your family will be the first suspects! you will be the first suspect ! Are you crazy ?

Sabata chuckled

Sabata: I will be here for my whole life. Do you think I care?

Me: You have to care boy. Your family might be killed if I do this for you !

Sabata: I am giving you five days to kill Lithakazi.....

Me: Sabata... ☹

Sabata: I am not done talking ! :(

I swallowed hard. I have never seen him like this. He is an animal.

Me:

Sabata: If she is not dead by Wednesday. I am going to tell the police what you made me d.....

No , I am going to tell them what you did and go show them where you buried that woman

Me:

He stood up and looked at warden

Sabata: Let's go warden :(

I watched them walk away. I looked around then wiped my tears. I took my handbag then walked out. I got to my car. I dialled a number.

Friend: Fix

Me: Get it done tonight!

Friend: Fix that's short notice. You can't expect me to do it tonight

Me: Please kill that boy tonight !!

Her: I don't know. Yes I will do it but i am not sure it's gonna happen tonight

Me: If you don't do it tonight. That boy will tell someone else about the secret so that I won't be

able to kill him. He is smart I know him so the soon he dies, the better!

She exhaled

Her: We will be in touch..... ( Tu tu tu tu tu )

She hung up. I put my phone on the passenger seat then put my hands on my steeringwheel and broke down

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Helen and her family are here. Londeka is also here. She will go home later and come back with her husband I hope. I haven't asked if he was coming or not. She just said she is coming to help for the dinner. I am glad she came early because we were able to do shopping with Chef and help her make desert. Vicki and Lisa called. They were at Mqanduli town when they called 20 minutes ago. They will be here any minute from now.

Anyway we are in the kitchen with the chef..

Me: So Did you talk to Qaqambile about coming here? He has to meet the other guys :D

Londeka: Yes I told him I am here but I will have to drive home at 5:30 to get ready. We will come together later :)

Me: That's great. Only Zimbini will be missing :)

Helen: I feel bad for her about this Qhayiya issue. She is going to spend the entire weekend all by herself :)

Me: Yeah and we can't change the situation. We have history with Qhayiya :(

Londeka: I am glad Friday night it will be just us girls. She won't be lonely :)

Me: Yeah. And she can leave after the wedding Saturday even though I would like us to spend the whole weekend there and come back Sunday :)

Londeka: I don't think she will leave She is excited for you :)

Me: Yeah she is..... :)

I have been through a lot with Zimbini. I remember when I couldn't trust her because of Lithakazi.

I am glad I forgave her. She is a great friend. I don't want to lose such a friend. Anyway while we were talking I heard a knock at the door

Me: Oh My word I think it's them ! :D

Helen: Go welcome them :)

Me: † ♀ :D

I missed them a lot. I never thought I would be excited to have them here considering our history. Anyway I went to the door. I opened the door. Indeed it's them.

Me: Hi welcome guys :D

Vicki: Hello my dear :D

She kissed my cheek then looked at the kitchen where Londeka and Helen were helping the chef

Vicki: Hello everyone :D

They greeted her back. I hugged Lisa

Lisa: This is my man Matt. Honey this is my sister in Law Nomandla :)

Me: Hello nice to meet you :)

Matt: Nice to meet you too :D

Viicki looked at me

Vicki: Where is your mother I thought she was coming down to Mqanduli today? :)

Me: She is upstairs sleeping. I am sure you guys are tired. Let me go take you to your rooms so you can rest and wake up fresh later. The dinner is at 7 :)

Vicki: That is a good idea I am tired :)

Me: Let's go up :)

I looked at the window. Tatenda is outside .

Me: Thethiswa please take that gentleman to the back rooms :)

Thethiswa: Okay :)

She walked out. We headed up the stairs

Lisa: Does she call you ma'am? She just said okay no ma'am or anything as if she is talking to a dog :(

Me: She is not very younger than me so it's too weird I don't want her to call me that :D

Lisa: I respect mom's employees and some are older than me but i am still the boss. They call me Ms Lisa. Let them call you ma'am :(

Vicki: After the wedding She must tell her to call her Mrs Lawson :)

I smiled looking down. It's been a long time coming. I am not desperate to be Mrs Lawson. I just feel like a lot of things delayed us. I should have been Mrs Lawson a lot time ago. Anyway we got upstairs.

Me: Lisa and Matt you're going to that room. Mrs Lawson yours is that one :)

Vicki: Thank you . Where is your mom? :)

Me: In that one oppposit yours :)

Vicki: I will see her tonight and my grandchildren. I am very tired now :)

Me: Okay welcome guys. I have to go down and help now :)

Lisa: Okay thank you :)

I turned around and walked down the stairs. Ryan and Tom are at the office. I am so happy everyone is here but I am nervous about Saturday. I went to the kitchen. I looked out the window. I saw Odwa, Telem, Soya and Sapho playing, I didn't see Helen's last born though.

Me: :)

Londeka: What are you smiling at ? :D

She said looking outside so did Helen

Me: Our children. So many boys. People must try for the girls :D

Helen: Count me out. My sons are enough :D

Chef: I have a boy and a girl I am done :D

I looked at Londeka

Me: Girl please we want a baby girl :D

Londeka: I need to finish my diploma before thinking about kids :D

Me: And you're only 29. You can even study For a degree and finish it before 40 :D

Londeka: Yeah..... :D



Why is she acting weird? She looked away. Don't tell me my friend don't want to have anymore kids..... ? Anyway a knock at the door disturbed us. I saw Thethiswa speak to someone at the door.

Helen: Chef we gonna leave you for 30 minutes. We need glasses of wine :D

Chef: You helped with chopping thanks girls :D

Helen took three glasses. We walked out approaching Thethiswa. She had flowers with her

Me: Beautiful flowers. Who are they for ? :D .

Thethiswa: They are yours ma'am and there is a note :)

Helen: O-kay..... ? :D

Helen gave each of us glasses and started pouring wine. I took the flowers and smelt them

Me: Everyone I care about is here. I wonder who are they from ? :D

I took the note.

Me:

WHAT THE HELL? I let go of the glass it hit the floor and broke

Londeka: Who is it from † ♀

She snatched the note. Helen looked at Thethiswa

Helen: Go help in the kitchen dear :D

Thethiswa walked to the kitchen. I can't believe this. This cannot be happening to me. Not to us! Not after everything we went through to get here

Me:

Helen: Read out loud Londy! :(

Londeka read out loud

" IF YOU DONT WANT THAT BASTARD KILLED BEFORE HE SAYS " I DO ", YOU WILL CALL OFF THE WEDDING. DAMMIT WOMAN I EVEN DUMPED NOMONDE FOR YOU !!!! IF YOU DONT COME SEE ME TOMORROW TO GIVE ME THE GOOD NEWS. I WILL FIND BOYS THAT WILL GET THE JOB DONE"

Helen: Sabata

Londeka: Oh My God

I looked at supermarket through the window

Me: My Children's father

I attempted to run to the door, Helen grabbed My arm

Helen: Where do you think you're going ?

Me:

Londeka came closer and whispered

Londeka: You can't tell Ryan about this! :(

Me:

Helen: Londeka is right! Nomandla this is the time you fight for your marriage by yourself! Don't involve men. This we can deal with as women !

Londeka: Nomandla we have to do something now! and pray about it later!

Why am I crying? I quickly wiped my tears.

Me: You're right Ladies

I looked around searching for my handbag. I saw it on the couch

Me: † ♀

I took my handbag and turned around

" Where are you going? " Helen and Londeka said at the same time. The jewellery Toto brought is in my handbag. I looked at them

Me: Ladies you've helped me till now and I am very grateful for all you've done for me but this is my battle.....

Them:

Me: I want you to let me fight it by myself

I attempted to walk pass them

Londeka: What are we gonna say to everyone when they come out here asking for you ?

I looked at Londeka then Helen

Me: Tell them I went to fetch my anklelace from Toto

Helen: Nomandla where are you going?

Me:

Tears streamed out my eyes down my cheeks. I ran to Helen. I kissed her cheek then to Londeka and did the same.

Me: Take care of my children !

Londeka: What.....

Me: † ♀

I ran to the door. I opened the door, Walked out and slammed it hard. I took out my car keys then looked at my car while leaning at the door.

Me:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 181

.

.

~ Zinzi ~

I can't shake off what I overheard auntie say to her friend. She wants to kill my brother. What is

it that my brother knows she did in the past. It must be so big for her to want to kill my only brother for it. I couldn't go in and speak to her. I had to leave before she noticed I was there. I have always known my aunt was not a saint. Now I am so sure she is not. I was not sure at first but after what I heard I know for sure this woman is evil. I know her relationship with mom has always been strange. They always fought but at the same time they were so close together because of my brother. I didn't know what this bond they have about my brother. They both care so much for him. I think my mother and Auntie know something me, My siblings and dad don't know. My father hates auntie. He doesn't speak to her. My mother hates auntie but they always get together when my brother gets into trouble. I don't know this bond they have but what I know is the fact that it has to do with my brother. I am not sure if I want to tell mom what I heard. I want to give auntie the benefit of the doubt. I know she loves my brother. Maybe she said what she said because of anger. I highly doubt she would kill my brother. The reason I didn't confront aunt about what I heard is because I am scared. What if she silences me forever? I know she loves my brother but she and I never had any sort of relationship. She is just my aunt. I don't want to be killed. I can see this secret she wants to keep is big that is why I am here at home to ask my mother about it. Something tells me she knows about it.

Anyway I opened the door and walked in. It smells nice. I looked at the kitchen then smiled. My mother has maids I don't know why she is busy in the kitchen. I think I know why. She does this when she is not okay .

Mom: Zinzi :)

Me: What are you doing? :)

Mom: Baking come help me :)

Me: You always do this when you're upset. Mom there is nothing we can do. My brother is going to stay in prison for a long time for what he did to those women

Mom: I know. I just wish he was here. He loved my cookies you know

Me: Pity we can't buy or cook him anything. Dad is having us followed :(

Mom: Yeah. I don't think your father will forgive your brother :(

I want to ask about what happened in the past. Something happened and Auntie don't want it to come out that is why she wants to kill my brother. I have it on record. I recorded her say it. If anything happens to my brother she will be held accountable for it. I want to go warn my brother to stop threatening auntie but I can't. My dad heard about my last visit I had to lie and tell him I went to see him about the miscarriage. Infact I didn't lie. I went there for that and to see him. Father don't want us to visit Sabata and we have no choice. We have to accept and respect his decision. My prayer right now is for Sabata to see Auntie's point. She is right. If Lithakazi dies we will be the first suspects. My brother is stubborn. I cannot confront Auntie or tell my parents about what I heard. I dont trust auntie. She might kill me for recording her.

Me: Dad don't forgive and you know that mom even Sabata knows it. I don't know what Aunt did to him and he never forgave her for it till this day. I doubt he will ever forgive Sabata. He warned him in front of us but you know my brother :(

Mom: Stubborn just like his aunt :(

Once mom said that I looked at her. She must tell me what Auntie did with Sabata.

Me: Mom we have to talk :(

Mom: About what?

Me: Do you know something Auntie did with Sabata in the past ? :(

Mom:

She looks shocked. She knows something. I saw her going to the fridge

Me: Mom! :(

Mom: What are you talking about?

She said looking away. She didn't look at me.

Me: Mom , I think you know something tell me what does my brother know about Aunt that could put her life in trouble tell me! :(

Mom: Where did you hear this, I swear I know nothing. Baby if you know something please tell me. I have always known those two did something together but I didn't know what it was

She acted suspicious seconds ago now she doesn't know it? Is she lying or she is telling the truth ? I don't know

Me:

Mom: Tell me. What did you hear?

Me: Nothing. I just heard that something happened and now Sabata is blackmailing auntie about it

Mom: I wonder what it is.....

I looked at mom

Me: I wonder why you acting like you don't know ? :(

She looked down

Me: Mama you have to tell me! :(

Mom looked around. She ran out of the kitchen. She looked around the living room. Okay what is going on ? I saw her running back

Mom: Promise me you won't tell anyone about this! :(

Me: I won't, what is it ?

Mom sat on the high chair. I sat too she looked at me.

Mom: You were so young but I know you have a good memory

Me:

Mom: You remember I always left with your brother every Monday of the week

Me: Yes I remember. You always said I shouldn't tell dad you left with Sabata

Mom: Yes..... Your aunt went to her lover's wife with Sabata. She forced my son to kill her

Oh My God. I put my hand on my mouth in shock

Me: Sabata killed someone before killing those women?

Mom: Yes. He was not coping. Fikiswa asked him to keep quiet but my son told me. I got him help

Me: Mom he was still in High school then. Was he even 18 ?

Mom shook her head no. I stood up

Mom: You father doesn't know. That woman begged me to keep quiet :(

Me: That's why you have a strange relationship and I always noticed there is something connecting you two to Sabata

Mom stood up

Mom: It's that. Tell me, What did you hear ?

No I can't tell mom. I walked away

Me: She said She will do whatever it takes to make sure he doesn't speak. What do you think she means by that ?

Mom: Sabata listens to her. She will try and convince him :(

Me: Lets hope my brother listens to her

Mom: Yeah.....

I hope I won't sit on the only information that can help us save my brother. I hope she is really talking because she is angry. I don't think I would forgive her for this.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

Regina's words are playing in my head. I can't shake them off. She wants me to go to the wedding. I can't go there. I want to go but I am scared because I know Hillary won't allow it. She will think I am crazy or something. I do believe Ryan is making a mistake. We are his family. His only family. He can't abandon us like this. I need to think of something that will make Hillary agree to going to Mqanduli Saturday morning. I know they have a restraining order against me and I hope Hillary don't bring that up when I come with this plan.

Anyway I am walking around the living room thinking. I have to think of something. I know I said the therapist is helping. Yes she is but Regina's visit reminded me of what is important and that is fighting for my family. I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around

Me: :)

Hillary: Sorry for calling the doctor I just thought She could help you mom

Me: Hillary the therapy helped me :D

Hillary: Really? :D

Me: Yes honey. It made me see things differently. It made me see the light and think positively :)

Hillary: Wow that didn't take lon..... :D

Me: That is why I want us to surprise your father at his wedding :)

Hillary: What ?

Me: Lets attend..I will give daddy my blessings :)

Hillary: Really mom ? :D

Me: Yes honey. I can't dwell i

on the past..... :(

I walked away then smiled. My poor child believes me. I am sorry God. I am using her I know. It's just that it's the only way to get our family back together.

Hillary: Wow. I thought Saturday you'd lock yourself in your room and cry. This doctor is amazing..... ?

I turned around

Me: I know right!? :D

Hillary: I need to tell daddy thi..... :D

I snatched her phone

Me: No! :(

Hillary:

Me: Absolutely not !

Hillary: Why? This is great news and I think dad will be happy ☹

Me: Honey " Surprise!" Do you think it will be a surprise if we tell him ? :(

Hillary: Oh yeah sorry Mom! I think we need to go buy outfits for Saturday :D

Me: You're right baby. We must look like princesses :D

Hillary: Let me go get my backpack! :D

Me: Hurry honey! :D

Hillary: ↑ ♀ :D

She ran up the stairs. I waited for her to disappear. I took my phone and called Regina.

Regina: Friend

Me: I thought about what you said :)

Regina: And?

Me: Saturday I will be there! :)

Regina: Wise choice sweety! I am glad. I have two paintings for my clients at Coffee Bay. How about we meet there Saturday morning ?



Me: Sounds like a plan :D

Regina: I am proud of you honey

Me: Thank you You're a good friend :)

Regina: Anytime love

I hung up then looked on thin air

Me: There will be no wedding Saturday :)

.

.

~ Helen ~

I am not happy with this at all. Nomandla just left without telling us where she is going. What if something happens to her? What are we gonna do if she dies. Sabata is dangerous. If he can write a letter in prison and send it to Nomandla what else is he capable of? Asking someone to kill Nomandla in Mthatha like he is planning to ask someone to kill Ryan before the wedding ? Oh My God I don't know what to do. I feel helpless. A part of me wants to tell my husband but telling my husband will be telling Ryan. He can't know about this. He cannot know that Sabata is planning to kill him. He will be scared and doubt marrying Nomandla which I can't stand and watch. That is the only reason the men can't know about this. We will deal with this as women. I just pray Nomandla goes well. And everything goes well. If she fails to do it herself we are doing it together. Three women or should I say minds working together can't be beat by a man.

Anyway we were left shocked by this note. Nomandla left an hour ago. We just sitting in the living room drinking wine. I think we are drinking because of stress and nerves. Not knowing what Nomandla is doing is driving me nuts. I saw Londeka stand up. She dialled a number

Me: Is it ringing ?

Londeka: No! :(

I looked away

Me: Where did you go Nomandla.....

Londeka: This is a disaster Helen !

I sipped on my drink

Me: Tell me about it

Londeka: Nomandla said this. She said she doesn't buy this. He couldn't just let Nomonde go without a plan ! :(

Me: Believe me. I also knew he was up to no good. That man was stabbed by Lithakazi. He was dying but he was able to think that if we take him to the hospital he Was gonna be arrested. Who think like that when their life is in danger ? :(

Londeka: Only a master manipulator like him does ! :(

We saw the chef running to the living room

Me: Is everything okay?

Chef: Yes. I left some of my things at Bakery it's time for them to lock. Please check my pots I promise I won't take long

Me: Okay dear

She walked out. We walked to the kitchen

Me: No one should know about this :(

Londeka: I agree with you ! :(

Londeka looked at the time

Me: What ?

Londeka: I have to go home bath and get ready to come back

Me: Okay you can go I will look after the pots

We hugged. She walked to the door. I leaned on the kitchen counter.

Me:

My mind is not here. Nomandla is out there and we let her go all by herself. I feel like I shouldn't have let her go.

Me: Why did I let her go

I took my glass of wine. I gulped it. " Someone wanna get drunk before dinner" Said a voice behind me. I quickly turned around. It's Ryan.He and Tom were walking to the kitchen. I didn't even hear the door open. I heard the sound once. Maybe Londeka didn't close it when she walked out because she saw them.

Me: Hey guys. This wine is nice. It's relaxing :D

I said avoiding eye contact going to the sink. I washed the glass. Ryan took two glasses. I felt Tom touch my shoulder. I looked up then closed my eyes. This man knows me too well it's annoying.

Tom: Are you okay honey?

I turned around

Me: Yes :D

A tear betrayed me. it escaped my eye. dammit how can it betray me like this

Tom: Hey what's wrong ?

Ryan:

Ryan looked at us. I looked away

Me: Who else! my sister in Law!! :(

Tom: What did your brother's wife do now ? :(

Think Helen think. I don't even know what lie I will tell him

Me: She left her kids with my mom. She went to a vacation with friends. It's two weekends in a row now! When I complain she says Mrs Rush isn't my only mother. My brother too is his mother so I can't send my kids there for a holiday and complain when she send hers for just two days. The nerve on that woman :(

Tom: But baby your mom is not complaining why you so worked up about this ? :D

I looked at him

Me: I am being silly ain't I? :)

Tom: You're cute

He kissed me then looked at Ryan.

Ryan: Lets go sit by the pool before this sun goes away completely :)

Tom: See you later babe

Me: Later

We kissed they walked away. I ran to the kitchen counter. I took my phone then dialled

Nomandla's number. I saw Ryan turn around. I gave him the biggest smile

Me: :D

Ryan: Where is Nomandla?

Me: Nomandla drove to Mthatha to fetch a piece of diamond. I am not sure if it's a necklace or..... :)

Ryan: It's for her ankle she said she was waiting for it :D

Me: Well she is fetching it. She said I should tell you. She will be home before dinner :)

Ryan: Okay :)

He walked out through the back door. I let out sigh of relief. I dialled Nomandla's number

Me: Friend when you said it's time for you to fight your own battles I shouldn't have listened to you.... I am sorry I let you leave alone. I wanted you to make a decision so we can do it as a team. Me, You and Londeka....

I looked around

Me: Please call me when you get this. I am worried about you

I hung up then wiped my tears.

Me: The pots!

.

.

~ Narrated

In Mthatha in the middle of nowhere at freeway Ngcobo road, We see Nomandla's car packed next to the road. She is in her car all alone just sitting folding her arms staring at nothing out the window. Her phone was on the passanger seat. It was off. Apparently Sabata made contact now she is more certain it was him. While we at that we see a car stops behind her car. Someone walked out of the car. It's someone familiar. When Nomandla saw the man. She took her phone and switched it on. She unlocked the car. The man got in and sat next to her. The man didn't look at her. He looked in front of the car. They were quiet for a few seconds.

Person: Afternoon Mrs Lawson to be..... :)

Nomandla: I might not be anytime soon

The man looked at her then looked in front of the car

Him: Why is that ?

Nomandla didn't answer the question. She looked out the window

Nomandla: You allow prisoners to have cell phones noW? :(

Person: What do you mean ?

Nomandla shook her head. She was still looking the other way.

Nomandla: A prisoner reacted to my picture on Facebook few minutes ago. Then while I was surprised by that he called me but i didn't know who it was until I answered. I got scared and hung up. Anyway that is not why I called you here :(

Nomandla took a piece of paper and gave It to the man.

Person: What is this?

Nomandla: Read

The man looked at this paper then read out loud..

Person: " IF YOU DON'T WANT THAT BASTARD TO BE KILLED BEFORE HE SAYS " I DO ", YOU WILL CALL OFF THE WEDDING. DAMMIT WOMAN I EVEN DUMPED NOMONDE FOR YOU !!!! IF YOU DON'T COME SEE ME TOMORROW TO GIVE ME THE GOOD NEWS. I WILL FIND BOYS THAT WILL GET THE JOB DONE"

Nomandla:

The man looked at Nomandla.

Him: Who is this?

Nomandla: " I even dumped Nomonde for you!! " Nomonde is the girl you arrested :(

Ngcwele: This is the Ngesi boy. Were you guys....

Nomandla: No! hell no! we were never anything. He always wanted to be with me but I always said no and He'd insult me and make me feel bad about myself. I don't know what he wants from me Ngcwele!

So the man is Ngcwele. When she said she is going to handle this herself did she mean this? Does this woman really think the police can stop Sabata from killing Ryan or her ?

Ngcwele: Okay this is serious and I have to report it. We will try and protect you and your fiancé...

Nomandla: Protect us!!?

Ngcwele:

Nomandla: Ngcwele you're a good cop. You've done a lot for me and Ryan and I feel like you're a friend to us.....

Ngcwele: Does Lawson know about this ?

Me: No :(

Ngcwele: Why di....

Nomandla: As I was saying, you're doing a great job and you're a respected cop but When police say they will protect you it never really happens. People die while they are promised protection. Sabata is sick Constable Ngcwele..He has people outside. How are you guys gonna know when he is gonna attack ? I can't lose my man. I love him. He is everything to me

Nomandla broke down.

Ngcwele: Calm down Ms Nomandla..... This is a serious matter I am glad you came to me with it but what I don't understand is why we met here. You should've went to the station so.....

Nomandla: Why do you think I wanted to meet here ?

Ngcwele: I don't know. To give me a tip off about something..... ?

Nomandla shook her head.

Nomandla: I am desperate. I don't need Constable Ngcwele the police officer now

Nomandla looked at Ngcwele. The man was confused. He didn't know where she was going with this.

Ngcwele:

Nomandla: If you will feel offended by what I am about to say please understand and forgive Me. I am desperate

Ngcwele: I always help your family. You can tell me anything what is it ?

Nomandla looked at Ngcwele. She wiped her tears. She didn't look sad or scared anymore. She looked angry

Nomandla: I did my research and I found out how much you earn

Ngcwele: I am not going to like this

Nomandla opened her legs and search for something. She came up with a bag full of money.

Ngcwele:

She looked at him

Nomandla: I want you to do a job for me. I am going to double your salary but now I have your salary. When the job is done I will give you the rest

Ngcwele: Nomandla I a.....

Me: An honest man of law who do not do anything dodgy I know :(

Ngcwele: Then....

Me: Ryan is going to die if I marry him. I love that man and I want to marry him. I cannot let a crazy man like Sabata ruin my life. I can't lose this man. He is a father of my children Constable!

Ngcwele: What do you want me to do ?

Nomandla: I know you work at the station but you must know dangerous people inside the prison. I want you to find someone who is going to kill Sabata Ngesi tonight!

Ngcwele: Ms Nomandla

Me: Please do this for me. I want him killed tonight please !

He looked down

Nomandla: Please

Ngcwele looked at Nomandla for a few seconds

Ngcwele: Okay :(

Nomandla: :D

Ngcwele: I know a gangster who is out. I can't pay someone inside to kill they might rat me and I would end up losing my job. I will pay someone to pay someone to do it. I trust this man. He is going to do this tonight. All I need to do is make one phone call

Nomandla: Thank you. My family's life is in danger. I am getting married Saturday

Ngcwele: Then I should get going

He said opening the door. He walked out and looked at Nomandla.

Ngcwele: I have never done something like this before but I know you're a good person. And I know how crazy that boy is..... :(

Me: Thank you

He nodded his head then walked to his car. He walked in. Nomandla was in her car looking at him. He started the engine and drove off. Nomandla took her phone. She dialled a number

Voice: Melanin

Nomandla:

Nomandla didn't say anything. She just started breathing just to show him she is on the line

Sabata: I said come see me with an answer. I didn't say call me. You know I hate phone calls

Nomandla: I will come see you tomorrow afternoon ☺

Sabata: Good girl. See Nomandla.....You're the only strong patient and faithful woman whom I think can wait for a man who is in prison. I can't let some white loser have you. I told you I loved you the first time I saw you baby. I am looking forward to seeing you tomorrow bye ..... (tu tu tu tu tu)

He hung up. Nomandla looked at her phone. She chuckled then looked out the window

Nomandla: Looking forward to seeing you too Sabata

She started the engine then turned the car around and drove off heading back to Mqanduli.

Nomandla:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.



Insert 182

.  
.

~ Beatrice ~

I have a job. I was never gonna struggle because of losing my father and mother's inheritance but watching people taking my father's blood and sweat really killed me. My father had only one child and that child is me. I am the only person who has a right to all their belongings and to have all this back to me is just too much. This is do overwhelming for me. I am happy at the same time scared. I never thought I would lose both my parents so suddenly. I never thought I would be in this house all by myself. In fact I thought I was gonna get married and live with my husband in our home. Things changed so fast. I don't have a man. I do not have parents. All I have is myself and only myself. I have to make my parents proud. I have to take care of their businesses. I don't have time for my job anymore. I am planning to resign. I have property business. I have millions given to me by the bank. I think some of the money belonged to other people but I accepted all of it. They said the rest is for what he has been making after my mother's death. The victims overseas will have to be strong. All they might have now is Andrew's head. I don't care if they kill him. He deserves to die. He killed both my parents.

As for Matt. That man betrayed me in the most cruel way. I am willing to do whatever it takes to make sure he never sees my baby. He chose to be with Lisa he must stay there. I really didn't think my plan was gonna backfire. I did this because I believed in my love with Matt. I never for a second thought he would fall in love with that woman. Not after i told him how crazy she is. Right now I don't have time to cry over him. All I have to focus on is my life. A beautiful life I am starting without him. I thought we'd spend the rest of our lives together. He really betrayed me.

Anyway I just moved back in today. I decided to hire Valencia to work full time. She knows this house better than I do.

Me: :)

I was smiling looking around. This house is way beautiful than it was before. I am wondering if that psychopath used her own money to fix this. It looks like Andrea was here to make money not waste it. I don't think he did this. That bitch did this. Lisa will do anything to please a man. She is a desperate bitch.

Me: I am home! :D

I said opening a bottle of champagne

Valeria gave me a glass

Valencia: :D

Me: Thank you Valencia :D

Valencia: I know there are lot of changes but it feels so good to be in this house again Bea :)

I poured her a drink

Me: I know right. This is amazing. I have everything back :D

Valencia: And I have full time job back. Thank you Beatrice :)

Me: You're welcome Valencia. Thank you for sticking with me through this whole thing. I wouldn't have done it without you :)

Valencia: You're like a daughter to me. I raised you. I was never gonna abandon you :)

Me: I know :D

The door bell rang. I looked at the door. I gave Valencia the bottle. I sipped then put my glass on the table

Me: Must be the social worker :)

Valencia: :)

I walked to the door. I opened the door .

Her:

Me: Hello Ma'am please come in :)

It's a social worker. I am going to talk to her about this matter with my child. Matt can't see my kids. I have a plan to make him suffer for leaving me.

Her: Thank you :)

She walked in. I closed the door Then showed her the way to the living room

Me: Oh we were celebrating coming back to my home hence the champagne. You heard about those Mexican foreigners who were arrested right? :)

Her: Yes did. You guys knew them ?

Me: knew them? Those bastard killed my parents and took this house. I just got it back :(

Her: I am so sorry

Me: It's okay. Even though things won't go back to normal. I guess i have to move on and forget

the past. Now I have to fight for my son :(

Her: Speaking of him. I think we should just get to the point. What did you want to tell me that couldn't wait for tomorrow ?

I sat up straight

Me: The father of my son threatens to take him away from me because we don't get along. That man cheated on me with my friend! Not just any friend. A psychopath! :(

Her: Why would you call her a psychopath?

Me: Because that is what she is. Last year she got out of a mental institution. I still think she is crazy. At the end of last year she held me and my ex boyfriend at gunpoint :(

Her: But your ex is still with her ?

Me: Ma'am Maybe he is scared but I don't care. What I care about is my son. She can't be around my son :(

Her: Can you give me the name of the mental place she was locked up in ?

Me: Of course :(

I took pen and paper. I wrote it down.

Me: I don't know how she came out because she is still a mad woman!

Her: We are going to visit them. The mental place and your ex :(

Me: I saw on social media. They are out of town. Maybe they will be back Monday. I heard psycho's brother is getting married :(

Her: Thank you so much please contact me when they are back. I will go to the centre tomorrow. we should go together but I will call them first :)

Me: Of course! I will be there. Thank you :)

I walked her to the door. I opened

Me: Don't forget. Her name is Lisa Lawson :)

Her: Don't worry I will never forget. That family is well known here. I know who their daughter is :)

Me: Great :)

She walked out. I closed the door then leaned on it.

Me: Soon and very soon. I will be the one well known not that psychopath!

Valencia ran to me with my glass

Valencia: They have to know you're a business woman now :)

I looked at her. I took the glass then smiled. I sipped on my drink then looked at her

Me: Business woman? :)

Valencia: :)

I chuckled

Me: I like the sound of that :)

Valencia: :)

.

.

~ Londeka ~

I am ready to go back to The Lawson's house with my husband. I haven't heard from Nomandla. Her phone is still off I am very worried about her. I tried calling Helen she said she tried so many times to get hold of Nomandla no luck. I am very worried right now. I want to know what is going on and pretending like I am okay to mom and my husband is just too hard. I just finished dressing up. My husband is already waiting for me in the living room. I am not comfortable to leave him with mom alone.

Anyway I walked out and headed to the living room.

Me: I am ready let's go :D

They turned around and looked at me

Mom: Wow :D

Qaqambile: My wife you look amazing :D

Me: Thank you baby you look handsome yourself :D

I saw mom looking at us smiling

Qaqambile: Mother in law we promise we won't stay long. I know you will be bored alone :)

Mom: Son you don't have a big family. I am here now. You two must try for a second baby :)

Me: Mom no! :D

Mom: What ? You're married you should have more babies :D

Qaqambile: Ma we will try again for the last one when my wife is 38 years old not now :D

Mom looked at me

Mom:

Me:

I looked down.

Qaqambile: Lets go babe :)

Me: Go to the car baby, I want to go kiss my baby for the last time :)

Qaqambile: You will make my boy weak :)

He walked out. Mom ran to me

Mom: When you are 38 !? :(

Me:

Mom: How old will you be then? I am talking about your real age

Me: Mom please ! :(

I saw mom looking at her fingers counting

Mom: Fake age plus nine years.....

Oh my God I hate my mom right now. She knows how bad I feel about this. I feel more bad now more than I did when I did the ID.

Mom: 29 plus 9 is equals to 38. Now real age. 34 plus 9 years.....

Me: ☹

Mom looked at me

Mom: You will try for another child when you're 44?

Me: Mom not so loud! I want to try for a baby in two years! :(

Mom: Good or I will die with only one grandchild. If you wait for the 38years he is talking about, You will wait forever.... :(

Me: I know..... ☹

Mom: See how lies catch up with you ?

Me: Not now Mom! It's for a good cause :(

I opened the door. I walked out. I went to the car. I got in. He started the engine.

Me: Baby I hope you didn't mean what you said about having another child in 9 year from now :(

Qaqambile: I meant it :D

Me: Baby mom lives here now. We must take that opportunity. We can't waste money on babysitters when mom is here. Why don't we try for a baby while she is still fresh so that she could look after them when we are not home :)

Qaqambile: Baby we can't have a child now. Kids are expensive

Me: Baby I am not getting any younger.... :(

Qaqambile: Baby you're only 29 years old. Some people your age or older don't have kids yet :D

How do I tell him "the thing is, I am not 29!" I wish I could scream and say that but I can't.

Me: Things will be different now baby. I am working as well :)

Qaqambile: We are still young my love we will have many babies :D

Me: When ☹

He looked at me then on the road.

Him: You really want this baby. I didn't know this when were you planning to tell me ?

Me: The talk we just had with mom just got me thinking besides I want to spend more time with my kids. I don't want to be a granny with a child :(

Qaqambile: Lets try next year :)

Me: Really ? :D

Qaqambile: Yeah. Sapho grew up so fast I think we should give him a brother or a sister :)

I kissed his cheek

Me: Thank you my husband :D

Qaqambile: I love you. I touched his hand

Me: I love you more baby :)

Can every day be a school day. I feel like a stranger in my own home. My mother is abusing me. She is making me feel bad about my lies in every chance she gets. I am not worried about Nomonde telling Qaqambile about my first marriage. Nomonde would never do that. People see us here in Mqanduli. Back home we were sisters. We respected each other and that respect is still there. I have always been her big sis. No matter what she respects me that is why when she seduced Ryan I didn't hesitate to slap her. I am not worried about her at all. I know how much she respects me.

.  
.

~ Ellen ~

There is a woman who called me telling me she once met me at a Gala dinner. I didn't give her a chance to explain herself. I don't like how I dropped her. I need to call her and find out who she is. Honestly I don't know her. Maybe she wanted to tell me something important. I am very frustrated right now. Ryan is getting married. I am using my daughter to get there. I don't have a strategy at all. I know I am not allowed to be there that is why I will park my car outside and let my daughter go in alone and ask her father to come see me in the car. I know he won't because of the restraining order but when my daughter gets there who knows. She might arrive when they are at the altar. Maybe Ryan can't say I do with my daughter around. He will remember what he is letting go of. His perfect family. Ryan belongs with me. He can't be happy with a black girl.

Anyway I want to call this woman. I dialled her number it rang.

Her: Martha hello?

Me: Hey Martha. I am sorry about earlier. I was a bit frustrate..... :)

Martha: Sorry who is this ?

Me: Ellen. The woman you met at gala dinner..... ? :)

Martha: ..... ( tu tu tu tu tu tu )

I looked at my phone. This woman just hung up on me. Is she doing this because I did the same? Or was it a wrong number she called earlier ?

Me: Really ? Did she just hung up on me ?

My phone rang again. I looked at caller id. It's my sister.

Me: Sis :)

Rebecca: Sis did you call the board?

Me: Why would I call them? I don't care anymore about mother! :(

Rebecca: Ellen we went to speak to those people. Don't let your emotions and anger control you. It's what you have to do. You don't want us to go to jail do you ?

Me: Of course not :(

Rebecca: Then call !

Me: Okay :(

I hung up. I am going to lie for that woman now. I can't believe this. I dialled the parole office.

Woman: Parole office. Mrs Phantswa speaking?

Me: Mrs Phantswa it's Ellen. Ellen Lawson.... Nel! Marlene Nel's daughter? She.....

Her: Oh yeah from PE. Talk to me Ellen

Me: My mother is back and she just finished her treatment. I just thought we should let you know and thank you for your generosity

She chuckled. Why did she do that ? That is weird..?

Me: Mrs Phantswa?

Phantshwa: Okay we are going to visit your mom Friday do you think you and your sister can make it to her house and be there Saturday morning

I can't do Saturday. I am going to Mqanduli

Me: No can do! I am going to Mqanduli to a wedding Saturday

Her: That's great. Call your sister and ask her to be there at 12am. We will visit her and your mother and you make sure you come to our office on you way back from Mqanduli

Me: Will do :D

Her: Later Ms Nel

I hung up then called my sis

Rebecca: And ?

Me: They are visiting mom saturday and we are expected to be there. They said you should be



there at 12. I told them I won't make it I am busy.I can't stand mom sis

I can't tell her I will be at Mqanduli.

Rebecca: I will be there just for a front. I am not looking forward to it though

Me: Yeah I understand :(

Rebecca: Later

Me: Bye :(

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the Lawsons. Everyone is awake now ready for the dinner. They are still upstairs. We see Tom, Ryan, Matt , Tatenda and Qaqambile drinking by the pool. Inside Helen walks down the stairs. She looked at Londeka who was sitting at living room looking so worried. Londeka looked up and saw Helen. She stood up

Londeka:

Helen looked around making sure no one hears them

Helen: No luck?

Londeka shook her head no

Londeka: I am getting more worried now and if anything happens to Nomandla they will blame us because we let her go

Helen looked at the window with her eyes wide open . Londeka turned around

Londeka: What is I..... :)

We see Londeka put both her hands on her mouth smiling. They were watching Nomandla's car drives in

Londeka: Thank Goodness :D

Helen:

Londeka: You don't look happy to see her ?

Helen: What can Nomandla say to make Sabata change his mine? Her visit doesn't mean Ryan is not in danger

" Who is in danger ? " Oh Boy Said someone behind them. They quickly turned around. It's Nosukile, Lisa and Vicki

Helen: With Marlen out of jail anything is possible. What if they do something ?

Lisa: But My brother said no one knows about the venue ?

Londeka: You know Marlene. We are just glad security will be tight :)

Helen: Yeah . .....

The front door opened. Everyone turned around

Nosukile: Did you go somewhere?

Londeka:

Helen:

Nomandla put her hand in her handbag. She took out a box

Nomandla: I went to fetch this beauty :D

She said walking away

Vicki: What is that ? :)

Nomandla went to Vicki. She gave it to her

Nomandla: I am going upstairs to freshen up :D

She walked up the stairs. Londeka and Helen looked at each other

Vicki: Oh it's so beautiful! Look at it :D

Nosukile and Lisa went to look at it.

Lisa: Wow is it a necklace ? :)

Helen: It's for her ankle :D

Thethiswa came to the living room

Thethiswa: The chef is asking if we should bring food to the dinning room

Helen: Yes please Londeka and I have to go make sure Nomandla hurries up right Londy ? :D

Londeka: Yes we will be right back :D

Helen:

Lisa: Mom , Nosukile sit on the sofa I will call the boys when food is here. I want to go help in the kitchen :)

Vicki: Okay dear :)

Lisa walked to the kitchen.

.

Upstairs we see Nomandla doing her hair. She was already dressed up in a skirt and bra only. The door opened.

Londeka: Thank God you're dressed up we can't keep everyone waiting

Nomandla: Ladies :D

Helen: How did it go ?

Nomandla stood up. She took her top. She wore it

Nomandla: It went well :)

She went to the dresser. She opened her jewellery box. She took a necklace.

Helen: Nomandla what happened ? :(

Nomandla looked at Helen then smiled

Nomandla: I will tell you when it is happened :)

The girls looked at each other confused

Nomandla: Please help me wear this Necklace Londy :D

Londeka:

She didn't say anything. She helped her with the necklace. Helen looked pissed off.

Helen: Nomandla don't patronize me! we were worried sick about you. Just tell us what happened! Exactly what happ..... :(

The door opened Lisa walked in .

Lisa: Girls everyone is at the dinner table let's go I am not leaving you! :)

Nomandla smiled at Helen and Londeka then she walked out. Lisa and Nomandla left. Londeka and Helen looked at each other

Londeka: Maybe she is not ready to talk about it. She is smiling because she doesn't wanna break down in here in front of everyone

Helen: Yeah. I see how nervous she is through that smile .....

Londeka: Lets go join everyone

Helen: Yeah

.

Everyone finally got to the dinner table. The kids and everyone was gathered around the table ready to eat. Nosukile said grace then everyone settled down and started eating. Vicki cleared her throat everyone except the kids stopped eating. They looked at Vicki. She wanted to say something.

Vicki: I want to say a few words before we start eating :)

Everyone smiled looking at her. Vicki looked at Ryan.

Vicki: Son I am very proud of you for fighting for your love. I know it wasn't easy and we were not making it easy either :D

Lisa: You right about that :D

Everyone laughed.

Vicki: I always respected your business decisions. I think you're a great business man. Look what you did in this supermarket. It's like a small town now :D

Nosukile: He really made people's living so easy in this village. No one goes to town for anything :)

Ryan: Thank you guys we try :D

Vicki: I am really proud of him for that :)

Ryan: Thanks mom :)

Vicki: As I was saying. I trust your business decisions but When it comes to love I must be honest. I was very sceptical I guess it was because of how the relationship started but I guess

your father and I were to be blamed for that. We never gave you a freedom to find yourself the love of your life and I think I happy your father and I did that :)

Everyone:

Everyone was confused by what she said because none of the people in the room like what they did and they didn't expect her to say that. Vicki looked at Nomandla

Vicki: If we didn't do that you wouldn't be with this beautiful woman today :)

Nomandla: ahhh thank you Mrs Lawson :)

Ryan: You're right about that mom :D

Vicki smiled at Ryan then looked back at Nomandla.

Vicki: I am going to be honest. I didn't like you at all in the beginning. I thought you're one of those girls :)

Nomandla: :)

Vicki: I treated you badly. I called you names but When I got to know you better. Well my son made sure I got to see what he sees in you and I saw you're a good woman and a perfect wife for my son. I cannot wait to have you as my daughter in law :)

Nomandla: Thank you so much Mrs Lawson. It means a lot to hear you say that :)

Helen smiled at Tom. They touched each others hands

Vicki: You're welcome dear. You brought hope in this family. This relationship opened our eyes in so many ways. We saw people's true colours and their intentions :(

Vicki touched Soya's head

Vicki: I unknowingly helped an evil woman kidnap my own grandson and that makes me mad :(

Nosukile: She didn't win. We know the woman you are now. I am comfortable to leave you with my grandchildren. My Daughter forgave you. I think we should leave the past in the past and stop discussing people who are not important right now :)

Lisa: I agree with you Nosukile :)

Vicki: Thank you Nosukile :)

Nosukile: :)

Vicki looked at Ryan

Vicki: Anyway lastly I just want to say I have never seen my son so happy. Thank you  
Nomandla :D

Nomandla: :D

Ryan smiled at Vicki then looked at Nomandla smiling at her. Nomandla looked down blushing.

Ryan: :)

Vicki: Okay enough let's save our speeches for reception on Saturday. Food is getting cold :D

Lisa stood up

Lisa: Just few words but I am a little tipsy :)

Vicki: Well I am eating. This food smells nice :D

Everyone laughed. Vicki started eating

Lisa: Nomandla and Ryan. I just want to wish you all the best for saturday. It was a long journey to get here I know and I am part of the reason it took so long. We let the ex wife manipulate us but we are not going back there :D

Nomandla: :D

Lisa looked at Nomandla.

Lisa: You're a lucky girl. Except the drama but Everyone want your life. I want your life as well :D

Everyone laughed. Lisa looked at Nomandla then at Matt

Lisa: Your relationship and my relationship with Matt is different because you guys even when you're not together you still love and care about each other. As for us.... :)

Matt:

Lisa: When we broke up we hated each other. We wanted bad things to happen to one another and that is not right

Lisa got teary. Matt touched her hand.

Lisa: I hope with this new start we will create something beautiful and I pray I and my family will be able to trust you again I really love you :)

"ahhh " Everyone was touched by Lisa's speech

Matt: Ahh that's sweet baby. I love you more and I promise to do everything I can to prove my love to you and your family. I love you so much sweetheart :)

Everyone: :)

They kissed then Lisa sat down. Vicki looked at the watch on the wall

Vicki: Odwa boy please switch on the tv. I will listen to the news while we are eating. It's almost 7 :)

Odwa: Okay grandma :)

Nomandla: :)

Odwa went to switch on the tv.

Vicki: Son what time are we leaving tomorrow? :)

Ryan looked at Nomandla

Ryan: Babe I think that question should be answered by you :)

Nomandla: I don't know what time exactly but I don't think we should go there early. I think the only person who should be there early is the wedding planner. He must make sure when we get there everything is perfect :)

Vicki: You booked the place for three days right? :)

Lisa: Yes Friday to Sunday :)

Vicki: Then I think we should leave around 3pm. We need to familiarise ourselves with the place :)

Ryan: 3pm it is then :)

Vicki: So The minister who is going to officiate?

Nosukile: My Bishop. It's a female. She will be joining us Saturday :)

Vicki: Looks like everything is read.....

" The man who was..... " Everyone didn't hear that but Tom did. They saw Tom jump up

Tom: Wait.... ! † σ

Vicki: What is it ?

Tom grabbed the remote and turned up the volume

Anchor: .....Sentenced to fifty years in jail for murdering three women and attempted murder was killed in prison less than an hour ago

Nosukile: Is that Sabata ? The boy who killed Nowaitile and Nongetheni?

Nosukile said looking at Nomandla who had her lips wide open shocked by the news. Nomandla had a glass of wine in her hand. Her hand was shaking but she held on to the glass and remained strong

I admit, I was wrong

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 183

.

.

~ Narrated ~

It looks like Dinner was ruined by this news. Everyone was just standing looking at tv like the news were gonna be about Sabata for the entire 30 minutes. No one was saying anything. We saw Nosukile sitting on the couch with her hands on her mouth. Vicki and Lisa did not seem bothered because they didn't know Sabata at all. We see them heading back to the Dining table. Matt was already on the dinner table.

Matt: Such a tragedy

Vicki: I guess it's Karma for everything he's done. I read about that. I felt like it was close to home because it happened in this village where my son is working and staying :(

Lisa: Riddance to bad rubbish. He got what he deserved. He was such a coward ! :(

Back in the living room. We see Ryan brush Nomandla's back



Ryan: Are you okay honey ?

Nomandla: Yeah. I am great it's just that I am in so much shock

Helen: This is so sad

Londeka: He was a jerk we all know that but death is always a shock to everyone

Nomandla: Yeah. I want to go call all my former classmates. They need to hear this. Honey do you mind if I go..... :)

Ryab: No it's okay baby go make a phone call :)

Helen: Lets go with her Londy. We need to call Zimbini as well :)

Londeka: Yeah and Cecilia

They followed Nomandla to the guest room. Nosukile, Ryan, Qaqambile and Tom went back to the Dinning room

Vicki: Where did the girls go ? :)

Ryan: He was Nomandla's classmate

Vicki stood up

Vicki: Really ? Shame the poor thing must be in so much shock. We just walked Back to the Dinning room. We didn't know she knew him that well. Is she okay ?

Ryan: She is fine mom. She wanted to contact her classmates :)

Lisa: Shame he was very young if he was with Nomandla in class ?

Nosukile: He was younger than my daughter. He was just 22 years old

Vicki: Poor thing

.  
Still in Mqanduli. At the village. We see Fefekazi running to Thobeka's house could this be about the news? Fefekazi doesn't seem like a woman who watch news. She was out of breath. She arrived. It was dark so the door was closed. She knocked once and barged in

Thobeka: What the hell? :(

Fefekazi ran to the remote

Fefekazi: What are you watching? watch New.....

She saw the DSTV remote. She attempted to take it. I took it away

Fefekazi: Watch news!

Thobeka: We are watching Isidingo here ! :(

Fefekazi: Everyone watch news at 7!

Thobeka: We are not everyone! What do you want?

Fefekazi: The man who killed Nowaitile and Nongetheni got killed in jail !

Thobeka: Okay :(

Thobeka pushed Fefekazi out. She closed the door Then leaned on it

Thobeka:

Calvin: That was rude baby :D

Thobeka: What is rude is not telling someone they were invited in such a big wedding ! That woman thinks she is better than me. She thinks she is better because of the taxi She inherited from a married man Sanuse! She must thank Qaqambile :(

Calvin: Calm down babe :D

Thobeka: She thought coming here with that boy's death news will change things between us? I am going to that wedding and I will wait for that car on the road all by myself. I don't care about her! :(

Calvin: :)

Thobeka: Money can change people. A woman who was poor Just like me now she is a snob? :(

Calvin: Maybe she is trying to fix things that is why she came :)

Thobeka: How many times she messed up and come apologise pretend to regret what she did? I am tired of that woman Calvin! :(

Calvin: Let me stay out of it :D

Thobeka: You better because you don't know her like I do ! :(

Calvin:

Thobeka: :(

~ Fikiswa ~

God I knows he was my blood. I had no choice. He pushed me. He left me no choice. I loved him but he was stubborn just like me and my brother. I am sorry I murdered him. I didn't want to do it. I just didn't want to go to jail. I didn't want to lose my career. Sabata's life was over already. He was never gonna be allowed to be a Doctor. He ruined his life by killing those women now he wanted me to join him in jail? What was it with him and Revenge? Why he loved getting revenge so much. This revenge was the reason he was in prison I don't know why he didn't want to listen to me. He knew I always had his back I don't know why he couldn't trust me this time. Sabata wanted to do that because He is selfish. He thinks because his life is over all of us should be ruined. I couldn't allow that. I protected myself and his family from him. He was a monster. I did everyone a favour. I just hope no one gets to find out I did this to my brother's son because if he finds out I will be dead for real.

Anyway I just found out on the news that he is dead my question now is, Did I do it? My friend was not sure if She'd make it happen tonight. I am really hoping he got into some trouble inside and got killed. I don't think I will be able to live with my conscience. I have been trying to get hold of my friend. She is not available. I can't wait any longer. I can't stand not knowing if I really did this. I am so scared right now. I can't even call my brother or go to his house. He doesn't want me there and me staying here after I heard this sad news might make them suspicious. Maybe I should do appearance do that no one suspects anything.

Me:

No, They don't know if I was being blackmailed. He didn't know that so there is no way they would find out what I did. I took my handbag

Me: One of us is dead. We should unit and put our differences aside

I walked to the door. I attempted to open the door I decided against it. I let go of the door handle. I turned around and looked back inside.

Me: I can't look them straight in the eye And lie

I threw my handbag on the couch

Me: Not after what just did

I walked to the couch. I sat down. The front door opened. My son walked in

Him: Mothe.....

I quickly looked at him. He saw I was crying.

Him: So you heard too ?

I nodded my head tears streaming down my cheeks

Me: Yes my boy. Who could be so cruel son ?

Him: Do you think that girl. The one he stabbed..... Do you think she is capable of this?

Me: That bitch is capable of anything. I know what happened to her in the past. She is a trouble girl.....

I looked away

Me: The sad thing is... We can't kill her because we'd be suspects

Him: Kill? Mom do you guys Kill? :(

Me: N.....

Him: Who were you referring to when you said "We " ? You and uncle?

Me: No I was just saying! you know your uncle can't stand me ! :(

Him: Mom I hope you won't kill anyone :(

I looked at him

Me: I am not a killer boy you know that. I was just saying that besides you know your uncle. Do you think he will Just accept that his son was killed and do nothing? :)

Him: Yeah..... He might get himself into trouble..... :)

Me: I know honey. Let's hope he doesn't suspect someone who is outside.....

I hope He doesn't. If he does it can't be me. I don't think it would end well. I just hope my friend didn't send someone I am really scared now.

Him: Yeah mom.....

My son looked at me. I faked a smile. He smiled too. I brushed his back

Me: Your cousin is in a better place honey :)

Him:

I looked away.

Me: A place better than that hole he was in

~ Narrated ~

In Mthatha at Ngesi house. Mrs Ngesi is on the floor crying so hard calling Sabata's name. It looks like they already heard the news about their son's passing. Even the father looked sad something no one expected since he was so hard on his son. We see Mr Ngesi standing with a glass of whisky looking on the wall. Mrs Ngesi was crying on the floor. She and Zinzi were crying on each others arms.

Mrs Ngesi: My son! My baby!! Sabata!!!!

Zinzi was just silently crying hugging her mother tight. A tear escaped Mr Ngesi's eye.

Mr Ngesi:

He quickly wiped it

Zinzi: Daddy what am I gonna do with mom?

Mrs Ngesi: My baby!!!

Mr Ngesi gulped his drink. He went to them. Zinzi let go of her mother. Mr Ngesi attempted to touch her Mrs Ngesi slapped his hand

Mrs Ngesi: Don't touch me!

Mr Ngesi let go of her

Mr Ngesi:

Mrs Ngesi: You hated our son! you hated him

Mr Ngesi: I love my son! I loved Sab....

Mrs Ngesi: Stop lying !!

Mrs Ngesi snapped then stood up.

Mrs Ngesi: Did he know that ?

Zinzi:

Mrs Ngesi was asking her husband if their son knew he loved him. Mr Ngesi had no answer for

that because He, Himself wasn't sure.

Mr Ngesi:

Mrs Ngesi: Ngesi I asked you a question? Did your son know you loved him ?

Mr Ngesi walked away touching his head

Mrs Ngesi: Answer me!!!

Mr Ngesi stopped walking. He looked at the wall

Mr Ngesi: I wanted a better future for him. All I did was to prepare him fo.....

Mrs Ngesi: Prepare him for what !?

Mr Ngesi turned around then looked at his wife.

Him: I loved him. I loved Sabata

Mrs Ngesi: You are lying ! you didn't love my son! He went out there looking for the love you didn't give him !

Mr Ngesi: Then if I didn't give him love why did he leave and look for it out there not from you since you seem like you the only one who loved him?

Mrs Ngesi looked away

Mrs Ngesi: Our son was a killer since he was a teenager !

Zinzi: What !?

Zinzi acted like she didn't know. No one wants to hate them for killing secrets. Mr Ngesi looked at his wife

Mrs Ngesi: We did all we could for him!

Mr Ngesi: What do you mean he was a killer since he was a teenager?

Mrs Ngesi sat down on the couch looking on thin air. Her eyes were swollen. She had both her hands on the sides of the single couch.

Zinzi: Mom! ?

Mrs Ngesi: Sabata and Fikiswa murdered Dlungane

Mr Ngesi: What !?

Mrs Ngesi: Since then my son was never the same. He was just a teenager. He was not even 18 years old yet. He shot that woman!

Mr Ngesi: Oh My God

Zinzi: Mom! dad ? Who is Dlungane?

Mr Ngesi: Your aunt's ex fiancé's dead wife

Zinzi: Oh My God so this is the secret she was talking about?

Zinzi went down and sat on the couch in slow motion looking into space. Zinzi is acting again for her father. She told her mother this.

Mr Ngesi: Zinzi what are you talking about ? Where did you hear this ?

Zinzi: He made my brother kill a human being now she killed my brother .....

Mr Ngesi: What !?

Mrs Ngesi: What are you talking about Zinzi ?

Looks like they know how to play this old man. Maybe they are scared he might be mad they kept this from him. Zinzi gave her father her phone then looked into space. She is hurt yes but she is being smart on how to break the news to her father.

Zinzi: Play that

Mr Ngesi quickly played the recording. Mr Ngesi And his wife listened to the whole conversation.....

Mrs Ngesi: Oh My God!!!

Mr Ngesi: I am going to kill that monster !!! † ♂

Mr Ngesi ran to the door

Zinzi: Dad don't do this I can't lose you too !!

Mr Ngesi took out the key. He opened the door and slammed the door in Zinzi's face. He locked the door. Zinzi turned around fast

Zinzi: Mom do somethin.....

Mrs Ngesi: Do you think he bought it?

Zinzi: What ?

Mrs Ngesi: I acted like I didn't know what you're talking about !

Zinzi: Why did you anyway ? !?

Mrs Ngesi: Why did you play along? Anyway it doesn't matter. Your father just forgave me for helping Sabata run away without his knowledge. He can't find out you told me about what his sister said

Zinzi: I also played along when you were telling dad about what Sabata did with Auntie to Dlungane. Mom do you realise what we did?

Mrs Ngesi walked way

Mrs Ngesi: We had a chance to save your brother but we didn't. We decided to keep this information to your father !!! We should've talked to Fikiswa and let her know we know about her plan. She was never gonna kill my son ! Baby we killed your brother. We are responsible for his death

Zinzi was leaning on the door. She went down with the door and sat on the floor. She had her hands on her mouth, a river of years falling down her cheeks

Zinzi:

Mrs Ngesi: It's our fault !!!

She furiously walked away after saying that. She dialled a number. A person answered

Person: Constable Ngcwele

Mrs Ngesi: Constable you must go to Northcrest No.45 7th avenue now and stop my husband from killing his sister! I am Nontsebenzo Ngesi

Constable: Wait ma'am.. Why would your husband do that ?

Mrs Ngesi looked on thin air.

Nontsebenzo: Doctor Fikiswa Ngesi Murdered my son in prison. I have the evidence

Constable: You're lucky because I am at Northcrest as we speak we will be in touch ..... ( Tu tu tu tu tu )

Constable hung up. Nontsebenzo put her phone in her pocket then looked on thin air

Nontsebenzo: Fikiswa You will die in prison the same way my son died

Zinzi:



~ Nomandla ~

I am sorry God. I know I sinned I know I am a bad person but I had no choice. I had to do this. Sabata is crazy. This man was going to kill Ryan I have no doubt about that. He is a cold bastard who thinks world revolves around him. Everyone knows I didn't like him because of his arrogance but I cared because we were once friends and he was my classmate. I saved his life once. You know I didn't want to kill him. This man was dying. He asked me to help him I did. I gave him a second chance in life what did he do to me? He thanked me by making my life a living hell. How can he expect me to leave a man I love and has children with for him? How selfish was this man. He only cared about himself and what he wanted. He didn't care how I feel. Someone who loves you makes sure you're happy. He was not gonna make me happy. Ryan makes me happy. Sabata Just enjoyed controlling my life. I hate him for that. I hate him for making me do this to him but.....

I opened the door. I got in the guest room then closed the door. I leaned on the door..

Me: Only if I did it

I love my girl Lithakazi a lot and I love her more now that she is making sure I get married without interference but I wouldn't be surprised if she got to him first. I mean why wouldn't she want to be part of my wedding? What is she planning ? A lot of people want Sabata's head. He killed a nurse at the Hospital. We don't know the nurses family. We don't know how they like or what they are capable of. I might not be the only enemy here.

Me: I am not :(

I heard the door handle. I moved away from the door

Me: I want to be alone :(

I said walking away. The door opened.

Helen: Oh no girl. You have a lot of explaining to do :)

I turned around

Me:

Londeka: Earlier we got interrupted by Lisa. Care to tell us what happened to Sabata ? :)

Me: It could be someone else :(

I looked away. I am so guilty right now. If it's me that means I killed him. Yes the plan was to kill

him but what happens after you kill someone ? You become a murderer officially

Helen: So there is a possibility that it might be you?

I turned around

Me: Yes

I saw Londeka sit on the edge of the bed.

Me: Girls I hope you're not judging me. That basta.....

Helen stopped me She took my hands. I looked at her

Helen: I did say we should do whatever it takes and you did whatever it takes to protect your family!

Londeka stood up. She put her hand on my shoulder I turned and looked at her

Me:

Londeka: And I did say we will pray after. So this is the time we pray about it :(

Helen: More like open a champagne :)

Me: I am not ready for any of those things. I just want to make sure I did it. I will call....

Londeka: Who are you gonna call? Anyway who helped you?

Me:

Helen: Yeah... who did? I never thought you had contacts in prison. I went to the bed and sat

Me: Let's Sit down I will te....

Someone barged in. We all turned around. It's Ryan

Us:

Ryan: Sorry to interrupt but I have some news ... :(

Helen: What news ?

I stood up. Ryan looked at me

Ryan: They know who ordered the murder :(

Looking at Ryan I am not sure if he is mad at me, Sad that I might be affected by losing my "Classmate" or He is sad a human being died like that or it's just me being eaten alive by my

conscience. Anyway I am dying to know who did this. I hope its not me. I have to get married Saturday.

Me:

Londeka: Who did ?

Ryan: His aunt

" Fikiswa!?" We said at the same time.

Ryan: You guys know her ?

Helen: We met her that night Sabata called Nomandla remember?

Ryan: Oh yeah

I looked away folding my arms. This doesn't make any sense.

Me: But how..... ?

Ryan: What do you mean how love?

We all turned around and looked at Ryan. Londeka and Helen looked at me

Them:

Me: No! I mean why would she do that baby? It doesn't make any sense :D

Ryan smiled faintly

Ryan: Yeah I know right..... :)

I looked away. Did she do it? Or I did ? Who really did it?

Me:..... ?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 184

.

.

~ Ellen ~

It's Friday and that means I have to prepare myself for the journey I am about to embark on tomorrow morning. We are going to leave my house at 4 or 5am in the morning it depends on how we feel in the morning. I think we will make it on time. I just hope this is not going to put me into trouble. I don't want to go to jail. I just pray Ryan won't call the police when Hillary tells him I am outside waiting for him. What I know is I won't be arrested without any prove. I will be next to the road. I will lie and say I was on my way to Coffee Bay for the weekend And my daughter decided go see her daddy and I was waiting for her next to the road because I was respecting the restraining order.

Anyway enough about tomorrow. I have been thinking about the parole board. They are going to see mom tomorrow. They want us there. My sister will be there and it was she and I who went to the board. With her there I don't see why I have to go to Mthatha prison to see the board. I mean whatever those people want to say they can say it to Rebecca. I don't understand why they want to see me. This makes me nervous because I lied to them. What if they found out about what we did and now they want to arrest me ?

Me:

I stood up. I was sitting alone in the living room. I looked away.

Me: No. If they found out they would've came at that moment and arrested us right.....?

My phone interrupted me. I turned around and went to it. I saw it on the sofa I reached for it then saw my mom's name on the screen.

Me:

I don't want to answer this call but I just remembered. We didn't tell mom about the visit. Maybe I should answer the call. I took it and answered.

Me: What do you want Marlene? :(

Marlene: I am Marlene now?

Me: You stopped being my mother when you started sleeping with a man I was seeing !

Marlene: You can't even say the man you loved. That's exactly the reason I didn't say no when Qhayiya wanted me

Me: I don't believe that! I don't think Qhayiya wanted you. You seduced him! All we know you might've drugged him. That man was asleep in those pictures you took!

Marlene: Don't be ridiculous. Qhayiya and I are in a relationship. You love Ryan. You can't have it all dear daughter !

Me: Don't call me your daughter bitch!

Marlene: What did you call me! ?

Me: The parole board is coming there tomorrow! be ready for them BITCH!!!

Marlene: Wait they can't come tomorrow. Tell them we ca.....

I hung up then clicked my tongue. She disgusts me. I don't know why I expected her to at least apologise for what she did. This woman is not my mother. I wouldn't be surprised if I would find out I was adopted. My mother is the most evil woman I know. The worst mother in the whole world. Now I wish they don't find her in Port Elizabeth so that she could be in trouble and go back to jail. I swear she'd spend the rest of her life there. I will never do anything for that woman again. She is dead to me. At this point I want to talk to Qhayiya and find out what really happened. In those pictures he seems asleep. Who knows? Maybe my crazy mother kidnapped him and drugged that man. I can't stay mad at Qhayiya and Call him names only to find out he was innocent in all this.

Me:

Let me go take those pictures and look at them one more time. I walked up the stairs. I went to my room. I took the pictures then sat on my bed. The door opened. I looked at the door it's Hillary

Hillary: Is everything okay ?

Me: Come look honey :(

She came and looked at the pictures

Hillary: You still have them.... ☹

I looked at her

Me: Honey does this look like Qhayiya knew these pictures were taken?

She looked at them..

Hillary: He looks asleep

Me: Exactly! :(

I stood up..

Hillary: Do you think she took them when he was sleeping?

Me: I don't know baby. But it looks like he doesn't know what is going on which makes me wonder if he went to PE willingly or He was done against his will :(

Hillary: Do you think Grandma would do that mom?

Me: If she can do this to my man. The father of my child.....? :(

Hillary: Why don't you ask Qhayiya ?

Me: I would if he didn't block my number :(

Hillary: Yeah.....

The door bell rang

Me: Let me go downstairs and get that baby :)

Hillary: Okay

I left her looking at the pictures. I walked out and headed downstairs. The bell rang again

Me: Coming!!!

I went to the door. I opened the door it's Regina.

Me: Hey :D

Regina: Hey strong woman. Come here :D

We hugged. She kissed both my cheeks. She is been a great friend lately. I really appreciate her. She walked in. I closed the door

Me: Anything to drink? :)

Her: Tea please :)

Me: Lets go chat in the kitchen :)

Her: Sounds good to me :)

We went to the kitchen. I switched on the kettle.

Me: How are you? :)

Her: I am doing great. How are you ? :D

Her: I am doing okay :D

I took two cups. I poured us tea

Me: You take it with sug.... :)

Her: No sugar please :)

I gave her

Her: Thanks :)

I poured myself a spoon of sugar.

Me: I didn't expect to see you :)

Regina: I just came to tell you how proud i am of your decision :D

Me: I believe this relationship is worth fighting for :)

Regina: Amen sister and don't forget me when you got your man back :D

Me: You're my friend I will never forget you :)

Regina smiled then sipped on her tea

Regina: :)

Me: Tomorrow morning I am going to Mqanduli :(

Regina: I will meet you there. Like I said I have to see my clients in Coffee baby :)

Me: :)

Regina: Cheers to getting what you deserve girl :D

Me: Cheers :D

I sipped then looked at Regina. She smiled at me Regina: :D

Me: :)

~ Lisa ~

It is so good to be with my family and friends even though last night didn't go as planned. We were looking forward to this dinner and it was ruined by the news. It must be hard for Nomandla. She finished varsity last year. It wasn't a long time since she saw that man. He was a monster but he doesn't deserve to die the way he did.

Matt: I cannot believe the women who died was from this village

Me: I know right. We live in a cruel world ☹

Matt looked at me

Him: Would you kill someone? :)

I cleared my throat then stood up

Me: Well some people get pushed to the limit you know..... Maybe if I am in a situation where I am forced to kill maybe I would....

I turned Around and looked at him.

Me: But it's not something I want to do :)

Matt: Yeah :)

Me: And I can't say I wouldn't do it when someone betrays me :(

Matt:

His phone beeped. He looked at it. He must know that if he betrays me again I won't hesitate. I can't keep bringing him to my family and end up hurt I can't stand that..

Me: Who is it? you look uncomfortable :(

Matt looked at me

Matt: Beatrice says her plan to make sure I am never seeing my son again is coming along nicely :(

Me: What? :(

Matt: She also says I should open my eyes and go back to her. She is crazy :(



Me: That sms sounds so confident like she has something.....

Matt: I am a good father I don't think she has anything on me :(

My phone rang. I took it and looked at it.

Me: This is strange

Matt: What ?

Me: A doctor from the mental institution :(

Matt:

I answered

Me: Hello doctor? :)

Him: Hey how are you ?

Me: I am great doctor how are you? :)

Him: I am good. Yesterday a social worker and a lady came here asking about your condition and your stay here. Did you send them ?

Me: I didn't send anyone. Can you describe this lady? :(

Him: White, Tall with Curly blond hair

I cannot believe this. Wow how low can she be? Really now ? This is what she has on Matt?

Me: Thanks Doctor I know who that is And no. She is just looking for trouble. I will deal with her.

Him: Okay talk later I just wanted to let you know

Me: I appreciate your call Doctor

I hung up

Matt: And?

I looked at Matt. The way I am so angry right now. I sat down

Me: Your ex is going to use my condition to make sure you don't see your child

Matt: What!?

Me:

Why did she have to do this while I am here ? Why didn't she do it earlier so I could give her a visit. This bitch don't know who she is messing with

Me:

Matt: Baby I will ta.....

Me: You will do nothing! :(

Matt:

I walked passed him

Me: I know what that bitch is doing. She is trying to get your attention! :(

Matt: But why would she go there. Why would she use something so sensitive :(

Me: Matt that woman don't want to nurse my feelings. She wants to hurt me! I don't know why she went there though like there is nothing she can do that would get me locked up there again :(

Matt: But I still think you should let me talk to her

Me: Matt don't be stupid. That woman is desperate for your attention. If you contact her she will be happy. It's the reason she is doing this in the first place. Matt I don't want to be in a relationship where I will be worried or feel insecure because I am not sure my man wants to be with me or with another woman. I think it's still early to decide who you want to be with and I will respect your decision :(

Matt: What ? Are you crazy? I love you babe :(

Me: Then respect me when I say stay away from that woman. I will deal with her when I get to East London next week

Matt: Okay then I won't call her but we need to do something about this social worker thing. You were released because you're doing fine. She can't use that as an excuse to take my child away from Me:(

Me: Don't worry I am sure my doctor explained my condition to them :(

Matt: Yeah....

Matt cell phone rang

Matt: I don't know this number. Let me answer

Me: Okay :(

He answered

Matt: hello?

He looked at me then covered the speaker.

Matt: it's the social worker

Me: speaker!

He put her on speaker.

Matt: Yes ma'am I can hear you

Me:

Social worker: I have a few questions to ask you

Matt: Okay?

Her: Did your girlfriend pull out a weapon in front of you , Beatrice and your son and shot at your son?

Me:

I sat down. I can't believe this. Is Beatrice really doing this ? She is doing everything she can to destroy Matt. She is more than bitter. I don't know how to describe her craziness. She is sick.

Me:

Matt: What ? That is not ! :(

I really wish I wasn't here. I am really grateful he is denying it but I am really curious to know what he was gonna say if I wasn't here. maybe Matt loves me. I need to stop thinking the worst of him but do you blame me though?

Me: :)

Matt: Let me tell you something ma'am I will be honest with you.... :(

Me:

Matt: I first dated Beatrice. When she was pregnant she asked me to seduce her friend for money. She wanted her money. I did that because I was in love with her. She let me move in with Lisa. I fell for Lisa. She is a woman I love now. I am with her because of Beatrice schemes. If she is capable of that don't you think she can make up things? This woman is angry because I don't love her anymore She is doing this. We didn't fight. I don't know why she is making this personal. I beg you please. Do not let her take my child away from me because I have never

done anything to her. I was honest about my feelings and left. She can't take my child away from me as if I wasn't a father to that boy from the start! :(

Social worker: Thank you for this. I have nothing else to ask. this is enough information let Me continue with my investigation.

Matt: One more thing ma'am :(

Me:

What is he gonna say now ? I am really proud of him for what he just said.

Social worker: Yes ?

Matt: Beatrice just got back her home and the money she lost to a criminal and that is all thanks to this woman she is calling crazy. We know you went to the centre. If Lisa is crazy do you think she would've pulled this off and defeated well experienced criminals? Instead of saying thank you she is insulting Lisa. Go to the police and ask who helped them to nail those criminals from Mexico they will tell you :(

Her: Thank you sir

Matt: Bye :(

He hung up. I ran to him and kissed his lips

Me: Thank you so much for everything you said baby I really appreciate it and I am sorry if what I did will help her take your son

Matt: There is no proof. Even the police didn't get it that day :(

Me: :)

I kissed him then looked away. I remember that smart move I made that day. I bought a new couch then gave the other one to the old age home .

Me: :)

.

.

~ Fikiswa ~

" BEFORE THE ARREST "

I hate this. My friend knows I am here waiting for her. Why hasn't she called Me? I have been trying to find out if she did this or not. She knows I am dying to know. This is crazy. I want to go see my family but I am scared. I am scared that I might fall apart in front of them. This is so crazy. I cannot believe I did this to my nephew. I can't believe I killed him.

Me: I killed my sweet boy

What if he was trying to scare me. Sabata loves..... I mean he loved me. He was never gonna do this to me. Why did I do this to him. Why did I kill my little boy. Why did I murder my brother's son.

Me: My own blood

I gulped my drink. I went to the window. I closed the curtains. I went back to my drink. I poured myself another glass. My phone rang. I answered fast. I have been waiting for this call.

Me: Tell me it wasn't me. Tell me you didn't do it. You said you can't do it tonight

Friend: Fix I am not sure. I haven't talked to my contact yet

I let go of my phone. I sat down on the couch.

Me: I did it didn't I?

My phone rang again. I gulped my drink then answered

Me: stop calling Me! I have been calling you and you were avoiding Me now you call me to tell me you have nothing !?

Her: Fix the reason I was not taking your calls was because I was still making things happen. I was trying to get hold of My contact.

Me: So are you telling me It might not be us because if was just two hours ago when I last called :D

Her: Girl Honestly I saw the news after an hour I talked to the guy so it might be us because he is inside there. I mean my contact !

I hung up

Me: This is a disasters!

I ran to my whisky again. I poured myself another one then turned around with the door flung open. The door hit the wall and came back. My son walked in

Me: what is it ?

Him: mom the police and Uncle are here. Do you have.....

I dropped my glass it hit the floor hard and broke

Him:

Me: where are they?

Him: They parked the car outside the gate

Me: Oh My God! tell them I am not here!!

I ran to the bedroom

Son: mom why are you running. Did you have something to do..... † ♂

I turned around

Me: no! I don't know anything. Honey your mom is a saint okay! :D

Him: Then why are you running ? :(

I ran to him I am a bit drunk. My head is spinning. I feel hot and numb. Maybe I am tipsy. I kissed my son's cheek

Me: Your mom is a saint! She would never hurt a fly! okay ? :D

Him: I guess.....

Me: Now be a good boy. Tell them I am not here!

I kissed his cheek for the last time I ran again

Me:

" If you don't Stop Running Doctor Ngesi I will shoot " Oh no. I didn't hear the door open. I froze then put my hands in the air

Me:

Voice: Good. Now slowly turn around.....

I heard voices outside. Someone is shouting. it's my brother. I can hear someone stopping him. He wants to come in. How did these people know I did this? I slowly turned around. The first person I saw was my son. I could see how broken he was

Son: mom what did you do ?

Officer: Doctor Ngesi you're under arrest for killing your nephew Sabata Ngesi.... ☹

Son: what !? mom it was you? :(

Me: I didn't kill My nephew I loved him !

I heard a voice shouting outside. " And for killing Dlungane. That woman is a monster arrest her!  
" that's my brother

Me: Oh My God this is not true

Officer: And for killing Mrs Dlungane. You have the right to remain silent. Anything you say or do  
will be used i..... ☹

Me: I didn't kill my nephew son tell them how close we were!

Son:

My son believes I did this. I felt an officer forcefully push Me to the wall. They put on handcuffs  
and dragged me out.

.

That is how i got arrested few hours ago. Honestly I thank jail for saving me. I don't think I  
would've survived out there. My brother wanted to kill me. I thank the police for saving me. I am  
given an opportunity to make one phone call. Someone else would use this phone call to call a  
lawyer but I won't do that. I want to call my friend. She must tell me if the man did it. My  
freedom depends on it. I don't care about a lawyer. I know my son is mad but I am pretty sure he  
is going to get me a lawyer. He loves me. He is my only boy. I am his only family. He is not close  
with the Ngesis' because of my strange relationship with my brother.

Guard: You have two minutes! :(

Me: Thank You

I took the telephone. I called my friend. It helps to keep numbers of important people in your  
head. Imagine if my head only had my son's number who is probably angry and want nothing to  
do with me.

Friend: Hello

Me: I am arrested tell me I didn't do this!

Her: Fix my guy called. He says he hasn't done it. He says someone else beat him into it.

Me: what ? Please tell the police that ! please come

Her: Fix are you crazy ? I will be arrested too I can't do that !

Me: how am I gonna prove myself then? they haven't shown me their evidence. Did you tell anyone what I asked you to do ?

Her: Hey I can't believe you ask me that Fix. Friend I am discreet. I always tell you I can help but My name must stay out of it. You know the deal. I can't help you..... ( Tu tu tu tu )

I looked at the telephone

Me: FUCK!! this bitch hung up on Me!!!

Guard: Lets go back to your cell bitch! :(

I looked at her. Who the hell does this woman think she is calling me bitch?

Me: Excuse me ?

Guard: what ? :(

Me: You just called me bitch?

Guard: Bitch what are you gonna do about it?

Me:

I can't believe this. Why is this woman so mad at Me. I didn't do anything to her. I just called my fake friend bitch. I am calling my friend fake because if she was a real friend she wouldn't have hung up on Me when I need her the most.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It is Friday the day We have to go to HOLE IN THE WALL. I wake up so worried. in fact I didn't sleep at all last night I have been thinking about this. why would Fikiswa kill Sabata? I am not going to rest or feel relieved until someone tells me it really wasn't me. I need to call Constable. I am glad Fikiwa took the blame. That woman is the one who wanted to kill me. She is evil. Who knows what she's done in the past. She deserves to go to jail. I cannot go to jail. I have very young children. This was a perfect plan for me. I thought about it before getting Constable involved but I can't say why now until I speak to him. I called that man all evening he was not answering his phone. I stopped calling him at 8pm because I didn't want to disturb his family time. I am sure he is at work now. That's why I want to call him.



By the way I am still in bed. The time is 8am. In a normal black family I should've been up now serving breakfast to my in laws but I am not doing that and I am sure they don't mind. They think I am sad because I lost a friend. They don't know I am guilty. Anyway Ryan is at work. He wants to do a few things before he leaves. I heard the door open. I looked at the door.

Mom: Nomandla you're acting like that man was your boyfriend. Why are you still in bed mopping? How do you think Ryan feels seeing you sad about a man who wanted you ? :(

Me: Morning to you too mom :(

I stood up

Mom: I am serious! :(

Me: I know mom. I am sorry. I will take a shower and go down. By the way I am not sleeping because of that

Mom: Then what is wrong ? :(

I walked to the bathroom. What is wrong is that I might be the killer. What is wrong is the fact that my conscience is killing me but can you tell your mother That? No. I don't want my mother to look at me and see a murderer. I have to lie. I turned around before going in.

Me: Mom we still don't know who that Martha woman was. What if she shows up at the wedding tomorrow?

Mom: Stop stressing about her. That woman doesn't know The venue. Even Fefekazi and Thobeka don't know :)

Me: I hope everything goes well mom. I am just nervous

Mom: Oh My dear. Come here :)

She opened her arms I hugged her

Me:

I heard a soft knock at the door. I broke the hug. I wore my morning gown.

Mom: I will see you downstairs :)

Mom went to the door and opened.

Mom: Hey girls I am glad you came. She must go down :)

Helen: Morning we are here to take her downstairs this is her house :D

Mom laughed then walked out. Helen and Londeka walked in.

Londeka: Please tell us before another person comes

Me: You won't stop asking will you? :)

Helen: It makes you sad. I think you will be okay when you know it wasn't you :)

Londeka: And if it was, There is no time to fall apart now not in a house full of people. Talk girl I am here to work :(

Me: You shouldn't be working today though

Londeka: Nomandla just talk already! :(

They really wanna know. Let me just get over it.

Me: I went to constable Ngcwele

Helen: What ? And said what ? :(

Me: I asked him to help me kill Sabata

Londeka: Woman you're brave. How can you ask an officer to do something like That? That man seems like one of the good cops

Helen: What matters is he did help you. So are you that close that you even trusted him with this ?

Me: Firstly we don't know I did it because there's Fikiswa but to answer your question, I did that because I knew I would never get caught. There is nothing that shows I did it and he could be the man who will work on this case so he will try by all means to make sure someone else goes down for it

Helen: Smart move :)

Me: But I tried calling last night he didn't answe.....

My phone rang

Me: Please pass me that

Londeka took it

Londeka: It's Ngcwele

I took the phone. I answered then put it on speaker.

Me: Constable please tell me it was not me. Tell me that woman really did it

Londeka:

Helen:

Constable: I can't lie I don't know. I haven't talked to my guy yet. I am sure you saw the news. There is a possibility that it might not be you

Me: That's not good enough....

Constable: You need to relax. I will call you when I finally spoke to him

Me: Okay Thanks

I hung up and sat on the chair. He is not helping. I need to know if I did it so I can deal with it fast..

Me: This means I might still be.....

The ladies hugged Me

Me: What if it's me who killed Sabata?

" What !? " said a voice at the door. Everyone jumped up

Me: Ryan baby

Ryan:

Nomandla: I can explain I swear..... † ♀

Ryan:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 185

.  
.

~ Lisa ~

I have been a good girl. I told myself I will just forget this woman since I have the man. I mean why would you keep fighting when you've won the game? I beat this woman in her own game. Why would I keep bothering her. She must enjoy her family millions and leave me alone. I don't want do something I will regret. I don't want Matt to hate me for hurting his child. Killing that woman would mean hurting their son and I don't want that and besides, I am not a killer. I do not kill. I only kill when I am forced to and right now I feel like Beatrice is doing everything she can to make me kill her. That bitch crossed the line. She went to that mental place and invaded my privacy. She went to fish for information that is sensitive to me. She crossed a line that cannot be crossed and I cannot just sit here. She might want Matt's attention but guess what? She got my attention. I am going to call her and tell her what is on my mind right now. Matt is outside with Tom. I wanted to do this alone anyway.

Mom: Where are you going ? Matt is outside :)

Me: I know. I want to go call Beatrice :)

Mom: Why do you wanna call that woman? :(

Nosukile:

I say down.

Me: Because she and her social worker went to the mental institution to ask questions about me :(

Mom: What ? Why would she do that? :(

Me: Because she wants the social worker to see that I am not fit to be a step mom to her child. So in her mind she thinks the social worker won't allow Matt to see his son :(

Nosukile: That is not fair. You're pregnant. If you were not fit to take care of a child your doctor wouldn't have let you have this baby :(

Mom: Exactly! :(

Me: Don't worry guys the lady called us. We told her she is crazy. It's her decision to decide who is crazy between Beatrice and i :(

Mom: So what are you gonna say to her now?

Me: I will ask her to leave me alone :(

Nosukile: :)

Mom: Good luck baby. You're pregnant now. Avoid things that might upset you and the baby :)

I smiled then stood up. I walked up the stairs dialling Beatrice cell number.

Beatrice: What do you want ?

Me: I should be asking you the same question, why do you go around ask personal questions about me ? :(

Beatrice: I told your boyfriend. I will make sure I find everything is there to find just to make sure you don't spend a minute with my child!

Me: My name must stay out of your mouth! you bitch

Beatrice: You were in a mental institution weren't you ? It's not like I made it up. You're a psychopath who is settling for a man who played you for a fool for almost a year. How desperate can you be?

Me: Says a lonely woman who is doing everything she can to destroy a man who left her just because He doesn't want her back !

Beatrice: I will see him and your crazy ass in court bitch!

Me: See you there crazy baby mama! That's all you will ever be! a crazy baby mama!!

Beatrice: Fuc.....

I hung up. I don't want to let her upset me. At this moment it looks like she is a crazy one. Now I get the saying that says money can't buy you love or happiness. She has something positive in her life, Money something she wanted to get from me. instead of enjoying her money she is spending her time scheming and doing all crazy things to hurt us. She is not happy. You can have all the money in the world but if you're a sad person. No money can take that away. She must move on with her life. She had a perfect plan. It backfired. She must accept defeat and move on. I got the man. He is mine. All mine.

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

I feel so down I don't know why. This is a day I have been waiting for all my life. I should be excited for this day but I don't feel excited at all. I am so down. I wish I could speak to someone who'd cheer me up. I don't know anyone who'd do that. If Nowaitile was alive I would call her now. Everything I wished for is coming true. Sabata is dead. I cannot believe his aunt killed him. Oh what a waste of beauty and of course a penis. He was good. I don't know whether it was because it was always a hard-core. That kinda sex is always the best. I will miss him but I can't lie and say I am not happy. What happened to him is what happens to people who do bad things to others. He must ask Me. I have a damaged bladder. I have a neck with a big scare. I am HIV positive and I am to be blamed for all the bed things that happened to me. Anyway Nomandla called me and Zimbini also called Telling me about what happened to Sabata I couldn't believe it. God works in mysteriously ways. He made sure Sabata pays while I am still alive. Between Sabata and I. I thought I would die first. I am glad he died first. I will never forget what he did stabbing two women in front of me. I saw those feisty women lifeless dying in my house. I will never forgive him for that. He was a cold bastard with no conscience. I hate him and I will till I die.

Anyway I decided to go see Nomonde. I just arrived in Mthatha. I won't go see Zimbini because of a few reasons. I just got to Nomonde's door. I knocked. I heard footsteps behind me. I turned around. It's Nomonde

Me: :)

Nomonde: Lithakazi don't tell me you did it

Me: I just got to Mthatha. I wouldn't gain anything from killing Sabata :(

Nomonde: Then why are you here ?

Me: To see how you're doing I do care about you old flames :)

Her: Don't call me that please ! :(

Me: You didn't mind the last time I was here :)

She opened the door then pulled me in

Nomonde: That is because I was scared you'd tell Sabata about my secret

Me: I didn't tell him, See ? I am not that bad. Now tell me how you really feel ?

Nomonde sat down.

Nomonde: Even though He sent someone to dump me I still loved him and I am hurt he is gone

Me:

Nomonde: Lithakazi I believe Sabata's love for me was real. What I don't understand is why he just gave up on me like that. I wish I went to see him and found out why. Why he didn't want to say it to my face. Why did he send his sister. I feel like I deserve to know why. But it's too late now

Me:

Nomonde: Litha he is dead now. Just like that. He is gone. Who is going to answer my questions?

Me: I think you should be happy he is gone. That man was dangerous Nomonde !

Nomonde: I loved that man! :(

Me: What was gonna happen to you when he finds out you lost the baby because you were scared he might find out the baby wasn't his? :(

Nomonde:

Me: Doll face he was gonna take a knife and cut every joint in your body! :(

Nomonde:

Me: Sabata was a monster. He didn't respond well to betrayal. He didn't like to be played for a fool. He was very dangerous and heartless man. You were gonna die sweetheart Just thank the Lord he is dead :(

Nomonde:

Me: Anyway let me go. Londeka asked me to come check on you. She is busy. Nomandla is getting married tomorrow :)

Nomonde wiped her tears.

Nomonde: I will call her. I told her I was fine but I guess she doesn't believe me.

Me: You're not fine

Her: I am. I am just hurt. I don't know why I am crying for a killer

Me: Trust me I know why You're crying. That man tried to kill me. He slaughtered me but if I were to bring him back I would :)

Her: Why would you bring back someone who did that to you ?

I smiled

Me: Same reason you crying over him :)

Nomonde: I loved him. We knew him more than you did. We had intimate moments. It's hard to just let go. So what memory do you have of him ?

Me: I still give you the same answer. I would bring him back for The same reason you're crying over him :)

I opened the door. I walked out

Nomonde: You were sleeping with Sabata ?

Me: :)

Her: No! Sabata would never sleep with you ! :(

Me: :(

Her: No! you're not his type

I am not going to entertain what she just said even though I am offended.

Me: I am not his type yet I am the last person he slept with Girl bye :D

Nomonde:

I slammed the door then walked out of their res. I am going to town to speak to Qhayiya before taking a taxi to Port Elizabeth. I left the campus. I took a taxi to town. I am going go PRD building to speak to Qhayiya before I leave. I arrived in town. I walked to the building. I arrived in no time. I went straight to his office. I knocked then walked in

Qhayiya: Hey I see the bag. You're really doing this :)

Me: There is no going back. Marlene seemed confident to come after me. I am making things easy for her. I am bring myself to her in a silver platter :(

Qhayiya: I don't want something to happen to you. What will I say to your cousin. I mean it would be my fault. I sent you there

Me: It's too late brother in law. There is nothing you can say that will stop me. I don't have a boyfriend because of Marlene. I don't have a life because of that woman and she still wants to finish me off

Qhayiya:

I chuckled

Me: Oh believe me she is the one who is going to be finished off come tonight!



Qhayiya:

Me: I am going to kill her and no one will know who did

Qhayiya: What weapon do you have ?

I got a text from Marlene. I looked at it.

Qhayiya: Is it her ?

I looked at him

Me: She says the parole board is going there to see her tomorrow so you will wake up and go to watch movies tomorrow :)

I looked on thin air smiling

Me: I was worried she was gonna be found dead and rotten at her house. I am glad the police will find her dead tomorrow

Qhayiya:

I looked At Qhayiya

Me: I can't go to your house and see My cousin because she is going to question my visit to Mthatha. She doesn't know I am here

I don't know why I am so emotional.

Qhayiya: Are you sure you want to do this Litha?

Me: I am sure I want to do this. I want to face that bitch. she told me she was coming for Me Qhayiya. I can't wait another day !

Qhayiya:

Me: Keep well. If I don't come back you know where to find me

Qhayiya: Lithakazi!!!

Me:

I ran out. I can't let him talk me out of this. I have to do this. I am going to Port Elizabeth and no one will stop me.

~ Regina ~

Some people think I am doing this because I am angry I didn't get to sleep with Tom or Ryan? You must be kidding me. I am not a slut. Yes I slept with Tom because I was drunk. I am not doing this because he doesn't want me. I am not trying to make Ellen fight because I am angry my plan didn't work out. I am angry because of something that happened. Helen is a fool or maybe she doesn't know anything. I don't know why she never suspected anything or maybe she doesn't know my last name. I am Regina Oliver. Yes I am Oliver. I am sure that last name rings a bell. My cousin sister came to my house and spoke to me and my sister then went to the Lawson's house. She didn't call us when she left the Lawson house as she promised. She didn't leave East London and I am sure of that. My sister and I will investigate till we get to the truth. Jessica Oliver was not murdered by Marlene but we didn't want to disturb the police investigation. I didn't want to tell Ellen because I am not sure her mother didn't do it either. That woman is evil so I can't just say she is innocent. We will investigate until we find out who did between The Lawson old woman and that Nomandla woman. All of them had so many reasons to kill her. Nomandla didn't want to lose Ryan. Vicki didn't want the truth to come out. Yes I know about Stanza. Jessica told us. They think she was stupid? You don't go blackmail people without telling someone about it. Blackmailing is dangerous. We let her go it because we thought the Lessons were harmless. If it's Vicki who killed her then we underestimated them.

Sis: Regina i don't understand your plan with Ellen. how is she gonna help us because that Nomandla woman might be our killer. We're not sure if she wasn't in EL that day and we not sure if she was either. It's just too confusing :(

Me: Ellen is my friend now. That means we will be close to her and when she wins Ryan back we will be close to the truth. We will find out who killed our cousin

Sis: When Ellen wins that woman will be out. How are we gonna investigate her? :(

Me: Listen here my sister..... when we've proven the Lawsons are innocent. We team up with Ellen or the Lawsons. It depends how on our relationship with the Lawsons. If they trust us we tell them about our suspicions

Sis: But Big sis we can't involve the Lawsons. If it's them who did this then it's clear They know the truth. They know what Jessica had on them which....

Me: What if Jessica didn't make it to the Lawsons palace?

Sis: Yeah You're right but we have to find out... I mean ask them if she went there

Me: sis ! If we do and it happens she did go there then they will suspect we know something and that could be danger to us !

Sis: Oh God this is too much I wish we told the police about this already ! :(

Me: We can't do that ! you know that sis !

Her: This is not a game I like to play

Me: There is no pulling out now. We came this far. We can't stop until we find out if Nomandla or Vicki did

Her: You're right. Just pray Ellen goes well and win her man back

Me: I have her eating in the palm of my hand. She is a stupid woman. I say jump she asks how high :)

Sis: :D

Me: I never knew How manipulative I can be until now. Through this whole thing I keep surprising myself :)

Sis: We are doing this for Cuz :)

I looked at her

Me: For cuz :)

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Oh My God this is getting out of hand. An idea of telling Ryan about this didn't come to mind at all. I didn't get the time to think about it. All I cared about was to save his life and I didn't care about getting points for telling him why I did it. I didn't think he should know I killed for him because I don't think it's something to be proud of now this? I feel like I won't get married tomorrow. Who would marry a killer. Someone who killed two days before their wedding? I didn't think when he finds out it would be like this. I thought at least I would tell him myself. This is not good at all and by looking at his face.... I see disappointment. He is disappointed in me. I would too if I was him. I tried to fight for this marriage I really did but if he can't marry me for doing this then so be it. I will know I did all I could to make sure we have a family we always wanted. If he is stupid he will walk away. If he really loves me he will stay and I think this is the Perfect time to see that. I don't want to show Ryan that I am scared. I wiped my tears. Helen and Londeka were shocked as I was

Me: Bab.....

Ryan: Nomandla what do you mean What if you kill him. What did you do? :(

Me:

I looked at Helen and Londeka.

Helen: She didn't mean it lik.....

Me: Actually I meant it like that ! :(

Londeka: Nomandla!!!

Helen put her hand on her mouth

Helen:

Ryan: Explain :(

I looked at him. He is disappointed I can see it. Maybe there is no wedding after all. The only person I am scared of now is the woman who gave birth to me. She doesn't like murderers at all. I can't imagine how she will be when she learns her daughter is a murderer. That's if I did it. They can't just arrest Fikiswa. They got something.

Londeka: Nomandla think abou....

Ryan gave Londeka deathstare she stopped talking

Ryan: You two shut up or get out. It's too late to hide it now :(

Me:

Londeka: I am sorry

Ryan looked at me

Me: When I disappeared yesterday.....

I looked at Helen

Helen:

I flipped my hair then looked at Ryan.

Me: I went to kill Sabata

Londeka:

Helen:

Ryan: What !? But why?

I looked behind me. I saw my handbag behind me. I went to it. I opened it then took out the note. I went to Ryan

Me: Because of that :(

Ryan took the note and read .

" IF YOU DON'T WANT THAT BASTARD TO BE KILLED BEFORE HE SAYS " I DO ", YOU WILL CALL OFF THE WEDDING. DAMMIT WOMAN I EVEN DUMPED NOMONDE FOR YOU !!!! IF YOU DON'T COME SEE ME TOMORROW TO GIVE ME THE GOOD NEWS. I WILL FIND BOYS THAT WILL GET THE JOB DONE" After reading he looked at me. I felt a tear drop

Me:

I quickly wiped it. I am angry because I am not this person. He pushed me to do this. I didn't think I would ever do something like this in my life.

Ryan: Why didn't you tell me this? How did you get it? :(

Me: It was delivered with flowers yesterday. Ryan not a single day have I considered dating that man. All he did was disrespect my relationship. I would understand if we ever dated before. I have never dated him. Why would he think I would leave you for him? Why would he kill you for being with me? :(

Ryan:

Me: If I didn't do this you were the one who was gonna die. I couldn't lose you.... :(

I walked away

Me: I can let you go be with someone else but I can't leave without you. I couldn't let you die. I love you

I said that looking away. I felt him touch me from behind. He hugged me. I closed my eyes when I felt his touch the glasses in my eyes broke. Tears just went down uncontrollably.

Me:

I turned around and hugged him. He hugged me tight. While in the hug my friends were behind him looking at us

Helen: :)

Londeka: :)

Ryan broke the hug I wiped my tears.

Ryan: Baby how did you do this. This guy was in prison?

I went to the bed. I sat on the edge of it.

Me: I called Constable Ngcwele. He is the one who made it happen but he is not sure if it's his guy who did it :(

Ryan: I don't understand. Weren't you scared to ask an officer to do this ?

Me: I am not a thug. The only people I trust is people of law. I showed him the note and paid him to kill him

Helen: Lets not get carried away we don't know if it was you friend. Maybe that evil woman did it :(

Ryan: How much did you pay him ?

Me: Double his salary but I only paid him half and another half when the job is done

Ryan: Baby I don't know what to say. I am grateful you saved my life this makes me love you even more but I am scared. I pray nothing is licked back to you :)

Me: That is why I hired an officer to do this. They pay him to make sure the truth comes out but in this case, He is going to make sure no one finds out the truth. The killer don't know me. He only knows Constable :(

Ryan: That was risky yet smart move baby :)

Me: Do you still want to marry me ? :)

Ryan: Are you kidding me? After what you did for our family? I love you and I will say I do tomorrow that Moron didn't win :)

I went to him and kissed him hard. My phone rang. I broke the kiss then looked at my phone.. I looked at them

Me: It's Ngcwele

Helen: It's now or never girl

I looked at Ryan. He nodded his head. I answered putting him on speaker

Me: Constable?

Ngcwele: I don't know whether I should say fortunately or unfortunately but....

Oh please say it was Fikiswa

Us:

Ngcwele: After I called my guy in prison I went to house at Northcrest. After an hour I saw the news then few minutes later I got a call from Mrs Ngesi telling me they have evidence that shows Fikiswa did it....

Me: Constable I am sorry for doing this but can you save me all that and tell me who did it!?

Ngcwele: I was lucky to be the one who was given this case.....

I let out a sign of relief. Him working on this case grant me protection if I did it. I am so happy about that. I don't know why he is taking so long to answer the big question. WHO DID IT ? me or Fikiswa.

Ngcwele: So I was working on it and honestly the evidence we have is pointing at Fikiswa

Ryan: Constable it's me Ryan. what does that mean? . You say the evidence is pointing at Fikiswa as if maybe she is innocent in this...

Ngcwele exhaled

Me:

Ngcwele: Fikiswa and I hired the same guy...

Us: What !?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 186

~ Marlene ~

I don't think this is the right time for the board to come. My idiot daughters should've talked to me first before inviting them. I have to spend time with Qhayiya. How could they do this? I booked a spar day for tomorrow for me and Qhayiya now I had to postpone. I thought I was gonna have a relaxing day just me and him. I am so mad at my daughter and I don't know why Ellen hung up on Me after telling me something like this. I decided to call her again. She is not taking my calls. I will call Rebecca. She is the one who can talk to me. At least she is not crying over a man. She has a perfect marriage unlike her pathetic sister. I took the house telephone and called her.

Me: :)

Rebecca: You think I don't know your house telephone?

Me: Hello Rebecca darling. I know you know your home telephone number. I just forgot my phone upstairs I am lazy to go up :)

Rebecca: Lazy to go up or your lower back don't allow you. Mom you're old you should do what old people do. Stay at home and take care of your grandchildren and stop running after your daughters' men !

Me: Oh sweetie I wouldn't feel a thing seeing your husband's penis so please don't flatter yourself! Qhayiya is mine! and he satisfies me :)

Rebecca: I am so ashamed to have a moth....

Me: Blah blah blah! Rebecca what is it that I hear about the board. Why didn't you tell me ?

Rebecca: Because they didn't tell us. They only called yesterday telling us we should be there tomorrow

Me: What!?! you're coming here tomorrow ?

Rebecca: Only me. Ellen can't make it. I will be there at 10am. Don't have any ideas. I will only be there for the board not you!

Me: Can't you call them and postpone ?

Rebecca: What ? Qhayiya is there already? You're disgusting! See you tomorrow ... (Tu tu tu tu)



She hung up on me. I put the telephone down

Me: Bitch

I sipped on my tea then walked up the stairs. I got to my room. I took my phone. I got a text from Qhayiya.

" I will be there at 10pm tonight. Wear something sexy baby "

I looked on thin air.

Me: Maybe I should propose :)

I put my tea on the dresser. I took my handbag. I need to go buy a ring.

Me: :)

.  
.

~ Fikiswa ~

Right now I need a lawyer. I can't stay here for another day. Not after I was told I didn't do this. I need to talk to my brother. I need to ask him to come here. He has to know I didn't kill my nephew. This was not me. They must drop the charges. Then again I have to think. They didn't lay charges. An inmate was murdered in jail. Why does it look like things are bad for me. The odds are against me. I am focusing on Sabata's case. There is Dlungane case that is standing on my shoulders. How am I gonna get out of this one? I am facing two murder cases. God this is just too much.

Anyway I was told I have a visitor. I am hoping it's my son. I hope he got a lawyer for me. I desperately need a lawyer. Joko must move heaven and earth. He has to get me out of here. I got to the visiting area. It's Zukiswa my fake friend.

Me: My Zuki :D

I sat down

Zukiswa: Fix :(

Me: I didn't think you'd come. So tell me. Did they believe you when you told them your guy didn't kill Sabata ? :)

She shook her head in disbelief

Zukiswa: Fikiswa I am not here for that. I am here to make you understand our deal. We had a deal! I came to ask you to back off! leave me alone!

I started breathing heavily. I looked at her

Me: You traitor ! you're going to pay for this!

Her: I was helping you here. Why do you blame me for all this mess ? :(

Me: Your hitman didn't do it ! I want you to tell the police that!

Her: Fix I am going to say this for the last time.. I am not going to do that! I am not going to get myself into trouble with the law do you hear Me?

Me: I might be here for a long time. Do you think about that?

Her: I am sorry friend. Right now I think about Zukiswa and Zukiswa only. You and I made a deal. I told you I help you, when it backfires you keep my name out of it! you and I can't have anything connecting us together on this. This is the last time you see me here I..... :(

Me: Zukiswa please. My freedom is in your hands.

Zukiswa: I am sorry Fix. You know I love you but I can't get involved. I know nothing about what happened to Sabata :(

Me: What !?

She walked away. I stood up.

Me: It wasn't me! it was your hitman!

Everyone Looked at one another

Zukiswa: She is crazy guys. I don't know what that murderer is talking about :D

People:

She quickly walked out. I looked at everyone in the room. They came to visit their people.

Me: She knows! do you guys think I would kill My own Nephew? She did this !

I felt someone push my shoulder down. I sat on the chair again. I looked up. It's my son and Our Lawyer

Son: You're causing a scene!

Me: Son i didn't do.....

Son: Oh shut up mom! I heard the recording! You asked someone on the phone to kill Sabata !

I put my hands on my mouth. Did Zukiswa set Me up ? She recorded our conversation ? That traitor!

Me:

Son: Uncle went to our house with that recording. You killed Sabata!!! You killed my cousin

Me: Son Zukiswa says her hitman was too late. Someone else did the job!

Son: I can't believe you

Joko: DR Ngesi the hitman says you personally hired him to kill Sabata

Me: What ?

Son: Don't act like you don't know mom! :(

Me: Son I agree I asked her to find someone to kill Sabata yes but she says the guy was too late

My son shook his head in disbelief.

Joko: The phone and that man's testimony is enough to get you to jail.

Me: How many years are we looking at here advocate?

Joko: Fifteen years in prison for one murder

Me: No! I didn't do this !!

Joko: Ma'am your voice is in that recording. Don't worry after three years we will try and get you out on parole

Me: Three years ? That's My whole life I can't stay here so long

My son stood up

Son: That's what happens when you kill :(

He walked away. Joko looked at me.

Joko: This afternoon we will see the judge without you. Before the end of today you will be taken to maximum prison

Me: No!

Joko: Let me go prepare myself

Oh My God. My life is over. I am going to die here. I cannot survive prison.

.  
.

~ Beatrice ~

This bitch hung up on Me. Lisa is going to be the death of me. I hate myself for introducing Matt to her. I never thought Matt would fall for that lunatic woman. I don't know why things are never going my way no matter how much I try. When I met Matt I told myself all my relationship problems were over. I never dated a man more than two years. I am not lucky when it comes to love. With him I thought he was my soulmate till I decided to ruin us. I let greed control me now I am left alone with a child. Lisa won him. He is with her and I won't be surprised if I find out they are getting married soon. That woman is desperate. She is worse than me. She has never been in a relationship that lasted long. Who would date a crazy girl like her. Oh I swear i will mop with them in court. The information my social work got against them will make them lose. She can't risk my child's life and let Matt see my child and be with him in Lisa's presence. That woman who shot on my child. They didn't expect me to say those things to the social worker now did they? I warned them. I told them I will do anything to keep my son. I am not crazy. Any woman who is a good mother would have concerns. Who would let a woman who shot at their child be near their child again? I can't do that. I don't trust Lisa Lawson with my child. If Matt want to be a father he will come home and be with us and leave that woman. But I feel like it's too late now. I gave him a chance he didn't want to come back. This is up to the judge now and the judge will be on my side.

Me: On my side!

I heard a knock at the door. I went to the door. I opened. It's the social worker..

Me: Hey I didn't expect to see you here ? :D

Her: Hi. Can I come in ?

I moved aside.

Me: Of course. I will get you a drink. What do you want to have. I have Vodka, Gin, Whisky an.... :)

Her: No thank you :)

I closed the door..

Me: Are you sure? I can make you tea....

Her: Beatrice we need to talk :(

Okay. She is not nice today. I am trying to make things fun but clearly she is in a bad mood. I ran to the kitchen. I took a juice. I poured it in a glass. I went to her.

Me: Here ! :D

Her: Thank you

Me: Did you find new Information ?

Social worker: I want to ask you a question

Me: You can ask me anything :D

Her: Did you ask your boyfriend to sleep with Lisa Lawson just because you wanted her money ?  
:(

What ? They told her that ? And this bitch? why is she asking me this? She is supposed to be on my side.

Me: You're supposed to be my friend why are you listening to those psychopaths ?

She stood up

Her: Lets make one thing clear here Miss. I am not your friend !

Me:

Her: I am here to make sure the child is with the right parent. A good parent and right now I doubt you're fit to raise this child :(

Me: What ?

Her: You forced your man to sleep with that woman. He fell in love, you are fighting him now. I feel like I am in the middle of your fights. When I go to this one I get this new information about the other. I feel like you're using me in your issues. I think you both need to fix your issues. So far everything Mr Matt told me is true. None of the things you told me are true! :(

Me: What ? That woman shot at my child! She shot at my son. She is crazy !

Her: We both went to the centre they said Lisa is perfectly well. They even told Us she won an award for her excellent work at her job. It's hard to verify your facts even the cops say they didn't see anything that shows she fired a gun :(

Me: That bitch is smart!

Her: That Bitch as you say is going to take your child and raise her if you continue Acting like this..... :(

What ?

Me:

Her: Every time I come to your house you're consuming alcohol. Do you think you can raise a child when you're an alcoholic? :(

Me: Oh My God! I an not an alcoholic. I was having champagne to celebrate my victory!

Her: You mean Lisa's victory ? ☹

I looked down

Her: You forgot to tell me that psychopath managed to save your family ? :(

Me: That day I was celebrating. Now I am just having one glass of wine. It's good for the heart!

Her: I have made a decision ☹

Oh no I hope she is not taking my son

Her: I am giving you and your ex equal visitation rights :(

Me: What?

Her: I am going to leave. If you continue fighting using your child.. I am going to take your baby from you and you will never see him until you get over that man! :(

I snatched the glass of juice from her.

Me:

Her: Slow down the drinking. Goodbye Miss :(

She took her handbag then walked to the door. She opened the door then walked out. I threw the glass of juice at the door.

Me:

Valencia: Is everything okay Bea?

Me: That son of a bitch won!

I gulped my drink

Valencia: I am sorry Beatrice

Me: Get me something strong! a full glass of Whicky!

Valencia: I think you've had enough now

Me: now Valencia!!!

Valencia:

I say down .

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I cannot believe this. We hired the same guy ? Who really did this. I am tired of going around in circles. He must tell me if I did it or not. I need to focus on my wedding. It's a relief Ryan is not mad at me. I am so lucky. I need to forget this whole thing. Ngcwele must say this now so I can be able to move on with my life. I can't wait anymore. I need to know if I killed Sabata or not. I just pray this whole bomb he just dropped won't affect us. This man has a decision to make. He is going to choose the weakest link to put a blame on. If he blames Ngcwele that means Ngcwele might lose his job because of me. God that would kill me..

Me:

I am really scared now. I put an innocent man in trouble. Ryan took the phone.

Ryan: You hired the same guy ?

Ngcwele: Yes but the good thing about the whole thing is the hitman is my cousin so I am safe

I let out a sigh of relief. That part is good news. I looked at the guys in the room. It looks like I did this. Why every time he speaks he sounds like someone who got away with murder?

Helen: who got to him first Constable! :(

Ngcwele: Ms Nyembezi when am I getting my last package ?

I sat on the bed. I put my hands on my mouth trying to be strong.

Ryan: You will get it man. You can come get it now or send us your account number

Me: So it was me ? :(

Londeka:

Helen:

Ngcwele: I called my cousin first. When Fikiswa's contact Visited my cousin it was already done but you know thugs and money. he wanted the money. He accepted the money knowing the job is already done.

I stood up. I felt dizzy Helen and Londeka came to me and helped me sit down. I was breathing heavily. I can't believe this. I am a murderer

Me:

Ryan: So what is the way forward?

Ngcwele: My cousin is going to testify and tell the court who hired him and unfortunately for Fikiswa she is taking the fall. He says he can't tell on the person Fikiswa hired. Since Fikiswa is the one arrested she must take the blame

Helen: Thank God

She hugged me tight.

Ryan: Constable we are going to the wedding venue in the afternoon. If you don't come now you will get your money Monday

Constable: Money is perfect guys

Ryan: Okay man keep us updated

I stood up

Me: Constable!

Constable: Yes Ms Nyembezi?

Everyone looked at me.

Me: Thank you

Ryan: :)

Constable: You're a good person. You don't deserve all this please don't feel bad. Even if you didn't do it Fikiswa was gonna get him killed anyway



Londeka: :)

Me:

Ryan: Bye man

He hung up. Ryan came to me and hugged me..

Ryan: Are you okay ?

Me: Yeah I am great

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 187

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

This has been a very hectic week. I got to do something I never thought I would ever do in my entire life. I never thought I would ever be responsible for anyone's death because I am always minding my business. I don't go around ruining other people's lives. Well I am not going to be put a gun in the head for the affair I had with Ryan. I left the man. Ellen got to be with him and she blew it. No matter how many times this annoys people I will keep saying it. I DID NOT ASK HER TO LEAVE HER HUSBAND AND GO SLEEP WITH QHAYIYA. It was all her. It was her doing. Anyway back to what I was saying. Being the person that I am, never in a million years have i thought I would have enemies or people trying to hurt me because I don't wish bad to anyone.

This week has been tough and it's not over yet. Tomorrow is my wedding. Who knows what surprises that day will bring ? I am so scared. I wish it was tomorrow after the wedding already. If I didn't lose Ryan for killing someone. I believe nothing else will come between us. We are going to get married tomorrow no matter what.

Anyway Londeka just left for home. She said she came for work which was ridiculous because we are leaving in The afternoon. Ryan asked her to go get ready. She left but she told us she will leave with her family when Qaqambile comes back from work. They will find us at Hole. Oh Ngcwele called us again. His cousin is going to spend more years in prison. So he wants Ngcwele to take care of his family financially. Ngcwele came to us. It's the least we can do. We will have to pay that little price. We just told Tom everything. There is nothing Ryan can't share with him and I understand why we had to tell him. His wife knows. The only husband who can't know is Londeka's husband. I don't trust Qaqambile. He always criticised me. I don't want him to find another reason.

Me: Guys I want this to stay between us. My mother can't know about this

Ryan: Of course. Even my mother I don't want her to know. We can't talk about this again

Tom: That goes without saying. What was wrong with that boy. I can't believe he wanted to kill you man :D

Helen: Sabata was a crazy person Tom. You wouldn't see it because he was good looking and smart. He wasn't okay upstairs. He really needed mental help :(

I stood up

Me: I need to go pack for the kids :(

Helen: I am sorry I know you might not like hearing us talking about him....

Me: I just want to forget him :(

Ryan: He won't hurt you anymore baby :)

Tom: You were very brave to do what you did for your family. You're a strong woman. Ryan and your kids are very lucky you have you in their lives :)

Helen: We are lucky to have you. Don't let this affect you. Just know if you didn't do it. You were gonna lose your future husband :)

Me: Thank You guys :)

I looked at Ryan

Me: I can't imagine my life without him :)

He came to Me and kissed me.

Ryan: I am here. You made sure I don't die

Me: I love you

I kissed him and hugged him

Heln: Okay go pack your kids' clothes now! :D

I broke the hug.

Me: Please come help me :D

We walked out and headed to the stairs passing mom and Vicki who were sitting in the living room.

Vicki: The wedding planner called. Lisa took the message :)

Me: Oh what did he want ?

Mom: You will ask Lisa. She is upstairs

We walked up .

Helen: You said Londeka will follow later with her husband ?

Me: Oh yeah. He is still at work :)

We bumped into Lisa.

Lisa: Toto says he is already there and everything is under control :)

Me: Oh great ! did you tell him we are leaving for Hole soon ? :)

Lisa: I told him we might arrive around 4 pm :)

Me: Great. We are going to pack now :D

Lisa: Okay let me go down and go serve the boys some drinks. We have a Chauffeur right? :D

Me: Yes we do :D

She walked down.

Helen: We are also having separate parties tonight? :D

Me: Yes we do :)

Helen: Are you excited? :D

I looked at Helen

Me: I am excited to get it over and done with honestly. I wish it was tomorrow already :)

I opened the door. We walked in .

Helen: nothing will happen there. Well maybe something might happen but you're leaving that place Mrs Lawson :)

Me: That is all I care about :D

Helen: So about what happened. Are you going to see someone ?

Me: You mean a shrink?

Helen: Yes you're not a killer. This must affect you. Girl you cared about that man in a way

I walked to The closest.

Me: At least I didn't stab him. Someone else did it :D

Helen: I understand that but your conscie..... :)

Me: Please stop! :(

I snapped then went and sat on my bed.

Helen:

Me: I am sorry. I just want to get through tomorrow without thinking about this besides....

I stood up

Helen:

Me: Friend who am I gonna talk to? I am a psychologist this is going to be embarrassing. I was gonna talk to Zimbini but friend I can't....

I sat down again

Me: I can't tell anyone. We agreed it stays between the four of us. Well us and constable

Helen: It doesn't have to be Zimbini and You don't have to tell the doctor exactly what happened. Just ask the doctor how you deal with something tragic you had to do to save those you love. Then the conversation will start from there

I wiped my tear.

Me: Yeah you're right. Thank you

Helen: I promise we will get through this together. I am here for you :)

I stood up and hugged her

Me: Thank you

Her: That's what friends are for :)

Me: :)

I am strong I know. I can get through this. I just want to forget that I am responsible for my former classmate's murder. I don't want to keep talking about this. I don't want my mother to suspect that this is affecting me. In her mind she thinks I have hidden feelings for Sabata. She had no idea I got that bastard murdered. I don't care what she believes as long she doesn't know what is going on. After the wedding I will see someone. I am a clinical Psychologist. I am smart. I will work around this and Helen's advise. The doctor I will see can't know what really happened.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At the village. We Fefekazi is running to Thobeka's house. This woman doesn't know when to stop. She is going back to where she is not wanted. Just the other day she was thrown out but she still insists on going there. Maybe today it's important but what is more important than the killer's death? Maybe this too won't move Thobeka. Its in the afternoon. Thobeka works at the supermarket. Maybe Fefekazi is going there to see Calvin. We see her arrives. She ran to Calvin's shop..

Fefekazi: Where is your girlfriend Cal? :)

Calvin: She is at the house. You know she is still Ma.....

Calvin couldn't finish talking because Fefekazi ran to the house when he told her where to find Thobeka.

Fefekazi: At least she is still here ! ☹

Calvin shook his head then helped his customers. Fefekazi got to the door. She tripped and fell inside the room. Thobeka turned around fast when she heard the sound of Fefekazi's body fall

Thobeka:

Fefekazi: Ouch. Help me up

Thobeka had a knife and an Apple in her hand. She ignored her. She sat on the chair across the kitchen table and started eating her Apple. Fefekazi stood up.

Fefekazi: What did you say to the Nyembezis? :(

Thobeka: Excuse me ? :(

Fefekazi: My son was playing with Sapho Xaba. Sapho was called. He ran home saying they are getting ready to go for a wedding that is tomorrow. Am I not invited anymore because I didn't tell you ? :(

Thobeka: I don't know what you're talking about. I was talking to Nomandla two days ago at work. She said Saturday a car will come fetch us for the wedding :(

Fefekazi: You don't know too? Maybe they thought it's the bad idea to invite us. You know Lawsons are private. Lawson doesn't want his workers around his people. But I am not his worker? you are !

Thobeka: I was told to wait for a car tomorrow that is what I will do ! :(

Fefekazi: Where is this wedding anyway? Because that boy said they are leaving today Thobeka! :(

Thobeka: The bride is the one who invited me. She said I will be fetched tomorrow that's all I know :(

Fefekazi dialled a number.

Thobeka: Who are you calling? :(

Fefekazi: The person who invited me! :(

She put the phone on speaker

Nosukile: Fefe

Fefekazi: Suki how are you ? :)

Nosukile: I am good how are you ?

Fefekazi: I am good. You sound like you're travelling ? :)

Thobeka:

Nosukile: Yes we are going to the Hotel we booked for the weekend

Fefekazi looked at Thobeka. She looked sad or rather disappointed

Fefekazi: Oh nice... ☹

Nosukile: Yes. Don't worry you guys will be fetched at 8am tomorrow for the wedding then he will take you back home after the wedding

Fefekazi: There's another call coming....

Fefekazi hung up then looked at Thobeka.

Fefekazi: So because we are not important only the Xaba family is invited for a weekend away ? :(

Thobeka: Londeka is Nomandla's friend. It's her wedding. She is very younger than us! we should be happy we are even invited! :(

Fefekazi: Yeah but not good enough for luxury hotels and all right ☹

Thobeka: You're so childish and ungrateful! If you want to stay at the hotel why don't you take a vacation. You have money now. That's why you act so superior and look down on all of us :(

Fefekazi clicked her tongue.

Fefekazi: You sound pathetic now. Kill Calvin He will leave you breads and eggs. What else is he selling in his shop? :(

Thobeka: Are you confessing on Killing Sanuse? :(

Fefekazi: Don't be crazy! you know what I mean. how can you say something like that? :(

Thobeka: Okay then let me answer your question. He is also selling your fatherless children!

Fefekazi:

Thobeka: Phuma kwam! ( Leave my house)

Fefekazi:

Fefekazi gave Thobeka deathstare. She walked out. Thobeka stood up. She stabbed the table with a knife.

Thobeka: I swear that woman

.

Beatrice cannot believe what happened. She thought she had everything under control. She was so positive that she was going to win this case. She even thought the social worker was on her side. For someone who is educated. She was so dumb to think that the lady has her back not the child's best interest at heart. All Beatrice cared or focused on was to hurt Matt. She had no idea the woman wasn't her friend she was just doing her job.

Beatrice is furious. She is walking around pacing up and down. She goes to her laptop, She looks at it then go pour herself a drink. She was breathing heavily. We see Valencia her maid walking to her.

Valencia: Beatrice are you okay?

Beatrice: My plan didn't work Valencia!

Valencia: I am so sorry

Beatrice: That bitch betrayed me. She acted like She was my friend. She acted like She felt my pain !

Valencia: What are you going to do now ?

Beatrice gulped her drink then poured another one. She looked on thin air

Beatrice: I am going to leave the country. Yes I will leave the country !

Valencia: What? Beatrice what about me ?

Beatrice: I will write a recommendation later for you. You will be hired. You're the best. Right now I want to sell everything and leave this Damn country with my children

Valencia looked away. She is hurt by this. Tears ran out of her eyes.

Valencia: I thought I got my job back now you're talking about leaving the country.....

Valencia turned around

Valencia: Think this through Bea

Beatrice: I have! I don't have anyone here. Everyone who cares about me is in Australia. My father's former teammates and their wives respect me. They love me. I am going to sell everything and move to Australia. Matt will never see my son again ! :(

Beatrice gave the glass to Valencia then furiously walked to the couch and sat down

Beatrice: Refill don't just stand there !!!

Valencia did as she was told. She gave her the glass



Valencia:

Beatrice: I am leaving this dumb place !

We see Valencia going to the kitchen looking disappointed. She turned around and looked at Beatrice. She took her phone then dialled a number.

Person: Hello

Valencia opened the door and walked out

Valencia: Mr Matt it's Valencia

Matt: Yes Valencia. Is everything okay?

Valencia looked behind her

Valencia: Beatrice is upset because you got visitation rights. She is planning to sell everything and leave for Australia please stop her ! :(

Matt: What ? She can't do that!

Valencia: Do something ! :(

Valencia hung up then walked back in. She looked at living room again. Beatrice was in her computer.

Valencia: I am sorry Bea. I need the income sweetie :)

.

.

~ Regina ~

That idiot man has to leave that Nomandla woman. We have to get to the truth. We need to know what happened to Jessica. We know the suspects well they are not police suspects. They are our suspects. We have two women who had the motive to kill Jessica. We won't stop until we find out who it is. I saw that Nomandla woman. She had this bad feeling about me. I think she did this. That woman hated me. What she overheard made her show her true colours. She hated me and i feel like in her blood she knew I was up to something. There are people who are gifted to feel the bad energy people bring and I feel like She felt it. That murderer. She is going to pay I swear. If she killed my cousin she is also going to die and that goes for Victory Lawson as well. She is going to pay if she killed my cousin sister.

Me: :)

I chuckled

Sister: What is it big sis ?

Me: I just thought of something sis :)

Her: What is it ? :)

Me: We have to attack or should I say we have to work This from every angle :(

Her: I don't think I am following ?

I smiled then sat down. I took my cigarette

Her: Come on sis go smoke outside! :(

I stood up.

Me: Follow me :)

I walked away. I lit my cigarette

Her: What crazy idea do you have now ?

Me: We have to get to the truth fast. We have to speed up our plan sis :(

Her: How ?

I looked at her. I walked closer to her

Me: Sis you have to seduce their Chauffeur :)

Her: Are you crazy ? Me and that black chauffeur? :(

Me: Why not? Vicki is a powerful woman. That driver don't just drive there. He does a lot of bad things behind closed doors :(

Her: sis. The idea of getting Jessica justice is sweet and I like it but kissing or sleeping with a black man? pewww I wanna puke just by thinking about it :(

Me: Come on sis :)

Her: I am not going to do That! I am not going to sacrifice everything I stand for just to get justice for someone who is already dead and buried! :(

Me: Don't speak like That! this is our cousin !

Her: And what we've done and still doing so far is enough. I am not going to seduce a black man forget it ! :(

It looks like she won't agree. This was a perfect plan. I know that man knows everything. He might be our guy. I know my sister. She is racist. She don't even shake a black person's hand. That's how deep her hate is.

Her: Why don't you do it? :(

Me: Because he knows I am.... was Nomandla's wedding planner. They will know we have an agenda. I want them to keep believing that I am this slut who can't keep her legs closed

Her: I am sorry sis. I am not going to do this :(

Me: What are we going to do huh? I have been the mastermind in this all this time ! :(

Her: We go with our original plan but we can't go to Coffee Bay without telling anyone about this secret in case they find out and kill us

Me: No. We can't tell anyone else. We can't risk it sis. Let's keep things in our chests for now. We don't want everything to come out until we know who is this murderer ! :(

I looked away and started smoking

Me:

I looked at her.

Me: Promise me no one will know about Stanza or what happened to Jessica

Her: I promise. Let's go in and pack our clothes. We have a long trip tomorrow :)

Me: Let me finish this :(

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

We just arrived at the hotel. We saw our rooms. It's a beautiful hotel. Toto promised he was taking us on a tour around the hotel now he disappeared on us. We walked down on our own. I don't know where he is. He is all over this hotel. Seeing this place, The hotel rooms makes it sink in now. I am getting married tomorrow. This is happening. I am so happy. I can't wait for Londeka to get here. Zimbini is here. She arrived at our house an hour before we left. I almost thought She wasn't coming. She brought her daughter. Unfortunately Qhayiya can't be here.

Me: I am sorry your man can't be here :)

Zimbini: I understand. He understands as well. He knows that with him here things would be awkward :)

Me: I hate the fact that things are like that. You're my friend and he is the man in your life and I want to go to your wedding one day :)

Zimbini: And you better show up. I want you by my side :D

Me: :D

Helen: Oh there he is :D

She said looking at Entrance. Toto was walking in with two white women with bags. I can't believe this. He kept us waiting upstairs for this? Vicki and mom sat down with the boys. I went to Ryan.

Me: Do you see that? :(

Ryan: What baby ? :)

I looked at Toto. He is now standing and talking to those two white Ladies. He is pulling out chairs and packing their bags next to them. Why is he doing that in my time? I paid a fortune for his time.

Me: When he said he was gonna get exposure for coming here he meant ignoring his duties. Look! he is being so nice to those two girls ! :(

Ryan: Don't mind him baby. The guy did a lot here. Did you see the things he is done :)

Me: He said he was going to give us a tour ! :(

Tom: Don't worry I will go talk to him :D

Tom went to them. I shook my head in disbelief. Helen came to us.

Helen: It looks like he got new clients ? :)

Ryan: That's what Tom went to check :)

Me: :(

Ryan: So when is Qaqambile coming ? :)

I looked at him

Me: Around 6 pm they will be here :)

I turned my attention to Toto

Me: :(

Helen: Hole in the wall is so beautiful :)

Me: It is :D

We saw some men who work here go to the ladies. They took them and their bags. They went to the elevator. Tom and Toto came back.

Me: You forgot you are working for me :(

Tom: :)

Toto: Girl those guys came to help me with something. I didn't do all this alone. I need hands okay :D

Me: :)

He looked at Everyone.

Toto: This is the lounge we booked it. It's ours so if you want to chill in an open space and drink while watching tv on big screen this is the place :D

Me: Wow this is beautiful :D

I can focus now. I thought he was ignoring us. Vicki took the remote. She switched on the tv and went to the news channel. She is really a business woman. She always wanna know what is going on in the world.

Ryan: Come on mom. News at this time ? :D

Vicki: Just thirty minutes of afternoon news son :)

Vicki looked at me..

Vicki: Guys please get us drinks. We are going to sit here. This is so relaxing and you guys will be drinking all night this is our time :D

Me: And it is :D

Helen: Let's go get them drinks :)

We attempted to go and stopped when we heard a headline.

Anchor: The woman who killed her serial killer nephew was sentenced to 30 years in prison for two murders one of her nephew and one of her ex lover's wife

Oh My God. I knew Fikiswa was not a good person. I can't believe this but did this anchor have to announce this like this. This topic makes me uncomfortable.

Me:

We all looked at the news. I looked at Ryan. I saw guilt written all over his face. When I looked at Tom the same thing oh God this is overwhelming

Me:

Ryan: :)

Mom: She must rot in jail. She is evil. She will never see heaven. No killer will ever see the heaven's door! :(

Vicki: Such cruelty ! :(

I quickly walked away

Me:

Helen: Wait for me

Me:

Helen and I walked side by side. She knows I am upset.

Helen: You have to act normal. Don't let this get to you. Anyway where are you going ?

Me: I can't live like this Helen! I want to be alone. I will join everyone later :(

Helen: Nomandla you have to be strong !

I looked at her I smiled. I opened the door of Lisa's room. She is not here. The last time I checked she went out with Matt for a walk. I didn't see them coming. I got in. Helen attempted to come in

Me: Can I pray alone ? :)

Helen: Of course :)

I closed the door then leaned on it

Me: No Nomandla. You're strong. Just pray and ask for forgiveness

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 188

.  
~ Lisa ~

This girl is crazy. I thought I was the crazy one but I was wrong, Beatrice is worse. This woman is prepared to leave her entire life And move across the world just because she doesn't want Matt to be with his child? I am so grateful to Valencia for calling Matt. I wonder why she did it though. I mean Beatrice is her boss. She should be loyal to her not us or maybe she cares a lot about the boy and she doesn't want him to lose the father. I don't think that's it though. I don't know maybe I am being paranoid. What if she put Valencia into this since she will do whatever it takes to get Matt's attention. I never thought she was like that. This girl and I were friends since we were young. I never thought she was capable of doing the things she did to me. I am really shocked and impressed by her At the same time. Sending her boyfriend to seduce me tops it all and I am happy she did. She found me the man of my dreams. I love Matt so much. If I didn't love him he would be dead now. When I found out about what they did to me I was livid. I was prepared to do the worst but my love for him made me change that and punish him in other ways and I did. I don't think the thought of betraying me would dare come to his mind now.

Anyway Matt just told me what was said on the phone. We were walking around the beach. Now we are heading back home.

Me: Were you and Valencia close ?

Matt: No! yes she was nice and everything but I didn't think she liked Me so much that she'd betray Beatrice

Me: Why do you think Valencia told you? Do you think maybe she is fond of your son ?

Matt: Or she doesn't want to lose her job

Me: Yeah. You might be right Or.....

I looked at him

Me: I don't want to think about this one but Beatrice is crazy lately she is doing the most shocking things. baby what if this woman put Valencia into this ? :(

Matt: I don't think Valencia would do that. She sounded desperate. Let's give her the benefit of the doubt. Think about it babe. If Beatrice would threaten to run away with the child that would be trouble for her with the law and it would give me a chance to get full custody of the boy. Do you think Beatrice can be that stupid and play with something like that ? I think Valencia is right

Yeah what he is saying makes sense. So this maid is betraying Bea.... This is interesting .

Me: Baby you're smart. I didn't think it like that.. Let's sit down and call the social worker :(

Matt dialled Social worker's number.

Social worker: Mr Matt

Matt: I am sorry to disturb you.....

Her: No you're not. I just left Your ex girlfriend's house

Me:

Matt: Wait.... What did you say to her that made her wanna run away ?

Her: She wants to Run away ?

Matt: I just got a call from her Maid. She says she is planning to move to Australia with my son :(

Social worker chuckled

Her: That doesn't surprise me. I just told her i made a decision. I told her she has to give you your son whenever you want to see him she got aggressive with me I had to leave before something happens

Me: :)

I am so happy Matt got the chance to see his son. I was gonna be hurt to know my condition is the reason he couldn't see his son.

Matt: Wow thank you so much. You won't regret this. I am a good father to that boy. His mother is just mad we can't be together :D

Her: I know and I am sorry I didn't call you earlier about my decision



Matt: No it's okay. I really appreciate this :D

Her: No problem And don't worry. I will let her know that I know about her crazy plan

Me: :)

Matt: Thank you :)

Her: You're welcome And apologise to your girlfriend for me for going to her doctor

Me: :D

Matt looked at me

Matt: I will let her know :)

They ended the call. I jumped on Matt and kissed him so hard.

Me: Congratulations baby :D

Matt: Thank you my love :D

I hugged him tight. Beatrice must give up. She will never win. If she wants to go to Australia she Can go alone and leave the boy behind. I can raise him with my child. I brushed my stomach

Me: :)

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Hole In The Wall. We see Ryan going to everyone at the living room. Helen comes down alone, remember Nomandla asked to be left alone. She was giving her space to pray. She believes prayer will wash away this guilt. She is is trying to cleanse her conscience. No one can blame her for feeling this way. Even the most cruel person Lithakazi has no death in her hands. Nomandla has always had a good heart. She treated people well. For her to end up a murderer it's a shock not only to others but to her as well. She never thought it would be her. For Lithakazi people would understand for obvious reasons. Anyway back to the lounge. Ryan was looking at his phone. He was not paying attention to everyone.

Vicki: Is everything okay son ?

Ryan: I just got a strange call from my daughter

Vicki: What did she say ?

Ryan: She was asking what time is the wedding ....

Nosukile:

Nosukile didn't seem pleased by this. She was surprised then we see her look around for her daughter. She only saw Helen walking down.

Vicki: Why would she ask that ?

Ryan: I don't know do you think she is coming ?

Tom: Did you tell her about the venue?

Helen: I hope you didn't! :(

Nosukile: She is your child but I think I am with Helen on this one

Vicki: This call is strange. Why would she ask that?

Ryan: I don't know but I think I need to call her again and find out. I want my daughter to come to the wedding. I don't think I would forgive myself for not letting her come

Helen: She didn't ask about the venue. She asked what time. Don't ruin things for yourself what if your ex wife put her up to this ? :(

Ryan sat on the sofa

Ryan: I won't tell her I just want to know why she asked

Tom: Bro don't make a mistake! :(

Ryan: I know how manipulative Ellen is. My fiancé would never forgive me for telling her about the venue :(

Helen: Good Anyway Toto who were those girls you were with earlier ? :(

Toto:

Helen: Toto? :(

Toto's phone rang . He looked at his phone.

Toto: Sorry darling Londy and hubby are around the area. They got lost. See you later ! Cheers!!!

† σ :D

Helen watched Toto run away then looked at Tom and Ryan

Helen: You went to them when they were sitting over there. Who are those girls ?

Tom: He said they were interested in his business :)

Ryan: :)

Helen: I hope it's not strippers! :(

Ryan: I am not getting married for the first time. I don't want strippers :D

Helen gave her husband deathstare

Me: I hope you're telling the truth :(

Tom: :)

Ryan: Where is Oversize. He should be here now....

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Through out these years prayer was the only thing that kept me going. It's the only thing I run to when trouble comes. I haven't been a good child of God and i just did the most cruel thing imaginable. I am trying to be tough but honestly I am not tough. The only thing that makes me tough is kneeling down and call down my savior. I need him now. I need to confess my sins to the only man who doesn't judge. The only man who has a heart to forgive and forget. I asked Helen to leave because I make sure they don't see this side of me. This is the side they don't really want to see and I am not ready to show them. I went to do this by myself. Let me finish it myself without any interruptions. I killed Sabata. I don't regret doing it. If would be asked to do it again I would. Sabata was selfish. He enjoyed making my life a living Hell. I got tired of that. I got tired of him using me to get through whatever was going on with his life. I am tired of people who use people to feel better about themselves. I killed him. I killed him for Soya and Curtly. I killed him for my sanity. I killed that bastard for my family. For my fiancé and the beautiful future we will have and I made sure we got a shot at that bright future. I decided to use Lisa's room because no one will come looking for me here. I got to her bed. I put both my hands on her bed then went down on my knees

Me: ☹

I wiped my tear..

Me: Father.....

I closed my eyes.

Me: Father God I am here. I know I haven't seen the church doors in a while. I am a very busy person. I know I should make time for you that is why I make sure I pray every night. I just hope that is enough

I looked up. I have to make this prayer short and sweet. All I have to do is confess and seek for Forgiveness.

Me: Father I did something so bad. I had no choice. He was crazy. He was going to do anything to make sure Ryan dies. God I can't live without Ryan..... That is.....

Tears streamed down my cheeks

Me: God that is why I made sure I killed the man who threatened to kill him. Yes Lord. I kissed a man. I paid a man to murder Sabata Ngesi because he was threatening to kill Ryan if I marry him. I killed Sabata to save my Fiancé . Please forgive me. I know I am a murderer I don't deserve forgiveness. I just pray you understand why I did what I did. I know you're an amazing God. You see beyond any of us. You know how we think. You know what we do. I just hope you know why I did what I did and i also hope you forgive me for committing a sin. Forgive me lord. Amen

" Amen ! " Oh no! I froze. Who is that, Who just said " Amen behind me ? " I stood up. I didn't turn around. It took me more than 10 seconds to turn. I wasn't ready to see who just heard my confession. I slowly turned around

Me: Oh My God. Lisa...

Lisa: Don't worry about it. I understand why you did it. Your secret is safe with me :)

Me: Lisa I murdered a man. I am a murderer

Lisa: So am I :)

Say what ? did I get that right? my ears must be deceiving me.

Me: What ?

I wiped my tears

Lisa: I am the one who murdered Jessica Oliver

Oh My God. I searched for the bed with my hands. I slowly sat on the edge of her bed

Me: It was you ?

Lisa: Yep and please wipe those tears. Never feel bad for doing something bad for the right reasons!

I wiped my tears. I stood up

Lisa: Jessica wanted to destroy my entire family. I shot her at my house. She died at the centre of my living room

Me:

Lisa took both my hands

Lisa: Keep my secret to yourself, You can't tell anyone more especially your fiancé, My brother!

Me:

Lisa: Whoever you don't want to know yours won't know. We are family now. And our secrets will keep this family strong together :)

Me: :)

She let go of my hands. She folded her arms then looked away. wow this piece of information I didn't expect. I always thought it was Marlene. She turned around and looked at me

Me: :)

Lisa: By the way it was mom who dug her fingers in Jessica's body taking out bullets

Me: Mrs Lawson knows ?

Lisa: She swore to die with that secret

Me: And I am prepared to do the same

Lisa smiled at me. I smiled. She looked away

Lisa:

Me:

.

.

~ Beatrice ~

I know what I am about to do is selfish to my son and my maid but I have to do it. Valencia will find another job. I can't sacrifice my life for a maid. Yes she's been a big part of my life but I

have to make myself happy and being happy will be around people who love me and far away from a man who broke my heart into pieces. Matt is the most cruel and evil man I have ever met in my life. How can he abandon us like that? How can he leave me for my best friend. I need him more now. I lost both my parents. This is too much for me And no one wants to understand. That social worker betrayed me just like Matt did. I trusted that bitch so much. She pretended like she was on my side when all she did was looking at everything I do. She came to judge me. I can't believe she insulted me and called me an alcoholic. How dare she? Who the hell does she think she is? I am going to show her no one messes with me. I will leave and no one will know where I went. From Monday I will sell everything and leave this Damn country.

Me:

Where is Valencia? I am asking this because I just laid my eyes at the door and the broken glass pieces are still on the floor. Where did she go after I told her I am leaving the country ? I stood up. I went to the kitchen. I found her sitting on high chair staring at nothing with her phone in her hand ..

Me: And now ? :(

I looked next to her. There is a bottle of wine. Is this woman drinking my alcohol ?

Me: What the hell is going on here Valencia ?

She put her phone on the kitchen counter. She took the bottle then raised it

Her: You mean this? :(

Me: Yes! what else? That's My bloody wine ! :(

She turned it upside down and drunk from it

Me:

This woman is testing my patience now. I was breathing heavily with fire

Her: Why not Beatrice ? :(

Me: I am going to take that bottle from your salary! :(

Valencia: Why? Why Bea I mean you're leaving I am making things easy for you. Lets drink :(

She stood up

Her: You're leaving the country. Lets just drink all your alcohol what do you say ? :(

Me: I say go clean that glass! :(

Her: Why? You just fired me. I don't work here anymore :(

Me: I am not gone yet! You're still working here! :(

Valencia laughed then drunk again. She looked at me

Her: Why does everyone think I work here? I don't work here. She works here

She said that laughing pointing at me with her bottle of wine.

Me:

Her: You've watched that TV ad haven't you Madame? Cheers!

Me: Listen here woman! I am not your Madame! Clean that glass before I fire you !

Valencia: Let me first finish this fine wine :)

She looked at me

Her: But you already fired me when you decided to leave but what do I know?

Me:

Valencia: I have never been a bitter ex

I snatched the bottle from her. I poured all the wine to the sink

Me: Did you just called me bitter?

She snatched my whisky And gulped it

Her: Oh this one is so strong it makes my blood boil oh I feel hot Madame

Me: Valencia you're drunk !

Valencia: Yeah I've been watching you and your mother get drunk in this house. Now this is the thank you I get. You both leaving me all alone! you and your mother.....

She was crying. She came to me and fixed my shirt

Valencia: ... Are selfish bitches

Me:

Okay she is hurting. I will let this slide. I will pretend she didn't call me a selfish bitch and a bitter ex. I heard my phone ring.

Valencia: Who is it?

I looked at her then ignored her. I looked away and answered

Me: You said What you wanted to say to me! you insulted me now what do you want ?

Social worker: I just called to tell you leaving the country will be the biggest mistake of your life

Me: How do you know I am planning to leave the country ?

Social worker: I dare you to try.... ( Tu tu tu tu )

This bitch just hung up on Me.

Me:

Valencia: Oops! I am reinstated :D

What did she just say ? I slowly turned around breathing fire with anger. When did this weird woman pour herself glass of water? She has a glass of water in her hand. I spotted a knife behind her

Me: You didn't by any chance call the social worker did you ?

I swear I am going to kill this bitch. Valencia looked behind her

Valencia: Who? Me? Oh no! but.... :)

Me: But what ?

Valencia: This was Lisa Lawsons house for two seconds. Who knows? Maybe she got bugs all over the house :)

Oh no! I looked around

Me: That Bitch

Valencia smiled looking on thin air.

Valencia: We are stuck together it seems :)

Me:

I looked at her. She raise her glass then sipped on her water

Valencia: :D

.



To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 189

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I hope this didn't make Ryan Suspicious. It's nine pm at night. Early in the morning we are going to Mqanduli to the wedding well not really. I won't be attending but my daughter will. I don't want my daughter to hate me down the line for letting her stay here and not attend the wedding. My plan is for her to get there, talk to Ryan and tell him I want to talk to him. If he doesn't want to then she might stay and enjoy the wedding who knows. Maybe while watching everything unfold she might realise that her daddy is making a mistake and stop him and another part of me think maybe if Ryan doesn't want to come see me that might make Hillary angry because she really thinks I want to give him my blessings. She doesn't know I want to put an end to this madness of wedding. I don't know how this will turn out. I just hope things go in my favour. Anyway about the call? I hope he is not suspecting what is true. A part of me think we made a mistake. He might think I put my daughter into this.

Hillary: That went well didn't it mom ? :D

I kissed her cheek

Me: It went perfectly well sweetheart :D

Hillary smiled

Her: :D

I looked at her.

Me: You know I like this new me. I was thinking honey..... :)

I sipped on my tea then walked around

Hillary: Yes mama? :)

Me: I was thinking. You know how stubborn your dad is. He is just like you sweetie :D

Hillary: :D

Me: He might refuse to come see me in the car :)

Hillary: See you in the car?

Oh flip! I promised myself I won't tell her about my plan but I already ruined it. let me just tell her. I know she will understand.

Me: You know he has a restraining order against me right? :)

Hillary: Yes. That means you can't go mom

Me: No honey. Lawson Supermarket is at drive thru. There isn't any other roads to use So I was thinking. I will remain next to the road. You will go talk to Ryan and tell him I came in peace. I brought my blessings :)

Hillary: :D

Me: Where was I going with this.... oh his stubbornness :D

Hillary: :)

Me: He might refuse to come see me. If he refuse there is something you should do for me :)

Hillary: What ? :)

Me: Without Ryan's knowledge you should Go speak to the bride. Tell her I am outside and I want to apologise to her :)

Hillary: Okay :)

I kissed her cheek

Me: Let me go wash this cup :)

She smiled. I walked to The kitchen

Me:

I got in. I put my cup on the kitchen counter. I turned around and looked at my daughter. She is

sitting at lounge

Me: Kidnapping the bride

I chuckled .

Me: That sounds good

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

Finally I have arrived in Port Elizabeth. I first went and got myself a room to sleep in. I found cheap B+B locally. I went to put my stuff there. This is just gonna be for a night. Tomorrow I am going home. I am hoping to go and join the guys at the wedding. I know I will miss the wedding because it's 7 hours from Port Elizabeth to Hole In The Wall. I can't make it on time but I heard they will spend the weekend there. I want to surprise them with a visit tomorrow night.

Anyway I am in a shuttle to Marlene's house now. I know she is expecting Qhayiya and that will make her harmless because she is not expecting a fight. I have no weapon in me. I will throw a mug if I have to when I get there but what I know is I will leave Marlene dead. If I would leave her alive her thugs would go finish me off. I learnt my lesson with Sabata. I let that bastard run away when I stabbed him. He went to the hospital to finish me off and failed. I won't make the same mistake I made I with Sabata. I am Marlene's nightmare right now.

Me:

I looked at the time. The time is 10pm. It is really at night. My shuttle stopped. I looked at the driver

Him: We are here ma'am :)

Oh? That was fast. I opened the door. I took my handbag. I looked at him .

Me: I will call you to come and pick me up please don't sleep :)

Him: I won't sleep. I don't sleep ma'am :)

Me: Good :)

I walked out and closed the door. I looked at Marlene's house. Be prepared for a fight you will never forget

Me:

~ Narrated ~

At Hole In The Wall at the hotel. It's time for bachelor and bridal shower. The batchelor party has been going on for over two hours at Lounge everyone is drunk. As for the ladies. It looks like they are taking things flow or maybe it's still early for them since it's only 9pm. We see Nomandla walks in at one of the rooms. She finds Londeka's mom, Her mother and Vicki talking.

Vicki: You've been scarce ever since we got here. I am sorry for your classmate passing :)

Nomandla: Thank you. He wasn't really a good person but it's sad that he is gone. My former classmates are shocked :)

Nosukile: He was not a good boy but he didn't deserve what happened to him :(

Nomandla looked at her mom

Nomandla: Of course mom :)

Nomandla looked at Vicki still with a big smile on her face

Nomandla: I came to check how you guys are doing :D

Vicki: We are doing great. We are chatting soon we will go sleep :)

Nomandla: I am glad let me go back to the ladies :D

Nosukile stood up.

Nosukile: Let me walk you out. We have to talk about Thobeka and Fefekazi :)

Nomandla: Okay. ....

They walked out

Nomandla: Is everything okay with them? Is it about the transport you.....

Nosukile: Fefekazi called Questioning the fact that others are leaving today and they will come and go the same day :)

Nomandla: You're not serious? :(

Nosukile: I am telling you baby. But I told her we are still on for tomorrow. I think she thought

maybe we didn't want them here anymore :)

Nomandla: Anyway who told her this ? :(

Nosukile:

Nomandla: About us coming here today? :(

Nosukile: Oh I don't know maybe she saw Londeka's family leave? :)

Nomandla: Oh yeah you're right mom. Well i don't know what the big deal is. They will be at the wedding what's so special about sleeping at the hotel ? :(

Nosukile: No I think they thought we cut them out :)

Nomandla: I hope that's all this is about. You know Fefekazi is just trouble. I am even mad you invited her mom :(

Nosukile: She looks after your home Mandla ! :(

Nomandla: That's doesn't make her family. This looking after our house thing has to end. When I start working. I am going to hire someone to live there full time ! :(

Nosukile: And I think we should buy a tombstone for your father

Nomandla:

Nomandla didn't expect that. Why is she bringing it up like this?

Nosukile: What? :(

Nomandla: You said it so casually mom. It's something we need to sit down and talk about. This is your husband we are talking about and this is my night i am getting married tomorrow

Nosukile: I am sorry I brought this up like this. You're right, This is about you forgive me :)

Nomandla: No it's okay. We will talk about this after the wedding :)

Nosukile: Okay. Let me go back to the Ladies :)

Nomandla: Okay mom :)

They went their separate ways.

.

Still at the hotel. The ladies are in a room where they are having their bridal shower. We see

them with gifts standing waiting for Nomandla. We see Thethiswa pouring champagne in their glasses.

Helen: Thank you Thethi :D

Zimbini: Nomandla is taking so long :)

Londeka: Let me call he..... :D

The door opened. Nomandla walked in

Nomandla: Sorry for keeping you waiting guys I was speaking to my mother :)

Lisa: No problem. Let's get this started I am going to bed early :)

Nomandla: Ahhh mother to be :)

Thethiswa gave Nomandla a glass of champagne

Nomandla: Thank you :)

Thethiswa: Let me go check on the babies now :)

Helen: Okay dear :)

Nomandla: You can come back and enjoy yourself you've been standing all day :)

Thethiswa: Okay I will be back :)

She walked out. Lisa looked at Nomandla

Lisa: If you don't speak to her I will talk to her tomorrow when you're Mrs Lawson :(

Nomandla: Speak to her about what ? :D

Lisa: This thing of her not speaking to you with respect

Nomandla: Bu.....

Lisa: I see she respects you but there is something missing. She has to call you ma'am if you're not comfortable with that then Mrs Lawson :(

Nomandla smiled.

Nomandla: I will talk to her after the wedding :)

Lisa: No need I will :(

Nomandla:

Londeka smiled looking at Nomandla

Helen: Okay friend open your gifts :D

Helen took the boxes and put them in front of Nomandla.

Helen: :D

Nomandla: Let's see :D

Helen gave her a box

Helen: That is mine :)

Nomandla opened it. She took out a bra then panty

Nomandla: Oh My God :D

Helen: Your first night with your husband has to be special. Put on that number tomorrow night :D

Nomandla: Thank you it's beautiful :D

They hugged.

Helen: Pleasure :D

Londy gave Nomandla hers

Londeka: Here :)

Nomandla opened it. She found a small box inside. She opened it

Nomandla: Earrings they are so beautiful thank you Londy :D

She hugged Londy

Londeka: I knew you'd like them :D

Nomandla: I love them :D

Zimbini: Well it looks like Helen beat me into this. I got you a lingerie as well :D

Helen: This woman is still going to a honeymoon. She will wear it there :D

Nomandla: Yeah my first night At my honeymoon. I don't even know where I am going :D

Helen: Maybe it's a surprise :D

Nomandla laughed then opened Zimbini's gift.

Nomandla: Red and black is sexy :D

She hugged Zimbini

Nomandla: Thanks girl :D

Zimbini: I am glad you like it :)

The door opened. Toto walked in with two white ladies

Toto: You didn't just open them without me ? :)

White girls: :)

Nomandla: Toto you're a hard man to find . The show had to go on :D

Toto: You guys don't understand. I have to show some love to all of you. Your mothers. Your husbands and .... :)

He looked at his new white friends

Toto: And my team here :D

Girls: :)

Lisa: She hasn't opened mine so you're just on time :D

They all laughed. Nomandla walked to Lisa and took her box

Lisa: Those I want you to wear tomorrow. It's a diamond necklace and a crown :D

Nomandla: Oh My God these are beautiful. Ladies come and see

She got teary

Toto: Girl the money I would get for selling these

Helen: You better be careful with Toto around these :D

Toto: Girl I would steal these I don't want to lie :D

Nomandla looked at Lisa

Nomandla: Thank you so much :D

Lisa: I want my brother to see a princess tomorrow :D

They hugged. Toto's phone rang

Toto looked at Nomandla



Toto: See? The boys want to see me now. Bye darlings ! † ♂ :D

Nomandla: Bye!!! :D † ♀

Helen looked at two white girls

Helen: Girls welcome. Please sit :D

Them: Thank you :)

They sat down.

Nomandla: What would you like to drink? :)

Girl1: I work at a bar. I would like to make a cocktail if you guys ha.... :)

Nomandla: Yes we have Vodka and I will call my helper to bring fruit and juice from the fridge

Girl1: Great :D

Nomandla: Oh by the way you are making us all cocktails :)

Girl2: No problem. We both work at the bar. We will do it together :D

Nomandla: Where did you meet Toto?

They looked at each other.

girl2: It's a long story can we tell you tomorrow? :D

Nomandla: Okay then let me go get Thethiswa :D

Nomandla walked out.

.

Toto ran out of the ladies and went straight to find out why Ryan was calling him. At lounge. We see Toto arrives with a glass in his hand

Toto: Gentlemen ? :)

Tom: Great! you're here :D

Toto: :D

Ryan: Toto we want to take our party to the club. This Hotel is too small for us and the ladies. We can't bump into each other :)

Toto: So you gentlemen want me to organise you a transport I can see you are all in no right state to drive :D

Qaqambile: We have a Chauffeur but he walked up to the room. He said he was going to get himself a jacket :)

Toto would turn around and look to whoever is talking because they all wanted to talk

Oversize: That is why we want you Toto to go and look for Tatenda upstairs :D

Toto: I can do that for you guys :D

Matt: Great and tell him if he doesn't want us to get arrested for drunken driving he must show his ass down here now! :D

Ryan: That's all we called you here for :)

Toto: Okay please don't hesitate to call me anytime when you need something. Are your phone batteries full ? :)

Tom: Don't worry about that. We have money we will get ourselves back here whenever we want to come back :)

Toto: Keep your phones on. Your wives will kill me if anything happens to you guys :D

Qaqambile: Go! we are late

Toto: Okay :)

He walked away heading to the elevator. They were left drinking and dancing. 15 minutes went by Toto didn't come back with Tatenda.

.

At 5th floor. We see Tatenda sleeping. His phone rang. He looked at it then jumped off bed

Tatenda: Fuck! I completely forgot.....

He looked around

Tatenda: I fell asleep damn it!

He put his phone on his bed

Tatenda: How am I gonna drive when I am so drunk ?.... Oh a shower! † ♂

He ran to the shower taking off his clothes. He got in and ran water. He closed the door. Someone knocked at his door. He knocked three times then decided to open because no one was answering the door. He walked in it's Toto

Toto: Oh he is in a shower. Let me sit and wait for him

He sat on a single couch that is in his room and waited. He saw his clothes on the floor. He stood up and took all of them. Toto looks like a organised guy well ain't all gays like that? He folded Tatenda's clothes and nicely put them on his bed then went and sat again. He sat there for 10 minutes the water stopped making noise. He is done. Tatenda walked out naked. He didn't even have a towel on. He saw Toto who wasn't even paying attention.

Tatenda: Toto what are you doing here ? :D

Toto jumped up and looked at Tatenda. He scanned him from head down and focused on his manhood. We see Toto put both his hands on his mouth shocked looking at Tatenda's package

Toto: OH My Wor.....

Toto fell on the couch and passed out. Did he really passout? Tatenda ran asfast as he could to get to Toto. We see him running, His penis flying between his legs

Tatenda: Toto!!! † ♂

He got to Toto and carried him. He attempted to run to the door

Toto: Oh you're gifted

Tatenda: What ? :D

He let go of him. Toto just let his body fall, Tatenda helped him stand up. They faced each other. His penis was against Toto's body

Toto: I promised myself I would never.....ever crave a man while on duty :p

Tatenda let go of Toto and attempted to walk away. Toto pulled him, He turned around their bodies collide Toto put his hands around Tatenda's neck

Tatenda: Toto I am not gay

Toto: But your penis disagrees with you

Tatenda looked down

Tatenda: I am straight okay! I am just drunk :(

Toto: I am not into straight men too. Maybe we are both drunk.....

Toto went to his ear and whispered

Toto: Why don't we just fuck. We will blame it on alcohol :)

Tatanda:

Toto: No one will know.....

Toto couldn't finish. Tatenda kissed him. Toto didn't ask why. He jumped into it and kissed Tatenda hungrily. We see Toto's clothes fly across the room. Toto pushed Tatenda he fell on his back on his bed. He was lying on his back. Toto went down on him and grabbed his rock hard penis. He put it in his mouth and pleased it. The way Tatenda was closing his eyes and slowly moaning showed Toto knows his way down there. We see Tatenda grab the back of Toto's head and pushed in. The door opened

Matt: :)

Matt moved backwards. He took out his phone.

Matt:

No one knows what he was doing but it looked like he was taking a picture if not a video. He slowly closed the door they didn't see nor hear him. We see Toto jumps on top of Tatenda taking the lead. Outside at passage we see Matt standing alone waiting for the elevator to open

Matt: ..... :)

The elevator opened. He got in. Downstairs at the bachelor party. We see them drinking They kept looking at the elevator.

Ryan: I hope Matt won't stay too. It's been so long Toto went there :(

Tom: Yeah I wonder what's keeping them.... :(

The elevator opened. Matt walked out

Qaqambile: Where is this dude ? :(

Matt: Guys you saw how drunk Tatenda was when he left here :D

Ryan: Where is he ?

Matt: Toto is making sure he sobers up. He asked him to drink water and hit the shower. Let's wait a little longer. It's just after 10 guys :D

Tom: Let's just drink bros that Wedding planner is just like Regina. He is so controlling ! :(

Matt: Regina ?

Tom: Yes. A wedding planner from East London. She is also a.....

Matt: An artist. I own one of her paintings. Regina Oliver :D

Ryan: Wait..... Did you just say Oliver ?

Matt: Yes a cousin to your ex. The one who died :D

Tom and Ryan looked at each other . " They were cousins? " They said at the same time

Ryan: .....?

Tom:.....?

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 190

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Still at the hotel. Everyone was shocked by Matt's bombshell. Matt didn't know what was going on but he could see how shocked Ryan and Matt were. They were looking at each other

Qaqambile: You look like you just saw a ghost is everything okay?

Matt: That's exactly what I want to know. Ryan is everything okay ?

Ryan:..... ?

Tom: Regina was supposed to be the wedding planner but it turned out she was working for Ellen. She was spying for her but what we don't understand is why she was flirting with with Ryan....

Ryan: And why would she flirt with me knowing I was her cousin's ex. I mean I am the reason Jessica left the country I am sure she knows I was her ex :(

Matt: That's unlike Regina. She is a decent woman. The only thing she cares about is her job

Tom laughed then shook his head

Tom: There is nothing decent about that woman man :(

Matt: Wow..... I wonder why she hid it from you guys

Ryan: And I think there is a reason she hid that information to us :(

Tom: The question is what is it that made her hide that information ..... ?

Matt: Maybe it's because she wanted to sleep with Ryan? :)

Tom shook his head no

Tom: It's not it :(

Ryan: I agree with Tom. It's not it and when I come back from honeymoon I will find out what it is .....

" Find out what ? " Said a voice behind them. They all turned around. It's Lisa.

Lisa: What are you guys talking about ? You look so serious :D

Matt: Hey honey

He kissed her then Lisa looked at Ryan

Lisa: Brother what is going on ?

Ryan: Sis eish you didn't even know Jessica so..... ☹

Lisa: Jessica Oliver?

Ryan looked surprised

Ryan: What do you know about her ?

Lisa smiled

Lisa: I just know she was your girlfriend and she came back asking for love back and The fact that she was brutally murdered by Marlene Nel....

Ryan: Did you know She was Regina's cousin?

Lisa:

Lisa's jaw dropped on the floor. She put her hands on her mouth and sat down

Lisa: What!?

Matt: Yes Regina is Oliver. You remember my favourite painting babe? The one I bought at Grahamstown art festival? :D

Lisa: A painting by Regina Oliver.....

She looked at Matt

Lisa: Why didn't I think of this! ?

Ryan: I am surprised she didn't mention it or maybe she didn't know her cousin was my girlfriend?

Lisa: .....

Lisa stood up and quickly walked away

Ryan: Where are you going? † ♂

Lisa turned around.

Lisa: I want to tell Helen and Nomandla about this. I think there is more to this but you guys enjoy the party :D

She ran to the elevator. The elevator opened she got in people walked out. Lisa looked at Ryan and waved

Lisa: :D † ♀

Ryan: † ♂

Ryan waved back The elevator closed. The minute it closed Lisa stopped acting strong.

Lisa: Oh My God

.

At Bridal shower. The ladies are sitting around Nomandla. She was talking to them about something that seemed serious.

Nomandla: Why didn't Ryan tell me this ? :(

Helen: He didn't want to worry you, besides They don't know where the wedding will be.....

They are talking about Hillary's call. Nomandla stood up

Nomandla: But why would Hillary ask about the time of the wedding? :(

Zimbini: Maybe she just wanted to show support to her father think about it girl :)

Nomandla looked at Zimbini

Nomandla: Yeah right. How sweet of her..... :(

Nomandla looked away

Nomandla: Talk about a daughter of the year

She gulped her drink. The ladies looked at each other

Londeka: Maybe Helen you shouldn't have brought this up

Nomandla turned around fast.

Nomandla: I am glad she did.....

She looked at Londeka

Nomandla: At least all along I was right about this. I felt bad for not wanting her here but right Now..... I am glad I didn't let Ryan bring her here !

Helen:

Girl1: Is this woman that bad? I mean the ex wife ?

Nomandla: She is still angry at me for the way I started my relationship with Ryan

Girl1:



The girl sipped on her drink

Nomandla: She was my boss. I slept with her husband

The girl choke on her drink

Girl: I am sorry

Nomandla: It's okay. You will need my book to get the whole story

Girl2: You're an author ?

Nomandla: Yes I got two books Troubled girl and.....

Girl1: Marrying my bosses' husband ?

Nomandla smiled then took another glass

Girl2: The one on SA Radio ?

Nomandla: Yep :)

Girl1: Oh no I see why you're worried .That woman humiliated you on Radio. If she can do that in front of millions of South Africans what can stop....

Someone barged in It's Lisa. She got in and closed the door. She was breathing heavily out of breath maybe it's because she was running

Nomandla: What is going on?

Lisa: Did any of you know that Regina was Jessica's cousin?

Nomandla:

Helen let go of her glass it made a loud noise hitting the floor. Helen looked at Nomandla

Helen: Regina Oliver! Her surname is Oliver

Helen looked on thin air breathing heavily

Helen: Why did that bitch hide that from us ?

Lisa: Maybe she thought we had something to do with her murder maybe ? :(

Nomandla looked at Lisa then gulped her drink

Helen: That bitch has a lot of explaining to do

Helen gulped her drink

Lisa: Anyway Ladies I need to speak to Nomandla do you mind if I steal her ?

Londeka: No you can take her as long you will bring her back :)

Lisa: I will bring her back. We have to discuss Regina when we come back ladies :)

Helen: We have to !

Nomandla and Helen walked out.

.

Upstairs At 5th floor in Tatenda's room. We see him and Toto both butt naked on his bed. They were making Love. Toto was on top of him. We see Tatenda turn him around and lift up Toto's legs moving in and out of him. Toto was crying or rather moaning so loud. Judging by his face he was feeling pleasure and pain at the same time. Tatenda was going in and out fast. Toto was hugging him with his legs wrapped around Tatenda's waste. Toto smiled and grabbed Tatenda's tight muscular ass and helped him do him hard.

Toto: Oh yeah oh harder! oh yeah oh Tenda baby oh... Yes! yes ! yes ! † ♂

Tatenda: Oh shit!!! Oh fuck

He collapsed on top of Toto

Toto: Oh baby..... :)

Tatenda tried to get off Toto

Toto: Don't take it out! just let it stay there :D

Tatenda: I have never done something like this before

Toto: I know baby that's why you were so good

Tatenda's phone rang. He took his Mr D out and stood up. He went to his phone.

Tatenda: Mr Lawson?

Ryan: .....

Tatenda moved the phone and covered the speaker

Tatenda: Oh shit! I was supposed to take them to the club!!!

He put the phone next to his ear

Tatenda: Give me two minutes!

Tatenda threw his phone on his bed.

Tatenda: Leave I am getting ready to take the guys to the club!

Toto: Go honey, When you come back you will find me right here ready for round two :D

Tatenda: Get the fuck out of my room !!!

He snapped. Toto jumped off bed and grabbed his clothes. He ran to the door

Toto: † ♂

Tatenda: hey! are you crazy ?

Toto stopped running. He turned around

Toto:

Tatenda: First get dressed and leave. I don't want to find you here when I come out of the shower

Toto looked at the door. He bandover exposing his ass at Tatenda trying to wear his underwear. Tatenda covered his face, He shook his head then headed to the bathroom. He disappeared. Toto stood up then looked at Bathroom smiling licking his finger

Toto: :)

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I cannot believe this. I can't believe that whore is Jessica's cousin. Regina definitely knows something. What if she knows something. What if she knows about our secret. If she does she has to be eliminated ASAP. I just wish I could know what exactly she knows. I killed one person I don't want another person to die. I don't want to kill her if she doesn't know anything but she has to tell us why she didn't tell us she was related to Jessica Oliver. I took Nomandla with me to go see mom about this. I want us to talk about it. I see Nomandla is stronger and more dangerous than I thought. She is proven herself that she can do anything for this family.

Anyway we walked to The Elevator. It took us up. We have rooms upstairs at 5th floor. All our bedrooms are at 5th floor. The Elevator opened. We walked out. We saw Toto looking around

walking out of Tatenda's room.

Nomandla: What do you want from that room ? :D

Toto: :D

Me: That's Tatenda's room right?

Toto: Your men want to go out so they asked me to come fetch him but he is taking a shower trying to sober up but I promise you he is okay. He has no alcohol in his system I made sure of it :D

Nomandla: Good :)

Toto smiled then walked to The Elevator.

Me: He is so energetic. How do you keep up with him ? :D

Nomandla: He is very hyper. I guess it works for him because he always get things done :)

Me: Yeah :)

I knocked at mom's door. We waited, After a few seconds. Mom opened her door.

Mom: My daughters :D

I kissed her cheek and walked in. Nomandla did the same and walked in. Mom closed the door

Mom: What's going on ? :D

Me:

Mom looked at me then Nomandla

Mom: What is it guys ?

Me: Mom we have a problem

Mom: You're scaring me

Me: Regina is Regina Oliver :(

Mom: O-kay † ♀ :D

Mom is not listening to me

Me: Mom Regina is Jessica Oliver's cousin sister ! :(

Mom:

Nomandla:

Me: Mom are You okay ?

Nomandla: Let me get her water!

Mom looked at me and whispered

Mom: Are you crazy? In front of her !

" Mrs Lawson I know what happened " said Nomandla behind us. Mom stood up

Mom: Everything?

Nomandla: No. I just know it was Lisa who killed her :(

Mom looked at me.

Me: I told her but I can't tell her about what Jessica did :(

Mom: Why not ? :D

Me: Mom! :(

Mom looked at Nomandla. This old woman is making a mistake.

Mom: Lisa thinks you're the perfect partner for my son .... :)

I let out a sigh of relief. I know what she is doing. She is good at lying.

Mom: She knows how much her brother loved Jessica. She was afraid he might leave you for her but I guess she didn't know how much my son loves you :)

Nomandla smiled

Nomandla: :)

Mom looked at me.

Me: :)

I looked at Nomandla

Me: But it's not your fault I killed her. I did it because I was trying to protect my family. Ryan cannot know about this ! :(

Nomandla: He is not going to hear it from me :)

Mom: Good :)

Me: Nomandla you can go back now. I will go sleep. I just wanted you to be here when I tell mom :)

Nomandla: Okay. Thank you for trusting me with this I promise I will never share this with anyone :)

Mom hugged her

Mom: Thank you my dear :)

Nomandla came to me. We hugged she walked out. I closed the door then leaned on the door

Me:

Mom: How can you tell her ?

Me: Mom I trust her. Remember you told Nosukile that there is a secret Gita knows that can destroy our family did she tell anyone? :(

Mom: No! but how do you know o told her?

Me: I heard you speak to her on the phone about it :)

Mom: Oh yeah well She is trustworthy :D

Me: So is her daughter :)

Mom: :)

Me: Now Regina! Mother this woman is up to something! :(

Mom: Do you think she knows about Stanza?

I looked away

Me: I don't know mom but we have to find out what she is up to and what she knows

Mom: And when we find out what she knows?

I turned around. I looked at mom.

Me: We eliminate her !

Mom: Baby we cannot keep killing people! i can't let you shoot anymore people

Me: I will not lay my hand on anyone now. I am going to be a mom....

Mom: Then how do we Eliminate her ?

Me: Give her maid a poison and poison everyone at that house then we pay her a large amount of money

Mom: Kill more than one person ?

Me: If that's what it takes to hide this secret why not?

Mom:

Me:

.

.

~ Lithakazi ~

This is it. I travelled 6hours coming here to face this woman. It's time I do what I promised myself and Qhayiya. I am a woman of my words. I don't back down from any challenge. This woman is going to kill me if I don't kill her right now. I can't walk out of that house leaving her alive. I don't have any weapon with me. How am I going to do This? In my head I have ways to kill this woman. I feel like I have this anger and it is caused by the things she did to me. I need to release all that anger and what a better way to do that than making the person who caused you pain suffer the same way you suffered? That is what is going to happen when I get in that room. I am here to deliver pain for her. She is a grandma. A bitchy one that is why I am ready to fight her like I am fighting a woman my age. I will make sure she cries for help till she dies.

Anyway I walked to The door. I breath in and out. I heard my smart phone rings. It's on Vibrate. I took it out. I looked at caller ID.

Me: Really now ?

I rejected the call

Me: Zinyovile you cannot call me at 10pm. Not when I am ready to kill

I took my other phone i texted Marlene

" I AM HERE BABY "

Me: Send

I put both my phones in my handbag and waited

Me:

I heard high heels making noise approaching the door. I saw the door handle turn then she stopped without opening the door. Did she see who I am ?

" Open the door baby " She yelled inside. Should I do it or not? What if She saw me and she has a gun with her ?

Me: What the Fuck!

I said between my lips. I can die I don't care. I opened the door

Me:

Marlene: Baby Will you ma..... :D

This bitch is really in a lingerie. She had a gown on top it was not tied. She is on her knees She has a ring. She was about to propose. She saw me then her face changed. She stood up

Marlene: You!!!

Me: Yes! I will marry you!!! :D † ♀

Marlene: You and that moron played m....

Me: Marlene Nel I am your worst nightmare

Marlene: Not today Devil!

She ran and grabbed the door and attempted to close it in my face. I blocked the door.

Me: What do you think you're doing ?

She ran to the living room

Marlene: Get the hell out of my house! I will call the police

I slammed the door and ran after her

Me: You wouldn't dare !

I ran after her. She went to the house telephone and grabbed it

Marlene:

I grabbed her hair from behind and pulled her closer with her hair

Me: You're going to die today

Marlene: Like hell I am



She turned around and hit my forehead with something heavy, I fell I saw stars. I quickly snapped out of it and looked at her. It's the DSTV remote. She grabbed the telephone again and quickly dialled

Marlene:

I jumped up

Me:

I pushed her she fell I grabbed the telephone and listened

Me:

Officer: Port Elizabeth police station hel....

Me: I just called to ask you to masturbate with me oh yeah baby Yes Lord

Officer: The fuck ! ..... ( Tu tu tu tu )

He hung up

Me: Son of a bitch

I threw the telephone away when I turned around Marlene was about to hit with with the fire place poker. I lied down she hit thin air I felt air blow. Imagine if she hit me with this fire place poker. I would be dead now. I jumped and hit her leg with my elbow She fell and let go of the poker, it fell on the glass coffee table and broke the table.

Marlene: You gonna pay for that!

She said attempting to run to the poker. I grabbed her arm.

Me: Like you paid for destroying my womb?

She looked at me then looked behind me like there was someone behind me. I turned around she pushed me. I fell

Marlene:

She got a chance to run to the poker. I stood up and ran after her. She grabbed it and turned around I grabbed the poker

Marlene: Let go of it!!!

Me: You're the one who is going to die in this room not me!

We fought with it. I was trying to take it from her she couldn't let go of it.

Me: Let go bitch !!!

Marlene: You didn't think I would put a fight did you ? Well welcome to my house. This is my house and I am not the one dying !

Me: We will see about that!

I twisted the poker. She started crying because she could see I was taking it. After a lot of struggle I finally got it and attempted to raise it in order to hit her with it hard. She kicked my leg I fell, the poker got away I accidentally put my hands on the broken glasses

Me: Ahhhhhh

Marlene: Look who is crying like a bitch She is now!

I can't let her get to that poker I reached for it while I am on the floor. I threw it to the fire place then stood up. She turned around and punched me I looked down holding my cheek, She attempted to run to the poker

Marlene:

Me:

I ran after her. She reached for it I grabbed her hair before she touched it

Marlene:

Me: Where the hell do you think you're going ?

I pulled her she came to me willingly she hit my face with the back of her head. I covered my face. I heard heels making noise. She was running away. I snapped out of it. I ran after her she opened the closest door she could get to then walked in. She turned around

Marlene:

She grabbed the door and attempted to close it. I knocked the door off with my leg and fell inside so hard

Me: You're not getting read of me that easily Marlene

I felt her jump on top of me. She grabbed my head and attempted to hit my face on the floor. I balanced with my both hands.

Marlene: Just die! die already !!!

I tried to stand up while she is at my back. I managed to stand up. I moved backwards and hit the wall with her. She screamed like a bitch And let go of me. I turned around with a slap in my

face. I slapped her back and left all the blood in my hands all over her face. She pushed me. I tried to break away. She pushed me i felt my lower back hit the table. We are at study. She grabbed my neck. And pushed me. I lied on the table. Her hands were on my neck. She was strangling me

Marlene: Who do you think you are bitch!!

I grabbed a pen

Me: Like I said,your nightmare!!!

I said then stabbed her shoulder with a pen

Marlene: Ahhhhh

She let go of me the pen fell. I put my hand on my neck coughing walking around the room. This bitch almost killed me. I even peed and that is no surprise.

Marlene: Lithakazi?

I turned around. She had a stapler in her hand. She threw it at me unfortunately I couldn't duck, She caught me offguard. It hit my forehead I felt the corner of it open a wound in my forehead. I fell. I couldn't see clearly. I faked being unconscious. It's the only time to get a break. This bitch is tougher than I thought and I had to do it to see her next move. She came to me I closed my eyes. She grabbed my top on my chest and pulled me closer to her

Marlene: I got you where I want you bitch

She pushed me. I fell with my upper body on the floor. My arse was already down. She stood up. I saw her running to the table. She took keys. I heard keys.

She ran to a far distance in the room. She opened something I tried to look closely my eyes couldn't see clearly. It was blurry. I was still dizzy. I saw her coming to me. She grabbed both my legs and dragged me to that spot she was at.

Me:

Oh no. She has a basement here.

Marlene: I am going to throw you in there and burn you alive. I know you just fainted! no one will know what happened to you

I gathered my last strength. I stood up

Me: No!! No!!!

Marlene: Bitch you're Conscious!

She grabbed my head. She pushed me to the wall. She hit my head on the wall multiple times. I didn't know where I was anymore. I was so dizzy. Is this the end of me? It wasn't so hard for her to throw me at that hole. I felt my body get hit on something and I rolled down. I couldn't see whether it was stairs or ladder. I felt my body hit the floor it was so dark down there. The only light I saw was of the door where I came in.

Me: He....Hel..... Help..

My mind wanted to wake up but my body was failing me. I swear couple of my ribs were broken. I was in so much pain. It was quiet for a while. After something up to 10 minutes I managed to drag My body up. I stood up

Me: Oh Thank You Lord

I slowly walked to the stairs. No it's a ladder. I took one step. I took the next one , I crawled up when it was far behind and far to the door. I felt something watery being poured at me. it's paraffin. Oh My God. I can't get to her on time. Somebody Help me. I can't be burnt alive No!!!

Me: Oh No!!! Stop!!!! Oh Please Marlene Forgiv.....

I felt paraffin falling on me like heavy rainfall

Me: No!!! Please Marlene please don't do this! Please!!!!!!

Marlene: No one will ever find out what happened to you Goodbye Lithakazi!

Me: No!!!!!!!!!!!! † ♀

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 191

~ Nomandla ~

I can't believe Regina is related to Jessica. How come Ryan didn't know this? By what I hear he and Jessica were serious. why didn't he know her? This doesn't make sense at all. Could this be a coincident that Lisa murder her cousin then all of the sudden Regina turn on us and side with Ellen? Something tells me at first this woman was on board to be my wedding planner... Then I have a question, First She didn't want to be my wedding planner. She made an excuse and said she was busy and she was going to find another person to be my wedding planner.

Anyway I am back with the ladies. We are still talking about Regina. She ruined our night honestly. There is nothing else we are talking right now. All we are talking about is her. we are trying to understand all this. This is just too stressful. I am just glad we changed the venue. The time is one in the morning. It's the day of my wedding but we are still up talking. No one is drowsy.

Helen: I cannot believe I hired that woman ! :(

Me: You didn't know she was a snake. I just had this feeling that she had something against me but I didn't know what it was. There was something about her that made my blood boil

Helen: That woman has a lot of explaining to do :(

Zimbini: Do you think maybe she wanted to ruin your wedding ?

Me: Oh Yes! She and Ellen were working together. Remember ladies I told you I got a call from the gown shop telling me someone called cancelling my order which I knew nothing about? :(

Helen: It was her! but the question is why would she work with Ellen?

Zimbini: To make her believe she was working with her ?

Me: No, Jessica was already dead when they started plotting. Maybe at first it was that but why she continued after her cousin sister's death?

Helen: Wait. Who was this Martha who came to your house ? :(

Toto: That woman was Crazzzzzy! :(

Me: I am really curious to know who she was.....?

Helen: Why don't you go to Lisa and talk to her to call Matt and ask if Regina has a sister?

Me: Do you think it was her sister ?

Helen shrugged her shoulders

Londeka: I guess there is only one way to find out

Me: I will be right back

I ran out and headed to the elevator. I swear I won't be able to wake up this morning. Anyway the elevator took me up. I walked out. I headed to Lisa's room. I knocked and waited. I took my phone and dialled her number the door opened

Me: Oh hey can I come in ? :D

Lisa: Yes Sure :)

I walked in

Me: I am sorry to wake you up :)

Lisa: No problem what's up :)

Me: Last week a woman came to the supermarket. She came in and started calling for Ellen. She claimed to be her friend back in the day and she didn't know she was no longer married to Ryan. She kind of said things. Very nasty things to me. She was racist and what surprised me was the fact that Ryan didn't know her

Lisa: What's the name of the woman ?

Me: Martha. But at this point I am not sure whether it's her real name

Lisa: You think she was an impostor?

Me: I don't know. I want you to call Matt and ask him if Regina had any sister .....

Lisa looked at me. She ran to her phone and called Matt

Lisa:

Me:

Lisa: Damn it! voice mail :(

Me: No problem you will ask him when he comes back :)

Lisa: Okay I will ask him

I walked to The door then stopped. I turned around

Me: Since she was working with Ellen. Do you think Ellen knows the secret ?

Lisa sat on her bed thinking She looked at me

Lisa: No! I don't think so! :D

She is not convincing I can see she is worried about that too. I wonder what secret is this.

Me: Then maybe she is making Ellen believe she was helping her when all she is doing is helping herself?

Lisa: I think so.... If Ellen knew anything She would use this to get Ryan back. She is clueless. A complete idiot :(

Me: Okay :)

I walked out and closed the door.

Me: What are you up to Regina..... ? Do you think I murdered your cousin sister ?

.

.

~ Narrated ~

At Wellington correctional service in Mthatha. We see Mrs Ngesi talking to a prison officer. She was wearing a doek, Shades and a scarf around her neck. It's in the middle of the night. What is this woman doing here ? Is she here to see her sister in law but why is she doing this at night ? Nobody knows.

We see her sit down. The officer closed the door.

Guard: Why would you come here this time of the night ?

Mrs Ngesi: Because my husband don't want me to come here. He thinks I am protecting my sister in law

Guard: Are you ?

Mrs Ngesi looked at him. She was so angry to hear him ask this. She stood up

Mrs Ngesi: My son died. Do you really think I would protect a woman who killed my child?

Guard: Then why would your husband think that ?

Mrs Ngesi turned around. She wiped her tears.

Mrs Ngesi: I don't care if you arrest me. I feel like I have nothing to live for anyway!

Guard: Well I am not a police officer. I don't arrest. I Am just a boss to the guards who look after prisoners

Mrs Ngesi: My husband Is angry at me because my son told Me about What Fikiswa made him do those years ago. My husband only found out the day my son died

Guard: Why did you keep it a secret so long ?

Mrs Ngesi: It's obvious I was protecting my son. He was just a teenager!

Mrs Ngesi took her handbag. She took out an envelop. She threw it on this woman's desk

Mrs Ngesi: This is the money you requested. I want you to help me. Find someone to murder Fikiswa

Guard: Are you sure about this ?

Mrs Ngesi: Her brother thinks I care about that woman. I am the last person he will suspect when he finds out his sister is dead

Guard: Are you sure you want to do this ?

Mrs Ngesi put her hands on the table. She looked at her.

Mrs Ngesi: I want to wake up to the news of Fikiswa's passing

The Guard took her telephone. She dialled a number

Guard: Do it

prisoner: .....

Guard: I said kill the Doctor!

Mrs Ngesi:

Guard: Do it now!

She hung up then looked at Mrs Ngesi.

Guard: Don't Worry, Just go home and prepare funeral for two people

Mrs Ngesi took her handbag and shook the lady's hand



Mrs Ngesi: No mistake!

Guard: No mistake :)

Mrs Ngesi walked out of the guard office .

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I am supposed to be sleeping. I was falling asleep when Nomandla knocked at my door now I cannot sleep at all. All I am thinking about is Regina. All I am thinking about is the possibility that Ellen might know about Stanza and She might be waiting for a perfect moment to tell Ryan. What if this perfect moment is my brother's wedding ? What if that woman wants to be the hero, come here and take my brother with her? These are the questions that kept me awake all night. I can't sleep But I swear if Ellen pulls a stunt Like that i will shoot her in front of her daughter. Infront of every guest who came for the wedding. I was not lying when I said this secret can never be revealed. This could destroy my brother. This could destroy Nomandla's marriage. This could destroy the entire family. I can't risk him knowing. I can't let anyone tell him. I am going to risk it all for this. I can't let this happen. I don't know why Matt is not coming back. I am dying to know if Regina has a sister. I really wanna know that.

Anyway my phone rang. Who is calling me at this time ? I looked at the time. The time is 3:43 Am. I took My phone.

Me:

I swear I will give birth with my mouth with these problems I am facing. I have so many problems at the same time. Why is Beatrice calling me at this hour ? I answered

Me: What do you want at this time ?

Beatrice: Bitch you bugged my house!

Me: :)

Beatrice: You listened to a private conversation between me and My maid. Why did you tell the social worker about my plan

So She thinks it was me? I have to keep this to myself. I am taking the blame. This bitch might fire Valencia

Me: It was pay back for going to My doctor!

Her: I am going to the police and tell them what you did breaking in at my house and....

Me: Oh Go sweetie. Those listening devices were installed there to listen to Andrea and his wife you so dumb !

Beatrice: I hate you !!!

Me: You don't want to start a war with me!

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: Bye bitch!

I hung up. I stood up then walked to the door. I opened the door. Matt kissed me

Me: You smell alcohol! :D

I pulled him in then closed the door. He is so drunk. He pulled me closer to him. what is he doing here ? I thought he was gonna sleep with guys.

Me: Hey I am pregnant! :D

I pushed him he fell on the bed. I took off his shoes.

Matt: Baby I love you :p

Me: I know baby..... :)

I went to the fridge. I took bottle of water. I went to him. I looked at him. He passed out.

Me: No you can't sleep !

I ran to him and shook him

Me: Baby wake up!!! :(

He woke up and looked at me.

Matt: What? I want to sleep baby

He lied down

Me: Not yet Baby. Sweetheart ! :)

He kissed me then lied down again

Matt: Yes my love :)

He is so drunk and sleepy. He closed his eyes

Me: Does Regina Oliver have a sister ?

Matt: Yeah..... She has a younger sister. She is not too younger than her. She is almost her age I guess.....

Me: Okay! so do.....

I looked at him. He started snoring damn it!

I lied on my back and put my hand on my forehead

Me: I was gonna ask her name

.

.

~ Marlene ~

I am not just an old woman. I am no pushover Whatever plan Lithakazi and Qhayiya had didn't work. I will send him her ashes. He doesn't know me at all. How can Qhayiya do this to Me? He is going to pay. Who does Lithakazi think she is coming to my house to threaten me? I am going to start this fire then lock this basement. I don't care if it affects my house. I am going to find another place. I have money and my family has money. They can act all they want I don't care. I know they won't let me live on the streets. Lithakazi played with fire. She is about to get burnt. There is no way she will make it to the top of the ladder. She is not only tired. She is injured. I threw her to that hole. She rolled down. I am sure a couple of ribs are broken. She is too far to the door.

Lithakazi: Please help me out! I swear I won't ever bother you again please don't burn me alive I am begging you Ellen's mom please !!!!

Me:

Lithakazi: Please do this for your family. You might get arrested !

Me: I am doing this for my family bitch!

I searched myself then realised I am only in my underwear and bra. I looked around me

Me: Where is this lighter!!!

Lithakazi: No!!! please!!! please !!! don't burn me. lets sit down and talk please!

I looked around. Did I leave it at store room? I looked at Basement

Me: There is no time to talk baby girl! You're dying!

I spotted the stapler I used to hit her. I ran to it. I went back to the hole. I threw it down I heard a sound of it hitting her. I am sure it got the head as I was on top at the door

Lithakazi: Yooooohhhh !!!

She was crying Rolling back down. I looked around for the locker. I have to lock her here till I come back with Matches

Me: Damn it! I left it at store room !

I ran out of my study. I ran down the passage. I got to the room. I opened then walked in I looked around.

Me: Where is this locker and matches?

I searched around no luck. I ran out. I headed to the kitchen I remember going there! yeah I might have left it there when I was drinking water.

Me:

I got to the kitchen. I saw the matches and the locker on the kitchen counter

Me: Here you are

I took them then ran to the study. I can't let her climb up. She has to die in there ! I want to burn her into ashes. I got in

Me:

I gathered some strength. Why is she quiet. When I was here she was screaming for help

Me: Lithakazi..... ?

Where is she ? Is she dead? Did she hit the floor and died? I took out a stick of matches

Me:

I lit it then looked down the basement.

Me: Goodbye Lithakazi

" NOT GONNA HAPPEN! " She said behind me. This bitch! How did she get out. The way I was so frightened I turned around and threw the fire at her at the same time she was throwing the paraffin at me. My whole body was wet. Why didn't I pour all the paraffin at her. She started getting burned

Me: :D

Lithakazi: Yooooohhhhhh Ndiyatsha!!!!

Me: Don't run to me!

Lithakazi: Yoh!!!!!!!

I was running backwards. She was so close to me no! I can't die! She tripped and fell at me. I fell on that hole. The fire was all over me. I was crying for help while we were both rolling down fire burning us. The basement had paraffin already so the fire was everywhere. There is no coming out. We are burning. I could feel my skin so sore

Me: Yoh!!!!!!! Help!!!

Lithakazi:

Lithakazi couldn't speak anymore. Oh My God I am dying. I couldn't see. My eyes!!! I heard a sound of My eye burst.

Me: .....

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 192

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

I didn't sleep well last night. My trip to Port Elizabeth kept me up all night. I do not like going there. I hate going there because I don't want to see my mother's face. I hate going there because I will have to pretend like she is the best mother in the world. She herself will act like she is the best parent to those people. I hate the woman who gave birth to me. I want nothing to do with her. I swear the minute the board walks out I will be following them to the door. I want nothing to do with her. This woman poisoned my sister and killed her unborn baby. We forgave her. As if that wasn't enough she betrayed Ellen again. How can you love a woman who doesn't think twice when it comes to what she wants. What kind of a woman sleeps with her daughter's man ? I hate her with every fibre of my being. My mother disgust me. I am not lying when I say I didn't sleep a wink. I just bathed. I didn't get dressed Because Its still early to leave. I am just in the kitchen having coffee just thinking. What if the board wants something that shows mom was sick. We have no proof. We didn't think this through. We might be in trouble.

Me:

I cannot let my mother put me in trouble. If she is caught they must take her and leave us out of this. Anyway I heard footsteps. I looked at the living room. My husband is coming to the kitchen. I didn't want to bother him about this.

Me: :)

Him: Morning

He kissed me

Me: Morning honey :)

Him: Why are you up so early ?

Me: My flight is at 8am baby. I have to be in PE before the board gets there :)

Him: I don't like you going there you know that. Every time you go there you come back upset. and I don't like denying you the right to take your child to Eastern Cape. It's just that I don't like exposing my child to your family :(

The last time I went there I didn't go with my son. He found a nurse to look after him. I don't like travelling without him. I love my child. He is all have. I wanted him for so long but I can't do anything about the situation. My husband is trying to protect my baby and that is cute. I love that.

Me: I know baby :)

Him: Please come back today. You spend more time there than with us :(

Me: I will come back baby :)

Him: Let me go back to bed :(

Me: Okay. I will wake you guys up when I am about to leave :)

Him: Okay

He left. I took my phone and called Ellen.

Ellen: Hello sis why are you calling me so early ?

Me: Because I have to go support your crazy mother remember? :(

Her: Oh yeah...

Me: Anyway why are you driving at 5 in the morning Ellen ?

Her: No I just....

Me: You just what? Where are you going?

Ellen: I have decided to go on a holiday. I am driving to Durban. Don't you think I deserve that, I mean my ex husband is getting married today!

Me: I guess you do ☺

Ellen: Talk later sis bye!!! ..... ( tu tu tu tu tu tu tu )

She hung up on Me

Me: I can't believe this :(

I took my cup of coffee

Me: Where are you going Ellen because I don't buy that.....

.

.

~ Lisa ~

This is not fair. People are sleeping but I am not. I am busy on the internet researching something I am not even sure I will find. I don't want to harm Regina until I know what she knows. I don't want to kill again at least not an innocent person. If Regina knows about Australia then she is dead. I will do whatever it takes to keep that secret buried for good. No one has to know What happened to Stanza. No one can know what happened to Jessica Oliver. I can't believe I never thought of looking for Jessica's relatives and find out how things are or find out if

they suspect someone else rather than Marlene. I don't think I would survive jail. I am pregnant. I want my child to live a normal life. What Matt said when he came back got me thinking about What the girls said about a woman who went to the house looking for Ellen. Matt says Regina has a sister. All we need right now is a name and the only person who knows about it is asleep. There is a lot I have to tell Matt. I want to tell him about the call I got from Beatrice accusing me of bugging her house. Now I know for sure she really wanted to leave the country. She is a crazy woman. She needs help.

Anyway I found out Regina and Jessica met up. I saw her instagram post the exact day Jessica went to my house. She had coffee with her at a coffee shop in town. I think she told her something. All I need right now is to find out what. Nomandla is in her room alone. The guys were given two rooms to sleep in just for when they come back from the party. I need to tell Nomandla about this. I feel bad that i will have to wake her up. I can't sleep. We can't sleep with the amount of problems we have.

Me:

I looked at Matt. I don't know why he had to sleep before giving me the name of Regina's sister. I closed my laptop. I stood up. Matt opened his eyes..

Me: Thank God you're awake :D

Matt: Hey. I am so thirsty

Me: Let me get you water :D

Matt: What are you doing up so early ?

Me: I want to ask you few questions baby :)

I gave him a bottle of water.

Matt: Thanks. Sure ask ?

Me: When you came back from the club you told me Regina Oliver has a sister

He stopped drinking

Him: I did ?

Me: Come on Babe! don't tell me you lied ?

Matt: No I didn't! She has a sister. I just don't remember telling you that's all

Me: Oh Great ! :D

He looked at me



Him: What about Regina's sister?

Me: Do you know her name?

Matt: I don't. I just know her sister. The sister works at her gallery. I don't know her name but when I see her I can tell you it's her. Why do you ask?

Me: No. I am just curious :)

Matt: Oh.... Come to bed. Let's sleep baby :)

Me: No I...

Matt: Please I need to cuddle :)

Me: Fine :(

I took off my gown. I jumped to bed. We cuddled. He kissed my forehead. I wanted to go tell Nomandla my findings. Maybe I need to sleep for an hour.

Me: .....?

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Oh my God! how did I end up in this dark room. Who brought me here ? I am supposed to be getting married today. What is going on? Why am I tied up in a chair. What is happening. Where is Ryan. What happened to me. Oh My God. I am kidnapped. Who kidnapped me ? Is it Marlene ? Lithakazi promised she won't come here. Did Lithakazi lie to me? I looked around. There isn't a shade of light. It's dark. Too dark. It's like I am blind. I can't see no light.

Me: Oh My Children! Somebody help! help me!!!

" Oh she finally woke up " That was a voice in this room. I don't remember anything. What happened to me? How did I end up here ?

Me: Who are you ?

" Who am I? " She asked that they started laughing. She is not alone, I say that because I heard two women laughing.

Me: Who are you ? Why don't you switch on the lights ?

Woman: She wants to see us. Maybe we should reveal ourselves what do you think girl ?

Woman2: Let's just do that girl !

The lights went on

Me: Oh My Word? The two white women. Are you working with Toto?

Them: :)

They just smiled at me

Me: Who do you work for ? Marlene ?

Woman1: Close :)

She looked at her friend. I knew something was off about these women. Anyway she looked at her friend

Woman1: Open the door :)

Woman2: On it :)

She walked to The door

Me:

I was looking at the door. I am not sure I will like what awaits me out of that door

Woman2: She is asking for you :)

" Okay then " That was a voice of a woman out the door. The woman opened the door wide.

Me: Ellen?

Oh My God. She has a knife, No, She had a knife with a size of a sword. She was waving it. How did Ellen learn to do this? She was swinging it like a professional.

Ellen: Look what we have here ladies :D

Women: :D

Me: Please forgive me Please don't kill me I swear I will leave Ryan

Ellen: You see.....

Me:

Ellen: Even when I spare your life he will keep following you. The best thing to do is to just end

your life once and for all!

She said coming to me fuming with anger. I have never seen her like this. Oh My God I am dying .

Ellen: Goodbye Nomandla

Me: No!!!

She stabbed my chest I saw blood jump and spit on her face she wiped it and sucked it while the knife is still on my chest. She laughed twisting the knife on my chest

Ellen: Die!!!

Me: No!!! No!!!!!!!

" Nomandla! Nomandla! baby !!! " I heard someone calling my name and shaking me. I jumped up. It's Ryan. I hugged him tight

Me: Oh My God

Ryan: Relax baby it was a dream :D

Oh My God. Thank you Lord. It was a dream. I hugged him for dear life.

Me:

He broke the hug and kissed me

Ryan: What was the dream about? :D

I stood up

Me: Baby Who are those white girls who came with Toto ?

Ryan: Those girls are here to help. What about them ? :D

Me: In that dream they kidnapped me for Ellen. Ellen came in and stabbed me with a word... I mean a knife. Ryan I was so scared

He hugged me.

Him: Baby stop being paranoid. That is the reason you had that dream. It's your paranoia. Nothing is going to happen to you :D

I broke the hug

Me: What are you doing here ? You're not supposed to se..... :(

He came to me and kissed me. He pushed me I fell on our bed. He climbed me. He came to me

and kissed me. He broke the kiss

Ryan: I came to make love and say goodbye to my girlfriend. After today you're going to be my wife :p

He pulled up my night dress taking off my underwear while kissing me so good. Oh right now I don't care about anything else I want him. He left went kisses between my boobs. I let out sexy moans

Me: Oh baby :)

.

.

~ Ellen ~

We are driving to Mthatha. We managed to wake up at 4am and took a quick shower and left. We are approaching Idutywa now. My daughter is sleeping. She called her father yesterday and he told her the time of the wedding. We are going there and we will do this before he walks down the aisle. We are going to settle this once and for all. Nomandla don't have to humiliate herself and walk down the aisle. She is not even going to wear her dress. It's over for her. I just hope Hillary mean something to Ryan. Today he is going to show us how much he loves his daughter. If he can't do this for me. He must do this for our daughter. Hillary is next to me sleeping. My baby girl must rest. We have a long day ahead of us. She needs that sleep. I hope she doesn't make me fall asleep. I saw many cars in front of me. I saw an ambulance. It was a chaos. I slowed down. There was an accident here and things look bad judging by the blood on the road. I am glad my daughter is sleeping. I packed my car on the side of the road. I walked out of the car. I went to an officer who was making a phone call.

Me: What is going on here Officer ?

Officer: There was an accident. A car was hit by a truck it had two white women who happens to be sisters

Me: Where were they coming from?

Officer: We not sure if they were from East London for sure but they come from that side

Me: Do you mind telling me the names of the women. Or can I see them

Officer: They passed on ma'am and you can't even recognise their faces. The only thing that helped us identify them it's because of their business cards and ID's. Anyway why do you wanna know who they are ?

Me: Beca.....

" Mom we won't make it on time let's go! " That's Hillary shouting. She is in the car

Me: Wait honey ! we are early. It's five in the morning. We will get to Mqanduli before 8am :)

I looked at Officer

Me: Because a friend of mine told me she was driving to Coffee Bay

Officer: I don't think it's her. Like I said it's two ladies :)

Me: Okay :)

I walked to my car " Ma'am who is your friend " That was the officer. I stopped walking then turned around

Me: My friend is Regina :)

His eyes popped out

Him:

Me: No! Don't tell me.....

Him: Ma'am it can't be a co incident but the ladies who just died are Regina and Martha Oliver. They might be sisters

Me: Oh My Go.....

I looked at him.

Me: Did you say her sister's name is ..... ?

Officer: Martha

I looked away thinking. No! No!

Me: The Martha who called me is Regina's sister ?

I put my hands on my head

Me: What Game were they playing..... † ♀

Officer: Ma'am do you know them?

I looked at him

Me: Yeah but not as much as I thought I did.....

Officer: What's that suppose to mean ma'am

I looked at him.

Me: I don't know too.....

Officer:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 193 { THE WEDDING PART 1 }

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

Helen brought the ladies. They are here to do all our hair. They finished doing Zimbini and Londeka. For Helen they will just wash her hair and do extensions. I am the last one to do my hair because I was a bit busy with Toto checking on some of the things and calling the The lady who is bringing cake, The pastor and the DJ. We are so blessed the hotel chef agreed to do catering for us well that's what I heard this morning. I thought Toto hired someone from Mthatha. I was surprised he hired a professional chef. It explains the amount of money he charged us though. Anyway about music it's so funny Funny I didn't ask Ryan what song the DJ will play when I walk down the aisle. I didn't even think about it. I will call him after I am done here. I don't want to stop my hair stylist.

I saw Lisa walks in. We are in my hotel room. She came to me.

Lisa: Hey :)

She kissed my cheek

Me: Hey :)

Lisa: She is almost done :D

Me: Yeah she is :D

Lisa: Where is Helen?

" Over hear !" She said in the bathroom

Lisa: Come I want you to hear this :)

She came out of the bathroom. I wonder what is it ?

Helen: What is it ?

Lisa: Indeed Regina has a sister :(

Helen: What is her name ?

Me:

Lisa: Unfortunately Matt doesn't know her name. He says she works at Regina's galley :(

Me: Maybe that Martha was her?

Lisa: I don't know. Let me go have breakfast downstairs ladies :)

Helen: Let me go back. I want to wash my hair :)

Lisa: Where is Londeka and Zimbini?

Me: Bathing the kids :)

Lisa: Okay

She walked out. I continued with my hair. After about 30 minutes I was already done.

Stylist: You need have to do your make up now :)

Me: I need to stand up and stretch my legs before that :D

Her: Of course :)

I stood up. The door opened. Mom walked in

Me: :D

Mom: Wow your Weave looks amazing Mandla :D

I flipped it then walked away from the stylists. approaching mom

Me: Thank you mom. I need to do my make up now

Mom: Wow I can't wait to see you in your dress :)

Me: You will don't worry :)

My phone rang. I looked at it. It's Thobeka.

Me: Its Thobeka let me take this :)

Mom: Okay :)

Me: Hello Thobeka :D

Thobeka: Hey how are you ?

Me: I am great how are you ?

Thobeka: Good. I want to know what time is the driver coming. I know Fefekazi won't tell me

Me: And She didn't want to come with you. Look, Get ready He is here. I will tell him to call me when he arrives there. I will give you a call when he is there :)

Thobeka: Okay thank you. I have already bathed :)

Me: Great wait for my call :D

Thobeka: Okay

I hung up

Me: She was asking when is Tatenda arriving there :)

Mom: Fefekazi called me. That is why I came here :)

Me: They are worried we might change our minds :)

Mom: They know we not like that :D

Me: Fefekazi is messing with Thobeka's head :D

Mom: You and Lithakazi stopped fighting. They are starting their own fights. There will never be peace at that village :(



Me: :D

I wonder why Lithakazi hasn't called to wish me luck. Maybe she is going to call before I walk down the aisle

Mom: Why are you smiling?

Me: No nothing. Anyway you said you came here because of Fefekazi? :)

Mom: Yes. I can't find Tatenda on his phone. Please help me find him. I think he forgot He is going to fetch them. :)

Me: Okay mom I will go ask Toto to go speak to him :)

Mom: Thank you my dear :)

I kissed her cheek then walked out. She followed me. I opened the door. She walked out. I did too and closed the door. I walked to The Elevator.

Mom: tell me what he says ! :)

Me: okay mom :)

The elevator opened walked and turned around. I smiled at mom It closed again

Me: :)

.  
.

~ Cecilia ~

This is very sad for me and Tarzan. We've known Sabata for years. I can't imagine how Tarzan is feeling. He was this man's friend for years way longer than I have known him. I feel bad for him more than I feel for myself. He was a big part of his life. I know we kind of betrayed him somehow but we didn't in a way. He didn't love me. He didn't appreciate nor respect me. This man dumped me on social network and I don't think I owed him any explanation. Maybe he had a guy code with my boyfriend but he didn't with me and we have to make that clear. I feel bad because he was my ex that's all and I am here to support Tarzan not because Sabata was my ex. His family don't know me. They know Nomasonto. I am just here as a classmate and to support my man. Yes we are here to see his family. We decided to come together so early in the morning. Tarzan came back to see me at Elliotdale that is why we decided to come.

We were welcomed by His father and sister. We don't know where his mother is. Maybe she went to do something because it looks busy here. They are preparing for the funeral.

Mr Ngesi: I appreciate you guys for coming. More especially you Tarzan you've been friends with my son for a long time

Tarzan: Yeah he was my best friend. He will always be my best friend

I looked at him

Me: :)

Mr Ngesi: I know son. I also have something to ask you

Tarzan: You can ask me anything Mr Ngesi

Him: Next week Saturday we are burying my son. I would like you to speak at the funeral. You're the only friend he had

Me:

Tarzan: Everyone is expecting me to speak sir and I was expecting that. I am the only person who knew him better amongst our friends :)

Me: :)

Mr Ngesi: Thank you son .... :)

Zinzi walked in

Zinzi: Hey guys

Me: Hi :)

Tarzan: Hey Zinzi how are you ?

Zinzi: I am okay :)

Mr Ngesi: Where is your mom ?

Zinzi: She is in her r.....

" I am here ! " Said Mrs Ngesi walks in. She was still in her pyjamas

Zinzi: It's so unlike you to wake up late mom :)

Mr Ngesi: Your mother came home very late. I think it was early hours of the morning? Care to tell us where you went last night ? :(

We saw the maid walks in with a cup of coffee in a tray. She gave it to Mrs Ngesi

Mrs Ngesi: Enkosi Thenji :) ( Thank you Thenji )

Thenjiwe: You're welcome ma'am :)

Mrs Ngesi looked at us. She looked at Tarzan

Her: Hello my children :)

Mr Ngesi: Where were you last night? :(

Mrs Ngesi: Like I said last night I took a drive around the city! I lost a child Ngesi! :(

Us:

Mr Ngesi's phone rang. He looked at it

Mr Ngesi: It's prison

Mrs Ngesi sipped her coffee

Mrs Ngesi:

Mr Ngesi: Ngesi speaking..... :(

We all looked at him while speaking on the phone.

Mr Ngesi: What ?

Mrs Ngesi:

Mr Ngesi sat on the couch. He put the phone on the coffee table with his right hand on his forehead. I looked at Mrs Ngesi waiting for her to ask her husband what is going on, she didn't seem bothered at all.

Zinzi: What is it dad?

Mr Ngesi looked at his daughter.

Mr Ngesi: Your aunt was murdered last night in prison :(

Us:

I looked at Mrs Ngesi. She looked away. I could only see the side of her face. She was smiling I could see her cheeks go up

Mrs Ngesi: :)

Zinzi: Mom did you hear that?

Mrs Ngesi turned around smiling

Mrs Ngesi: Yes :)

Zinzi: And ?

Mrs Ngesi: And what !? :(

Mr Ngesi: Did you have something to do with it ? :(

Mrs Ngesi chuckled then put her coffee on the coffee table.

Mrs: I am not going to stand here and listen to this :(

She attempted to go away.

Mr Ngesi: Did you do it? :(

Mrs Ngesi turned around

Mr Ngesi: Did you kill Fikiswa?

Me: No!!! :(

Us:

Mrs Ngesi looked at her husband

Mrs Ngesi: But if you want to know how I feel about it ..... :(

Mr Ngesi:

Mrs Ngesi: I say Good riddance to bad rubbish!

Us:

Zinzi:

Mrs Ngesi: Did you ?

Mr Ngesi: What ?

Mrs Ngesi: Did you do it?

Mr Ngesi: What !?

Mrs Ngesi went closer to her husband

Mrs Ngesi: Ngesi I am not the only parent who lost a son here! you did too! now answer my question! did you kill your sister ?

Mr Ngesi shook his head and walked away

Him: This is ridiculous! I would never kill my sister! my flash and blood! :(

We see his wife walk behind him following him..

Mrs Ngesi: I would never kill my sister in law. You know the bond I had with her, besides..... :)

She put her hand on her husband's shoulder Mr Ngesi stopped walking

Mrs Ngesi: Dlungane was killed by your sister. You and I are not the only enemies here! :(

Mr Ngesi turned around

Mr Ngesi: My wife I am going to bury two members of this family next week. What is happening on our family?

Mrs Ngesi hugged her husband. She looked on thin air while smiling. This woman did this. Everyone in this family is a murderer. I am so happy Sabata dumped me. This woman killed Fikiswa.

Me: .....?

I hope Tarzan noticed what I noticed. I am not comfortable being here. I want to leave already.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Finally. Ellen and Hillary are at the big STOP next to the supermarket. They didn't let Regina and Martha's death ruin their trip and plan. One thing I can tell you is Ellen is not happy at all. Even though she feels like she was betrayed somehow but she just lost a friend. The only friend she had after her fight with Susan. Now she has no friend at all. She knows that call from Martha wasn't a wrong number. Regina asked Martha to call her and what is ringing in her head right now is "why " Why did Regina ask her sister to call and lie to her ? Was what Rebecca said true? Regina was really using her?

Hillary: How I missed this place. Mom we are here now :D

Ellen looked at the supermarket then at the house. She got teary

Ellen: It's sad you know :D

Hillary: Memories Mom?

She giggled then wiped her tears. She looked at Hillary

Ellen: No honey. Honestly I never stayed long here. I have no memories. What pains me is knowing that this isn't my home anymore

Hillary brushed her mother's back.

Hillary: Our house in EL is bigger than this :D

Ellen smiled

Ellen: Wear your wedding dress and go honey :)

She went at the back. She wore her dress.

Ellen: You look great honey :D

Hillary: Thanks mom let me go. Please wish me luck :D

Ellen kissed her cheek. Hillary walked out. When she was at a far distance. Helen put on her glasses. She walked out of the car and went to the boot. She took out her wedding dress, A dress Hillary knew nothing about. She doesn't know Ellen bought a wedding gown. It is a wedding gown yes but it's not too much. It's plain. In her head she thinks If Hillary stops the wedding. Ryan might wanna renew their vows. Anyway she quickly took off her dress and wore the wedding dress. Ellen smiled

Ellen: :)

We see her smile disappear when she started thinking about Regina. She really cared about her. We see Ellen take her phone. She dialled her sister's number.

Rebecca: Hey

Ellen: Sis Regina is dead

Rebecca: What ?

Ellen: Yes she is dead and I think you were right about her. Remember I told you about a Martha who called me pretending to be my old friend?

Rebecca: Yes ?

Ellen: We saw their accident. She was with her sister in the car. They both died sis. Martha was her sister

Rebecca: Where did this accident happen?

Ellen: Idutya sis

Rebecca: Unbelievable...!

Ellen: I know right.....

Rebecca: No! I don't mean that! what are you doing there? You dropped the board to go stop Ryan's wedding?

Ellen: Shit!

Ellen quickly hung up then hit the steeringwheel hard

Ellen: How can I be so stupid ! :(

She then saw Hillary running to the car.

Ellen:

Hillary opened the door. She was angry.

Ellen: What's wrong honey?

Hillary: Mom Auntie Regina lied to you. The wedding is not here. They all left yesterday

Ellen: What ? :(

Ellen looked out the window. She saw the supermarket security looking at them. She closed the window.

Hillary: What do we d.....

Ellen:

Hillary looked at her dress

Hillary: And the dress?

Ellen: Call your father! :(

Hillary:

.

At Hole in the wall. We see Nomandla speaking on the phone. She was in a room with Vicki, Her mother, Lisa and Helen. They were looking at her while speaking on the phone.

Nomandla: Yes I can hear you

She covered the speaker then looked at Vicki

Nomandla: It's a security from the supermmarket. Vicki stood up

Vicki:

Security: Ma'am Former Mrs Lawson's daughter Hillary was here a minute ago

Nomandla: What ? Who brought her there ?

Security: I had the same question. When I told her I don't know where you went She ran out. I follower her and saw a car parked next to the road

Nomandla: Did you recognise the driver?

Him: It was former Mrs Lawson ma'am and they were wearing white dresses dressed for the wedding.

Nomandla: Are you sure you didn't tell them where we went ?

Him: Ma'am even if i wanted to I wouldn't because I don't know where you are

Nomandla: Thank you for letting us know. Please keep me updated okay :)

Him: Okay ma'am

Nomandla hung up then looked at others.

Vicki: Is everything okay darling ?

Nosukile:

Nomandla looked at them. She was fuming with anger.

Helen: What is it ?

Nomandla: Ellen and Hillary are at supermarket dressed for the wedding

Vicki: Unbelievable! :(

Helen: I cannot believe this. So She put Hillary into this?

Lisa: I wonder what she said to convince my niece.... ?

Nomandla:

.



Meanwhile in another room. All groomsmen are there. They have their suits on bed. They were not dressed yet. They were just sitting drinking and talking. We see Ryan walks in.

Tom: You took long how did it go? :D

Ryan: I was watching them rehearse they sound so good dude thank you for doing this. Nomandla is going to love this :D

Oversize: Helen wanted to know who they are did you tell her ? :D

Tom: I didn't Tell her. If I did she was gonna tell Nomandla :D

Ryan: And if you don't want one of them to know something. Don't tell any of them :D

Ryan looked at Qaqambile.

Ryan: Not forgetting your wife :D

Qaqambile laughed and took a glass

Qaqambile: What I say don't matter at all to her. We talk about Nomandla all the time in my house :D

Ryan laughed and got disturbed by his phone. We see Ryan looks at Tom

Tom: Who is it ?

Ryan: Hillary

Tom: Answer !

Ryan answered and put her on speaker

Ryan: Hey my baby girl :D

Hillary: Dad I want to come to the wedding. I am at home

Tom:

Oversize:

Ryan: But sweethwart East London is very far. I am getting married in 2 hours' time?

Hillary: I am in Mqanduli Daddy. I am at our home with mom. She wants to give you her blessings send us the location. We want to support you

Grooms:

Tom shook his head no using his hands. He was saying don't do it.

Tom: ☹

Hillary: Daddy are you gonna send the location?

Ryan:

Tom used his hands asking him to make up a lie

Hillary: Daddy are you there ?

Ryan: Yes honey. There reason I am quiet is because I am sad you're not here :)

Tom:

Hillary: I am coming daddy. Just tell me where you are !

Ryan: I am sorry honey I am getting married in Durban you can't make it on time as I am about to walk down the aisle as we speak

Tom: :D

Hillary: But you said in two hours' time daddy

Ryan: You know what I mean. You can't make It here on time

Hillary: Oh.....

Rysn: That is why I invited you on time sweetie

Ryan looked at his phone

Ryan: Hillary are you still there ?

Hillary: ..... ( Tu tu tu tu tu)

Ryan: She is upset. She hung up on Me :(

Qaqambile: She will get over it. She is a kid man

Tom: Ellen don't know when to stop. She is trying to stop your wedding now? :(

Ryan: She says she is coming to give me blessings. Wow she is good. I almost believed my daughter wanted to be at my wedding but it looks like they are planning to stop my wedding :(

Oversize: Or That's whAt she told Hillary, Maybe Ellen has her own plans

Tom shook his head then took his glass. A headline caught his attention. He put the glass down

Tom: Hey check the news!

They all looked at Tv

Anchor: The names of the two women who died at Idutya in an accident from East London to Mthatha are revealed. It was two sisters Regina and Martha Oliver .....

Tom: What !?

Matt: Yes now I remember her name. It's Martha

Ryan looked at Oversize

Ryan: The woman who came to my office Oversize

Oversize: It was Martha !

Tom: So this Martha is Regina's sister

Qaqambile: Was man..... She is dead they just said it :D

Ryan: I can't believe this ! I need to tell Nomandla

Oversize: She said she can't see you again bro !

Ryan: But.....

Tom: Wait dude. Just go and shave :D

Ryan: Yeah :D

Ryan attempted to take his phone. Oversize took it

Him: Off you to to the bathroom :D

Ryan: Eish :D

He walked to The bathroom. Tom looked on thin air smiling

Tom: That bitch is really dead :)

Matt, Qaqambile and Oversize looked at him with suspicious look

Tom: She died with everything :)

Tom put his hands on his pocket

Tom: With every secret :)

The guys looked at each other confused

Guys:.....?

~ Toto ~

I am not going to talk about last night. I didn't plan that. I am a man. I have needs. Anyone who hasn't had sex in a while would've reacted the way I did. I was not planning to do that because I knew everyone of them was straight and had a wife then they decided to bring the Driver who happened to be naked in front my very eyes. I lost all my morals when I saw that. I became someone I don't know now I can't keep him out of my mind. All I am thinking about is Tatenda. This is the last thing I need right now. All I need is to focus on making this wedding a success and that is what I am planning to do. I want to make this wedding what I promised Nomandla and forget about last night. We were both drunk. I just pray I won't be able to see Tatenda today and that is impossible because he is not treated like a driver. Wherever they eat or drink, He is with them. I feel like I won't be able to focus when I am with them.

Anyway I am with these mysterious women everyone has been asking about. These women are from Pretoria. Tom got them to sing at the wedding and I feel like we did a great job in hiding what they are here for. Right now I am at our little store room where we put all our stuff and their music instruments. They want to do a rehearsals or soundcheck before the wedding. So I am here to keep them company.

Girl1: Yeah we should start now :)

I sat down

Me: :)

Girl2: One two one tw.....

I heard a knock at the door.

Me: Who is there ?

" It's me Nomandla! " Oh no she can't be here.

Me: Guys Take that white sheet and hide your guitars!!!

They did just that. I fixed myself then went to the door. I opened

Me: Hey :D

She walked in.

Nomandla: Hey Toto , Hi ladies :D

Me: Hey my beautiful bride :D

Girls: :D

Nomandla: My mother asked Tatenda to go take people from my village ..... :)

I looked down. Did She have to come talk about the man I have been day dreaming about ?

Me:

Nomandla: Is everything okay?

Me: Yes! everything is perfect darling. What about him ? :D

Nomandla: Mom is trying to get hold of him to remind him to go to my village but his phone is off..... :)

Me:

Nomandla: I don't want to go there and disturb men do Men things. Do you mind going to his room and wake him up. I am not sure if he is in his room or the ones they were gonna use ?

Me: I will go talk to him. I am good at doing my job and it's my job to make sure everyone arrives early :D

Nomandla: Great . Thank you please do it now the ladies are calling already :)

Toto's phone rang

Me: Your minister and her husband have arrived. I will talk to you later! ...

I attempted to run out. I stopped. I looked at Nomandla

Me: Can you be a darling and go fetch them at front desk. I have to go see Tatenda :)

Nomandla: No I..... :)

Me: Never mind I will go ask your made of honour make sure they find you in your room ! :D

Nomandla: You know what let me go talk to Helen she will go fetch them :)

Nomandla ran out. I let out a sigh of relief. I looked at Ladies. I ran to their instruments. I removed the sheet

Me: Girls you know What? Why don't you lock the door while you're rehearsing? :D

Girl1: Good idea! :D

Me: Before I go can I hear one verse please :D

They both took their guitars.

Girl2: This song is called "Ain't That Easy" It's by Ward Thomas :D

I clapped my hands

Me: Okay. Let's hear it :D

She looked at girl1. She started singing the first verse

Girl1:

Feels like it's hard

Hard to be seen

Trying to stand out in the dark

'Cause right at the start, we were promised our dreams

Now we don't even know what they are

So we just give up, give up, give up

'Cause we never learn to lose

So we just give up, give up, give up

I wanna say we'll always be running and not lose our breath.....

Me: Stop it right there!!! :D

Them: :D

I put my hand on my chest. They sound so good

Me: Girls you sound so amazing. Nomandla will be blown away. Tell me is this the song you gonna sing when she walks down the aisle? :D

" No! " Said a voice at the door. It's Ryan. They smiled at him .

Me: You know what they will sing ? :D

Ryan: I asked them to sing " One more Goodbye " when she walks down the aisle :)

Girls: :D

Me: What ? Why would they sing a song with that little on your wedding day ?

Ryan: Because that song means a lot to Nomandla and it means a lot to Me and the journey we had with our relationship :)

Me: Wow :D

Ryan looked at Ladies.

Ryan: Then at Reception when we do our first dance ..... :)

Girl1: We will sing " The Blower's Daughter " :)

Ryan looked at me

Ryan: That's also my fiancé's favorite sing :)

Me: Wow let me leave you with them. Please lock, your bride to be is suspicious. She can't know about this surprise :D

Ryan: She won't :)

Me: † σ :)

I ran out. I took the elevator. I went up. I got to 5th floor..

Me:

I am going to see Tatenda. I don't know how is this gonna go. He chased me out last night. I don't know what's gonna happen when he sees me again. I ran to Helen's room. I knocked. She opened the door. She is half naked

Helen: My husband is naked what do you want ? :)

Me: A glass of whisky. Make it full and bring it to the door

She tied her gown

Helen: Are you okay Dear ?

Me: I am great :D

Helen: Wait here :)

She went to pour me whisky. She came back Helen: Here :)

Me: Oh you're a sweetheart :)

I took the glass. I sipped once. I sipped again then gulped it

Helen:

I gave her the glass

Me: You're a star ħ σ :D

I ran to Tatenda's room. I knocked

Me:

I attempted to knock again. The door opened

Tatenda:

He attempted to close the door in my face. I blocked it

Me: Wait !

Tatenda: Look ! what happe....

Me: Will never happen again! Mrs Nyembezi asked me to come remind you about the ladies you have to go fetch from the village :(

Tatenda: Oh shit!

He attempted to closed the door. I blocked it.

Me: " Thank you Toto for reminding me " :(

Tatenda: Thank you Toto for reminding me. Now bye! :(

He slammed the door in my face. I turned around and leaned on the door.

Me: That's why I told myself I would never do AFTER 9's again

I looked around

Me: Now I caught feelings

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong



Season 4

Insert 194 { THE WEDDING PART 2 }

~ Ellen ~

I am angry. I am livid. How can I be so stupid. How can I drag my daughter into my crazy plan. My daughter was hoping to see her father get " married " Even though I had a plan of mine own. I shouldn't have done this. My daughter was excited I can see the look on her face right now. She is so disappointed. The effort we made waking so early to come here was all in vain. Ryan is getting married in Durban. He is not here. I don't know why I didn't ask my daughter to tell him She was coming. If we did yesterday we were gonna drive to Durban at that instant. I am so angry right now. I am mad as hell. The things I put my daughter through. I wouldn't want to be put through this if I was her age. Maybe I am out of my mind. Maybe I have to take these sessions a bit seriously. It pains me to see my daughter so sad, So disappointed. Right now she feels like she is not part of her father's big day. She feels like she lost her father and it's all my fault. I am so angry I don't know how I am going to comfort my daughter. I got problems of my own. My plan to win my man back backfired. I am not going to get him back, he is getting married to the woman he loves. Just in the morning I just found out Regina lied to me. I just found out she had a sister and a sister who was planning something God knows what with Regina. How am I gonna find out what was their plan when they died on me. Why did they die .

Me:

Hillary: Mom are you crying? ☹

I quickly wiped my tears

Me: No! :(

I looked out the window

Hillary: We can call dad and you apologise and..... ☹

Me: That's not why I am crying!!!

I snapped.

Hillary:

Me: I am sorry baby. I am so sorry. It's just that I lost my best friend and I have so many questions

Hillary: Who, dad?

Can this little girl stop speaking about that idiot for a second? I accepted defeat. I want nothing to do with that imbecile! I lost him to that whore.

Me: Regina is dead sweetheart

Hillary: What ?

Me: The accident we saw ?

Hillary: Mom was it her ?

Me: Yes it was her and her sister. They got an accident and died at the spot honey

Hillary: Oh My Gosh

I wiped my tears.

Me: I don't think we will be able to drive sweetheart. We have to go inside and rest a bit. We will drive home later. The workers know me. They will let us in

Hillary: Okay mom

I turned the car around. I drove to the supermmarket. I drove straight to the gate that takes you to driveway of the house. The security guard stood in front of the car.

Him:

I know him and he knows me very well. What I don't understand is why he is standing in front of my car instead of opening the gate.

Me: Open up ! :)

He came to me. I lowered the window

Me: Is there a problem?

Him: I am sorry ma'am you're not welcome here

Hillary: What? ☹

Me: :(

He looked at Lisa.

Him: I am sorry. You Hillary are welcome but only when you are not with.....

He looked at me

Me: With me :(

Him: I am sorry

I reversed the car

Hillary: I can't believe this! I am calling my dad ! :(

I took her phone.

Me: Don't do it. That man is following orders from that poor black woman who took everything from me. I told you there is nothing for us here. We lost your father ☹

Hillary: Dad said this was my home. He said nothing is changed ☹

Me: You came with me. He doesn't want me sweetie :(

Hillary looked out the window. I am driving home. I miss my little baby. I don't know why I came here leaving my child. My phone rang. I answered. It is connected to the car.

Me: Sis I don't want to talk right no.....☹

Rebecca: Ellen come to PE now!!

Hillary looked at me. Rebecca is crying. What is going on ?

Me: Sis?

Rebecca: Just turn your car around and come to PE I need you

Me: What did that witch Marlene do now ?

Rebecca: Please don't call her that please !

Me: Sis you're scaring me. What is going on ?

She had hicupps

Rebecca: Just promise me you're coming

Me: It's gonna be a long journey but yes I am coming. I am so tired of driving though ☹

Rebecca: Just get here!..... ( Tu tu tu tu tu )

She hung up

Hillary: Mom aunt Ribs is crying

I stepped on the accelerator.

Me: Yes she is honey. We have to go find out. We gonna get to EL and take your sister with us

Hillary: Mom we must fly

Me: Maybe we should hire Your friend's father's helicopter. I don't like how Rebecca sounded on the phone :(

Hillary: Call Aunt Susan :D

My daughter forgets I don't speak with that woman. I don't know why she is so angry with me.

Me: I will call her husband not her :)

What is going on in PE? What did the board say and why my sister is defending our evil mother? Something is not right here. I can feel it.

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

For a minute I thought I was paranoid when I thought Ellen might do this. From now on I will trust my gut feeling. I just pray that I am wrong about the white girls. Well it turns out I was wrong because I saw them earlier with Toto in that room. They looked busy I think I judged them too soon. I wasn't nice to them all along and I feel bad because they are here to help us. No one can blame me though. When it comes to the Nels anything is possible. I am still trying to figure out who is this Martha woman. My hotel room is parked. Londeka, Helen, Zimbini, Lisa , Londeka's Mom, Mom and Vicki are here. I haven't worn My dress. I will wear it when everyone is at the wedding venue. We are all ready. Just waiting for Tatenda to come back from My village. I want to speak to Ryan so bad right now. I want to know what he thinks about this. I want to tell him what the security guy told me. I knew Hillary will always be loyal to her mother. That is why I think she and I will never have a step mother and daughter relationship. I don't blame her. I have Nosukile's back no matter what. That woman is her mother. No matter how crazy she is Ellen will always be her mother and we all have to accept that. Ryan will have to be selfish all the time because whatever her daughter wants He will suspect Ellen has something

to do with it. I would too. If that woman can use her daughter to stop her ex husband's wedding what else she cannot do.

Anyway we are here talking about the call. I could see Vicki and Lisa didn't see this one coming. Looking at my mother I can see she expected this. She knew something like this was gonna happen.

Lisa: I think we should stop worrying and focus on the wedding. You say you trust the security guy right ? :)

Me: He is lo....

Vicki: He knows if he makes a mistake he is fired! He must be loyal to you now not that woman :(

Vicki looked away

Vicki: She reminds me of her mother! Always trying to cause trouble. All the time! Ellen is her mother's daughter! :(

Nosukile: I just feel bad for her daughter. The poor girl don't deserve this :(

Lisa: When we go back to East London we have to spend more time with her mom

Vicki: Only If her mother allows that :(

Lisa: I will deal with Ellen don't worry about her :(

My phone rang again. I looked at it then up. Everyone was looking at me.

Me: Security

Vicki: Answer!

I put him on speaker

Me: Yes?

Him: They came back asking me to open the gate

Me: They wanted to go to the house ? ☹

Him: Yes ma'am but I refused to let them in

Vicki: What did the little girl say ?

Him: She was angry but I told her she is allowed to go in only when she is not with her mother

Lisa: Good :(

Me: So what did they say ?

Him: Former Mrs Lawson drove out. She was angry

Me: Did you see the direction the.....

Him: They drove up ma'am. I think they are leaving

Me: Thank you :)

I hung up

Lisa: They left :D

Me: Yeah :)

There is a junction next to the supermarket that takes you straight to Hole In The Wall. I am so relieved they drove to town. I am glad they gave up. I know Marlene never gives up. Maybe Ellen isn't like her mother after all or she is out of options

Londeka: I wonder what is it they wanted from the house

Vicki: Maybe they wanted to go to the backyard and see if he was telling the truth ?

Helen: And her best friend Regina knew the backyard. She has no idea we changed the venue :D

Vicki: Changing the venue was the best move Nomandla :)

Me: Thank you Mrs Lawson :)

Mom: :)

We heard a knock at the door.

Londeka: I got it :)

Londeka went to get the door.

Londeka: Tom come in :D

Tom walked in

Helen: Honey you want to talk to me ? :)

Tom: I am here to talk to you all

No don't tell me Ryan left to see Hillary. Don't tell me Ryan is no longer getting married to me. He can't run away. He can't do That to me .

Me:

Vicki: What is it Tom ?

Tom looked at Tv. It's off we don't have time for TV. I am getting married

Tom: Do you guys watch tv ?

I let out a sigh of relief. This has nothing to do with my man.

Me: We do but we haven't ever since we got here what's up ? :)

Tom: Regina and her sister died in an accident this morning.

What the hell? We were all shocked to hear this. What happened to them?

Helen: What ?

Tom: Yes they had an accident this morning at Idutywa :)

Vicki: Where were they going?

Lisa chuckled

Lisa: Coming to the wedding with Ellen :(

Tom: Well Ellen spoke to the reporter. We saw her on tv. She said Regina told her she was going to Coffee Bay

Me: Ellen was at the scene?

Tom: Yes :D

Helen: They were all coming here :(

Tom: The sister's name ..... :)

We all looked at Tom

Lisa: Yes please! who was she ? :(

Tom looked at me

Tom: Martha :)

Me: Oh My God

Vicki: I cannot believe this! :(

Lisa: Ellen should've died there with them!

Mom:

Vicki: Lisa!!! :(

Lisa: What? All we know these three were working together. They had a plan

Tom: Yeah

Me: Security from the supermarket called. He told me Ellen and Hillary were there wearing white dresses :(

Tom: Hillary called asking for the venue. Ryan said Durban :D

Me: :D

My man is doing everything he can to get through this day without interruptions. I am really proud of him.

Vicki: When was that ?

Tom: Just now :)

I looked away. I cannot believe this

Me: :(

It's after eight in the morning. What time did Regina and Martha leave their East London? oh and Ellen also. What time did they leave EL? I think they left together but They were not in the same car.

.

.

~ Narrated ~

Londeka and Zimbini are with the children. We see Zimbini walks away from everyone. She sat on a single couch and made a video call to her boyfriend.

Qhayiya: Hey babe what's up ? :D

Zimbini: Baby I have been trying to call Lithakazi ever since I woke up. Her phone is ringing no one is answering it

Qhayiya looked guilty. He cleared his throat and smiled trying to act normal



Qhayiya: Maybe she is busy. She will call you back :)

Zimbini: Yeah you're right. Babe let me go have breakfast. We will get ready for the wedding soon :)

Qhayiya: Okay baby I love you :)

Zimbini: I love you too sweetheart :)

Zimbini: Bye :)

She hung up then stood up. She dialled her mother's number..

Mother: Hey baby

Zimbini: Hey mom how are you ? :)

Mom: I am good how are you ?

Zimbini: I am good mom. I feel so down though I don't know why. I am at my friend's wedding I am suppose to be excited but I am not :)

Her mother laughed.

Her: You miss your boyfriend don't you ? :)

Zimbini: Of course I do but no mom I knew I was coming to the wedding. This is different. You know what maybe I have a hangover. Can you give Lithakazi the phone ? :D

Mom: Lithakazi?

Zimbini: Yes mom! She is not taking my calls :D

Mom: Zimbini..... Lithakazi left yesterday saying she was going to the wedding with you. She left yesterday in the morning very early

Zimbini: No! that can't be. She said she was not coming here. I didn't see her yesterday mom

Mom: Well she lied to me. I thought she was done with her lies

Zimbini: Mom I will call you back :(

Zimbini hung up. The door opened Londeka walked in..

Londeka: I left the kids eating. I thought I should bring our breakfast her..... :)

Zimbini:.....

Londeka: Is everything okay ?

Zimbini looked at Londeka

Zimbini: Lony Mom says Lithakazi left yesterday morning saying she was coming here to a wedding.... :(

Londeka: That's strange. Nomandla said she said she wasn't coming

Zimbini: That's what she told me too ! :(

Zimbini sat down

Zimbini: What if Lithakazi was killed by Fikiswa?

Londeka: No! She is in jail ! :D

Zimbini's phone rang. She looked at it.

Zimbini: It's Cecilia

Londeka's phone also rang.

Londeka: O-kay ..... this is Nomonde :D

Zimbini answered and Londeka also answered

Zimbini: Hello Ceci :(

Ceci: Hello girl! I hope you're good I went to Sabata's home with bae. The prison called his dad while we were there. Last night his aunt was killed

Zimbini: What ?

Cecilia: Yes I wanted to tell you that bye my man is coming !..... ( tu tu tu tu tu )

Cecilia hung up. Zimbini turned around. She was shocked to hear this. When she turned around she saw Londeka with her hand on her mouth

Zimbini: Don't tell me you just heard what I just heard ?

Londeka: Fikiswa is dead.....

She stood up.

Londeka: So many deaths in one week. First it was Sabata then Regina and her sister now Fikiswa? and we know all these people

Zimbini: I know right. Anyway I am worried. Now I know Lithakazi was not killed by Fikiswa

Londeka: I wonder where she is .....

Zimbini looked at Londeka

Zimbini: I don't want to think this

Londeka: What ?

Zimbini: Do you think Qhayiya and Lithakazi would betray me and sleep together while I am here ?

Londeka: No! :D

Zimbini: Lony she lied to mom. Where is she ? She knew my man was gonna be alone

Londeka: Girl you can't think like that!

Zimbini: You can't blame me though ....

She started breathing heavily. She sat down

Londeka: Breath girl breath !

Zimbini:

Zimbini started breathing in and out. She was crying

Londeka: Okay. They both know you're going back to Mthatha tomorrow. How about you leave after the wedding. We will speak to Nomandla. She will ask the driver to take you home

Zimbini: You're right. Thanks friend

Londeka smiled

Londeka: :)

Londeka was also thinking about this. They all know Lithakazi and Qhayiya. Their reputation is not that good if not good at all.

Zimbini: I can't make this day about me. We have to support Nomandla :)

Londeka: That's the spirit . come let's eat :)

They went to the table.

.

At Mthatha we see Qhayiya walking around the room. He looked worried. He knows Where Lithakazi went and he hates lying to Zimbini about it and a part of him knows Lithakazi might be in trouble wherever she is. He kept looking at his phone. Texting and calling both Lithakazi's cell phones. Qhayiya put his hand on his head frustrated

Qhayiya: Where are you Litha ?

Qhayiya sat on the couch

Qhayiya: Let me unblock Ellen and call her....

He unblocked her number and stood up. He called Ellen. The phone rang. Ellen answered on 3rd ring.

Ellen: You son of a bitch have a lot of explaining to do!

Qhayiya: Hi Ellen :)

Ellen: I know you slept with my mother. How could you do that to me?

Qhayiya bit his lower lip. That was something he didn't want Ellen to know and it's probably the reason he was happy Lithakazi went to kill Marlene.

Qhayiya: That's not what happened.... :(

Ellen: I am on my way to PE as you can hear the Helicopter. When I come back you have a lot of explaining to do even sleeping with my maid.

Qhayiya:

Ellen: Goodbye !

Qhayiya: Wait! what's happening in PE ?

Ellen: Not that it's any of your business but I got a call from my sister. I think something happened. I will hear about it when I get there

Qhayiya let go of his phone. It fell. He slowly went down and sat on the couch

Qhayiya: What have I done ?

He took a remote and tuned in on the news and sat there waiting to see something and hoping whatever happened might be shown on tv

Qhayiya:

Back at Hole in the wall. After Tom told everyone about Regina's death Nomandla and Vicki kept looking at Lisa. They suspect she might have had something to do with this. They kept looking at her and She didn't hide how happy she was about the news and judging by her smile she is ecstatic about the news. She knows what was at stake. She knows what she was gonna do if she was pushed to the edge. She feels like someone is done the job for her. Tom left. We see Lisa walks out. She closed the door and leaned on the door. She looked on her right then her left then walked to her room smiling

Lisa: :D

We see Vicki opens the door and runs after Lisa

Vicki: Lisa !

Lisa turned around and looked at her mother. Vicki caught up with her

Lisa: What is it mom ? :)

Vicki: How did you do it ?

Lisa: What? :D

Vicki looked around checking if there is no one who will hear what she is about to say to Lisa

Vicki: How did you cause the accident? Lisa what if there is someone else in her family who knows this? :(

Lisa laughed

Lisa: Mom I had nothing to do with this :D

Vicki: Are you sure ?

Lisa: Mom how did I know she was coming this side? I spent all night searching. The only thing I found was that the day Jessica went to our house she had a coffee date with Regina that's all I found. I didn't do anything I swear :)

Vicki: Good :)

Lisa smiled

Lisa: But mom isn't it great? I didn't have to do anything God just silenced them :D

Vicki: What happened to them was such a tragedy but I am glad because we don't know what they knew about the secret :)

Lisa: Exactly! :)

The elevator opened. Toto came out.

Toto: Darlings the venue is ready ! I think everyone should get dressed and go to the venue :)

Lisa: Did you call Tatenda and find out where he is? We can't start until Nosukile's guests arrive :)

Toto:

Lisa: Did you hear what I said ? :)

Toto: Can you do me a favour and call him ? :)

Lisa: Why can't you call him yourself? :D

Toto: That man thinks I order him around. I don't want to keep pushing him. He is intimidating :)

Lisa dialled Tatenda's number.

Tatenda: Hey

Lisa: Where are you now?

Toto: :)

Tatenda: I am driving in now why do you wanna speak to me ?

Lisa: No. We were waiting for you guys

Lisa hung up

Lisa: They are here :)

Toto got excited.

Toto: Do me a favour! tell everyone to get dressed. I will go downstairs and tell everyone there and also go welcome the guests :D

Mom: You can go we will tell them :)

Toto ran to mom and kissed her cheek He came to me and did the same

Toto: You're darlings ! :D

Us: :D

Toto: † σ :)

He ran to the elevator. I shook my head in disbelief. This man is so energetic

Mom: This young man must be so tired with this running around :D

Me: :D

.

.

~ Toto ~

Finding out Tatenda is back from the village got me excited. I want to see him. Going downstairs to welcome the guests is just an excuse for me. As much as I am scared to see him after how rude he was, a part of me is excited. My heart is jumping out of my chest. Maybe I am in love. That is the reason I do not do one night stands. When I sleep with you I fall for you. I hope this is not the case though. I can't fall for a man who is so rude and not even gay. At least with gay people they will pretend and say they love you just to get what they want. I am not used to sleeping with someone and be told to get the hell out like that. I don't think my heart will be able to handle such rudeness. I hope he won't be so mean like he was earlier when I went to his room. I got out of the elevator. The minute I walked out I saw him with two ladies. One was wearing a yellow dress, white cheap heels and a red hat. The other was wearing a cream skirt and a blazer. It was a suit and a white blouse. She had short afro and black heels. She looked natural and beautiful. I wonder why she let her friend colour block like this.

Anyway I got to them

Tatenda: What do you want? :(

Me: ☹

I felt like I was stabbed in the heart. I looked at the ladies. I am going to ignore him. He is just guilty about what happened last night. It was just me and him. He must keep acting like this others will know I was riding his D\*ck last night.

Me: Welcome ladies. I was told that I should come welcome you :D

I looked at Tatenda

Me: :(

Tatenda:

I turned around and smiled at the ladies

Me: Oh Toto :D

I said extending my hand. They looked lost. Maybe it's my name.

Them:

Me: My name is Toto, The wedding planner :D

Lady: Oh hi. I am Thobeka :)

Oh Thobeka is the one with a nice suit. I looked at her friend

Her: I am Fefekazi can you tell me where my friend is ? I came alone by the way :)

Thobeka:

Okay I thought these ladies came together and they were friends

Tatenda: You can take it from here I am going to have breakfast :(

Me: I thought you didn't like the fact that I came here ! :(

Tatenda smiled looking at Thobeka and Fefekazi He then looked at me

Tatenda: Can you follow me? :(

He said walking to the lounge. I looked at Ladies

Me: Give me a minute please :)

Fefekazi looked at her wrist watch

Fefekazi: 30 seconds. These heels are killing me ! :(

Thobeka looked away and smiled

Me: Okay then 30 seconds :)

I said faking a smile. Who does she think she is. She is dressed like a woman who just tasted worth yesterday. She has no sense of style at all and she is acting like she is the best guest here I wonder who is her friend here. I followed Tatenda. I found him sitting. When he saw me he stood up

Tatenda: Liste.....

I pointed a finger at him. I am not going to be bullied by this chauffeur. We both wanted it and I believe we both enjoyed it.

Me: No! you listen here !



I was breathing heavily and fuming with anger. I like myself like this more than when I am drooling over him.

Me: You just met me yesterday! if you don't stop mistreating me people will start suspecting and putting two and two together! you don't want them to know what happened last night! :(

Tatenda:

He swallowed hard mumbling something. He looked around then at me. He grabbed my wrist. I got scared

Me:

Tatenda: Nothing happened last night! do you hear me ?

I yanked my hand

Me: Then stop acting so guilty!

Tatenda:

Me: Nxa! :(

I clicked my tongue then walked back to the ladies. I got to them. I looked at Thobeka

Me: You look great love :)

Thobeka: Thank you :)

Fefekazi rolled her eyes. I looked at her, She fixed herself waiting for a compliment

Me: Who is your friend? :(

Fefekazi: ☹

You should have seen the disappointment in her face. She is not going to act like a bitch here.

Fefekazi: Take me to the mother of the bride ! :(

Me: Not going to happen my dear. See the comfortable sofas over there ? :)

I said pointing at Lounge. OH Tatenda left, there is no one there.

Her: :(

Me: You are going to sit there while I am going to organise breakfast for you. When people come with your breakfast.. no, When the door is ready you will go dish up then move to those tables. All guests sit here and wait for the cars to take them to the venue of the wedding. That's

what we are here for right..... ? :)

Thobeka: :)

Me: The wedding ? :)

Fefekazi: :(

Thobeka: That's right thank you :)

Thobeka walked to The lounge. I saw Fefekazi make a phone call. I didn't leave I waited for her to make a phone call .

Fefekazi: Hello Suki. I am here at the hotel now. What do I do ? :(

I took her phone

Me: Hello Mrs Nyembezi don't worry everything is under control. I will take care of this lady :)

Fefekazi:

Nosukile: Great you know where they should go they must go there and make sure they get something to eat

Me: Of course ma'am :)

I hung up

Fefekazi: Why did you do that ? :(

Me: Sorry dear. I am doing my job if I don't do this I will get fired

I gave her the phone

Me: Off you go, The lounge darling ... :)

Fefekazi: I don't like you ! :(

She furiously walked away

Me: That makes the two of us sweetie :)

I turned around and walked to the kitchen. I heard a lot about this Fefekazi woman and No one is excited to see her. I don't want her to go up and show her classless self there. Nosukile and Vicki have style and class.

.

~ Ellen ~

Speaking to Qhayiya was so good even though I am disappointed in him. I have to know what happened with mom. I cannot wait for him to visit. I miss him but I will never forgive him if what mom said is true. I just need his side of the story. Now I lost Ryan for good maybe it's time I get back together with the father of my little daughter. And my mother is out of the picture. The parole won't allow her to leave town. I don't want her in my life so she won't come between us again.

It's almost ten. Ryan is getting married at 10 am. He is really going through with this. I am just sad to think about it but I can't focus on that now. I just arrived in Port Elizabeth with my daughter and a pilot. We hired the Helicopter. It brought us here. We hired a taxi to take us to my mother's house. I have been calling Rebecca. She is not taking my calls. All she did was send am sms saying " Please come right away " I am scared more than ever now. I don't know what I will hear or see when I get home but the way I am feeling tells me it's bad news. The fact that Rebecca said I shouldn't call my mom evil when I spoke to her makes me scared. When we left we were both mad and done with her. Why the change of heart? Why is she defending her? Why is my sister crying?

Anyway we got to mom's neighbourhood

Me: We close sweetheart :)

Hillary: :)

My daughter can see i am nervous. She is carrying her sister. Hillary is nervous because she heard Rebecca on the phone. She was crying. I just pray they found out about the lie and arrested Marlene. I don't want to hear anything worse than that.

Me: What could be worse than that.... ?

Hillary: Mom?

I wiped my tears

Me: No sweetie I thought out loud

Hillary looked at me then out the window

Hillary: Oh.....

I looked out the window. I looked at mom's house. I saw many cars outside

Me: What is going on ?

Hillary: So many cars mom ?

Me: Driver that's my house stop the car when you get there!

Driver: Yes ma'am

What is going on at my mother's house. Board can't come with so many cars ? I could see the smoke coming out. the house is on fire! I saw a big truck of fire fighters. The car stopped. I attempted to open.This idiot locked

Me: Unlock the Damn car!!!!

I snapped he unlocked the car. I opened the door and ran out

Me: What is going on !

I said running in. Rebecca turned around

Rebecca: Sis !

Me:

We ran to each other She threw herself at me and broke down.

Me: What is going on ?

Rebecca:

Me: Where is Mom! ?

She forcefully broke the hug when she heard me ask about mom. She looked away wiping her tears.

Me: Rebecca where is our mother !?

Rebecca turned around and looked at me. She was crying and nervous. I could see it in her eyes

Rebecca:

Me: Rebecca where is mommy ?

I saw an officer coming to me. I looked at him

Me: Where is my Mom? Where is she !!?

Officer: Ma'am I am so sorry

I hit his chest with my fists

Me: No!! no!!! no!!!

He hugged me I pushed him. I looked At Rebecca

Me: Don't tell me.....

Rebecca broke down

Rebecca: Mom is gone

My legs failed me. I couldn't see clearly

Me:

My entire body failed me

Hillary: Mom! † ♀

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 195 { THE WEDDING PART 3 }

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

It's almost time for me to go to the wedding venue. Toto is there and our guests are being transported to the Venue. I am not nervous at all right now. I know Ellen is gone she is not coming here and the woman who died thinking maybe I killed her cousin is no more. I have no

fear right now. I am ready to marry the man of my dreams. I miss him. The last time I saw him was at 5 am when he sneaked out of my bedroom. I miss him already. He keeps calling and sending Tom to tell us things. I wish I could talk to him and find out how he feels about lying to his first born child. I feel for him I don't want to lie but He must understand. If he wants us to get married he will have to make some sacrifices. I made some when I let him go. It was not easy. It was painful. He must feel the same pain. He can't be the only happy person in this relationship. He must sacrifice even though it hurts. I hurt a lot when I saw him and Ellen walk out of the bathroom that year.

Anyway enough about the past. I want to talk to Zimbini. I can see she is not okay. Maybe she misses her man. I feel bad too he is not here but what can we do now? It's hard to trust anyone. We are all paranoid for good reasons. Anyway I want all my friends to be happy for me. I don't want to see long faces. I believe I support others too when they have something beautiful going on in their lives. I was there for her with this Nomonde thing. I told her about Qhayiya's past. I hope it's just my imagination. I hope she is okay.

Me: Zimbini are you okay ? :)

She smiled. She is going to lie

Zimbini: Yeah I am fine

Me: Okay you can't be fine at my wedding. When someone says they are fine they usually mean the opposite so what is it? Tell me ? :(

Londeka: She can't get hold of Lithakazi

Me: Now that's a concern because I didn't find her too when I tried to call

Zimbini: And I called my mother. She said Lithakazi left yesterday in the morning saying she was coming to the wedding

What ? I stood up. Zimbini stood up too

Zimbini: That was my exact reaction Nomandla. And...

I looked at her. I can see she is concerned. I can see the fear in her eyes. Right now I am scared and worried. Whatever is going on I hope Lithakazi is not planning anything to ruin my day. Maybe I am selfish. Every situation I have to make sure it doesn't affect me. No one can blame me though. I have been ducking bullets all this time. I care about Lithakazi and I desperately want to have our friendship back. I am worried about her but I can't help but worry. What is she up to? Why did she lie and say she was coming to my wedding? Is she coming or....

Me: .....

I swallowed hard. I don't want to tell the girls what I am thinking. What Lithakazi told me was

very assuring. She told me I shouldn't worry about Marlene everything is under control. What did she mean when she said that ? I don't want to tell Zimbini that Marlene was waiting for Qhayiya. What if Qhayiya and Lithakazi didn't tell her? I don't want to betray them. I don't want to break any relationship on the day of my wedding.

Londeka: Now Zimbini has a theory.....

I turned around. I looked at Londeka then at Zimbini

Me: What theory is that?

Zimbini sat down. This girl is ruining her make up.

Zimbini: What if Lithakazi and Qhayiya are seeing each other behind my back and this wedding was a chance to get them to spend time together?

Me: No! I know Lithakazi has done a lot in the past but she wouldn't do you like this :(

Zimbini: Qhayiya is no saint. Lithakazi is worse ! :(

Me: Lets not think like that girl please

Londeka: I agree with Nomandla and like I said earlier. They know you going back Sunday. You can go back tonight after the wedding and see for yourself if your suspicions are true

I looked at Zimbini..

Me: Yeah and Tatenda can take you come on girl :)

Zimbini: Okay. I am sorry for being a mess at your wedding :)

Me: Its okay friend :)

I looked at Make up artist

Me: Can you fix her make up please :)

Her: Of course :D

Me:

I looked away. Where are you Lithakazi? Are you in Port Elizabeth?

Zimbini: Oh another thing Nomandla!

I turned around And smiled. I don't want to show her I have questions as well.

Me: :)

Zimbinj: Cecilia called me telling me Fikiswa Ngesi is dead

Me: What ?

Londeka: Oh Yeah. She died in prison girl. They murdered her

" Who got murdered ? " said a voice coming in. It's Helen. Oh My God. I couldn't control my tears. Couldn't these ladies wait until I get married then tell me this?

Londeka: Dr Ngesi was killed in prison :)

Me:

I walked to The bathroom. I heard Helen and Londeka run after me

Londeka:

Helen: Are you okay ?

I turned around

Me: She was arrested for a crime I committed now she is murderer for it

Helen: Nomandla that woman is no saint! :(

Londeka: What if she was killed by the ex? She wasn't arrested for killing Sabata only :(

Helen: Yeah Dlu woman!

Londeka: Dlungane I think that's her name. I don't think the Ngesi family would kill their own !  
:(

Me: Fikiswa wanted to!

Helen: And she didn't ! What if she was bluffing ? :(

Me: And I did! You're not helping Helen :(

Londeka: Nomandla if Ellen would walk in here now she would love this ! :(

Once she mentioned her name I wiped my tears. I looked at them.

Me: I think you ladies need to get dressed and go to the venue

Helen: :)

Londeka: That's the spirit. Let's go get you married :D

Me: :)



They led the way out of the bathroom. Fikiswa is dead and I might be the reason for that and a normal person should feel the way I do right now. She was a human being. Anyway.....

Me: Where are you Lithakazi.....?

.

.

~ Narrated ~

After speaking to Thobeka and Fefekazi. Toto went up all disgusted by Fefekazi's behaviour. Even though he dealt with her he felt like he had to go report her to her "Best friend". We see Toto knocking at Nosukile's hotel room. Nosukile opened the door

Nosukile: Come on in Toto :D

Toto: Thank you :(

He walked in And found Vicki sitting the couch

Toto: Granny V :(

Vicki: You don't look like your usual self

Nosukile: And that is unlike him. Is everything okay ?

Toto: What kinda people you brought Mrs Nyembezi ? :(

Vicki:

Nosukile: Why do you ask? Who are you talking about ? :)

Toto: There is this classless woman who claims to be your friend. She was so rude to me :(

Nosukile: Oh Lord my daughter didn't want me to invite her. Are you talking about Fefekazi ? :(

Toto yawned giving himself air dramatically with his hand. He then rolled his eye

Toto: It's her

Vicki: Who is that Nosukile? :(

Nosukile: Your son's former employee :(

Vicki: You said former. She is not working there anymore?

Nosukile went to the mirror and fixed her make up

Nosukile: Yes. Ryan fired her :(

Vicki stood up

Vicki: That's unlike my so....? :(

Nosukile turned around

Nosukile: She was the first person to suspect Nomandla and Ryan and apparently She was vocal about it. She even confronted my daughter that's why Ryan fired her :)

Vicki: Do you think having her here at this beautiful occasion was a good idea? :(

Nosukile exhaled

Nosukile: I don't know Vicki. I just thought because she is looking after my home it was the right thing to do

Vicki: She must know her place. She used to work for your daughter :(

Toto: I told her where guests go she insisted on seeing her friend :(

Nosukile shook her head then started combing her hair

Vicki: You did the right thing for putting her in her place. Please at the wedding make sure she gets the back chair ! :(

Nosukile: :D

Toto: Hihihhi I might do that :D

Toto went to Vicki's ear

Toto: I don't like her :D

Vicki: I don't know her but she stinks already :D ;)

Toto: Oh I love you old lady ! :D

Toto kissed Vicki's cheek then ran to the door

Toto: Bye ladies ! :D

Nosukile: Bye :D

Toto walked out and closed the door.

Vicki: Such a sweet boy :D

Nosukile: He is :D

.

It looks like Thobeka is very happy about the compliment she was given by Toto. We see her taking out a mirror and fix her face

Fefekazi: You shouldn't be doing that here. This is where people eat! that's why I didn't want to bring you here :(

Thobeka looked at Fefekazi. She put her mirror in her handbag and looked at Fefekazi again

Thobeka: For a woman who knew about the invitation before me and had so many days to prepare for this wedding you sure look like a mess. The fashion police is gonna mop the floor with you after today :(

Fefekazi: Excuse me? :(

Thobeka: You were disrespectful to that wedding planner ! :(

Fefekazi: I am a friend here Thobeka! I am a friend. I should be treated with respect :(

Thobeka: Sometimes you need to take no for an answer! :(

Fefekazi: What are you talking about ? :(

Thobeka: Why are you so angry? Are you angry that you sat at the stop for more than an hour waiting for the driver? If you swallowed your pride and came to me I was gonna tell you when the car was coming :)

Fefekazi: Who does that stabane boy ( gay boy) think he is talking to me like that? :(

Thobeka: He is s nice person. He doesn't know you but already he could see how arrogant you are :(

Fefekazi: I can't believe Nosukile don't even want to see me and say hello :(

Thobeka: We don't know how rich people do things Fefekazi :(

Fefekazi: Oh please! since when she became rich? :(

Thobeka: Be nice. She invited you here! :(

Fefekazi: All I am saying is I should be right by her side that's all! I am her only friend everyone

else at the village were gossiping about her when her daughter started sleeping with a married white man! :(

Thobeka: This is not the time or plac.... ☹

Fefekazi looked at her

Thobeka: You included! you were laughing and gossiping about her and her daughter ! till I reminded you I did the same to the Xaba family! :(

Thobeka looked down and sipped on her juice and started eating

Fefekazi: Today I am sitting on the same table as you! treated like you why is that ! ☹

Thobeka: I am not going to entertain your craziness. All I am saying is Nomandla is getting married to a white family and they do things differently we should be happy we are even here! :(

Fefekazi gulped her juice

Fefekazi: Hey ! :(

She was speaking to a waitress

Thobeka:

Fefekazi: Refill please!

Waitress: Sorry ma'am This is a hotel. You stand up and go poure yourself a drink

" You can go I will help her " They turned around and looked at the person who was talking to the waitress

Fefekazi: Suki :D

Thobeka: :)

Nosukile hugged both of them

Nosukile: Fefekazi this is a hotel you can't shout you're causing a scene :)

Fefekazi: Sorry when can I see the bride she must be looking gorgeous :D

Nosukile: You will see her when she walks down the aisle :)

Fefekazi: ☹

Thobeka: :)

Thobeka is enjoying every moment of this. it looks like nothing goes Fefekazi's way. Nosukile took Fefekazi's glass and went to pour her a drink. Nosukile came back with water

Fefekazi: She is coming back with water I didn't ask for water :(

Thobeka:

Nosukile: Here :)

Fefekazi: Orange juice will be nice Suki ☹

Nosukile: No, This will help you sober up. You're drunk and you don't speak nice to people  
Nomandla hired! Fefekazi I can smell brandy from a distance! :(

Fefekazi looked down

Fefekazi: It was just two shots of brandy

Nosukile: You got here 5 minutes ago already there is a complaint about you :(

Fefekazi took the glass

Fefekazi: I guess I will drink water till I go home then ☹

Nosukile looked at Thobeka

Nosukile: Anything you need Thobeka ? :)

Thobeka: The service is good. The chef said we should dish up for ourselves whenever we need anything :)

Nosukile: I am glad. Let me go get ready then it was nice seeing you and thank you for coming :)

Thobeka: Thank you for the invite :)

Nosukile: Your suit look almost like the bride wedding gown. Nice choice of colour Thobeka :)

Thobeka giggled

Thobeka: Hihhi thank you. I knew Nomandla would never go for the traditional white dress :D

Fefekazi rolled her eyes

Fefekazi:

Nosukile went to the Elevator. Fefekazi gulped the water

Fefekazi: Is it me or Nosukile is changed ? :(

Thobeka: How ? :)

Fefekazi: She thinks she is better now :(

Thobeka: She has always been a classy woman though and I don't see any change. She is still the sweet Nosukile :)

Fefekazi stood up. She went and poured herself juice. She went back. She took out her GORDONS GIN from her white handbag and poured it in her glass

Thobeka:

Thobeka was shocked to see She brought alcohol.

Fefekazi: Oh please ! :(

She sipped on her drink. Oh it's gonna be a long, Long wedding day with this one here.

.

.

~ Matt ~

Ryan: Matt man can you please go tell Tatenda to take the guests to the beach. I don't know why his phone is off :(

This is going to be interesting. I haven't seen that dude since last night when i saw him getting a head from that dude Toto. I can't wait to see how is this is gonna go. I won't do anything with that video though. I won't even tell Lisa but I want him to treat me with respect. I took it so I could have something on him. Tatenda don't like me and he doesn't respect me ever since I took Lisa from him. I want him to give me the respect I deserve. My girlfriend is his boss. He should respect me as well. I don't know why he takes me like his equal. Anyway I went to my pants. Qaqambile threw my pyjamas pants at me

Qaqambile: You will wear your suit when you come back it's late man :)

Me: You're right dude :)

I wore it. I was wearing a white vest on top. I took flip flops. I wore them then walked out. My phone rang. I looked at it then shook my head And answered

Me: Beatrice? :(

Beatrice: How can you do this to me Matt? How can you choose that psychopath ! Do you know she has devices in my house. She is a psycho! She heard a private conversation between me

and my maid!

Me: She did the right thing. If she didn't my son would be going to Australia now :(

Beatrice: Do you blame me! You....

Me: No I don't blame you. I am just glad you're not going away with my son :(

I hung up then put my phone in my pocket. I knocked at Tatenda's door. I waited for him to come to the door. I knocked again. " Coming !! "

I moved backwards. The door opened

Me: :)

He doesn't look pleased to see me

Tatenda: What do you want ? :(

Me: Why are you so angry with me Tatenda? :)

Tatenda: Because you don't deserve Lisa. You played her all this time now you claim to love her. If you hurt her agai...

Me: Relax I won't hurt Lisa and I am not breaking up with her any time soon. We love each other :)

Tatenda: I don't trust you white boy. Anyway what do you want we not friends :(

I came here to tell him what Ryan asked me but I can see he is full of himself

Me: Ryan says go downstairs and do your job the guests must be taken to the wedding venue. Call your two other colleagues to help you transport them :)

Tatenda:

He attempted to close the door I put my foot in

Him: What are you doing ? :(

Me: You need to respect me as Lisa's boyfriend

Tatenda: You're crazy ! you'd never get that from me :D

I attempted to walk away then turned around. I looked at him. I took out my phone

Me: You know I was threatened by you when it comes to Lisa until last night.... :)

Tatenda: What about last night? :(

I looked at him and smiled unlocking my phone

Me: Learning that you also do other boys... :D

Tatenda: :(

Me: I told myself why would I be threatened by a gay boy :D

Tatenda: I don't know what you're talking about. Who is a gay boy ? :(

I stood at a distance where he can't reach for my phone and I played the video

Me: This boy :)

Tatenda:

Me: See? He seem to enjoy every moment of it :D

Tatenda Jumped and grabbed my arm. we both fell fighting for the phone.

Tatenda: Where did you get that!!!

Me: Let go of me bro!

Tatenda slapped the phone it fell at a distance. He stood up And attempted to run to the phone.

Tatenda: † σ

I grabbed his leg. He fell I got a chance to jumped up and went to him. Tatenda tried to stand up I punched him in the face. This was the only way to stop him from getting to the phone. He went down. I looked at my phone

Me: † σ

I attempted to run to my phone. Tatenda kicked my leg i fell Damn it. this is not what I thought it would be like. Tatenda got on top of me and punched me a couple of times on my arms trying to get my face. I was covering my face. I can't be bruised at this wedding. A hotel guest screamed at passage. She was watching us fight. Things were hectic now we were fighting for real. One of the doors opened. Lisa walked out

Lisa: Oh My God!!!

She ran passing Nosukile's room the same time They opened. Nosukile and Vicki ran out

Nosukile:

Vicki: Tatenda!!! :(



Lisa: Stop this guys !!!

This is Lisa's fault. I don't want to stop until this man respect me. He grabbed my right arm the one i use to punch him

Me: Let go of me you son of a bitch!!!

Tatenda: Fuck you!

He spit at me. I Kicked him, He let go of my arm. I tried to move away. He jumped on Me. I fell. He was on top of me. He threw the first punch it got me. I felt like I got bruised on my cheek. He punched me again I ducked. He hit the floor with his fist

Tatenda: Ouch

I laughed

Me: :D

Lisa grabbed Tatenda and dragged him off me.

Lisa: Are you crazy ?

I stood up. This is not over. I went running to Tatenda. I threw a punch we started fighting all over again. I pushed Tatenda. He was against the Elevator door. I had my hand on his neck trying to catch my breath while he is trying to break off and fight me.

Me:

Vicki: Somebody stop them !!!

Lisa was trying to stop us. She was failing. It looks like we want to kill each other. Nosukile ran and helped her separate us. The elevator opened we both fell inside and continued fighting while people were coming out of the elevator

Peoplw: yhu! Yhu! † σ .. σ .. σ

People ran out of the Elevator crying. Nosukile hold the lift Lisa seperated us

Lisa: Stop this right now!!!

Tatenda: We are not done ! :(

Tatenda walked out. I put my hand on my mouth then looked at it. I am bleeding. I looked at him. He is bleeding And bruises around his faces. I walked out of the Elevator

Me: You Damn right this isn't over!

Lisa: Stop it I said!!!

She stood between us

Lisa: What is wrong with you?

She said looking at Tatenda then looked at me

Lisa: Matt this is unlike you !

I started brushing my cheek I don't want it to swell

Vicki: What were you fighting about? :(

" Nothing! " We said at the same time. I smiled looking at him

Tatenda: :)

I wiped my blood and sucked it then winked at Tatenda picking up my phone

Me: ;) :p

Tatenda:

Lisa: Lets go to our room I wanna check your wound

Vicki: No! Lisa you have to go to the wedding venue it's late! :(

Lisa: Yeah....

I walked to our room

Lisa: Hell no!!

I turned around trying to see what she is talking about. Tatenda was following me.

Lisa: Tatenda you're not going to our room!

Me: :)

Vicki: And never lay your hand in my future son in love again !?

Tatenda: I am sorry ma'am

I walked to The door and opened. I walked in And closed the door and locked

Me: :)

·  
·  
~ Narrated ~

At Nomandla's room. We see all bridesmaids dressed up. They are ready to leave. Nomandla was not yet in her dress. Vicki and Nosukile walked in

Vicki: You guys have to go! the Minister is downstairs if not already at the beach!

Helen: We are waiting for Lisa :)

The door opened.

Lisa: I am here let's go !

Nomandla: You look great :D

Lisa: Thank you darling :)

Vicki: How are Matt injuries? :(

Nomandla: Injuries ?

Helen: What happened to him ?

Vicki: They were fighting over my daughter :(

She said giving Lisa death stare

Lisa: I won't entertain this I had my pills today let's go ladies :D

Londeka's phone rang

Londeka: It's Toto let's go guys !!! :D

Londeka ran and kissed Nomandla

Londeka: Don't keep us waiting girl! :D

Nomandla: :D

Londeka ran to the door.

Lisa: Where is Curtly?

Nomandla: Already gone with Thethiswa and all the kids :)

Vicki: Soya is with Ryan. He has the rings :D

Lisa: Lets go guys!

Zimbini, Londeka And Lisa walked out

Helen: Are you gonna be okay ? :)

Nomandla: I am great let me wear my dress :D

Vicki: Helen stay. You will be with us in the car. She will follow after you've walked down :)

Helen Okay :)

Nomandla wore her dress.

Helen: Gorgeous :D

Vicki: Oh my God you look amazing :D

Nomandla: Thank you Mrs Lawson :)

Nosukile: My princess.... You look breathtaking. so beautiful :D

Nomandla: Thank you mom :D

They hugged. Nomandla broke the hug

Nomandla: I don't want to cry :D

Vicki: Your make up is beautiful don't cry ! :D

Nomandla: Thanks Mrs Lawson. Okay guys help me wear this crown and necklace :D

Helen helped her wear them. Vicki went behind Nomandla and lifted the dress

Vicki: We will have to hold it together Nosukile. This is the longest wedding dress I have ever seen in person :D

Make up artist went to the door

Her: Let me open the door....

Odwa barged in running. Everyone looked at him.

Helen: You look Great Odwa :D

Odwa: Thank you Aunt Helen :)

He was out of breath from running

Nomandla: :)

Nosukile: I thought Tatenda left with you to the venue :)

Odwa: he did :D

Everyone:

Everyone was confused. If he did what is Odwa doing here ?

Odwa: With other :)

Helen: Why did you stay behind boy ? :)

Odwa looked at Nosukile then at Nomandla

Odwa: Mandla Since your father is dead can I walk you down the aisle ?

Nosukile:

Nomandla:

Nomandla dropped the glass of champagne. It fell on the floor everyone looked at Odwa. He showed his white teeth smiling at them.

Odwa: :D

.

To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 196 { THE WEDDING PART 4 }

~ Qhayiya ~

After trying Lithakazi so many times. I gave up and decided to go to the mall and buy a few things for myself. So am trying not to think the worst but I can't. Lithakazi might be in danger. I had a chance to stop her but I didn't. I saw she wasn't looking like her usual self but I failed to stop her. I had a chance to save her but i didn't. I feel like something bad happened nd I pray it happened only to Marlene. I pray she is still out there in a taxi coming back. I was very happy and i thought Ellen might not find out about Marlene. How did this happen. Did Marlene call Ellen when she realised I sent Litha? I have to lie to her. I am glad she is giving me a chance to explain myself. When I see her I am going to lie and i will make sure she believes me. I really don't know what I will say to Zimbini When I have to go see Ellen. I have learnt my lesson. Every time I lie to Zimbini she finds out. Maybe it's best I tell her I am visiting my daughter. I just pray she won't want to come with.

Anyway I am sure Ellen Arrived in Port Elizabeth now. While I was walking to the exit of the mall. I decided to call her. I want to know what happened.

Me:

Ellen: Rebecca hello

I wonder why Rebecca is answering her phone... ?

Me: Hi Rebecca , It's Qhayiya

Rebecca: What do you want ?

Me: I am sorry I don't want to hurt your sis. I just want to speak to her

Rebecca: My sister is admitted in hospital for shock. Our mother died today. Lithakazi came here and burned our mother alive!

Oh no!

Me: What ? Where is Lithakazi now?

Rebecca: She died in there with my mother thank God!

Oh My God. I went and leaned on the wall.

Me:

Rebecca: They both died and burnt into ashes.

Me: How do you know it's Lithakazi who died with her ?

Rebecca: Qhayiya her handbag and two cell phones are here and some of .....

She broke down

Me:

Rebecca: Some of their body parts and bones didn't burn

I couldn't control tears. I know I am a man but I just couldn't. Lithakazi and I had this strange relationship. Our friendship was weird but tight. I didn't want to hear more

Me: Please stop!

Rebecca: I have never seen something like that in my life. I don't think I will ever sleep

I hung up and sat down wiping my tears

Me: Oh my God

I saw people looking at me. I pulled myself together. I stood up and quickly walked to the exit door. I felt someone tap my shoulder. Not now! I turned around

Me:

I cannot believe this. What is Nomonde doing in Mthatha? is she following me ? Did she leave East London and followed me here?

Me: Nomonde ?

She smiled. I could see the smile was not genuine

Nomonde: I just wanted to say you're a coward! :(

Me: What ?

Nomonde: You don't know half of the things I went through because of you !

Me: Because of me ? I didn't do anything. Nomonde you and I.... :(

She gave me a hand

Her: We just had sex we were not dating I know that okay !

Me: Can we go speak in the car I am not comfortable....

Nomonde: This is a mall. Everyone is minding their own business ! I lost our child because of you !

Me: What did I do ? I don't understand why you so mad at me. What happened to the baby?

She smiled

Her: So your baby mama didn't tell you I lost the baby :(

Me: Zimbini knows you lost the baby ? How do you even know each other ?

Nomonde: I got involved with a bad family. I fell in love with a murderer and lied to him. I told him the baby was his because I was afraid to raise A child alone!

Me: So you told another man that my child was his ? are you crazy? Why were you even dating when you were pregnant? do you see why I never wanted anything to do with you ? :(

Nomonde: I can't believe this

Me: Come on stop acting like a saint. You seduce every man you come across.You slept with your boss boyfriend that says a lot about the person you are

Nomonde sat down

Nomonde: Leave !

Me: You killed our child I didn't! :(

Nomonde: Ndithe Hamba! ( I said go! )

I walked away leaving her crying.

Me:

I can't believe Zimbini hid this from me but I won't judge her. She was afraid I would run to her. I can't be mad at her. I got her cousin killed I am the last person to judge. I wonder how am I gonna break the news to her. She is going to die.

.

.

~ Ellen ~

I cannot believe my warrior is gone. I cannot believe the strongest woman I know is no more. I can't believe my mother died in the most cruel way. This is killing me. I am thinking about the hurtful things I said to her. I blame myself for all this. I blame myself for not fixing things. Now it's too late. My mommy is gone and she will never come back. She will never know how much I loved her. We loved her no matter What she did to us. She was always our mother. She was



always there when I needed her. She helped me when I didn't even need her to. She was protective of her children more especially me. I feel like this is My fault. If I never had Lithakazi work for us none of this would've happened. Mom got to know Lithakazi when she wanted revenge for what Lithakazi did to me. Londeka warned me about Lithakazi I didn't listen. I feel like if I listened to her my mother would still be alive now. Ryan. Ryan too is to be blamed for this. If he didn't cheat on me with Nomandla none of this mess would've happened. My mother was doing what any mother would do to protect their child. I feel lost. I am broken. I am falling apart. I never thought my life would be like this.

Anyway I am trying to figure out where I am and what happened. I remember asking if my mother was dead and no one wanted to tell me but their eyes were screaming yes she is dead. I remember my sister confirming it to me. I don't remember anything else after that.

Me:

I opened my eyes. My sister is here. Where am I, I looked around. It's the hospital.

Rebecca: You're awake thank God

Me: What happened to me ?

Rebecca:

I can see she is nervous again. She reminds me about earlier.

Me: I know mom is dead! Tell me what happened to me. What happened to mom ?

Rebecca pulled a chair. She sat down.

Rebecca: When I arrived it looked like how you saw. There was police tapes everywhere surrounding the house. When I saw that I knew something happened

Me: Did the house burn down?

Rebecca: No, The only think that got burnt was the basement. Did you know mom had a basement ?

I shook my head no. I have never seen a basement in my mothers house.

Rebecca: Well there is a basement there. The house will need paint inside after that smoke

Me: Sis. what happened? Did mom....

I broke down. I don't want to say this. This sounds so painful and brutal

Rebecca:

Me: Did mom burn herself alive?

She stood up and put her hand on her head crying. She looked away

Rebecca: No

Me: Then who .... ?

Rebecca:

Me: Who killed mother Rebecca?

She turned around and looked at me. She was crying. She had hiccups

Rebecca: Lithakazi

What? words couldn't come out of my mouth. This is shocking. I didn't expect this

Me:

I put my hands on my mouth shocked.

Rebecca: We were never gonna find out who did but....

Me: How did you find out?

She sat again. She looked at me

Rebecca: Sis the fire fighters stopped the fire but when they finally did.....

She covered her face crying

Rebecca: Sis they knew someone was being fried inside there judging by a smell

Me: Oh My God

This is the most cruel and painful thing I have ever heard. I don't think I will ever get through this.

She finally stopped crying. She looked at me

Rebecca: But after the fire was defeated they discovered that there isn't one person who died in there

Me: How many ? And how did they discover that ?

Rebecca: Sis they got burnt into ashes. The only thing that was left was some of their bones lying on a human form... position... They saw two skeletons lying there...

She started from the top crying and I was crying throughout

Me:

Rebecca: Sis The only thing that didn't burn was their organs inside their stomach which I find strange. Well... the fire fighters say it's a common thing

Me: How are we going to get through this sis ?

Rebecca: Our mother fought that girl sis. The police noticed that the fight started at the living room and it went to the study

Me: I cannot believe Lithakazi killed my mother and burned her

Rebecca cleared her throat. She stood up and walked away

Me: What is it ?

She looked away.

Rebecca: Its a probably a lie! I don't understand why would they say something like that about our mom ☺

Me: What are they saying ?

I stood up and followed her. She turned around

Rebecca: They say our mother is the one who might have burned Lithakazi alive

Me: What ? They died together in There! :(

Rebecca: Sis they have this theory....

She looked at me. She looked nervous

Rebecca: Sis there is blood from the study to the store room. From the store room to the kitchen. They examined the blood It shows mom was bleeding and she was the one who went to take paraffin from the study

I felt weak. I searched for a chair. I sat down. This is too much to handle.

Me:

Rebecca: I hate to say this but it does make sense. Lithakazi don't know her way around the house. Mom might have been the one who went to take the matches / Gasoline or whatever she used! :(

Me: Please get out!

Rebecca: What ?

Me: I need to be alone! I need to process all this

Rebecca: Should I call the doctor ?

Me: Out!!!

Rebecca:

She ran out and closed the door. I put my hand on my chest. I can't do this anymore. I can't feel this pain. I stood up. I took my phone. I dialled Ryan's number.

Ryan: Hello?

Me: Ryan it's me. I have bad news for you baby

Rebecca barged in with Dr Evans.

Evans: :)

Doctor Evans walked out and closed the door. Rebecca looked at me.

Rebecca: Baby ?

I ignored her

Ryan: What is it Ellen? I am getting married. I am already at the alter hear the wind? I am at the beach! I am marrying Nomand....

That cut deep in my heart as if I am not in pain already. I had to cut him off

Me: My mother is dead!

Ryan: What ?

Me: Ryan my mom was burnt alive by Lithakazi Mkhenkce. They died together at my mothers house I need you right now. Stop everything and come please!

Rebecca:

Ryan: .....

He didn't say anything

Me: We need you. Hillary is falling apart!

Ryan: I know you're capable of a lot of things but I never thought you'd stoop this low!

Me: Ryan I am....

Ryan: There is nothing you can do to stop my wedding! do you hear me !?

Me: I am.....

I looked at my phone then threw my body on the pillow

Me: He hung up on Me. Sis I feel like cutting my heart out. I can't carry this pain

Rebecca: In that phone call I didn't hear a woman who just lost her mother!

I sat up straight

Me: What !?

Rebecca: I heard a jealous ex wife who didn't want her ex husband to marry another woman!

Me: That's no....

Rebecca: You should be ashamed of yourself!!

She walked to The door and slammed the door behind her

Me:

.

.

~ Nomandla ~

I didn't expect this from Odwa I am shocked. What does he know about weddings and walking people down the aisle? Where we come from we've never seen weddings. We see people become wives without seeing any white wedding. I didn't expect this. Who sent Odwa to do this ? They were supposed to be at the wedding venue. I am surprised he didn't leave with others. I already planned that my mom will walk me down the aisle and Soya will give us the rings not the best man. I am confused right now. I don't know what to do. Odwa was taken in by my mother when he was very young after my mother's sibling died. He lived with us all his life and mother never lied to him. She told him she was his aunt but Odwa continued calling her mom which was understandable because she is the only mother he knows. So that is why he referred to my dad " Your father ". Mom Odwa and I have been through a lot. We would go to school hungry together sometimes and that would break my heart because he was very young. Things got better when he got his money even though it didn't do much for us. He deserves this. He deserves to do something at my wedding. I think I won't get involved. He and mom have to make a decision. I want to be walked down the aisle I don't care who does between them.

Anyway we were all shocked. We were out of words this came out of no where. I don't know what to say. We were just looking at him. He just stood there looking at us with a big smile on his face.

Us:

Odwa: :D

Me: Wow I didn't think of this :D

I looked at mom. Please mom save me. This boy is looking at me and he needs an answer.

Mom: :)

Mom is not saying anything. She is just smiling. I looked at Odwa.

Me: Odwa who told you there is such thing as walking someone down the aisle you and I have never been to a wedding before :D

Odwa: I watch movies. So you chose someone else ?

I looked at mom.

Mom: You boy..... :)

She went to him and fixed his tie

Odwa: :D

She looked at me

Vicki: :)

Mom: And I will walk your sister down the aisle together :)

Odwa: :D

Helen: :D

Mom: I will walk her down and hand her to you and you will give her to her husband :)

Odwa: Awesome let's go ! :D

Me: Okay ! someone call the car! :D

I looked at my make up artist

Me: Please fix my make up. Let's do this :D

Vicki: Helen, Odwa and I will take another car and you guys will get your driver. I think we will have to arrive first and leave Helen in the car :)

Helen: Perfect idea but we will need people who will help Nomandla with her dress :)

Vicki: The driver will! let's go get him !

Helen: See you at the wedding girl :D

Odwa: :D

Me: Bye ! :D † ♀

It's now or never. I am getting married in few minutes.

.  
.

~ Ryan ~

I don't believe her. She is lying. She just wants me to stop my wedding. I fell for her lies once I am not going to again. I gave my phone to Toto at the hotel. I didn't think he would bring it here. I am here at the wedding venue. I was surprised when he ran to me saying I should answer the phone because we haven't started. I wish I didn't answer that call. I am angry. I am angry that my daughter went through what she went through at my house. I hate that I lied to her. This is all Ellen's fault.

This woman was at my house at 7 am. Now it's ten and already she is in Port Elizabeth and she expects me to stop everything and come to her? I am not going to do that. I am not going to let it happen. I made a decision. I am marrying Nomandla and there is nothing anyone can do about it. This is the best decision. Maybe If Nomandla had no child I would have a slightest guilt of what I am doing. This woman is my life. We have the most beautiful children together. I love her and she makes me happy. It's time I am happy. I turned around and looked at people sitting. My eyes lied on Soya who was sitting next to Lisa. Lisa was carrying Curtly

Me: :)

This is the best decision. I felt Someone tap my shoulder. I turned around

Tom: Is everything okay ?

Me: Ellen says Marlene is dead

Tom: What? :D

I looked around then at Tom

Me: She says Marlene and Lithakazi burned each other alive and died at Marlene's house in PE

Tom: No that doesn't sound like a lie. Do you think she would lie about something like this?

Me: She is crazy. She said I should stop everything and come because " They need me"

Tom snatched my phone from my hand. He went through it. After 10 minutes looking at him wondering what he is looking at he finally looked at me

Tom:

He didn't say anything but his eyes said it all. He looked like he just saw a ghost

Me: What is it ?

Tom: She is right dude ! Marlene and Lithakazi burned each other alive

I snatched my phone from him and read

Me:

He put his hand on my shoulder. I cannot believe this..

Tom: But that doesn't change anything right? Marlene is no longer your in law :(

Me: You Damn right about that. I am getting married right now :)

I saw Tom look at Bridemaids. I looked at him. He let his lower lip hang his mouth wide open. I turned around

Me: Zimbini

She is her cousin

Tom: Dude ! :(

He put both his hands on my shoulders

Tom: Let's do this and get through it then after the wedding. After you guys took pictures we call a meeting and tell everyone before we go to the reception

Me: You're right

We heard footsteps behind us we turned around

Us:



Toto: Is everything okay guys?

Tom: Yeah. Everything is great :D

Toto looked at me.

Me: :D

Toto: If you say so.... anyway Granny V is here and you know what that means right ?

Us: :)

Toto: The bride is on the way come on get to your spots!!! :D

Me: Yeah :)

Toto: Give me that ! :D

He snatched my phone and ran back

Toto: :D

I fixed my suit.

Tom: Are you okay dude? :)

I looked everyone smiling

Me: Why wouldn't I be? Four women I feared they might stop my wedding just died :)

Tom: :)

Tom smiled. I looked at him then walked back. I chinned up and looked at the red carpet straight to the end

Me: :)

I looked at mom

Mom: ;)

Me: :D

.

.

~ Narrated ~

The day we all been waiting for has finally arrived. All the guests are here. Some of the employees at the supermarket are here. Friends and the two families are gathered here. It's a beautiful day. Everyone is happy. Everyone is excited to see the beautiful bride. We see everyone keeps looking back hoping they'd see her walk down the aisle. It's a beautiful sunny day. The sky is blue there isn't a little bit of cloud. It looks like this day has been blessed by the one above us all. Everyone looks happy. We see them taking out cell phones and taking picture while waiting so patiently. At front we see Londeka and Zimbini standing looking so beautifully in their beautiful designer dresses. Zimbini looked Londeka and smiled.

Zimbini: :)

Londeka: :D

Londeka took Zimbini's hand. She could see Zimbini's mind was not there at all.

Londeka: Few more hours that's all :)

Zimbini: I am happy to be here I won't ruin this day I promise :)

Londeka: :)

Londeka squeezed Zimbini's hand then they both looked at the end of the red carpet smiling showing their white beautiful teeth. Sitting down at the back. We see Fefekazi's hat fly away. It is a bit windy. We see her stand up running after it. Her heels drowning in the sand. She took them off and ran to her hat some were looking at her. We see white people just smiling probable feeling sorry for her. Blacks silently giggling laughing at her.

Fefekazi:

She got to her hat. She took it, and had to catch a breath then went back and sat down. She put her hat on and put her hand on top so that if won't embarrass her again.

Fefekazi:

Thobeka was sitting next to her. Poor woman. She is probably being punished because of Fefekazi. She doesn't deserve to sit at the back. she and Fefekazi saw Nomandla grow up to become the woman she is right now but thanks to Fefekazi. They are sitting at the back. People who don't know the bride at all are serving class in the front row

Thobeka: :)

We see Thobeka with a smirk in her face looking at Fefekazi then away. She slid her hand in her handbag. She took out a tissue and handed it to Fefekazi

Fefekazi:

Fefekazi gave her deathstare. She just looked at the tissue and didn't take it

Thobeka: I was trying to help, the sweat that is running down your neck is not a good sight to look at :)

Fefekazi: :(

She looked away fuming with anger. She slowly put her hand on her neck and felt it

Fefekazi:

Thobeka: :)

Fefekazi looked at Thobeka

Fefekazi: I am sorry for being rude. I am just embarrassed

Thobeka: I understand :)

She said smiling looking in front of her. Fefekazi's lips started mumbling something. She looked at Thobeka

Fefekazi: Can I have the tissue ?

Thobeka looked at her then took it out again

Thobeka: Here :)

She gave it to her.

Fefekazi: Thank you

She started drying her sweat. Then caught Londeka looking at her. She quickly moved the tissue from her neck and sat up straight pretending like she wasn't doing anything.

Fefekazi: :(

Londeka looked on thin air and smiled

Londeka: :)

She looked up and her eyes met Qaqambile's eyes

Qaqambile: ;)

He winked at her Londeka blushed and looked at her mother

Her mother: :)

They smiled at each other. We see Another car arrives. This one is the one with the bride. We see Toto running to the front. She spoke to the minister. The pastor stood up and went to stand

where she is supposed to. We see Toto running to speak to the singers or should I say the band. They stood up and went to their guitars

Toto: When I raise my hand you start playing okay darlings ? :D

" Okay " said the ladies smiling.

Toto: :D

We see Toto running and crossing the red carpet. He bumped into Tatenda who had his upper lip swollen

Toto:

Tatenda: After this we need to talk :(

Toto: Please take a sit sir :D

Tatenda grabbed Toto's wrist so hard

Toto:

Tatenda: Did you hear what I said ?

Toto: Yes

Tatenda smiled. He fixed his suit then sat down

Tatenda: :)

He looked up his eyes caught Matt eyes

Matt: ;)

Matt winked at Tatenda. We see Tatenda looking down fuming with anger forming a fist. Matt looked at Lisa and winked at her

Lisa: :D

Londeka: You must be tired of standing? :)

Lisa: I am not big so I can handle this :)

Zimbini: :)

We see Toto look at the end of the redcarpet and raise his hand. A driver opened the door. Helen walked out

Tom: :D

He was smiling at his wife who was walking down smiling .

Helen: :)

Helen walked for about a 3 minutes to get to the alter, That's how long the carpet was. Toto was standing smiling. He took his phone. He dialled a number

Toto: Are you ready? :)

Nomandla: Nervous but yes! it's time

Toto: Just be calm and be happy okay. I will raise my hand when I do, the chauffeur will open the door. You and Mrs Nyembezi walk out and down the carpet :D

Nomandla: Okay

Toto hung up then ran to Ryan

Toto:

He got to Ryan

Ryan: :)

Toto: Ready? :D

Ryan: Let's do this :)

Toto went to the minister

Toto: I think we are ready :)

Pastor: Okay I am ready as well :)

Toto ran to the back. He looked at the alter then turned around. He looked at the chauffeur

Toto: :D

We see the door of the car opens. Nosukile walked out and went and stood where the red carpet starts. The driver went to the other side. He opened the door

Toto: :)

We see Toto standing folding his arms enjoying all the efforts and the work he put to make this day a success. We see the driver helping Nomandla out with her dress. Another driver came too

Ryan: :)

Ryan was seeing the dress for the first time. He looked impressed. Two chauffeurs were both

holding the dress from behind to the carpet. They got to the carpet. Nosukile took Nomandla's hand. We see Toto look at the band

Toto: :D

The girls starter seeing Ward Thomas - One more Goodbye. The reason Ryan chose this song is because of how much Nomandla loves it. Ryan says Nomandla always tells him that every time she is happy with him she feels like she is saying her last goodbye. It's like it's the last time she sees him. After all the drama and trauma She went through with Marlene getting her stabbed she feels like she might lose him at some point.



"One More Goodbye"

I should be getting my things

We both know what that means

Can we slow this down?

No, I'm not ready now

Every time I go away

Your jumper's safe in my case

Like it always is

One thing less to miss

And I know this is a good time

Got my car and it's waiting outside but

I don't wanna think about it

'Cause right now I'm all yours

So kiss me like you're trying to hold on

Twenty more minutes, I'm out the door

So gimme one more

Gimme one more

Won't forget this

I'm gonna leave you so breathless

Feels like forever 'cause then I'm gone

So gimme one more

Gimme one more goodbye

Bye

Bye

Bye

Gimme one more

Gimme one more goodbye

I'll call you when I've landed

Lying in my hotel bed

And I'm all alone

Wishing I was home

I know the days will fly by

I'll be back in the blink of an eye

Like you always say, nothing's gonna change

And I know this is a good time

Got my car and it's waiting outside but

I don't wanna think about it

'Cause right now I'm all yours

So kiss me like you're trying to hold on

Twenty more minutes, I'm out the door

So gimme one more

Gimme one more

Won't forget this

I'm gonna leave you so breathless

Feels like forever 'cause then I'm gone

So gimme one more

Gimme

One more kiss is not enough

One more second of our love

Is all I need before I leave

'Cause I don't wanna think about it, no

'Cause right now I'm all yours

So kiss me like you're trying to hold on

Twenty more minutes, I'm out the door

So gimme one more

Gimme one more

Won't forget this

I'm gonna leave you so breathless



Feels like forever 'cause then I'm gone

So gimme one more

Gimme one more goodbye

Bye

Bye

Bye

Gimme one more

Gimme one more goodbye

Bye

Bye

Bye

Gimme one more

Gimme one more goodbye.

👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉👉

When this song started playing. We saw everyone standing up looking behind them. We see Nomandla putting her hand on her chest looking at Nosukile who was also shocked to hear the band sing. Nomandla had glasses in her eyes. One blink the tears are coming out of her eyes. She looked at the ladies. In inside her she was like I am sorry for not treating you well. They were slowly walked down everyone was smiling.

Nomandla: Oh My God mom :D

Nosukile: :)

Nosukile smiled. When the band got to the part " cause right now I am all yours" We see Ryan put his hand on his heart smiling looking at his bride. He was so happy. He looked like he wanted to run and meet her half way that's how impatient he was to get her next to him.

Ryan: :D

Nomandla: :D

.  
To be continued.....

I admit, i was wrong

.  
Season 4

.  
Insert 197 FINALE

.  
~ Narrated ~

It's been forever. The Nel's are crying for their loss but what about the Mkhencses? Who is crying for Lithakazi. Does she have a family ? Who will talk about her and what will they say about her ? Lithakazi might have been a bad person to some but to some she was a good person. She did all the bad but when she did a good thing you'd see it came from the heart even though sometimes she does good hoping to benefit something from it. That is how Lithakazi survived. That is how she lived all these years without her mother to pay the bill or put food on the table. Everyone can agree she lived the best life. She lived a life you and I wanted. She tasted luxury. She had a huge bank balance in her card something some of us only wish to have. If she was someone else she would've gave up that day at Nelson Mandela hospital when she was told she was molested. That she almost died and her womb was eaten by dogs. Lithakazi didn't let that break her. She didn't even need a shrink to tell her we all go through this and how do we move forward from it and make a sad thing positive again. No. She was a fighter that is why the news of her death will crush some even people who were known as her enemies. What will Zimbini do? What will her aunt do When they find out ? Speaking of her aunt....

At home affair at Elliotdale where Lithakazi's aunt works. We see her standing speaking on the phone walking around the office. All her colleagues were looking at her. She was listening to the person who was speaking to her on the phone. She kept asking questions crying. Everyone stopped what they were doing and paid attention to her. They didn't know what to do or how to help her. We see her sit on the chair letting go of her phone. It fell down one of her colleagues

ran and picked it up. One of them ran to get water. She looked at them

Her: My niece is dead

Them:

Her: She died in Port Elizabeth. She got burnt to death. She is being transferred to Mthatha. I have to see her. I have to go home

She was crying walking around. She went to her handbag

Her: I have to call my daughter. I have to go to Mthatha and meet with the police there!

Colleagues:

They were just standing there not knowing what to do or say to her

Aunt: I don't think I can do this

Colleagues:

Her colleague came with water. She sat on a chair and drank water.

Her: I don't think I can look at those ashes and her remainings

She broke down

Colleagues1: I will call Zimbini for you. I will just tell her to come here

Her: No! She must meet me in Mthatha. That's where Lithakazi's bod.... Remainings are

Colleagues:

.  
At Mthatha Qhayiya just arrived at his house after he heard what happened to Lithakazi. He is a mess. He blames himself for this. He feels like if he made an effort and stopped Lithakazi none of this wouldn't have happened. He feels like he bstrayed his girlfriend and her family. We see him pacing up and down drinking. He was calling Zimbini with no luck. Some of the guys left their phones at hotel.They didn't go with them to the wedding venue. Qhayiya's phone rang. He looked at it. His eyes popped out. He swallowed hard then sat down then answered

Him: Hello ma

Zimbini's ma: Hello Qhayiya I have bad news

Qhayiya: What is going on ma'am?

He knows he is partly responsible. He is trying by all means to make sure no one suspects or think he is connected in any way that is why he is acting like he doesn't know this is about Lithakazi's passing.

Zimbini's ma: I got a call from the police telling me they got my number from Lithakazi cell phone. Son Lithakazi was murdered and burnt in Port Elizabeth last night

Qhayiya: What?

Her: Yes now I have to come there and I can't get hold of my daughter. Can you call her? She has to know this!

Qhayiya: Of course. I will see what I can do

Her: Thank you. I will see you when I get there

Qhayiya: You're coming here ?

Her: Yes to wait for the guys coming from PE. I will have to wait at your house I hope you don't mind

Qhayiya: No! not at all

Her: Okay thank you.

Qhayiya: No problem

Zimbini's mother hung up. Qhayiya threw his phone on the couch and buried his face between his thighs

Qhayiya: What have I done ?

.

.

~ Rebecca ~

I don't know what is going on in our family. I feel like I am all alone. I feel like I have no one I am all alone. Ellen is just like my mother. She is stubborn. She doesn't want to listen. She listens when you talk when you're out of her sight she does the opposite. Everything she tells you is a lie. She tells you this and does the opposite. Right now I don't know what to do or think any more. I am afraid that Ellen might die the same way mom died and leave her poor daughters all alone. People who don't live an honest living end up dead like my poor mother did. I tried to stop

her. I always spoke to her about her ways. I made myself clear that I am against all of these things but did she listen? My mother never listened to me. She always thought everything is a joke. I am sick of her. I am saying I am sick of her because She is living through my sister. I still have to deal with her while she is dead.

Ellen was falling apart looking like she was losing herself when I ran out. A second later when I come with DR Evans She is on the phone speaking to the same man who initiated all this drama that is happening in our lives. If my brother in law never slept with his now wife Lithakazi was never gonna be part of our lives. The first day Ryan slept with a black woman we were all cursed and my idiot family let that dark cloud overpower them. They continued fighting a losing battle. I saw mom doing things I never thought she was capable of. I don't know what happened to my mother. Now I have a responsibility to fix my sister before something bad happens to her also. My sister is not in love with Ryan. She is obsessed with him. Ellen is not stupid. She is an educated woman. She is smart enough to know she is not loved and she must move on. WhAt is she waiting for? Why can't she move on and forget Ryan? I am sick of her always running to that man. We just lost mother. It was okay of her to call Ryan and tell him of our mother's passing but asking him to leave everything and come be with her ? That pissed me off. We are in mourning. She just keeps continuing with her selfish ways. That man is/ was getting married today

Anyway I couldn't control my anger. I walked out and sat outside. Dr Evan went in and spoke to her. Right now I don't care what they talk about. I am done with her lies. All I want is my mother's ashes. We left Hillary and her sister at the hotel. There were people helping us collect the ashes and bones. And they also took Lithakazi's body. I had to go leave the kids at the hotel and come take care of Ellen who doesn't need my help. All she needs is Ryan. I decided to stand up. It's been long sitting here and DR is not coming out. I saw two nurses coming to Ellen door. I stood up

Me: What is going on?

They shrugged their shoulders. The door opened.

Me:

Dr: You can take her :)

Me: Take her where? What is going on?

The doctor looked at me

Him: Your sister asked for help. She is being taken to a mental institution ma'am

Me:

I put both my hands on my mouth tears streaming down my cheeks. Is it me? Did I cause this.

Did I make her feel unworthy that she decided to leave me at a time like this. I didn't speak nice to her earlier. Two nurses pushed her out. I ran to her. I knelt down and put my hands on her knees

Me: Sis I am sorry

Ellen:..... ☹

Me: I didn't mean to shout at you please don't leave me. I can't do this alone! I can't bury our mother alone

The doctor helped me stand up. Ellen was just sitting on that wheelchair not saying anything

Evans: I have always wanted to admit your sister Rebecca. Remember when she asked to be sedated because she wanted to look sick to the Lawson family ?

Me:

Evans: This is good for her

He looked at Nurses

Him: Take her away :)

They pushed her I watched my sister being taken away

Me:

Evans: She left you a letter

I quickly turned around and looked at him

Me: What does it say ?

He gave it to me and her handbag. He walked away. I looked at the letter

Me:

" Ms Rebecca Nel " said a voice behind her. i quickly wiped my tears and turned around. It's Mthatha Wellington Board.

Officer: We had to let you calm down earlier. We couldn't speak at your house :)

Me: What do you want? My mother is dead!!

Him: We don't want her we know she is no more

Me: Then what do you want?

He looked at his colleague

Him: We want you and your sister behind bars after your mother's funeral

Me: Oh My God

.  
.

~ Narrated ~

Back at The wedding. Everyone was just standing watching Nomandla walking down the aisle with her mother. Ryan was smiling looking at her. They both looked so happy. This is the day they have been waiting for. This is the day they've dreamt of. None of them thought it would happen and they are still worried something bad might happen and no one can blame them after everything that happened. Ryan knows Marlene and Lithakazi are dead. He knows what will this do to Nomandla that is why he made sure he can't tell her until they get married. Ryan is trying by all means to act normal to get through this wedding. He knows there is a big task after this wedding. He knows He has to tell Zimbini about her cousin's passing. He has to tell his beautiful bride about her friend's passing. This is not going to be easy at all.

Anyway we see Nosukile looks at Nomandla

Nomandla: :D

Nosukile: He looks handsome :)

Nomandla: I know and the girls sound so beautiful :D

Nosukile: :)

They were now in the middle of the guests walking down. We see Odwa stands up

Odwa: :D

Nosukile looked at him excited. They finally got to Odwa. Nosukile kissed Odwa's forehead then gave him Nomandla's hand and nodded her head

Nosukile: :)

Nosukile watched them walk pass her. Nosukile got teary. It was tears of joy

Nosukile: :D

We see Toto running to Nosukile

Toto: Mrs Nyembezi come. There is a chair with your name on it :D

Nosukile: Okay thank you :D

Nosukile walked to the chair. She stood next to Vicki.

Nosukile: :)

Vicki took her hand. They smiled at each other

Vicki: :D

Odwa walked Nomandla to Ryan..

Helen whispered in Londeka's ear

Helen: This is so cute :D

Londeka: I know right :D

Lisa: :D

Zimbini: :)

Zimbini looked lost. Her mind wasn't here. Only her body was here. She was not feeling any of this. Anyway they got next to Ryan. The band was singing So beautifully. Nomandla turned around and looked at Odwa. She hugged him and kissed his cheek. They looked at Ryan.

Ryan: :D

Odwa handed her to Ryan.

Odwa: Take care of Mandla :D

Ryan: I promise I will sir :D

He said brushing his head then hugged him. Odwa went down

Nosukile: I am proud of you my boy :)

Odwa: Thank you mom :)

Ryan looked at Nomandla

Ryan: You look stunning my lady :)

Nomandla: You look handsome Mr Lawson :)

Everyone was still standing smiling at lovebirds. The minister looked at Toto. He looked at the band. Toto raised his hand. The band stopped singing.



Pastor: You may all be seated :D

Everyone sat down

Fefekazi: Finally ! :(

She didn't say that out loud. Only Thobeka heard her.. They sat down. Fefekazi took out her Gordons. She sipped from the bottle then put it in her bag. Everyone was now looking at the minister waiting for her to marry the couple.

Pastor: Good day everyone :)

They greeted her back. She looked at a piece of paper then looked at guests

Pastor: Friends and family. We reaffirm your commitment to one another as beloved and partners in spiritual union and in marriage....

Ryan smiled at Nomandla. She was blushing looking at him.

Pastor: I would like the couple to exchange their vows to each other before we continue :)

Ryan turned and looked at Nomandla, Nomandla did the same. They hold each other's hands. The bridesmaids and groomsmen smiled. The pastor looked at Nomandla

Pastor: You may start :)

Nomandla looked at Ryan in the eyes.

Nomandla: Ryan Lawson... I don't know where to start :)

Ryan: :)

Nomandla: You're my everything, My protector. The man of my dreams. The man I will love till I die

Ryan: :)

Nomandla: When I met you I thought I knew what love is but when you and I started dating. I realised i didn't know nothing about love. You showed me love, You showed me affection. You stood by me even when I didn't want you around :)

Ryan: :D

Nomandla: Loving you was not easy. Loving you had so many risks but our love for each other didn't let us give up on each other. I am a very emotional person. I would like to believe I am strong but I am not. In some heartbreaking and humiliating situations I went through for loving you trust me if I didn't love you the way I do I would be long gone. Other people wouldn't have survived the things we did.....

Ryan: :)

Nomandla: Ryan Lawson. You're my soulmate, My best friend and my true love. You're my king and hero. I am not ashamed to stand here and tell everyone you made me a better person... :)

Ryan: :)

Nomandla: I am so honoured to marry you today. I am honoured to have you as my husband and I am honoured to be your wife. I love you :)

Everyone smiled, some were touching their hearts looking so touched by those words. Pastor looked at Ryan.

Pastor: :)

Ryan: When I look at you. I see love and our sons. I see Family. I feel whole. You made me the happiest man in the world. Loving you was the best thing that ever happened to me :)

Nomandla: :D

Ryan: You made me feel brand new. You made me feel things that I never felt before. I've changed as a man. I feel more like a man now more than I felt before. Thank you for sticking with me through all the drama following me. I love you so much sweetheart and i promise to love you till we die :)

Nomandla: I love you more :D

People cheered. The pastor waited for them to stop clapping. She looked at the guests

Pastor: Before their son brings the rings. I would like to ask if anyone here objects to this union to speak now or forever hold your peace.

Nomandla:

Ryan: :)

Ryan kept smiling looking at Nomandla who was so nervous looking around. Everyone went quiet. They looked around and luckily for Nomandla no one stood up

Pastor: Alright :D

Nomandla let out sigh of relief

Nomandla: :D

Ryan: :D

Pastor: Bring the rings please :)

Vicki looked at Soya. He stood up " Ncoah" people were looking at Soya some talking about how cute he is. They took the rings from him. He went and sat down again.

Vicki: Well done grandson :D

Soya: :D

Pastor: Ryan Lawson do you take Nomandla Nyembezi as your wife, To love, Honour and cherish her in sickness and in health, For richer or poorer. For better or for worse and be committed to her For as long as you both shall live ? :)

Ryan looked at Nomandla

Ryan: I do :)

Everyone: :D

Nomandla: :D

Pastor: Nomandla Nyembezi, Do you take Ryan Lawson as your husband. To love, Honour and cherish him, In sickness and in health, For richer or poorer. For better or for worse and be committed to him For as long as you both shall live? :)

Nomandla paused for a second

Nomandla: I do :)

Everyone: Yes!!!! :D

Pastor: By the power instilled in me I am honoured to announce to you Mr and Mrs Lawson :D

Nomandla: :D

Ryan: :D

Pastor: You may now kiss your bride :)

It was like they couldn't wait for that part. They kissed each other so hungrily laughing. The guests were also laughing and cheering them.

Toto: :D

We see Toto standing at the back clapping then we see him Running to the band

Toto: You darlings have to go back. I am going to find guys to take the instruments. I want you at reception as in 2 minutes ago okay :D

Ladies: Alright :D

Toto: Oh By the way you were incredibly today :D

Lady1: Thank you :D

Toto ran to the Altar. We see Ryan and groomsmen shaking hands and hugging congratulating him

Helen: Congratulations friend can you believe no one stood up ! :D

They hugged

Nomandla: I know! I almost peed on myself when she asked that :D

Helen: Ha ha ha

Londeka: Congrats Mrs Lawson :D

She said opening her arms hugging her

Nomandla: Who would've thought? Thanks friend :D

She went to Zimbini and hugged her.

Zimbini: Congratulations my friend :)

Nomandla: Thanks babe :D

Toto rang a bell they all gave her attention

Toto: Our guests we are going straight to the hotel as for the grooms, the brides and the couple. The photographer is waiting for you come on guys ! :D

Ryan: Before we go guys after the photo shoot we would like to speak to you girls. Can we meet at lounge in 30 minutes?

Helen: Is everything okay ?

Ryan: You will hear it then

He took Nomandla's hand They walked down the capert to the car. They all left the wedding venue to the hotel.

.

All the important guests were gathered at lounge. When I say important guests I mean the

family and friends. This is not something Ryan and Tom want to do but they have no choice. Before everyone goes to the reception they feel like Zimbini should know what is going on before she gets her hands on her phone. They were all sitting down. Nomandla was still in her wedding dress. No one changed clothes. Ryan looked at Tom. They both stood up.

Ryan: Thank you guys for coming to this meeting. I know there are guests who are waiting for us in there but this is important

Vicki: What is going on? You're making us nervous. You just got married. We can't hear bad news :(

Tom: I am sorry Vicki. This is bad news

Nomandla:

Lisa: Guys what's up just tell us already :(

The elevator opened. Toto ran out.

Toto: Zimbini your phone has many missed calls I lost count ! † ♂

Zimbini jumped up and attempted to approach Toto

Ryan: Zimbini please don't take your phone !

" What? " Said everyone at the same time. Zimbini turned around

Zimbini: Why?

Ryan looked at Toto

Ryan: Please take that phone back to where you took it. Zimbini please sit down

Zimbini looked at Ryan then sat down

Tom: Like I said we have bad news. Before Ryan got married he got a call from a private number telling him something so tragic

Nomandla: Who called you baby ?

Ryan:

Tom: It was Ellen. She told us something and we didn't believe her. We thought maybe she is up to something again so we decided to check the news

Vicki: What is it ?

Ryan: Someone went to Marlene's house and attacked her. We don't know but what we know is

things got out of hand. She, Marlene died at her house with the person who went to attack her

Nomandla: Oh My God

Lisa: Does anyone know who this person is ?

Tom and Ryan looked at each other. They were scared to tell them who it was..

Helen: Come on guys! we can't keep the guests wai....

Ryan: Lithakazi!

Nomandla , Londeka and Zimbini stood up and ask the same question at the same time." What about Lithakazi? "

Ryan: Lithakazi and Marlene burned each others alive and they both died at her house

Zimbini: No!!!

We see Nomandla freeze she searched for the sofa. She went down and sat

Nomandla: No

Zimbini: No ! not my cousin please tell me this isn't true!

Ryan: I am so sorry I am sure it's your family Who are calling

Zimbini: No !!!

Zimbini didn't run to the Elevator. She ran to the front door.

Londeka: We have to run after her !

Helen:

Helen Londeka ran after her. Nomandla stood up and attempted to run. Vicki grabbed her wrist

Nomandla:

Vicki: I am sorry daughter in law you can't go

Nomandla: What? I just lost a best friend! her cousin needs me !

Vicki: Nomandla Lawson! you have guests waiting for you to show up. I am sorry but you can't go comfort that girl. You have To respect the family tradition sweetheart. You have to do your first dance in 5 minutes

Nomandla looked at her mother thinking maybe she will say something

Nosukile shrugged her shoulders

Vicki: I also lost my best friend. Marlene was my best friend until she became a monster and I think you and I have something in common and that is those two monsters who died in that fire :(

Nomandla: We fixed things! She told me I shouldn't worry about Marlane ruining my wedding I didn't know she meant this

Ryan went to Nomandla and hugged her

Nomandla: She is gone

She cried on her man's chest.

Lisa:

We see Toto again coming out.

Toto: The past and her husband are coming down are you guys ready?

Nomandla broke the hug

Nomandla: You know I have to change the dress and I need make up

Toto: Are you okay Friend ?

Vicki: She just lost her friend please take her. Ryan, go with her !

They walked to the Elevator. Lisa's phone rang. She walked away and answered. Vicki looked at Nosukile

Vicki: It's sad what happened but we can't put things on hold because of this. These women were two most selfish people I have ever met I am sure they would've done the same.

Nosukile: What a painful death

Vicki took Nosukile to the couch

Vicki: When the bible say the judgement day is coming it doesn't mean it will happen at once. We all gonna answer at our due time. This was their time and they are gone. We have to move on with our lives and create memories. Nomandla has to remember her first dance

Nosukile looked behind her. Vicki turned too. They saw Lisa coming to them looking a bit sad

Vicki: What is wrong sweetheart ?

Lisa: That was Rebecca

Nosukile:

Vicki: What did she say ?

Lisa: That Ellen is admitted herself into a mental institution

Vicki: What ?

Nosukile:

Lisa: That is not all mom

Vicki: What is it ?

Lisa: Ellen Lawson wants Nomandla and Ryan to take care of both her children

Vicki:

Nosukile:

.

To be continued.....

I admit, I was wrong

.

Season 4

.

Insert 197 Continued    FINALE

.

.

~ Rebecca ~



I am so scared right now. I don't know where they got this. Did they speak to Ryan or Nomandla. Did they wait for this moment to arrest us so that Ellen or mom won't go and stop the wedding ? This starts making sense now. This is the reason they didn't rat mom. I knew it wasn't from the goodness of their heart. I knew there was something going on. How can Ryan do this to me? How could he, He knows I am nothing like my family. Did he think about my career ? My family? I can't go to prison I really can't. After the bomb they dropped on me I had to think fast. If I am going to prison I must make sure I send Ellen's message to Ryan and Nomandla. I made sure I tell them so that Ellen's kids can be taken care of. I am going to prison. I am not worried about my son. He has his father. The only thing i am worried about right now is my marriage. He is going to leave me this time and that scares the hell out of me. Anyway I called Lisa and told her what was in a letter. The board asked to speak to me privately and that gave me a chance to make up a lie I hope they will believe. I really hope they will believe it I really do. How did Ellen plan this. She is the one who convinced me to do this for mom now mom is dead and she committed herself into a mental hospital. I am all alone and going to pay for this. The people who were con artists are not here. I , The innocent one is going to pay

Me:

Board1: We are so sorry for doing this. We know you just lost your mother but we have to do our job

Me: I....

Board2: Anyway where is your sister? You and her are under arrest :(

Me: No! you can't do this to me. I had a crazy family !

Board1: Where is your sister? :(

Me: My sister is in a mental institution. She is sick

Them:

They looked shocked

Me: And the doctor confirmed that she needs mental help

I broke down then sat on a bench we are at passage

Me: I wanted to stay out of this. I really did. My mother threatened to kill my son and my husband if I didn't accompany Ellen. I am sure you guys could see I was not comfortable with this. Mom was crazy and dangerous

I stood up and looked at them

Me: Look how she died! At her age she was fighting a young woman. She died so tragically

Board2: Rebecca what you did was illegal. You should've reported her for threatening you ! :(

Me: Oh My God how many times you arrested her? She came out and did the same things! that woman sent a man to threaten me while she was in prison

Them:

It looks like they believe me. I took out the pictures of mom and Qhayiya from my bag. I am doing everything to walk out free..

Me: See ? This is Ellen's baby daddy. Her boyfriend. Mom was sleeping with him and there was nothing my sister could do to stop it because she knew she was gonna die

They looked at each other. I saw them whispering to one another.They turned and looked at me .

Board1: We came here to make arrest because you committed a crime. We don't tolerate what you did but we know Marlene Nel and the things she was capable of. She is no more now. We will let this go and we hope you will stay out of trouble :(

I fell on my knees

Me: Thank you so much

They smiled at me. Thank you Jesus. I have never been so scared in my life

Board2: Sorry for your loss. And we don't wish to see you again. If we do let's hope it will not be in the same situations that always brought us together

Me: People who put me in trouble are gone. I can live out of fear now :D

Board2: Keep well :)

They walked away. I looked up

Me: I am sorry mom for lying about you

I stood up

Me: It's Just that I am in this situation because of you

.

.

~ Lisa ~

I am speechless if Ellen really mean this from the bottom of her heart well I am touched. I didn't

expect this from her. She can't stand Nomandla. She blames her for the weather and the corruption of this country. She blames her for everything bad that is happening in her life why the change of heart ? Why did she leave them with her of all people? Ellen has a sister. My mother and I are here We can gladly accept her children and show her humanity something she doesn't think we have. I hope she didn't do this to stay close to Ryan. Ellen knows after a wedding a couple goes to honeymoon. I hope this is not something to cause trouble in my brother and Nomandla's marriage. They can't start their life with these responsibilities. They can't hear this today. Not now. Ryan Told me Ellen asked him to stop the wedding and go be with her. I hope she is not doing this to make sure Ryan doesn't go to honeymoon because if that's her plan it's going to fail. It will be an epic fail. I won't let her do this to Ryan and Nomandla. I hope this is not some kind of a plan. I don't want to think the worst. I believe maybe she wants to change.

Anyway Nosukile, Mom and I were shocked to hear this. I can't believe it.

Mom: We have to go tell Ryan and Nomandla this! :)

She looked at Nosukile

Mom: Do you think Nomandla will accept Ellen's request....

Me: We cannot tell Ryan this! :(

Mom: What ?

Nosukile:

Me: My brother whispered in my ear tonight he is leaving with Nomandla. They are going to Paris :(

Nosukile: Wow :)

Vicki: They won't get to OR Tambo on time tonight

Me: A sheep is going to take them to Durban. They will rest there then afternoon tomorrow they Will go to Gauteng and leave for Paris :)

Nosukile: Wow but she didn't bring any clothes :)

Me: They are going to honeymoon. Wherever they go they will buy clothes anyway what I am saying is. Nomandla and Ryan can't know about this you know them. They will postpone :(

Vicki: What do you suggest we do ?

Me: I think you and I mom should travel to Port Elizabeth tomorrow. I want us to bury Marlene. We have to help Rebecca then come back with the kids. When Ryan and Nomandla come back

we will give the kids to them

Nosukile: I never thought Ellen would trust my daughter with her child

Me: Life can humble you Nosukile. She did all she did knowing Nomandla is not a bad person. And she finally accepted that Ryan loves Nomandla and Ryan is the only person she trusts with her children

Vicki: Let's hope she gets the help she needs

Nosukile: I pray for that too. Maybe her mother's passing was a wake up call for her

Vicki: It was.....

I am glad Ellen did the right thing at last. She has been selfish and I expected her to give the kids to her sister just to spite us. This was really unexpected.

Nosukile: Let's hope she gets the help she needs

Me: Yeah....

.  
.

~ Narrated ~

At the hotel We see Toto opens the door. Everyone got quiet inside the reception They were told the couple has arrived. The couple walked in. Toto closed the door and ran to the Elevator. He pressed a button then waited. After 30 seconds the elevator opened. People walked out. He walked in and pressed the button. Tatenda ran in

Toto:

The door closed

Tatenda:

Toto: I am sorry abou.....

Tatenda grabbed Toto's neck and lifted him up high

Toto: I am sorry please don't kill me

Tatenda: How much did Matt pay you ?

Toto: What? I don't know what you talking about

Tatenda: That white boy has our sex tape do you care to explain how he got it?

Toto: What ?

Tatenda pressed hard on his neck strangling Toto

Toto: I swear on my father's grave I didn't do it !!!

Tatenda let go of Toto. He fell on his feet then started coughing holding his neck

Toto: I swear I didn't do it. I closed the door when I walked in. Do you really think I would risk my reputation?

Tatenda: I am sorry :(

The elevator opened. They both walked out. Toto ran to his room.He opened the door then got in. He turned around and attempted to close the door

Toto:

Tatenda was at the door ready to come in

Toto: Please go I am scared of you!

Tatenda walked in and closed the door. He pulled Toto into a hug

Tatenda: I am sorry

Toto:

This hug caught Toto offguard he was really surprised. Tatenda hugged him tight after few seconds. He broke the hug then looked at Toto

Tatenda: You need to stay away from me. When I see you I just want to hurt. I enjoy seeing you cry or hurt. I don't know maybe it's guilt for what happened between us

Toto: Do you remember it all? I mean what happened ?

Tatenda: Yes

Toto:

Tatenda went to him. Toto looked scared. He moved away

Tatenda: I want to do it again

Toto:           :)

Tatenda: But I won't.....

Toto:   ☹

Tatenda: Because if I do I will end up killing you after

Toto:

Tatenda opened the door then walked out

Toto:   ↑   ♂

Toto ran to the door and closed it. He leaned on the door

Toto:

.

At the beach we see Zimbini sitting alone crying. There was a man from a distance watching her. He was wearing a suit, Looking like one of the hotel securities. There was no sign of Londeka and Helen. Zimbini was silently crying looking at the beach. She lost her cousin. She knew she was gonna die but she has no idea when was it gonna happen. She didn't know how it was going to happen. To hear that her cousin died the way she did really broke her heart. She feels lost without Lithakazi. She loved her and they were working on their relationship again. She was starting to trust her now she is gone. She will never see her again and that kills her inside.

Zimbini:

She was just sitting there. She couldn't control her tears. She just let them run down her cheeks. " You knew she was gonna die ! " Zimbini jumped but remain seated. She looked behind her trying to figure out whose voice was that.

Zimbini: Who are you ?

She couldn't see the person. She was just looking behind her hoping she will see the person appear. The voice started talking again from the other side. " You knew she was dying. I told you she was dying. I told her she was dying!"

Zimbini stood up scared

Zimbini: Zinyovile is that you ?

Still The person didn't show herself.

Zimbini: Zinyo...

Zinyovile: I tried to save her you know

Zimbini: You're a liar!!!

Zimbini shouted.

Zimbini: You're a liar! we went to your house asking for your help you said there was nothing you could do!

Zinyovile: I wasn't lying and her death shows that !

Zimbini: Zinyovile stop lying! You had a chance to save.....

Zinyovile: You know when she got to that woman's door I had a vision. I was shown danger. I called her !

Zimbini: Liar!!!

Zinyovile: You knew How your cousin was like!

Zimbini was crying shouting. The voice came from this side she would turn with it. when it comes from the other she would turn again following it.

Zinyovile: She was stubborn! she didn't take my call. She didn't want to listen to me. It was her time. I don't know why I thought I could help her. It was her time to die

Zimbini: No! why her!

Zinyovile: It was time she went to her mother. It was time she died and nothing any of us could've done to stop it.

Zimbini sat down on the sand. She covered her face with her hands

Zimbini: She didn't deserve to die

Zinyovile: Zimbini

Zimbini:

Zinyovile: Look at me!

Zimbini removed her hands. She was shocked to see Zinyovile this time. She was inside the water. She could only see her upper body. Zimbini stood up

Zimbini:

Zinyovile: Live your life. That's what Lithakazi wants for you :)

Zimbini: But Zinyovile I.....

Zinyovile waved then went down and disappeared in the water.

Zimbini: But I don't think i can live without her

.

At Reception. Nomandla is a wreck as expected. She just lost a friend and another friend needs her but she can't be with her because she has to respect her new family and their " Family tradition " She has no choice at this moment. She must get through this day. This might sound selfish but it looks like she is expected to enjoy her wedding and start mourning the next day. She feels bad for Zimbini and her heart breaks for what happened to Lithakazi. We see everyone seated. We see Toto walks in and goes to the band. It looks like everyone ate. Zimbini, Helen and Londeka are no where to be seen. We see the band goes to the stage. Nomandla looked at Ryan

Nomandla: I don't want to do this but I guess I will have to try :)

Ryan kissed her.

Ryan: You will have to try Mrs Lawson :)

Nomandla: this sounds so weird :D

Ryan: You're my wife :p

Nomandla: And you're my husband :)

They kissed. Nomandla broke the kiss

Nomandla: And my friend passed away ☹

Ryan: Bab....

The band started singing. Ward Thomas' " The Blower's Daughter "

♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡

"The Blower's Daughter"

And so it is



Just like you said it would be

Life goes easy on me

Most of the time

And so it is

The shorter story

No love, no glory

No hero in her sky

I can't take my eyes off of you

I can't take my eyes off of you

I can't take my eyes off of you

I can't take my eyes

And so it is

Just like you said it should be

We'll both forget the breeze

Most of the time

And so it is

The colder water

The blower's daughter

The people in denial

I can't take my eyes off of you

I can't take my eyes off of you

I can't take my eyes off of you

I can't take my eyes

Did I say that I love you?

Did I say that I want to leave it all behind?

Did I say that I love you?

Did I say that I want to leave it all behind?

I can't take my mind off of you

I can't take my mind off of you

I can't take my mind off of you

I can't take my mind 'til I find someone new

♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡♡

In the middle of the song we saw Helen and Londeka walk in smiling looking at Nomandla and Ryan dancing and hugging each other. It was a beautiful moment. We see Helen and Londeka with their hands on their chests touched. Nomandla saw them. She let go of Ryan and ran to them. She hugged them leaving Ryan Dancing with Nosukile

Nomandla: Where is Zimbini guys ? :D

Helen: She is fine. She just needed a moment to be by herself at the beach

Nomandla: Guys what if....

Londeka: We left someone to look after her :)

Nomandla: Great :)

We see Toto running to Nomandla with her cell phone.

Toto: Your phone ! † ♂ :D

Nomandla took the phone and walked to a quiet spot. Londeka and Helen ran after her. Tom and Ryan did the same

Nomandla: Hello Irin? :)

She saw her friends walking in. She put Irin on speaker

Irin: Hey congratulations on your wedding I hope I am not disturbing but I have wonderful news for you

Nomandla: I can do with great news right now

Everyone:

Irin: I got a call and I met up with American Directors. They want to tell a South African story and the story in your first book is the one they want to make a movie. Girl they will pay in dollars.

Ryan: :D

Londeka: :D

Helen: :D

Tom: :D

All Nomandla friends looked so happy for her. She was happy too..

Nomandla: Oh My God! this is really amazing :D

Irin: Another thing....

They all looked at the phone listening attentively

Irin: You and Lithakazi Mkhenkce need to put your problems aside. An American actress who got that role wants Lithakazi to help her with her role. She wants to get into Lithakazi's personality and style. She will be paid in dollars also

Everyone looked shocked they all had their hands on their mouth Nomandla leaned on the wall

Irin: Nomandla are you there?

Nomandla: Yes

Irin: Are you gonna help me get in touch with he....

Nomandla: Irin Lithakazi passed away Last night!

Irin: Say what ?

Nomandla: Lithakazi is no more

.

TWO YEARS LATER.....

It has been a long journey for the Xabas, Nyemebezis, Lawsons, Toms and the Nels. Within the last two years a lot happened. Londeka finally got her white wedding. She did something that was hard for her. She told her husband the truth about her age and the first marriage. It didn't go well. Qaqambile didn't take the news well. He started his old ways. He had an affair again with Cecilia leaving Londeka pregnant with their daughter but that didn't go well. He came home and fixed things. He opened his eyes and saw what was important which was his family. That is when they decided to get married.

Zimbini got married to Qhayiya. They built a house. Zimbini got the job. She is a clinical psychologist. They still have one child together. They are hoping to have another one when Zimbini turns 30 years old. Qhayiya ended things with both Ellen and his first wife. He is focusing on his family and he supports all his children with the help of Zimbini.

With the help of Qaqambile and forcing Fefekazi to save. She bought a second taxi. You'd expect things to change. That made her the queen of the village. She is still that stubborn woman who doesn't want to listen to anyone. She still looks down at everyone around her. She did finish paying for the Xabas' debt then cut all ties with them. The good news is she knows the importance of saving. She is doing it now without being forced.

Thobeka is still in a relationship with Calvin. She is not married Because she found out Calvin is married and his wife is back home in Somalia. She is still working for the Lawsons.

Nomonde failed her first year She had to move back to East London. She is now doing her second year in University.

Beatrice is married to Lisa's former boss. Beatrice seduced the man and manipulated him to fire Lisa but unfortunately for them. When Lisa went back after she gave birth to her baby girl. She went there to hand in her resignation letter. They didn't get a chance to fire her. Lisa is a mother now and is focusing on her family businesses because Vicki retired. She is sick. She was diagnosed with cancer. Lisa and Matt are married. Tatenda moved his family to South Africa With the help of the Lawsons. They bought him a house and gave him more duties to make more money to support his family. Lisa made sure the secret was buried. Ryan doesn't know he is not Vicki's biological son.

As for Toto and Tatenda things ended. Toto took Tatenda's advice and stayed far away from Tatenda. He is still single with a big fat bank balance. That wedding gave him a lot of exposure and he found himself a friends in Nomandla, Helen, Londeka and Zimbini. He was the planner for Lisa, Londy and Zimbini weddings

Tom and Helen are still going strong. They still live in Mthatha and they are still friends with the entire Lawson family.

Nosukile's life changed completely after she met the Lawsons. She bought herself a car. She

can drive. They live a Perfect life now. They have shares in the Lawson business. Odwa is in matric and doing well.

Ellen really needed help. She was sick and it helped her. She stayed at mental institution for six months. She found love in there. She is now engaged to a doctor who was taking care of her in there. She is very happy with the man. She took her kids from the Lawsons. As for her sister Rebecca. She adopted a child. She has two children now.

Nomandla and Ryan went to Paris. They stayed there for two weeks and came back to the news of Ellen being in a mental place and They also found out about the kids. Nomandla accepted the kids, she was willing to step up unfortunately the damage was already done by Ellen. Hillary wasn't having it. Hillary and the baby girl ended up living with Lisa and her mother. After two weeks back in South Africa Nomandla realised that she was pregnant with honeymoon baby. She has a baby daughter now with the that name "Honeymoon". They are happier More than before. Nomandla is working for two clinics and one Hospital in Mqanduli. When she came back from Paris she had to be part of Filming the film. It is not out yet. Zimbini had to be part of the movie to step in for Lithakazi. Nomandla decided to buy Tombstones for her father, Nozazi and Lithakazi. Their Unveiling was amazing. Now their graves have Big Rocks standing. Nomandla is a clinical psychologist. She is married to a business Man Ryan who loves her more than anything in this world. They have three children together Soya, Curtly and a baby girl Honeymoon. She is not planning to have anymore children in future. The only thing she wanted more after her wedding was to apologize to Ellen and she did. They put everything behind them. She hasn't fixed things with Hillary and is hoping that one day Hillary will be able to forgive her.

.

THE END.